



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

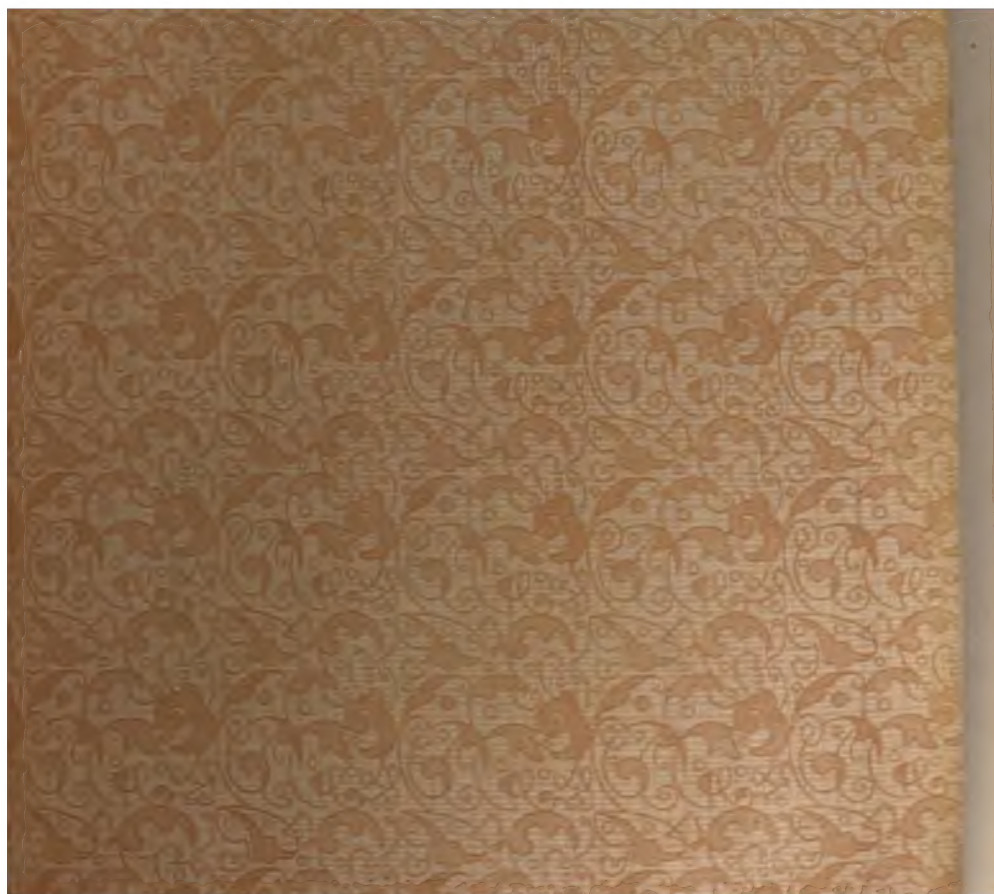
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





LELAND • STANFORD • JUNIOR • UNIVERSITY

+



THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER

1900

VOLUME LIV.



BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1900

225016

Editor.

JOHN WARD DEAN,
18 Somerset Street, Boston.

Publishing Committee.

C. B. TILLINGHAST,	CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE,	DON GLEASON HILL,
JOHN WARD DEAN.	

Y7A9B11 Q507NAT2

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

English Wills, 91, 214, 341
 The Wills of the Shermans of Yaxley in Suffolk, England, 162
 Query, 354
 President, ix
 Correction, 108
 Genealogy, 180
 Query, 225
 James, of Boston, Note, 349
 Lewis, and His Descendants, 396
 Query, 225
 Query, 106
 American Doctorates at Gottingen, 439
 Query, 352
 Ancestry of Lydia Strengthfield, 309
 Ancient-Burial Grounds of Long Island, N. Y., 55, 303, 301, 427
 An Early Sampler, Query, 224
 Reply, 450
 Arnold-Blake, Query, 353
 Autographs, see Illustrations.
 Barnes-Barns, Query, 223
 Barton, Query, 224
 Bass, Reply, 225
 Beach, Query, 352
 Beeman, Query, 225
 Bemus (Query), 354
 Benton, Edward, of Guilford, and His Descendants, 175
 Benson, Query, 225
 Biographical Sketches—
 Adams, Franklin George, 375
 Lewy, Capt. Samuel Worthington, 133
 Lodge, Reuben Rawson, 244
 Garner, John Edward, 133
 Greenwood, Langdon, 244
 Mrs. Margaret, 244
 Mrs. Mary McKay, 244
 Paxton, Sarah Cavendish, 375
 Williams, Mrs. Elvira Armenius (Wright), 134
 Bird, Query, 225
 Blinman, Rev. Richard, of Marshfield, Gloucester and New London, 39
 Blot, Joanna, Query, 222
 Boardman, Query, 106
 Boston, Conn., Records of the Church in, 80, 253
 Book Notices—
 Abbott's History of Belfast, Me., 1825, 364
 Account of the Battle of Concord, by Capt. Amos Barrett, a Minute Man and Participant, 456
 Adair's History of the Allerton Family in the United States, 1585-1885, 368
 Andrew's History of the Hamlin Family, 125
 Annual Report of the American Historical Association, 1898, 110

Book Notices—
 Appleton's Additions and Corrections to the Sumner Genealogy, 239
 Archives of Maryland, Volume XVII., 237
 Arnold's Historic Side Lights, 120
 Bailey's Bailey Genealogy, 238
 Balch's The Alabama Arbitration, 464
 Batchellor's State of New Hampshire Documents, 236
 Bates's Genealogy of the Descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth, Mass., 368
 Beckwith, Marvin and His Wife Abigail Clark, 127
 Beckwith of Yorkshire, 127
 Beecher, Thomas K., Teacher of the Park Church at Elmira, N. Y., 456
 Bennett's The Bennett, Bently and Beers Families, 127
 Benton's Andrew Benton, 456
 Bent's Col. Jabez Hatch of Boston, his Ancestry and Descendants, 458
 Bent's The Bent Family in America, 238
 Bigelow's Orthopedic Surgery and Other Medical Papers, 453
 Bigelow's Surgical Anesthesia Addresses and Other Papers, 453
 Bolton's Some Works Relating to Brookline, Mass., from its Settlement to 1900, 228
 Booth and Northrop's Genealogy of One Branch of the Sherman Family, 458
 Boss's The Boss Family, 238
 Boynton's The Boynton Family, 368
 Bradford Family and Others, 369
 Bridgewater Book, The, 230
 Brigham's Official Report of the Fourth American Tyler Family Reunion, 238
 Brooks's Henry Knox, A Soldier of the Revolution, 231
 Brown's Simon and Joan (Clarke) Stone of Watertown, Mass., and Three Generations of their Descendants, 127
 Brown's The Signal Corps, U. S. A., in the War of the Rebellion, 114
 Burt's The First Century of the History of Springfield, 235
 Byington's The Puritan as a Colonist and Reformer, 111
 California Register, The, Vol. I., No. I., 367
 Canavan's Ben Comee—A Tale of Rogers's Rangers, 1758-59, 118
 Carrington's Washington the Soldier, 121
 Carter's Sawyers in America, 128
 Cartland's Ten Years at Pennquid, 113
 Casgrain's La Vie de Joseph-François Perreault, surnommé Le Père de l'Éducation du Peuple Canadien, 360
 Chadwick's A Life of Liberty—Antislavery and Other Letters of Sarah Holley, 121
 Chamberlain Association of America, 127
 Circular and Forms of the Genealogical Bureau of the Chamberlain Association, 239
 Clarke's Epitaphs from Graveyards in Wellesley (West Needham), No. Natick and Newton Lower Falls, Mass., 232

Book Notices—

- Clark's "Survey of the Antiquities of the City of Oxford," by Anthony Wood, 1661-6, 231
- Cleveland's The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleaveland Families, 123
- Colonial Society of Pennsylvania, The, 117
- Congregational Year Book, 1900, The, 455
- Constitution and By-Laws of the Chamberlain Association, 127
- Constitution and By-Laws of the Quinabaug Historical Society, 457
- Contributions to the Historical Society of Montana, 365
- Cox's New England Cox Families, 369
- Crane's Genealogy of the Crane Family, 458
- Cremer's Records of the Dorland Family in America, 368
- Crosby's The Crosby Family of New York, 127
- Curtis's Thomas Curtis, Wethersfield, Conn., 128
- Dall's "Alongside," 368
- Dartmouth, The, 114
- Davis's Occult Methods of Protecting the Currency, 365
- Davis's "Previous Legislation." A Corrective for Colonial Troubles, 365
- Davis's The Currency and Provincial Politics, 365
- Davis's The Old Records of the Town of Fitchburgh, Mass., Vol. II., 230
- Dean's Biographical Sketch of Rev. Luther Farnham, 121
- Deane's The Book of Dene, Deane, Adeane, 227
- Dexter's Diary of David McClure, D.D., 1748-1820, 113
- Diary of David McClure, 113
- Diary of Increase Mather, March, 1675-Dec., 1676, 1674-1687, 234
- Dickey's Genealogy of the Dickey Family, 238
- Dodge's William Wheelwright, His Life and Work, 364
- Dotterer's The Perikomen Region, Past and Present, 359
- Drummond's Bean Genealogy, 126
- Drummond's Genealogy of Samuel Williams of Grafton, N. H., 123
- Early Records of Baptisms, Marriages, Deaths and Membership of the Congregational Church, East Hampton (Chatham), Conn., 369
- Early Records of the Town of Providence, Vol. XV., 236
- Eaton's Lt.-Col. Otho Hamilton of Olive-stob, his Sons, Capt. John and Lt.-Col. Otho Hamilton 2d, and his Grandson, Sir Ralph Hamilton, Kt., 121
- Eaton's The Cochran-Ingles Family of Halifax, 127
- Ellis's Norwich University—Her History, her Graduates, her Roll of Honor, 362
- Emerson's The Ipswich Emersons, 1636-1900, 234
- Everett's John Fuller of Ipswich, Mass., 1634, 127
- Extracts from John Marshall's Diary, 367
- Faneuil Hall Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, 1900, 457
- Farrington Memorial, 126
- Finding List of Genealogies and Town and Local Histories in Boston Public Library, 458
- First Hopkinton Cemetery Association, 367
- First Report of the Public Record Commission of New Jersey, 1899, 112
- First Volume of the Conway Parish Registers in the Rural Deanery of Arlicchewdd, Diocese of Bangor, Carnarvonshire, 1541-1793, 363
- Fiske's The Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America, 232
- Flagg's Family of Asa Allcott, 369

Book Notices—

- Forbes's The Diary of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westborough, Mass., 120
- Ford's History of Hanover Academy, 237
- Frye's The First Regiment Mass. Heavy Artillery, U. S. V., in the Spanish-American War of 1898, 230
- Genealogical Advertiser, The, 1899, 455
- Genealogy of the Fuller Families descending from Robert Fuller of Salem and Rehoboth, Mass., 127
- Goldthwaite's Goldthwaite Genealogy, 123
- Goodwin's The Goodwin Families in America, 368
- Gooid's History of Col. James Scamman's Thirtieth Regiment of Foot, 230
- Gorham's The Gorham Family in Rhode Island—Bristol Branch, 369
- Grazebrook's Pedigree of the Family of Grazebrook, 123
- Greenwood's Greenwood Colonial and Revolutionary Services, 1695-1783, 238
- Griffith's Rev. Morgan John Rhys, 1760-1804, 117
- Guild's The Gorham Family in Rhode Island, Providence Line, 369
- Haines's A Complete Memoir of Richard Haines, a forgotten Sussex Worthy, 238
- Hall's Rambles about Greenland in Rhyme, 366
- Harding's The Sullivan Road, 367
- Hart's In Memoriam—Samuel Colt and Caldwell Hart Colt, 121
- Hassam's Registers of Deeds for the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts, 1735-1900, 361
- Hayley's Genealogical Memoranda, relating chiefly to the Haley, Piper, Neal and Kicker Families of Maine and New Hampshire, 238
- Haywood's Joel Lane, Pioneer and Patriot, 368
- Hazeltine's Jotham Bemis of Bemis's Heights, 369
- Helen Keller Souvenir, No. 2, 1892-1899, 454
- Heyward's Barnwell of South Carolina—Tabular Pedigree, 127
- Hicks's Mr. Ralph Wheelock, Puritan, 124
- Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association, 458
- Hills Family Genealogical Association, Fifth Annual Report, 127
- Hill's The Early Records of the Town of Dedham, Mass., 1672-1706, 119
- Hinds's History and Genealogy of the Hinds Family, 123
- Hine's Hine Genealogy, 126
- Historical Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society, Vol. V., 367
- Historical Record, The, 237
- History of the Descendants and Connections of William Montgomery and James Somerville, 123
- Honor Roll of Massachusetts Patriots Heretofore Unknown, 118
- Hoppin's Wickham, 238
- Howe's The Puritan Republic of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, 116
- Hoyt's The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.; with Some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton, 112
- Hudson's Commemorative of Calvin and Luther Blanchard, Acton Minute Men, 1775, 121
- Hughes's Letters and Recollections of John Murray Forbes, 116
- Humphreys's The Humphreys Family in America, 123
- Hunnell's Hunnells, 369
- Hunnell's Hunnells—Chiefly Six Generations in Massachusetts, 369
- Hunnell's Several Great Libraries, 366
- Hutchinson's The Story of the Hutchinsons—Tribe of Jesse, 123

Book Notices—

- International Monthly, The, 232
 Isaac Cummings of Topsfield, Mass., and
 Some of his Descendants, 368
 Johnson, Samuel, 456
 Johnson's An Unredeemed Captive, 121
 Johnson's Elmer-Elmore Genealogy, 368
 Johnston's The Storming of Stony Point
 on the Hudson, July 15, 1779, 369
 Journal and Letters of Rev. Henry True,
 of Hampstead, N. H., 456
 Kean's The Genealogy of Hugh McKay
 and his Linal Descendants, 1785-1896,
 238
 King's Memorial Discourse on Reuben
 Aldridge Guild, 121
 King's York Necrology, 236
 Kittredge's The Man with the Branded
 Hand, 361
 Knapp, Arthur Mason—A Memorial, 230
 Knight's Biography of Deacon James Al-
 len, 126
 Lamb's Family Records—Lamb, Savory,
 Harriman, 366
 Lee's Supplement to John Lee of Farming-
 ton, Hartford Co., Conn., and his De-
 scendants, 238
 Lincoln's In Memoriam—Frederic Walker
 Lincoln, 229
 Littlefield's Early Boston Booksellers, 1642-
 1711, 358
 Logan's Memoir of Dr. George Logan of
 Sinton, 121
 Love's Samson Oocom, and the Christian
 Indians of New England, 231
 Macnamara's History of the Ninth Regi-
 ment, M. V. I., 1861-1864, 229
 Mahan's Lessons of the War with Spain,
 and Other Articles, 360
 Malden Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anni-
 versary Memorial, 236
 Manchester Historical Association Col-
 lections, Vol. I., Part II., 119
 Mann's Descendants of Elisha Ware of
 Wrentham, Mass., 127
 Marshall's Parish Registers, 455
 Marvin's The English Ancestry of Reinold
 and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, Ct.,
 238
 Massachusetts Society of Sons of the Ameri-
 can Revolution, The Historical Mem-
 oranda, with Lists of Members and their
 Revolutionary Ancestors, 117
 McMaster's A History of the People of the
 United States from the Revolution to the
 Civil War, 456
 Medford Historical Register, The, 120, 233,
 454
 Memoir of Henry Jacob Bigelow, 452
 Memorials of the Essex Bar Association
 and brief Biographical Notices of some
 of the Distinguished Members of the
 Essex Bar prior to the formation of the
 Association, Vol. I., 360
 Men of New York, The, 121
 Merrill's A Contribution to the Genealogy
 of the Merrill Family in America, 127
 Merrill's Right of Petition, 1694, 364
 Mills's Foundations of Genealogy, 229
 Milton Cemetery, 119
 Morris's The Seymour Family, 458
 Murray's Journal of the American-Irish
 Historical Society, 363
 National Cyclopædia of American Bio-
 graphy, The, 233
 Neff's Nef-Nef History regarding the
 Origin and Meaning of the Name Neff,
 127
 Nelson's Edward Antill and his Descend-
 ants, 124
 Nelson's History of the Scandinavians and
 Successful Scandinavians in the United
 States, Vols. I. and II., 362
 Nelson's Sources of History of Revolu-
 tionary Events in New Jersey, 366

Book Notices—

- New England Cox Families, No. 3, 127
 New Hampshire—Lake Region Inscrup-
 tions, 458
 Noyes's A Memorial of the Town of Hamp-
 stead, New Hampshire, 235
 Noyes's Barker Pedigree, 127
 "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly,
 Vol. III., No. 2, 361
 Old Plans of Oxford, 233
 One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary,
 1748-1898, of the Congregational Church
 of East Hampton (Chatham), Conn.,
 Nov. 30, 1898, 360
 Ontario Bureau of Industries, 1897, Appen-
 dix to Report, 119
 Ontario Historical Society—Papers and
 Records, 456
 Owen's Transactions of the Alabama His-
 torical Society, 1897-98, 113
 Parish Register Society, The, 115
 Parshall's James Parshall and His Descend-
 ants, 458
 Parsons's Genealogy of the Family of Lewis
 B. Parsons (second). Parsons—Hoar.
 Parsons—Springfield, Mass., 1636. Hoar-
 Gloucester, Eng., 1632, 369
 Passages from the Life of Henry Warren
 Howe, 121
 Pennsylvania Society, Sons of the Revolu-
 tion, Proceedings, 1898-9, 121
 Pierce's Foster Genealogy, 123
 Pond's Family Records from Bartholomew
 Botaford and Winston Lines of Genea-
 logy, 127
 Poole's Annals of Yarmouth and Barrington,
 Nova Scotia, in the Revolutionary
 War, 237
 Poor-Poore Family Gathering at Law-
 rence, Mass., The, 127
 Pope's The Pioneers of Massachusetts, 357
 Porter's A Brief Sketch of George F. Bemis
 of Lincoln, Mass., 120
 Porter's Anniversary Sermon at Lincoln,
 Mass., 120
 Prime's Some Account of the Bowdoin
 Family, with a Notice of the Erving
 Family, 458
 Proceedings in Observance of the One
 Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the
 First Church in Lincoln, Mass., 1898, 120
 Proceedings of the Historical Association
 of New England Cox Families, No. 1., 127
 Proceedings of the John Bean Association,
 1898, with Bean Genealogy, 126
 Proceedings of the Trustees of the Peabody
 Educational Fund, 1893-1899, 362
 Publications of the Colonial Society of
 Massachusetts, Vol. III., 359
 Public Papers of George Clinton, first Gov-
 ernor of New York, 1777-1796—1801-1804.
 Military—Vol. I., 362
 Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of
 New Paltz, N. Y., 363
 Register of the Society of Sons of the Revolu-
 tion in the State of Iowa, 1900, 457
 Registers of Battlefield, Shropshire, The,
 115
 Registers of Clyst St. George, Co. Devon,
 The, 115
 Registers of Harley, Shropshire, The, 115
 Registers of Ledbury, Co. Hereford, The,
 115
 Registers of Lydlinch, Co. Dorset, The, 115
 Registers of Melferley, Shropshire, The,
 115
 Register of Pennsylvania Society of the
 Colonial Dames of America, 118
 Registers of Rowington, Co. Warwick, The,
 115
 Registers of Shilton, Shropshire, The, 115
 Registers of Sibdon Carwood, Shropshire,
 The, 115
 Registers of Smethcote, Shropshire, The,
 115

Book Notices—

- Report of the Commissioners from Connecticut of the Columbian Exhibition of 1893 at Chicago, 358
 Riley's Hon. Bulkeley Edwards, Cromwell Middlesex County, Conn., 127
 Robert Stanton Williams, 1828-1899. A Memorial for Friends, 360
 Russell's Descendants of William Russell, of Cambridge, Mass., 433
 Salter's John Salter, Mariner, 458
 Sanderson Homes of Piety Corner, The, 368
 Sargent's Sargent Record, 123
 Seales's Historical Memoranda concerning Persons and Places in Old Dover, N. H., 453
 Secombe's The Age of Johnson, 227
 Sellers's Genealogy of Dr. Francis Joseph Pfeiffer of Philadelphia, Penn., and His Descendants, 136
 Seton's An Old Family; or the Setons of Scotland and America, 458
 Shattuck's Prudence Wright and the Women who Guarded the Bridge, Pepperell, Mass., 1775, 456
 Shepard's Governor William Bradford and his Son, Major William Bradford, 365
 Shropshire Parish Register Society's Publications—
 Diocese of Hereford, Register of Clunbury, 234
 Diocese of Hereford, Register of Hanwood, 234
 Diocese of Hereford, Register of Hughly, 234
 Diocese of Hereford, Registers of Lydham, Edgton, Monk Hopton, 366
 Diocese of Hereford, Register of Wolstaston, Tasley, Sidbury, 366
 Diocese of Lichfield, Registers of Albrighton, near Shrewsbury, and Broughton, 234
 Diocese of Lichfield, Registers of Albrighton, near Wolverhampton, and Boningale, 234
 Diocese of Lichfield, Registers of Fitz, Frodesley, Uppington, Coumd, Longdon-upon-Tern, Grimshill, Donington, White Ladies, 366
 Diocese of Lichfield, Registers of Keadley, 234
 Diocese of Lichfield, Registers of Stapleton and Moreton Corbet, 234
 Diocese of St. Asaph, Register of Halston, 234
 Indexes. Albrighton (by Shrewsbury), Cressage, Fitz, Ford, Hanwood, More, Moreton Corbet, Pitchford, Sheinton, 366
 Indexes. Battlefield, Harly, Sibdon Carwood, Boningale, Broughton, Halston, Melverley, Shipton, Smethote, 234
 Smith's History of the Town of Sunderland, Mass., 228
 Snow Genealogy, The, 127
 Somers's History of Lancaster, N. H., 455
 South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, The. Vol. I., No. 1., 237
 Specimen of Register Plan for Arranging Genealogies, No. 4, 127
 Stackpole's History and Genealogy of the Stackpole Family, 123
 Starr's The Olcott Family of Hartford, Conn., in the Line of Eunice (Olcott) Goodwin, 123
 Stevens's Life of Isaac Ingalls Stevens, 453
 Stiller's A Hand Book of Practical Suggestions for the Use of Students in Genealogy, 118
 Sturges's Complete Lineage of the Sturges Families of Maine, 368
 Suffolk Deeds, Liber X., 118
 Swan's Twelfth Report of the Custody and

Book Notices—

- Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties, 231
 Systematic History Fund, Worcester County, Mass., Warnings, 1737-1788, 237
 Tasker's The United Empire Loyalist Settlement at Long Point, Lake Erie (Ontario Historical Society Papers), 456
 The 1901 Ohio, 363
 The Owl, Vol. I., Nos. 9, 10, 457
 Third Annual Report of the State Historian of the State of New York, 1897, 114
 Tillotson's Wethersfield Inscriptions, 119
 Thwing, Carrie F. Butler, 121
 Topsfield Historical Society's Collections, Vol. IV., 121
 Transactions of the Kansas State Historical Society, Vol. VI., 457
 Transactions of the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec, No. 23, 457
 University of North Carolina Publications, James Sprunt Historical Monographs, No. 1, 458
 University of State of New York, State Library Report, 114
 Vital Records of Rhode Island, 1636-1850, Vol. XI., Church Records, 364
 Wade's The Wade Genealogy, 368
 Waters's A Sketch of the Life of John Winthrop the Younger, Founder of Ipswich, Mass., 1635, 119
 Watkins's Vaughan Chart, 238
 Wellman's Historical Discourse at Celebration of Malden's Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary, 236 [368]
 Wheeler's Descendants of Leonard Hoar, Whittemore's Ancestral Line of Stephen Mott Wright from Nicholas Wright, the Colonial Ancestor, 369
 Whittesley's Ancestry and Descendants of John Pratt of Hartford, Conn., 458
 Wills of the Shermans of Yaxley, in Suffolk, England, 124
 Wise's The End of an Era, 117
 Year Book of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the State of Missouri, 467
 Year Book of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York, 120
 Bowden, Query, 364
 Brackett, Query, 364
 Brown, Dorcas, Query, 222
 Brown, Isabel, Query, 222
 Bryant, Joseph, Manuscript Record of, 101
 Burbank, Eleanor, Query, 222 [50]
 Carlele, Mass., Records of Original District of, 222
 Carter, Jonathan, Query, 222
 Cate, Query, 364
 Chadbourne, Query, 364
 Cheney, Elizabeth, Query, 222
 Chester, Lunenburg Co., N. S. List of the first class of Settlers of—with their Families, 44
 Chodes, Sarah, Query, 222
 Church Records at Stoneham, Mass., 392
 Clark, Elizabeth, 222
 Clark, George Sr. and Jr., of Milford, Conn., and their Descendants, 354
 Cogan, Ruth, Query, 222
 Colby Notes from Fressingfield Register, Note, Cole, Elizabeth, Query, 222 [104]
 Coleman, Query, 225
 Contributors and Contributions to Volume LIV.—
 Abstracts of the Wills of the Shermans of Yaxley in Suffolk, England, 152
 Alden, Mrs. Charles L.
 Alden Genealogy, 180
 Baker, Virginia.
 Weetamoo: A New-England Queen of the Seventeenth Century, 261
 Banks, Charles Edward.
 Governor Richard Vines, 146
 Seal of the County of Duques County, Mass. (Martha's Vineyard), 179

Contributions and Contributors—

Beals, Charles E.
Church Records at Stoneham, Mass., 392
Manuscript Record of Joseph Bryant, 101
Bent, Allen H.
Lewis Allen of Watertown Farms and his Descendants, 396
Brigham, Clarence Saunders.
Hon. Amos Perry, LL.D., 245
Butler, James Davis.
American Doctorates at Gottengen, 430
Calef, Arthur B.
Diary of Capt. Asa Foster of Andover, Mass., 183
Corey, Deloraine P.
Hasey-Green, 211
Cutler, William R.
Descendants of Nahum Parker of Kittery, Maine, 387
Dana, Elizabeth Ellery.
Richard Skinner of Marblehead and his Bible, 413
Davis, William H.
Hastings Family Record, 406
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Dunton Family, 266
Emery, George F.
Emery of Huguenot Blood, 813
First Book of Raynham Records, 15
Fogg, John S. H.
Defences of Houses in Maine, 408
Ford, Worthington Channoy.
Letters of Jonathan Boucher to George Washington, 32, 266, 422
Fowler, Daniel W.
Two Letters from Daniel Wilcox, Jr., a Revolutionary Soldier, 175-6, 440
Gage, Arthur E.
Kingsbury and Gage, 260
Gill, Eliza M.
Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Pray's Company, 98
Notes on the Gilpatrick Family, 100
Gordon, Geo. A.
Letter from Rev. Alexander Garden, 390
Proceedings of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society, 220
Gorham, Henry S.
Notes on Bristol Branch of Gorham Family, 173
Graves, Henry C.
Passing into History, 202
Greenwood, Isaac J.
Rev. Richard Blinman of Marshfield, Gloucester and New London, 39
The Stockbridge Indians in the American Revolution, 162
Griffith, William Herrick.
George Rogers Howell, 136
Guild, Georgiana.
Notes on the Providence Line of the Gorham Family, 167
Hammond, F. S.
John Hammond of Lavenham, Suffolk, Eng., 288
Harris, Edward Doubleday.
Ancient Burial-Grounds of Long Island, N. Y., 53, 203, 301, 427
Hoag, Ruth Wood.
Watertown Fidelity Men, 86
Hodges, Almon D., Jr.
John Gallop of Taunton, Mass., 89
Notes concerning Roger Williams, 212
Hunnewell, James Frothingham.
Hunnewell, 140
Irvine, Wm. Ferguson.
The Parents of Rev. Richard Mather, 348
Jillson, David.
A Sketch of the Life of the Rev. Habijah Weld of Attleboro, Mass., 442
Larned, Ellen D.
Orderly Book of Sergeant Josiah Perry, Lea, J. Henry. [70, 164
Genealogical Gleanings among the English Archives, 188, 225

Contributions and Contributors—

Leavitt, Emily W.
A List of the First Class of Settlers of Chester, Lunenburg County, N. S., with their Families, 44
Lloyd, Howard Williams.
Will of Alderman Humphrey Hooke of Bristol, Eng., 410
Loring, Arthur G.
Descendants of Nahum Parker of Kittery, Maine, 387
Morse, Charles H., 425
Paine, Josiah.
Extracts from the Diary of Moses Paine of Truro, Mass., 87
Payson, Edward Payson.
William Martin, Esq., 27
Osborne, William H. [283
Military Services of the Osborne Family, Peach, Robert Westly.
The Two Peaches of Marblehead, 276
Peck, Thomas Bellows.
Records of the First Church of Rockingham, Vt., 197, 289, 436
Penhallow, D. P.
Woodbridge Record, 401
Peters, Eleanor Bradley.
Thomas Peter of Saybrook and Mylor, 330
Peyser, Benjamin Davis.
Recent Publications, 130, 241, 372, 460
Pitman, Harry A.
Ancestry of Lydia Strengthfield, 309
Porter, Edward G.
Samuel Johnson, A.M., 11
Porter, Joseph W.
Francis Nash of Braintree, 404
Remonstrance of Freeholders of Kittery to the General Court, 1784, 444
Shepard, James.
Peter Mallory, New Haven, Conn., 1644, and Some of His Descendants, 320
Shepard, James.
The New Haven Potters, 1639, 20
Smyth, Ralph Dunning.
Edward Benton of Guilford and His Descendants, 175
George Clark of Milford, Conn., 384
Nicholas Munger of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 46
The Descendants of Thomas Norton of Guilford, Conn., 269
Steiner, Bernard C.
Edward Benton of Guilford and His Descendants, 175
George Clark of Milford, Conn., 384
Nicholas Munger of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 46
The Descendants of Thomas Norton of Guilford, Conn., 269
Swan, Robert T.
Records of the Original District of Carlisle, Mass., 50
Talcott, Mary K.
Records of the Church in Bolton, Conn., 80, 253
Todd, William C.
Edward Strong Moseley, 377
Trask, William Blake.
Dorchester Christian Names, 213
The Trask Family in England, 279
Tyler, Rollin Usher.
Notes on Usher Genealogy, 76
Von Sahler, L. Hasbrouck.
Inscriptions at Great Barrington, Mass., 69
Watkins, Walter Kendall.
Notes from Coventry, 182
Wheeler, Frank P.
Descendants of Leonard Hoar, 149
Wheelwright, Edward.
The Lowell Pedigree, 315
Wills of the Shermans of Yaxley in Suffolk, England, 62
Withington, Lothrop.
Abstracts of English Wills, 91, 214, 341

Cook, Query, 107
 Covell, Query, 354
 Coventry, Notes from, 182
 Cowdery, Polly, Query, 222
 Cozzena, Martha, Query, 222
 Crosby, Samuel, Query, 222
 Curtis, William, John and Thomas, Note, 447
 Cushing, Reply, 225

Darby, Peter, Note, 103
 Darling, Rachel, Query, 222
 Day, Query, 353
 Death of Edward Wheelwright, Note, 319
 Defences of Houses in Maine, 408
 Deming, Query, 107
 Elizabeth, Query, 222
 DeMoranville, Query, 354
 Descendants of Leonard Hoar, 149
 Descendants of Thomas Norton of Guilford,
 Conn., 269
 Diary of Capt. Asa Foster of Andover, Mass.,
 183
 Diary of Moses Paine of Truro, Mass., Extracts
 from, 87
 District of Carlisle, Mass., Records of, 59
 Dorchester Christian Names, 213
 Dow, Note, 103
 Drown-Drowne Family, Note, 449
 Dukes County, Mass., Seal of 179
 Dunton Family, 286
 Durham, Query, 450

Elizabeth, Queen of Virginia, Note, 104
 Emery of Huguenot Blood, 313
 English Wills, Withington's Abstracts of, 91,
 214, 341
 Extracts from the Diary of Moses Paine of
 Truro, Mass., 87

Ferguson, Query, 354
 First Book of Raynham Records, 15
 First Church of Rockingham, Vt., 435
 Fitch, Elizabeth, Query, 106
 Foster, Capt. Asa, Diary of, 183
 Foster, Patience, Query, 222
 French, Query, 354
 Fuller, Query, 352

Gage, Query, 225
 Gage and Allen, Reply, 354
 Gage, Kingsbury and, 260
 Gallop, John of Taunton, Mass., 89
 Garden, Rev. Alexander, Letter from, 390
 Genealogical Gleanings among the English
 Archives, 188, 325

Genealogies—
 Alden, 180
 Allen, 349, 396
 Benton, 175
 Bryant, 101
 Burnham, 102
 Clark, 384
 Curtis, 448
 Dunton, 286
 Gorham, 167
 Green-Hasey, 211
 Hasey-Green, 211
 Hastings, 406
 Hoar, 149
 Lowell, 315
 Mallory, 320
 Mitchell, 351
 Nash, 404
 Norton, 269
 Oliver, 101
 Parker, 387
 Skinner, 413
 Weld, 442
 Willson, 351
 Woodbridge, 401

Genealogies in Preparation—
 Bond, 356
 Boyden, 431
 DeForest, 356
 Durham, 432

Genealogies in Preparation—
 Field, 109
 Goodale-Goodall-Goodell, 451
 Haley, 109
 Hammond, 109
 Hazen, 356
 Horton, 109
 Jameson, 357
 Jordan, 356
 Lassell, 226
 Neal, 109
 Parks, 356
 Piper, 109
 Poole, 226
 Ricker, 109
 Stebbins, 356
 Sweetser, 356
 Webster, 109
 Wigglesworth, 356

Gilbert, Query, 450
 Gillette, Jonathan, Query, 222
 Gillpatrick Family, Notes on, 100
 Gleason, Isaac, Query, 222
 Glover, Note, 105
 Gorham Family, Notes on the Providence Line
 of the, 107
 Gottingen, American Doctorates at, 439
 Great Barrington, Mass., Inscriptions at, 69
 Green-Hasey, 211
 Guilford, Conn., Nicholas Munger of, 46
 Guthing or Cushing, Reply, 105

Hale, Query, 224
 Hamlin, Reply, 225
 Hammond, Query, 107, 223 [288
 Hammond, John of Lavenham, Suffolk, Eng.,
 Hammond-Peach, Note, 104
 Harford, Hartford, Query, 354
 Harvey, Query, 106
 Hasey-Green, 211
 Haskell, Mary, Query, 222
 Hastings Family Record, 406
 Hayes, Query, 354
 Hayward, Hannah, Query, 222
 Hertfordshire Emigrants in 1635, Note, 352

Historical Intelligence—
 Association for the Preservation of Vir-
 ginia Antiquities, 355
 Barton, 108 [355
 Connecticut Commission of Public Records,
 Dictionary of American Book Publishers,
 108
 Harleian Society, The, 226
 Maryland Calendar of Wills, The, 451
 Muggrave's Obituary, 451
 Weston, Hon. Byron, 355
 Williams, Robert of Roxbury, 226
 Wills of the Shermans of Yaxley, 108

Historical Societies, Proceedings of—
 New-England Historic Genealogical, 109,
 220, 443

Hoar, Leonard, Descendants of, 149
 Hooke, Alderman Humphrey, Will of, 410
 Horsington, Query, 223
 Hoskins, Daniel, Query, 222
 Hovey, Query, 353
 Howard, Hannah, Query, 222
 Howell, George Rogers, 135
 Hull, Query, 352
 Hunnewell, 140
 Hutchins, William, Query, 222

Illustrations—
 Bookplate of Josiah Martin, following page
 26
 Bookplate of Sir Henry Martin, following
 page 26
 Bookplate of William Martin, following
 page 26
 Seal of Dukes County, Mass., 179
 Title of Records of First Church of Rocking-
 ham, Vt., 198

Autographs:
 Perry, Amos, 245
 Whiting, Samuel, 198

Illustrations—

- Portraits:
Johnson, Samuel, 11
Howell, George Rogers, 135
Martin, William, following page 26
Martin, Mrs. William, following page 26
Moseley, Edward Strong, 377
Perry, Amos, 245

Tabular Pedigrees:

- Gorges, 192
Penn, 325

Inscriptions at Great Barrington, Mass., 69

- Jackson, Query, 224
Jennings, Hannah, Query, 225
Johnson, Samuel, 12
Jones, Dorcas, Query, 222
Jordan, Susanna, Query, 222

- Keith, George, Letter of, 425
Kellogg, Query, 354
King, Query, 353
Kingsbury and Gage, 290
Kittery, Remonstrance of Freeholders of, 444
Knott, Query, 354

Lawton, Query, 354

Letters—

- Boucher, Jonathan, 32-38
Cooper, Myles, 32
Garden, Rev. Alexander, 360
Irvine, Wm. Ferguson, 349
Keith, George, 425
Mitchell, Jno. 267, 268, 422
Trask, George Codr, 282, 283
Washington, George, 38, 267, 268, 422
Wilcox, Daniel, Jr., 440

List of Donors to the Library, xxxv

- List of the First Class of Settlers of Chester,
Lunenburg Co., N. S., with their Families, 44
Long Island, N. Y., Ancient Burial-Grounds
of, 53, 203, 301, 427
Lowden, Query, 105
Lowell Pedigree, The, 315

- Maclewain, Mary, Query, 222
Maine, Defences of Houses in, 408
Mallory, Peter, New Haven, Conn., 1644, and
some of his Descendants, 320
Manuscript Record of Joseph Bryant, 101
Martin, Sarah, Query, 222
William, Esq., Representative from No.
Yarmouth to the General Court of
Massachusetts, 1792-5, 7, 27
Mather, Rev. Richard, The Parents of, 348

Memoir—

- Johnson, Samuel, 11
Howell, George Rogers, 135
Perry, Amos, 245
Moseley, Edward Strong, 377
Memoirs of the New-England Historic Gen-
ealogical Society, xlviii
Merrill, Nathaniel, Query, 222
Merrill, Query, 353
Military Services of the Osborne Family, 283
Mitchell, Christopher of Kittery, Me., 351
Moore, Abigail, Query, 222
Moseley, Edward Strong, 377
Moses, Query, 354
Mower, Query, 224
Munger, Nicholas of Guilford, Conn., and his
Descendants, 46
Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Pray's Company, [98]

- Nash, Francis, of Braintree, 464
Newhall and Cook, Query, 107
New Haven (Conn.) Potters, The, 20
Newton, Hannah, Query, 222
Nicholls, Query, 352
Norton, Rev. John of Middletown, Reply, 451
Thomas, Descendants of, 269
Notes and Queries, 102, 222, 349, 447
Notes concerning Roger Williams, 212
Notes from Coventry, 182
Notes on the Gillpatrick Family, 100

**Notes on the Providence Line of the Gorham
Family, 157**

Notes on Usher Genealogy, 76

- Officers and Committees for the year 1900, vi
Officers of the Society, v
Orderly Book of Sergeant Josiah Perry, 70, 164
Osborne Family, Military Services of the, 283

- Paine, Moses of Truro, Mass., Diary of, 57
Parents of Rev. Richard Mather, The, 348
Parents Wanted, Query, 107
Parker, Nahum, Descendants of, 387
Paruly, Query, 352 [202
Passing into History [Edward Griffin Porter],
Patch and Woodbury, Query, 224
Patchin, Query, 354
Peach, Note, 104
Pease, King, Query, 107
Perkins, Query, 354
Perry, Hon. Amos, LL.D., 245
Sergeant Josiah, Orderly Book of, 70, 164
Peter, Thomas of Saybrook and Mylor, 339
Phillips, Joshua, Query, 222
Porter, Edward Griffin, Note, 202
Portraits, see Illustrations.
Post, Query, 354 [98
Potters, The New Haven, Conn., 20
Pray, Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph's Company,
Prichard, Query, 354
Prudden-Field, Query, 107

- Rare Medal, A, Query, 105
Raymond, Query, 106
Raynham Records, First Book of, 15
Recent Publications, 130, 241, 373, 460
Records of the Church in Bolton, Conn., 80, 263
Records of the First Church of Rockingham,
Vt., 197, 299
Records of the Original District of Carlisle,
Mass., 50
Remonstrance of Freeholders of Kittery to the
General Court, 1784, 444
Report of the Corresponding Secretary, xi
Council, xxiv
Historiographer, xlv
Librarian, xxxii
Treasurer, xlii
Trustees of the Kidder Fund, xiv
Rev. Jacob Johnson's Pamphlet, Query, 106
Rockingham, Vt., Records of First Church of,
197, 289, 435
Royce, Ruth, Query, 222

- Sage, Query, 352
Savery in Davis's "Ancient Landmarks of Ply-
mouth," Note, 102
Settlers of Chester, N. S., 44
Seal of the County of Dukes, Mass. (Martha's
Vineyard), 179
Shaw, Catherine, Query, 222
Shermans of Yaxley, Eng., Wills of the, 62, 152
Sherwood, Ruth, Query, 223
Skinner, Lieut. John, Reply, 450
Richard of Marblehead, 413
Smith, George, Query, 223
Hannah, Query, 223
Societies and their Proceedings, N. E. H. G., xxi
Somers, Query, 225
Spear, Query, 352
Stoneham, Mass., Church Records, 302
Stockbridge Indians in the American Revolu-
tion, The, 102
Stratton, Mary, Query, 225
Strengthfield, Lydia, Ancestry of, 309
Strickland, Elizabeth, Query, 223

Tabular Pedigrees, see Illustrations.

- Templar, Query, 354
Terry, Note, 103
Thomas, Query, 107
Reply, 226
Thompson, Abigail, Query, 223
Tobey, Query, 354
Trask Family in England, The, 279

Two Peaches of Marblehead, The, 276
Two Wingfield Entries, Note, 104

Usher Genealogy, Notes on, 76

Vines, Governor Richard, 146

Washburn, Query, 354

Washington, Lawrence, born in 1544, Note, 499
Mitchell Letters, 266, 422

Watertown Fidelity Men, 86

Weaver, Query, 353

Freeborn, Query, 353

Weetamoo: A New-England Queen of the
Seventeenth Century, 261

Weld, Rev. Habijah of Attleboro, Mass., 442

Wilcox, Daniel Jr., Letters of, 440

Will of Alderman Humphrey Hooke, of Bristol,
England, 410

Woodbridge Record, 401

White and Terry, Note, 103

Wilkinson, Ruth, Query, 223

Williams, Hester, Query, 223

Roger, Notes concerning, 212

Wills, Administrations and Abstracts—

Alcott, William (1635), 218

Ball, Edward (1630), 97

Elizabeth (1649), 97

Henry (1603), 97

John (1638), 96

John (1648), 96

Benbowe, Thomas (1672-3), 194

Brewster, John (1610), 348

Camp, George (1666), 346

Comer, John (1689), 193

Crefield, Edward (1694), 193

Crumwell, Elizabeth (1649), 347

Davy, John (1649), 189

Deaborough, William (1648), 96

Deward, John (1666), 190

Disborough, John (1669), 96

Disborowe, Jeffrey (1623), 96

Disbrowe, James (1638), 96

Dudley, Miles (1607), 94

Eastman, John (1602), 343

Easton, Charles (1646), 346

Ferne, James (1629-30), 193

John (1619-20), 192

(1638), 192

(1680), 193

Frost, Nicholas (1638), 344

Roger (1673), 194

Gorges, Ann (1655), 191

Dame Elizabeth (1659), 191

Ferdinando (1664), 191

John (1667), 190

Hamlyn, Robert (1610), 345

Hamond, John (1651), 289

Hobson, St. John (1588), 342

Hodges, Peter (1697), 196

Hooke, Humphrey (1659), 410

Hopton, William (1788), 196

Hulsman, Abraham (1748), 196

Hulron, Nathaniel (1693), 194

Hunt, Richard (1643-4), 216

Hutchinson, Abraham (1687), 196

Ingerson, Mary (1643-4), 94

Inkerson, Richard (1668), 343

Jazbering, Paul (1669), 347

Kingsbury, Henry (1669), 260

Leaves, Hughe (1609), 190

Lechford, Sir Richard (1611), 215

Lee, John (1692), 195

Letchford, Dame Elianor (1612), 215

Livemore, Henry (1649), 345

Lowthropp, Marke (1660), 92

Richard (1660), 93

Mason, Hester (1702), 189

Hugh (1702), 189

Master, Oliffe (1632), 91

Mitchell, Christopher (1743), 351

Odieme, Joane (1628-9), 218

Page, William (1548), 289

Pemberton, Joseph (1647), 214

Paule (1625), 196

William (1640), 214

Wills, Administrations and Abstracts—

Pen, Christian (1630-81), 334

Stephen (1693), 338

Thomas (1588), 336

(1617), 336

Pene, Richard (1627), 336

Penn, Anne (1640), 338

George (1632), 334

Henry (1632), 334

(1632), 337

Joane (1619), 336

John (1587), 336

Margaret (1681-2), 335

Ralph (1646), 337

Richard (1673), 335

(1721), 339

Robert (1611), 338

(1638), 338

Thomas (1648), 338

(1700), 339

William (1629), 336

(1648), 338

(1697), 338

Sir William (1670), 334

Penne, Elizabeth (1666), 337

John, (1538), 336

(1559), 335

(1590), 337

Thomas (1665), 337

William (1692), 333

Pennington, Alice (1607), 342

Peters, Thomas (1664), 339

Pierman *als.* Piermaine, John (1709), 196

Plomer, Richard (1584), 347

Pond, John (1639), 348

Rastell, John (1564), 334

Ruggles, John (1644), 219

St. John, Sir Oliver (1630-31), 341

Sayer, Godley (1610), 343

Sesions, Alexander (1669), 260

Sharman, Alexander (1635), 216

Sherman, Anthonie (1583), 157

Anthony (1583), 65

Faith (1607), 65

Francis (1605), 65, 161

Henry (1590), 64

James (1577), 156

John (1604), 66, 152

(1587), 64, 160

(1586), 66

Nicholas (1620-1), 65, 161

Richard (1587), 63, 160

Robert (1576), 65, 157

Thomas (1551), 62, 153

(1594), 65

William (1583), 64, 68, 158

Sibtherp, Robert (1645-6), 344

Smith, Margaret (1629), 218

Peter, (1566), 345

Snelling, Joane (1651), 97

Stace, Nymphas (1668-9), 346

Stockton, Owen, (1680), 188

Stokes, Phillipp (1588), 218

Sutton, Samuell (1637-8), 97

Swanne, Schola-tica (1634), 94

Swett, Joseph (1698), 190

Traske, John (1574), 283

(1598), 283

(1632), 92

William (1589), 281

Tucke, Christian, (1630-31), 334

Vines, Richard (1651), 148

Willoughby, Thomas (1596), 344

Withington, Arthure (1631), 93

Nicholas (1623-4), 219

Richard (1626), 219

Woodman, Peter (1566), 345

Woolcott, Roger (1615), 93

Wills of the Shermans of Taxley in Suffolk,

England, 62

Willson Family, Note, 351

Wilson, Hannah, Query, 223

Withington's Abstracts of English Wills, 91,

214, 341

Woodbury and Patch, Query, 224

Wyman, Query, 354





Samuel Johnson

[1826 - 1899]

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JANUARY, 1900.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, A.M.

By the Rev. EDWARD G. PORTER, A.M.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, a member of this Society since 1870, was born on Somerset street, Boston, 20 March, 1826. He was seventh in succession from James, who was admitted a freeman of Boston in 1636. Samuel Johnson, Sen., the father of our member, was born in Salem 12 March, 1792; and the mother, Charlotte Abigail Howe, was born in Brookfield 18 January, 1807.

Samuel Johnson, Jr., was the oldest son in a family of seven children, and a twin-brother of Charlotte, who married the late Rev. James Howard Means, D.D., the esteemed successor of the Rev. Dr. Codman of Dorchester. The home which our friend knew until he was eight years old, was in Milton Place, off Federal street, then a fine residence section. Afterward the family lived on Franklin Place until 1850, when the growth of business invaded that beautiful precinct.

"Sam," as he was commonly called by his friends, was sent to a boarding-school at Sandwich, kept by Captain Joseph Wing, while the twin-sister was placed at a girls' school in the same town. His studies were continued at Chauncy-Hall School in Boston until the age of sixteen, when his father surprised him one evening by telling him he must be ready to go into a store the next day. So the boy

took leave of his teacher, Mr. Thayer, and entered upon the new career which naturally appealed to his youthful ambition. He had to begin at the bottom of the ladder, and go to the store of Hovey, Williams & Co., an importing and jobbing house, then on Water street, as early as six o'clock in the morning, to attend to the sweeping and dusting and making the fires, and then return home for his breakfast. He never regretted the drill which this experience gave him at the start, for it developed those qualities of order, industry and alertness which are so essential in a mercantile life.

In 1846 the firm moved to Winter street and formed a connection with John Chandler and Richard C. Greenleaf, who had been in the retail trade. A little later Washington Williams withdrew and Chandler took the old Central Church building, and the new firm assumed the name of C. F. Hovey & Co., which it bears to this day. Mr. Johnson became a partner about the same time, 1850, with Mr. Henry Woods and Mr. William Endicott, Jr., both of whom survive him in this long and honorable connection. Mr. Hovey, a native of Brookfield, died in 1859 at the age of fifty-two, and Mr. Greenleaf died in 1887. The firm moved to its present location in Summer street in 1854.

For several years Mr. Johnson attended to the foreign department of the business, and made many trips to England, Paris, Lyons, Switzerland and Germany, acquiring a large personal acquaintance with men and methods, which proved to be a practical advantage to the house. He was accustomed to give his close attention to the matter of purchasing, and when he had reached a decision he would abide by it without wavering. This saved him a good deal of worry. He often said that a business man could not afford to hesitate after once making up his mind. While in Europe he was scrupulous in the use of his time, rarely visiting places of entertainment or indulging in late hours, as many of his companions were in the habit of doing. As a result he was always fresh and ready for his work.

Our friend was naturally of a quiet and amiable disposition and

inclined to make the best of everything. In hard times, when most men were depressed, he was calm and even cheerful; and this was not owing to indifference but to a well-balanced mind, to an unusually even and philosophic temper, which itself was worth a fortune to him. To this was added his strong, confiding Christian faith, which steadily grew with his years and seemed never to forsake him. The man who can carry such sunlight and equipoise with him into all the relations of life is a tower of strength to his family, his partners, his friends. As we look upon the familiar face which accompanies this sketch, we see the features which reveal the character—dignity, strength, refinement, kindness, patience, humor, all are there. Nothing is concealed. The soul shines through, and we are drawn to it instinctively for fellowship and support. Would that this type of manhood might find more frequent illustrations among us.

We are not surprised to find that the services of such a man were in great demand outside of his regular business; and happily Mr. Johnson was in such a position that he could give valuable counsel and assistance to a great many people. As a trustee of several of our largest estates, as well as of many smaller ones from which he often received no remuneration, he found a most useful and beneficent field for the exercise of his sound judgment and his unswerving integrity. He was also connected with many institutions of a financial, charitable and educational character, such as the Provident Institution for Savings, the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, the Webster National Bank, the Y. M. C. A., the Institute of Technology, Wheaton Seminary, the Bible Society, the Boston Dispensary and the Home for Aged Women. He was president of the American Congregational Association; and the last public service of his life was in presiding at the dedication of the new Congregational Building on Beacon street. He was one of the founders of the Congregational Club, a member of the Bostonian Society and an active participant in the meetings of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts.

But it was in his connection with the Old South Church that Mr. Johnson found his most important and congenial work. For many years he was regarded as its foremost representative. During the trying period of the change of location, he was the guiding spirit of the majority; and although he encountered much criticism from certain quarters, his motives were never questioned, and he had the satisfaction of seeing the ancient church, for which he struggled, strongly established in its new home and doing its spiritual and philanthropic work on a larger scale than ever.

As a contributor to various charitable objects Mr. Johnson was widely known. The missionary societies found in him an intelligent and generous giver. The presidents of western colleges rarely came to Boston without calling upon him, and it is but fair to say that they seldom went away empty-handed. He received them kindly, even when absorbed in other engagements. Hospitality was a characteristic trait of his life. He was one of the first to reside on Commonwealth avenue, and his home at No. 7 was always dear to him—so much so indeed that he never could be persuaded to belong to many clubs, and he seldom went out evenings. His honorary degree of Master of Arts was conferred by Williams College in 1897, a just recognition of his eminent public service.

For twenty-five summers in succession our associate lived at Nahant, where he found needed rest on land and water, and where at last, on the thirteenth of August, 1899, he peacefully surrendered the burden of this mortal life at the ripe age of seventy-three.

Mr. Johnson was married 29th March, 1859, to Mary, daughter of Deacon Charles and Mary Abigail (Noble) Stoddard of Boston. Mrs. Johnson died 3 February, 1891. A memorial tribute to her, entitled "A Silver Cord Loosed," is in the Society's library, as well as a printed sermon by Dr. Gordon in memory of Mr. Johnson's mother, who died April 3, 1888; and another sermon, just received, delineating the characteristic traits of our deceased friend. Mr. Johnson left two sons, Wolcott Howe Johnson and Arthur Stoddard Johnson, who with their families reside in this city.

FIRST BOOK OF RAYNHAM RECORDS.

From a copy in the possession of this Society.

[Continued from Volume 53, page 439.]

[Page 33.]

1739 Dec 12 b. Abigail dau. of John Tuell & Abigail his wife

[Page 34.]

1740 May 19 b. Wealthy dau. Israel Washburn & Leah his wife &
d. Aug 23, 1747

1741/2 Mar 19 b. Mary dau. Do. & Do. — & d. Aug 16. 1747

1744 June 8 b. Israel son Do. & Do. — & d Aug 24, 1747

1749 Nov 20 b. Leah dau Do & Do

1752 Aug 8 b. Olive dau Do & Do

1755 Jan'y 30 b. Israel son Do & Do

1759 June 16 b. Nehemiah, " Do & "

1761 Sept 29 b. Seth " " "

1764 May 14 b. Oliver " " "

1785 Mch 27 b. John G. Dean son of Joseph Dean & Polly his wife

1790 Sept 25 b. Polly Dean dau Do. & Do. m. Abiezer Dean

1802 June 25 b. Joseph Augustus Dean son Do & Do

[Page 35.]

1786* Mar 4 b. Hannah dau. Ephraim Wilbore & Hannah his wife

1786* Oct 1 b. Patience dau Do. & Do.

1788 July 17 b. Reuben son Do. & Do

1790 June 24 b. Versina dau Do & Do

1784 Nov 4 b. Elijah son of Ebenezer Wilbur & Elizabeth his
wife & d. Sept 13, 1785

1786 July 3 b. Elizabeth dau. Do & Do.

1788 May 12 b. Ebenezer son Do & Do.

1790 Apl 21 b. Reuel son Do & Do.

1792 Aug 31 b. Ziba son Do & Do.

1795 Feb 22 b. Susannah dau Do & Do.

1799 Mch 24 b. Bathsheba

[Page 36.]

1731 June 27 b. David White son of John White & Elizabeth his
wife"The Rev^d Mr. John Wales & Mrs. Hazadiah Leonard were married
November the 8th 1733 by the Rev^d Mr. Clap."

1732 Nov. 10 b. Lydia dau. Samuel White & Susannah his wife

1734 Aug. 16 b. John son Rev^d Mr. John Wales & Hazadiah his
wife

1734 June 20 m. Stephen Wood & Remember Hodges by Wales

1736 Sept. 12 b. Prudence dau. Rev^d Mr. John Wales & Hazadiah
his wife Sunday

[* Query? W. R. D.]

1735	May	8	m.	Thomas White of Taunton & Sarah Brettun of R.	by Wales
1736/7	Jany	18	m.	Timothy Williams of Taunton & Eliza- beth Brettun of R.	by Do.

[Page 37.]

1724	Aug.	16	b.	Mary dau Shadrach Wilbore Jun ^r & Anna his wife	
1732	May	6	b.	Shadrach } twins, son & dau. Do & Do	
				Anna }	
1737	July	7	d.	Anna Wilbore wife of the above Shadrach Wil- bore Jr.	
1738	Dec	7	b.	Mary Wales dau. Rev ^d . Mr. John Wales & Haza- diah his wife	
1740/1	Jany	17	b.	Nath ^l . Wales son	Do. & Do.
1738	Sept	12	b.	Mary dau. Nath ^l . Williams & Mary his wife	
1739	June	27	b.	Edmund son of Edmund Williams & Lydia his wife Wed 8½ o'clk A.M.	
"	Oct.	13	d.	John White son John & Elizabeth W. in 14 th year of age	

[Page 38.]

1737	Nov	6	m.	Edmund Williams & Lydia Crane by Wales	
1741	May	8	b.	Lydia dau Edmund & Lydia Williams ¼ before 9 Friday morning	
1742	Feb	13	b.	Jason son	Do & Do. — Sunday
1743	July	1	b.	Elkanah son Rev ^d Mr. John Wales & Hazadiah his wife	
1744	Feb	6	b	Anne dau Edmund & Lydia Williams 40 min. past 9 o'clk A.M.	
				[& (p. 53) d. 4 Sept 1763 Sunday ½ past 2 P.M. aged 18 yrs 16 m. 26 d.]	
1739	Nov	8	m.	Shadrach Wilbore Jr. & Mehitable White both of R. by Wales	
1742	Aug	26	m.	Simeon Williams of Easton & Zipporah Crane of R. by Wales	
1742/3	Feb	18	m.	Seth White of Norton & Naomi White of R. by Wales	
1744	May	30	m.	Abijah Wilbore & Phebe White both of R. by Wales	

[Page 39.]

1796	Dec	17	b.	Polly White dau. Elijah White Jun ^r . & Mary his wife	
1799	June	22	b	Rhoda White 2 ^d dau	Do. & Do.
1800	Mch	13	b.	Eliza White 3 ^d dau	Do & Do
1802	Mch	8	b.	Elijah White son —	Do & Do
1804	June	11	b	Adeline White dau —	Do & Do.
1808	Sept	20	b.	Elijah White son —	Do & Do
1793	July	1	b.	Asa son of Zadock Prescho & Orphah his wife	
1794	July	24	b.	Laura dau	Do. & Do.
1795	Sept	4	b.	James son	Do. & Do.
1797	Jany	19	b.	Sullivan son	Do. & Do.
1798	Nov	14	b.	Ebenezer son	Do. & Do.

1800	Mch	19	b.	Ezra —	son	Do. & Do.
1801	June	29	b.	Daniel	son	Do & Do.
1803	Dec	30	b.	Ruth Forbes	dau	Do & Do.
1804	Apl	5	b.	Almira	dau	Do & Do.
1807	July	10	b.	Isaac —	son	Do & Do
1809	Apl	21	b.	William Henry	son	Do & Do
1805	May	26	b.	Zadock —	son	Do & Do

[Page 40.]

1738	Nov	10	b.	Phebe* dau	Zephaniah & Hannah Leonard	Frid. & d Nov 9. 1739
1739	Nov	8	d.	Abigail* dau	Do. & Do.	
1740	Aug	4	b.	Prudence dau	Do. & Do.	Monday abt. 11 o'clk at night <i>N.B.</i> She was his 2 ^d child of that name. She d. June 12. 1752 Monday
1735	Nov	17	b.	Paul son of Tho ^r .	& Sarah Leonard	Monday
1738	July	3	b.	Caroline dau	Do & Do	do.
1737	Nov	17	m.	David Simeon & Thankful Shelly	by Wales	
1737	Aug	16	b.	Jonathan son of Samuel Leonard Jr. & Abigail his wife	Tues. & d Oct. 18, 1737, Tues.	

[Page 41.]

1740	July	22	b.	Phebe dau. Thomas & Sarah Leonard	Tuesday 8 A.M.	
1742	May	19	b.	Abigail dau. Capt Zephaniah Leonard & Hannah his wife — The 2 ^d dau of that name		
1745	Apl	13	d.	Samuel Leonard Esq. of Raynham	on Satterday a little after Sunset aged 71 years 2 mo & 12 days.	
1739	Sept	27	m.	James Leonard of Taunton & Mary Dean of R.	by Wales	
1739	Apl	20	b.	Bethiah dau. Samuel Leonard Jr. & Abigail wife — Frid.		
1743/4	Feb	14	b.	Nathaniel son	Do. & Do. — Tuesday 8 o'clk M.	

[Page 42.]

Children of Zephaniah Leonard & Hannah his wife viz.						
1744	Aug	3	b.	Appollos —	Friday	
1746	July	16	b.	Phebe —	Wed. & d. June 17. 1752 Wed.	
1748	Apl	8	b.	Silas —	Frid. & d. May 15. 1752 Frid.	
1750	July	7	b.	Ezra son of Josiah Leonard & Hannah his wife		
1741	May	4	m.	Philip Leonard & Lydia Chase both of R.	by Wales	
1743	Nov	1	m.	Nicholas Leonard of R. & Hannah Stimpson of Taunton	by Do.	
1746/7	Mch	4	m.	Josiah Leonard & Hannah Campbell both of R.	by Do.	
1747	Nov	23	b.	Josiah son of Josiah Leonard & Hannah his wife Josiah Leonard Jr. dyed Nov 13. 1777		
1748	Sept	19	d.	at Boston about 5 o'clk A.M. Mary Leonard the daughter of Maj. Zephaniah Leonard & Hannah his wife aged 22 years wanting 3 days & was brot. to Raynham and Interred there Sept. 21, 1748		

• Both buried in the same grave.

[Page 43.]

Samuel Leonard y^e. 2^d. Esq. Deceased December 21. 1749 & Nathan his son deceased Feb 16th 1749/50 & Samuel Leonard the 3^d his son deceased July 14, 1750

1750 Dec. 6 b. Samuel son Zephaniah Leonard & Hannah his wife — Thurs.

1749 Feb 15 b. Ephraim son of Edmund Leonard & Mary his wife

1751 Mch 31 b. Dorcas dau. Do & Do. & d. Nov 14, 1752 N. S. aged 12 yrs 7 m. 3 d.

1752 May 5 b. Seth son — Do & Do.

1754 Apl 3 b. Simeon son — Do & Do

1759 May 30 b. Solomon son — Do & Do.

Children of Philip Leonard & Lydia his wife

1742 Feb 14 b. Judith

1743 Aug. 14 b. Philip

1744 Jany 12 b. Lydia

1743 July 10 b. David [Qu. 1745? J. D.]

1747 July 28 b. Rebeckah

1749 June 21 b. Reuben

[Page 44.]

1753 Jany 15 d Sarah wife of Thomas Leonard 3^d.

1763 Feb 24 m. Ebenezer Stetson of Dighton & Anna Leonard of R. by Wales

1774 July 1 d. Mr. Thomas Leonard

1778 Sept 20 b. Rhoda dau. of Libeus Shelly & Bethany his wife

1782 Jany 30 b. Lot son Do & Phebe his wife

1784 Aug 13 b. Green " Do & Do.

1786 Nov 7 b. Phebe dau Do. & Do.

1788 June 23 b. Polly " Do. & Do.

1790 Mch 11 b. Libeus son Do. & Do.

[Page 45.]

1740 Apl 3 m. Philip Hall & Huldah Leonard by Wales Child

1740/41 Jany 18 b. Huldah dau Philip Hall & Huldah his wife

1741 Dec. 26 b. Noah son John Hall & Hannah his wife — Saturday

John Hall the son of Jonathan Hall & Sarah his first wife (whose maiden name was Sarah Ockington) Dyed in the battle of the seige at Cape Breton on May 26. 1745 in attacking the Island Battery

1744 Dec 20 m. Amos Hall & Abigail Blake both of R. by Wales

1742/3 Feby 4 b Silas son of Jonathan Hall Jr. & Lydia his wife — Friday

1744/5 Mar 20 b. Prudence dau Do. & Do. — Wednesday
[see death p. 46 w. R. D.]

1747 Oct 21 b. Lydia " Do & Do. —

1750 Aug 14 b Jemima " Do & Do —

[Page 46.]

Jonathan Hall the 1st. of Raynham Deceased April 19. 1750Said Hall's 2^d wife died July 1754

1727	July	9	b.	Brian son of John Hall 3 ^d of Taunton & Mary his wife
1752	June	21	d.	Prudence dau Dea. Jona. Hall & Lydia his wife
1753	June	10	b.	Jonathan son of Jonathan Hall & Lydia his wife Sunday
1755	Nov	12	b.	Hezekiah son of Dea. Jona Hall & Do Wed
1757	Dec	23	b.	Obed son Do & Do —
1757	Nov	27	b	Mary dau. Abel Hayward & Mary his wife
1765	Feb	14	b.	Charlotte, 2 nd . dau Do & Do

[Page 47.]

1775	Oct	29	d.	Nehemiah Hall, 70 years 9 mos & 3 days old Children of Dea. Jonathan Hall & Lydia his wife, viz.
1759	Dec	25	b.	Ebenezer
1762	June	6	b.	Abigail & d. Apl 3. 1765
1764	Apl	26	m.	Dea Jonathan Hall & Hannah Hall
1765	May	17	b.	Linus their son
1777	Mch	4	b.	Lois dau. Hezekiah Hall & Sarah his wife
1779	Jany	24	b.	Bezer son Do. & Do. & d. Aug 5. 1780
1781	June	26	b.	Eliphalet son Do. & Do — born in Bridge-water
1783	July	30	b	Adrastus son Do. & Do.
1786	Apl	3	b.	Bezer son Do & Do

[Page 48.]

1743	Aug	5	b.	Annie dau. Gabriel & Phebe Crofsman
1744/5	Jany	18	m.	Onesimus Campbell of Raynham & Allice Richmond of Taunton by Sam ^l . Leonard Jr. J: P.
1739	Nov	8	m.	Nehemiah Campbell & Jemima Leonard both of R. by Wales
1738	Feb	13	b.	Joanna dau. Thomas Crossman & Joanna his wife
1741	Aug	28	b.	Allice dau. Do. & Do
1744	May	12	b.	Thomas son Do. & Do
1748	Feb	6	b	Elizabeth dau. Do. & Do.
1745	Oct	1	b	Seth son Gabriel Crossman & Phebe his wife
1748	Jany	7	b	Hannah dau. Do. & Do.
1750	June	25	b.	Gabriel son Do. & Do.

[Page 49.]

1736	Dec	28	b.	Hannah dau. Stephen Dean & Hannah his wife & d. Jany 8 1736
1747	Apl	30	b	Stephen son. Do. & Do.
1749	Oct	19	d.	Stephen Dean y ^c . father of the above named children, aged 41 yrs 20d.
1762	July	3	d.	Sophia Dean widow of Elijah Dean
Children of Stephen Dean & Hannah his wife				
1768	Feb	22	b.	Zoheth — Monday — 1st son

1770	May	21	b.	Cassandra — Do — 1st dau.
1773	Oct	19	b.	Stephen — Tuesday — 2 ^d . son
1776	June	6	b.	Arnold — Thursday — 3 ^d . son

[Page 50.]

Children of Samuel Leonard & Anna his wife

1768	Mch	4	b.	Samuel
1770	Aug	26	b.	Job
1773	Feb	22	b.	Jane
1777	Aug.	14	b.	Anna
1781	July	31	b.	Hannah
1786	Oct	4	b.	WethereII
1791	Nov	26	b.	David
1795	Feb.	17	b.	Elijah

Rec^d Oct 13. 1801

Children of Simeon Leonard & Keziah his wife

1787	Dec	16	b.	Demas [guess a daughter. w. R. D.]
1789	Sept	14	b.	Marshall — son
1792	Nov	7	b.	Arnold — do.
1794	July	20	b.	Sebury
1796	July	4	b.	Levi
1799	Mch	1	b.	Melansa

[Page 51.]

Children of Capt. Joshua Leonard & Hannah his wife

1769	June	25	b.	Joshua — 1st son
1770	Sept	8	b.	Hannah — 1st dau
1772	Mch	11	b.	Silas — 2 ^d . son
1773	Aug	29	b	Mary — 2 ^d . dau
1775	Feb	12	b.	Peyton Randolph — 3 ^d . son
1776	Aug	29	b	Isaac 4 th son

[To be continued.]

THE NEW HAVEN (CONN.) POTTERS, 1639.

By JAMES SHEPARD, of New Britain, Conn.

1. HANNAH [Potter] BEECHER was the mother of the New Haven Potters, who appeared early in New Haven as a widow with sons: i. John, ii. William and iii. Isaac Beecher, the ancestor of Rev. Henry Ward Beecher. Her first husband, Potter, died in England, where she married a Mr. Beecher.

It is generally supposed that her husband was John Beecher, one of the seven whom Eaton sent to New Haven in advance of the colony and who died before the colony arrived. She has been considered to be the mother of Isaac Beecher, for she calls him her son in her will and gave him one-third of her property; but recent investigations, it is claimed, show conclusively that Isaac was only a step-son, the son of her second husband by a former wife.

There was in New Haven, says G. F. Tuttle, as early as 1641, a widow Hannah Potter, known as widow Potter the midwife. In 1643 she had

two persons in the family, thirty pounds estate and twenty and one quarter acres of land. She is called "sister Potter the midwife," in seating the meeting house in 1646. She is supposed to have been akin to the other Potters, but there is no record to show it. She has often been confounded with the widow Hannah Beecher, but the records clearly show that they were two different persons.

The will of Hannah Beecher was proved April 5, 1659, and is recorded in first part, vol. i., p. 80, of New Haven Probate Records, as follows:

"I Hannah Beecher of New Haven, expecting my great change do make this my last will and testament, I bequeath my soul unto the hands of my Lord Jesus Christ by whose meritt I hope to be saved and my body to be burried at the discretion of my Son William Potter my Executor. And for my worldly goods I give unto John Potter my Grand child twenty shillings and to Hannah Blackly, my Grand child, wife to Samuel Blackly, twenty shillings, And to Samuel Potter my Grand child twenty shillings to be paid to them within three months after my decease. And for the rest of my estate I give one third part to my son Isaac Beecher and two thirds to my eldest son William Potter, making him my Executor, desiring him to be as a father to his younger brother and his children. And in dividing my goods my will is that my son William should have my feather bed with that belongeth to it, unto his part and that the rest be divided at the discretion of my Overseers with the assistance of Sister Wakeman and sister Rutherford and I desire my loving freinds Mr. Mathew Gilbert and John Wakeman to be overseers of this my last will whereunto I have set my hand this 13th day of June, Anno 1657.

Witnesses.

Mathew Gilbert,
John Wakeman,
Sarah Rutherford."

the mark of
HANNAH BEECHER.

Her children were: John Potter, died 1643. William Potter, born about 1608; died 1662.

2. JOHN² POTTER (*Hannah¹ Beecher*), was a freeman in New Haven in 1639, not admitted when the planters' covenant was first signed but expressed his consent to it and soon after subscribed to the agreement made in general town meeting, 1639, "thatt church members onely shall be free burgesses and they onely shall chuse among themselves magistrates and officers."

In 1643 he had four persons in the family, estate valued at twenty-five pounds, and had twenty-eight and three-quarter's acres of land. Tuttle says that he died in 1643. The name of John Potter's widow was Elizabeth. In June, 1646, one Mrs. Brewster was before the court for slandering many persons one of whom was William Preston. She also slandered widow Potter (of John), and Edward Parker. For some reason, not stated, the elders, &c., did not approve of Edward Parker and requested Mrs. Potter not to receive his attentions. The result was that Mrs. Potter was excommunicated and Mrs. Brewster said that "Mrs. Potter would not join the church because she would not give up Edward Parker." She married Edward Parker about this time, for in July, 1646, "Edward Parker and his wife presented their desires to the Court to invest John Potter's two sons in the right of their father's land and house and declared themselves willing to bestow a heifer of a year old on Hannah and deliver it presently for her use and so to be improved as stock for her * * * per a

particular writing in the hand of the secretarie, made and signed by both of them before the governor, deputy governor and magistrates."

In the same year "It was ordered with the consent of Edward Parker and his wife, that Jn^o. Potter should be put an apprentice for 8 years from the first of Aug. last unto Roger Allen for to learne his trade."

In November, 1649, Edward Parker appeared in Court and "desired that he might be freed from his engagement concerning the house and loft which was John Potter's and is securitie for the children's portions, for he is willing to leave it to the court to dispose of otherwise."

In 1650 William Potter was called before the court to account for a heifer he had of his kinswoman Hannah Potter. He said he would give twenty shillings a year for her until his kinswoman was of age to receive her.

After Edward Parker's death in 1662, his widow, Elizabeth, married Robert Rose of Branford, who died in 1665. Rose and his first wife were ancestors of the writer, and by this marriage he can say that he descended from both wives of Robert Rose.

Widow Rose was probably a business woman, for her son John Potter, in his will, 1706, gives to his son Samuel "ye still that was my mother's." He also gives to the same son the bedstead and little chair "that was his grandmother's," (widow Hannah Beecher's). Widow Elizabeth Rose made her will July 23, 1677, and died before signing it. The children agreed to abide by the will and later the court admitted the will to probate. Nothing is known against widow Elizabeth Rose, alias Parker, alias Potter, except her romantic attachment for Edward Parker, and nothing is known against Parker except that the elders for some unknown reason did not approve of him. The fact that her heirs agreed to stand by a void will is conclusive proof that she was a woman of merit and had the respect of her children, who were willing, even in property affairs, to abide by her wishes. She died July 28, 1677. Her will, recorded in vol. i., part first, p. 176, New Haven Probate Records, is as follows:

"The last will of Elizabeth Rose widdow N. Haven deceased.

Know all whom it may concern that I Elizabeth Rose of New Haven widdow being weak in body yet of competent sound understanding and memory doe make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following; committing my soule into ye hands of Jesus Christ my redemer and my body to a descent buriall according to ye discretion of my executors hereafter to be named; I dispose of my outward estate as followeth. Imps. I doe give and bequeath unto my two sons John Potter and Samill. Potter twenty shillings a piece. Item. To my son John Parker my house he lives in with all my land and meadow and all the rights & priveledges thereunto belonging. Item. to my daughter Brooks twenty shillings. Item. to my daughter Hall my small bible, and to my daughter cooke my best sute of apparrell. Item. to all my grandchildren twelve pence a piece. Item. After all my debts & legacies be paid and other necessary expenses discharged my will is that ye remainder of my estate be equally divided between my three daughters Mary, Hope, & Lydia. And I doe desire and appoint my two sons John Potter and John Parker joint Executors of this my last will and testament and I doe allow them to have out of my estate ten shillings a piece for their care and paynes therein. And I doe hereby revoke all former wills and declare and publish this to bee my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett

my hand and seal this three and twentyeth day of July one thousand six hundred and seventy seven, 1677, signed and sealed in ye presence of ——— but dyed before signing and sealing.”

The inventory of her estate amounted to £49. 11s. 09d.

The children of John and Elizabeth Potter, were :

i. John, b. about 1636. His will, dated 1706, calls him about seventy, m. 1st, Hannah Cooper, who d. June 15, 1675 ; m. 2d, Mary Russell, Dec. 29, 1679. He d. Dec. 24, 1706.

ii. Hannah, m. 1st, Samuel Blakesley, Dec. 3, 1650 ; she m. 2d, Henry Brooks, Dec. 21, 1676. Widow Hannah Brooks d. Nov. 7, 1723. Brunson in his history of Waterbury says, that Samuel Blakesley's wife Hannah was dau. of William Potter, but the will of Elizabeth Rose (who was formerly John Potter's wife), made July 23, 1677, about six months after widow Hannah Blakesley m. Henry Brooks, names her “daughter Brooks,” which conclusively proves that she was the dau. of John and Elizabeth Potter.

iii. Samuel, m. Annah, dau. of William Russell, Nov. 21, 1670.

Elizabeth Potter's Parker children were :

iv. Mary Parker, bapt. Aug. 27, 1648 ; m. John Hall of Wallingford, Conn., Dec. 6, 1666.

v. John Parker, bapt. Oct. 8, 1648 ; m. Hannah Bassett, Nov. 8, 1670.

vi. Hope Parker, b. April 26, bapt. May 26, 1650 ; m. Samuel Cook of Wallingford, Conn., May 2, 1667.

vii. Lydia Parker, b. April 14, 1652 ; m. John Thomas, Jan. 12, 1671.

3. WILLIAM² POTTER (*Hannah¹ Beecher*), Savage says of Watertown, Mass., probably came in the Abigail from London, in 1635, aged 27, with wife Frances, aged 26, and child Joseph, aged twenty weeks. He removed to New Haven and with his brother John signed the agreement in general town meeting, 1639. “In 1643 brother Potter was fined one shilling for coming late last trayning day,” and again was fined for defective arms. He took the oath of allegiance with others in 1644.

In 1645 Brother Potter (William) made an offer, “to carry every man's grist from their howes to the mill & bring it back againe to their howes for 2d pr. bushell.”

His name appears in the seating of the meeting house in 1646, and in 1647 he was one of the Fence viewers for the farms this side of East River.

In Oct. 5, 1647, it is recorded, that Mr. Evance hath sold to Wm. Potter 27 and a half acres of meadow as it cometh to him in the towne books, and lyeth in the east meadows between Mr. Crayne and Bro. Punderson and 32 acres of upland. He was one of the appraisers on the estate of Richard Mansfield in 1656. His home lott was on the west side of the Quinipiac River, near the present Cedar Hill railroad station.

His will was made May 19, 1662, and is as follows :

“William Potter disposes of his estate of outward things as followeth. After all Debts discharged my will is that my wife should have her living out of the farms till my Sonne Nathaniell, come to ye age of 21 years, then ye sd. Nathaniell is to possess ye sd. farms and all yt is upon it, if my wife continue a widdow my will is yt my Sonne Nathaniell allow her a comfortable Living out of the same and if shee see cause to Dwell elsewhere my will is yt my sonne Nathaniell allow her 12th a yeare.

it: my will is yt my sonne Joseph should have 30th. payd him within yt term of six years after ye date hereof.

it; my will is yt my daughter Hope and my daughter Rebeckah shall have 20th. apiece payd ym when their mother sees good to pay it them. My will is that those Legasyes be payd out of the farms before it come into my sonnes Nathanll's hands.

19. 3. 62.

Witnesses. William Peck. Richard Miles."

Inventory filed Aug. 1. 1662. Amt. £190. 04. 00.

Children:

- i. Joseph, b. in England, in 1635; m. Phebe ———.
 - ii. Mary, bapt. in New Haven, Aug. 22, 1641; m. about 1657, Joseph Mansfield.
 - iii. Sarah, bapt. Aug. 22, 1641, but was not a twin with Mary. She m. 1st, Lieut. Robert Foote of Branford, Conn.; 2d, Aaron Blakesley.
 - iv. Hope, bapt. Oct. 3, 1641; m. Feb. 3, 1663, Daniel Robinson. Removed to New Jersey.
 - v. Rebecca, bapt. 1643; m. Nov. 27, 1667, Thomas Adams. Removed to Crosswicks, N. J.
 - vi. Nathaniel, bapt. Dec. 12, 1644; m. April 1, 1675, Elizabeth Howes.
- Of these children, Mary and Sarah are not named in their father's will, but Sarah was living Aug. 23, 1706, when "Sarah Blakesley, alias Foote, alias Potter, daughter of William Potter," acknowledges on p. 130, vol. v., New Haven Land Records, the receipt of her full share in her father's estate.

The following is the Potter record from vol. i., in the Registrar's Office, New Haven, Conn.:

Potter Births.

Joseph	son of Joseph	born 8 Oct. 1661.
Rebeckah	dau. " "	" 26 May 1663.
———	son " "	" Mar. 1667-8.
John*	" " John	" 13 June 1663.
Hannah	dau. " "	" 26 June 1665.
John	son " "	" 4 Aug. 1667.
Samuel*	" " "	" 23 July 1669.
Samuel*	" " "	" 25 Dec. 1670.
Samuel*	" " "	" 1 Feb. 1671.
Mary	dau. " "	" 16 Mar. 1672-3.
Samuel	son " "	" 3 June 1675.
Abigal	dau. " "	" 23 Sept. 1680.
Nathaniel	son " Nathaniel	" 20 Feb. 1675.
Elizabeth	dau. " "	" 30 Aug. 1677.
Samuel	son " "	" 3 Oct. 1679.
Sarah	dau. " "	" 31 Oct. 1681.
Stephen	son " "	" 11 July 1684.
Mary	dau. " "	" 8 Oct. 1686.
Daniel	son " "	" 1 Jan. 1688-9.
Deborah	dau. " "	" 1 Mar. 1694-5.
Sarah	" " "	" 1 Mar. 1698-9.
Abigal	" " "	" 1 Sept. 1701.
James	son " "	" 4 Sept. 1707.
Lidiah	dau. " "	" 15 July 1709.
John	son " John Jun.	" 14 July 1695.
Elizabeth	dau. " " "	" 24 Sept. 1697.

Gideon	son of John Jun.	born 3 June 1700.
Daniel	" " John	" 15 Jan. 1701.
Joseph	" " Joseph	" 15 Mar. 1702.
Elizabeth	dau. " "	" 2 Sept. 1704.
John	son " "	" Aug. 1706.
Mary	dau. " "	" 19 May 1710.
Enos	son " John Jun.	" 12 Dec. 1706.
Samuel	" " Samuel	" 18 Sept. 1711.
Moses	" " "	" 10 Nov. 1713.
Aron	" " "	" 1 Mar. 1715-6.
David	" " "	" 26 Nov. 1717.
Abigal	dau. " "	" 28 Aug. 1719.
Hannah	" " "	" 7 Nov. 1721.
Joel	son " "	" 31 Jan. 1723-4.
Thomas	" " Daniel	" 15 Sept. 1714.
Daniel	" " "	" 9 June 1718.
Mehitabel	dau. " "	" 9 Nov. 1720.
Nathan	son " "	" 28 July 1729.
Phinehas	" " "	" 7 Jan. 1732-3.
Elam	" " Daniel Jun.	" 1 Jan. 1741-2.
Mechi	" " Daniel Sen.	" 14 June 1742.
Hosea	" " Daniel of East Haven	" 29 Mar. 1735.
Lois	dau. " Daniel	" 15 Dec. 1787.
John	son " John	" 1 Apr. 1721.
Abigal	dau. " "	" 26 Jan. 1728.
Joel	son " "	" 11 Apr. 1727.
John	" " John Jun.	" 16 Nov. 1731.
Thomas	" " John	" 15 June 1733.
Esther	dau. " "	" 8 Apr. 1735.
Mary	" " "	" 2 Mar. 1736-7.
Phebe	" " "	" 8 Oct. 1739.
Mary	" " "	" 23 Sept. 1741.
Phebe	" " "	" 8 Aug. 1743.
Thankful	" " "	" 19 June 1745.
Sibil	" " "	" 4 Nov. 1747.
John	son " "	" 29 Sept. 1749.
Job	" " "	" 20 Nov. 1751.
Mercy	dau. " Stephen	" 9 Sept. 1711.
Stephen	son " "	" 18 Sept. 1714.
Amos	" " "	" 29 Dec. 1715.
Hannah	dau. " "	" 4 Apr. 1718.
Joseph	son " Joseph Jun.	" 6 Aug. 1730.
Timothy	" " " "	" 12 Feb. 1731-2.
Titus	" " " "	" 1 Apr. 1734.
Philemon	" " " "	" 31 Mar. 1737.
Rhoda	dau. " James	" 22 Feb. 1730-1.
Jonah	son " "	" 5 Feb. 1733-4.
Sarah	dau. " "	" 19 Nov. 1736.
Moses	son " Aaron	" 8 Jan. 1740-1.
Dorcas	dau. " "	" 4 Apr. 1743.
Aaron	son " "	" 1 July 1745.
Lemuel	" " "	" 8 July 1747.
Abigal	dau. " " changed to Esther	" 13 May 1749.

Dorothy	dau. of Aaron	born 29 Nov. 1750.
Eunice	" " James & Sarah	" 13 Nov. 1742.
Abel	son " David	" 15 June 1749.
David	" " "	" 10 June 1751.
William	" " Enos & Abigal	" 21 Nov. 1750.
Ezra	" " " " "	" 10 May 1752.

Potter Marriages.

Hannah	& Samuel Blakesley	m. 3 Dec. 1650.
Hope	& Daniel Robinson	m. 3 Feb. 1663.
Rebeckah	& Thomas Adams	m. 27 Nov. 1667.
Wid. Phebe	& John Rose Jun.	m. Aug. 1670.
Samuel	& Annah Russell	m. 21 Nov. 1670.
Nathaniel	& Elizabeth Howes	m. 1 Apr. 1675.
John	& Mary Russell	m. 29 Dec. 1679.
John Jun.	& Elizabeth Hilt	m. 23 Feb. 1691-2.
Nathaniel	& Lidiah Thomas	m. 19 Dec. 1706.
Samuel	& Abigal Hill	m. 10 Jan. 1700-1.
Daniel	& Mary Ray	m. 30 Mar. 1714.
Elizabeth	& Timothy Clark	m. 31 Jan. 1723-4.
Elizabeth	& John Blakesley	m. 6 Aug. 1724.
Sarah	& John Harrison	m. 14 Apr. 1729.
Mary	& James Todd	m. 15 Oct. 1733.
Joseph	& Thankful Bradley	m. 11 Mar. 1728-9.
Daniel	& Hannah Hoolbrook by R. Newton	m. 12 Sept. 1728.
James	& Sarah Bradley	m. 19 Mar. 1729-30.
Abigal	& James Tuttle	m. 13 May 1730.
John	& Esther Lines	m. 4 Feb. 1730-1.
Mercy	& Isaac Turner Jun.	m. 2 Aug. 1733.
Lydia	& Daniel Pardee	m. 19 Dec. 1734.
Lydia	& Benjamin Beech	m. 31 July 1736.
Sarah	& Stephen Ford	m. 3 Jan. 1738-9.
Aaron	& Dorcas Munson	m. 3 Apr. 1740.
Abigal	& David Munson	m. 3 Apr. 1740.
Thankful	& Enos Talmadge	m. 10 Dec. 1740.
Daniel Jun.	& Martha Ives	m. 11 Mar. 1740-1.
Hannah	& Joseph Ball	m. 11 Nov. 1742.
Joel	& Susannah Stacy	m. 13 Oct. 1746.
Daniel	& Sarah Gilbert	m. 17 Nov. 1748.
Mabel	& James Gronniss	m. 8 Jan. 1738-9.
Ann	& Asa Alling	m. 7 Sept. 1749.
Enos	& Abigal Browne	m. 12 Apr. 1750.

Potter Deaths.

Hannah	dau. of John	died 13 June 1662.
John	son " "	" 10 Aug. 1664.
	Joseph	" 17 Aug. 1669.
Samuel	son " John	" 16 Nov. 1669.
"	" " "	" 1 Jan. 1670.
"	" " "	" Feb. 1671.
Hannah	wife " "	" 15 June 1675.
Edward	son " Mary (Russell) alias Potter Æ.	10 d. 3 Aug. 1684.
Mr John	Potter	died 24 Dec. 1706.





*The Monte
Joseph Martin
of Antigua Co.*



WILLIAM MARTIN, ESQ.

REPRESENTATIVE FROM NORTH YARMOUTH TO THE GENERAL COURT
OF MASSACHUSETTS, 1792-5, 7.

By EDWARD PATSON PATSON, of Boston, Mass.

WILLIAM MARTIN was a member of one of the naval families of England, whose eldest branch was lately represented by Admiral Sir William Fanshawe Martin, G. C. B., at his death the senior officer of the English Navy.

Josiah Martin, of the County of Dublin, Ireland, is the first of the line in the pedigree recorded in the Heralds College, London, by Sir Henry Martin in 1791.

Samuel Martin, by this pedigree fourth in descent from Josiah, is described in "Antigua and the Antiguans" as "colonel in the army. He immigrated to the West Indies and became proprietor of an estate at Surinam, at which colony, soon after the Restoration, he swore to having been present at Charing Cross, London, when Charles, Prince of Wales, was proclaimed king under the title of Charles II., and when the proclamation was read commanding all persons *then in office* to continue so until further notice. This gentleman is said to have been, under the title of Sovereign, the chief magistrate of Belfast. It is supposed he died at Surinam previous to the removal of that colony to Antigua according to the terms of the treaty of Breda, in 1667, leaving one son, Samuel."

According to the pedigree in William Betham's "Baronetage of 1804," Josiah, descended from Martin of Tours, a general in the army of William the Conqueror, went with Viscount Chichester to Ireland in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and his descendant Col. George was elected "Sovereign" of Belfast, June, 1649; his house was pillaged by the rebels, from whom he barely escaped; his lands were confiscated; and his eldest son, Samuel, was of Green Castle, Antigua. Many of the family papers are said to have been burnt at Belfast and Dublin.

Samuel Martin, of the estate of Green Castle, Antigua, known as Major Martin, married Lydia, daughter of the Hon. William Thomas, of Bristol, England, and Antigua. She was a sister of Col. George Thomas, and her nephew Sir George Thomas was afterwards Governor of the Leeward Islands. Major Martin was Speaker of the Antigua House of Assembly, and was killed in an insurrection of his slaves at Green Castle, December 25, 1701. His widow, Lydia, married the Hon. Edward Byam, Governor of the Leeward Islands in 1707, whose first wife was Sarah, a granddaughter of Governor John Winthrop of Massachusetts.

Major Martin's three sons were: 1, Samuel; 2, Josiah; 3, William Thomas.

1. Samuel, of Green Castle, born 1691, died 1776, as eldest son inherited the bulk of the estate; was colonel in the army and Speaker of the Antigua House of Assembly 1753-63. He married, first, Frances, daughter of the Hon. John Yeamans, Attorney-General of Antigua, and their only son was Samuel, of England, Secretary to the Treasury, under the administration of the Duke of Newcastle and Lord Bute, and M. P. for Camelford, who fought a duel with the notorious John Wilkes in 1763. He married, second, Sarah, daughter of Lieut.-Gov. Wyke of Montserrat, and their sons were: Henry, Comptroller of the English Navy, created a baronet July 28,

1791 ; Lieut.-Col. Josiah, the last Royal Governor of North Carolina ; Col. Samuel, of the 1st Guards, killed near St. Sebastian ; and William Byam. Among his grandsons were William Byam Martin, Governor of Amboyna and afterwards of Delhi, Sir Henry William Martin and Admiral Sir Thomas Byam Martin ; and among his great-grandchildren, Sir Henry Martin, Sir Henry Byam Martin, Vice-Admiral Royal Navy, K. C. B., a naval officer of high note, who died at Genoa 1865, and the late Admiral Sir William Fanshawe Martin, G. C. B., who succeeded his cousin, Sir Henry, in the baronetcy, died at the age of 94, March 24th, 1895, and was succeeded by his son, Sir Richard Byam Martin.

Lieut.-Colonel Josiah was born before 1742, joined the mounted troop of gentlemen of Antigua in 1754, and entered the army shortly after as Lieut.-Col. of the 68th Regiment, was appointed to a seat at the Council in 1766, which he resigned before 1770. In December, he was gazetted as Governor of North Carolina, vice Wm. Tryon who became Governor of New York, and continued Governor until expelled at the time of the Revolution. He married his cousin Elizabeth and died in 1786 in London.

2. Josiah, of Antigua and Long Island, was born 1699 ; elected to the Assembly of Antigua 1727 ; resigned 1732 and visited Long Island ; sat at the Council Board of Antigua 1735 ; was Major of Militia 1740 and Lieutenant-Colonel 1745 ; President of the Council 1736-8 ; granted a year's leave March 29, 1750 ; and afterwards lived at Long Island, near Far Rockaway, where he built a house called Rock Hall, still standing. He first married a Mrs. Chester.

On May 8, 1735, at St. Paul, Antigua, he married Mary, daughter of William, a son of John Yeamans, Lieutenant-Governor of Antigua.

In 1751 he subscribed 20 pounds for an additional gallery for St. George's Church. In 1757 until 1761 or 1762 he occupied various official positions under the Royal Governor of New York.

The records of St. George's parish, Hempstead, Long Island, show the following baptisms of his children :—

"1732, March 25, Mary, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Martin."

(*Memorandum.* The names are probably reversed, as Mary was the wife and Elizabeth the daughter).

"1740, Oct. 14, Samuel, son of Maj. Josiah and Mary Martin."

Before entries of 1745:—

"Samuel Martin and Alice Martin confirmed October 31."

"1750, March 12, Rachel, daughter of Col. Josiah and Mrs. Mary Martin of Hempstead."

"1754, Jan 4, Frances, daughter of Josiah and Mary Martin."

"1757, Sept. 8, William, son of Josiah and Mary Martin."

The Heralds College pedigree gives, also, a son, Charles Yeamans.

The record of Josiah's death is : "Died November 21, 1778, at his seat at Rockaway, the Honorable Josiah Martin, aged 79."

In Rev. Mr. Moore's "History of St. George's Church," he is confused with his nephew, Governor Josiah. The record of his wife's death is : "Mrs. Mary Martin of Far Rockaway, August 30, 1805."

Of his children,—

i. Elizabeth married her cousin Lieut.-Col. Josiah, afterwards Governor of North Carolina ; and the St. George's parish records show the following baptisms of their children, viz. :

"1762, April 19, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel" (Josiah) "and Elizabeth Martin."

"1768, March 16, Alice, daughter of Col. Josiah Martin and Mrs. Elizabeth Martin."

"1771, June 21, Samuel George Thomas, son of Josiah Martin, Esq., Governor of North Carolina, and Elizabeth Martin."

"1775, Sept. 6, Augusta, daughter of His Excellency Josiah Martin, Esq., Governor of North Carolina, and Elizabeth Martin."

From the Heralds College pedigree, it appears that "Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah Martin obt. at Long Island 1778, m. Josiah Martin late Governor of North Carolina and sometime Colonel in the army, obt. 13 April, 1786, and bur. at St. George, Hanover Sq."

The son and three daughters of Gov. Martin were pensioned from the Exchequer £150, £50, £50, £50, respectively, 1794, 1795, 1796.

Vols. ix. and x. of the Colonial Records of North Carolina, now in print, contain quite fully the official papers connected with the administration of Gov. Martin in North Carolina, and in reference to his expulsion.

ii. Samuel became a physician at Far Rockaway, some account of whom will be found in "Sabine's Loyalists." He was buried April 21, 1806. His will, probated Queen's County, Long Island, April 26, 1806, appointed his brother William and brother-in-law Thomas Bannister executors; gave his Long Island real estate to his mother Mary for life, then to his sister Alice; and his money, less legacies, and his land in Antigua, except two lots at St. John's given to his slaves, to his brother William. Only Mr. Bannister qualified as executor.

iii. Alice died unmarried; buried at Hempstead, August 10, 1815.

iv. Rachel married Thomas Bannister.

v. Frances may have been the daughter who is said to have married a Major McNeil of the British Army.

vi. William appears from the Heralds College pedigree to have been "a Captain in 60th Regt. foot, unmar. 1791," at which time he would have been thirty-four years of age, and Oliver's History Antigua, p. 241, says living 1802.

vii. Charles Yeamans married, but died issueless.

3. William Thomas, of Antigua and of the parish of St. Edmund the King, London, was sent from Antigua to England and educated at Trinity College, Cambridge University. Record:

"Jul. 27, 1717 Admissus Gul. Martin, Pens. annos natus 16, filius Martin de Insula Antigua, e Schola de Caddington in Com. Hartford sub preceptore Mro. Biby. Mro. Pilgrim, Test."

A letter from the Registry of the University shows that "William Thomas Martin matriculated as Pensioner from Trinity College 8 July, 1720."

He married—under a license issued from the Vicar General's office 22d July, 1728, for marriage of Wm. Thomas Martin, Dr. of Physic—Penelope, daughter of Samuel Clarke, whose wife was Sarah, widow of Thomas Howching, whose daughter Anne married Jonathan Bernard, whose children were Jonathan, Sarah, Anne, as appears from the will of Sarah Clarke, widow, dated 23d June, 1736, proved 8th July, 1736 (P. C. C. 149 Derby), by her daughter Penelope Martin, widow, executrix. It is stated by his granddaughter, Penelope, that he was acquiring eminence in his profession at London, when failing health compelled his return to Antigua, where he died: "1735, May 11, Dr. William Thomas Martin." (Burial Records Antigua.) Administration upon his estate was granted to his widow, Penelope, P. C. C., London, in July, 1735.

William Martin, of London and Massachusetts, only son of Dr. William Thomas Martin, was born June 10, 1733, All Hallows Parish, Tower Hill, near London. He was intended for the university and then to follow his father's profession, but Dr. Martin's early death deranged this plan, and he was educated nine years at St. Paul's Classical School, London. His grandmother Lydia, by her will, proved March 28, 1747, provides: "My grandson, Wm. Martin, son of my deceased son, Dr. Martin, having been left very ill provided for, I give for him all residue in trust at 16, to my son Saml. Martin." Gov. Edward Byam, by his will dated Nov. 20, 1734, proved 20 July, 1742, gives, "To my son-in-law, Major Josiah Martin, £10. To the 2 children of Dr. Wm. Thomas Martin £10 each. To my son-in-law, Col. Saml. Martin, £50."

He was some time with a wholesale merchant, and later in business for himself. He married in 1762 Elizabeth, second daughter of Capt. Galpine and his wife Catherine, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel Carter, and became a prosperous man of affairs in London, but later met with financial misfortune through indorsements, and, after conference with members of the family, came to America, with his wife and several children, in 1783, leaving a daughter Penelope and son William-Clarke, until 1790 to finish their education. For a time Mr. Martin engaged in a book business in Boston. He became a citizen by an act entitled "An Act for Naturalizing William Martin and Others" of the year 1787. In 1788 he removed to what is now Broad Cove, Cumberland, in the State of Maine, then North Yarmouth, Province of Maine, Commonwealth of Massachusetts. The house in which he resided was burned some years since. The elm trees planted by him are all that there remains in his memory. In 1790 he was nominated a candidate for Congress against George Thatcher and others. From 1792 he represented North Yarmouth at Boston in "The General Court," the Journals of which show that he was a member from 1792 through 1795 consecutively; absent in 1796; a member again in 1797, and received a leave of absence February 3, 1798.

By its Journals, he served in 1792 on the committees on Mode of Choosing Federal Representatives; on Banks; on West Boston Bridge; on Fisheries; and voted "No" on dividing districts for choice of Federal Representatives. In 1793, on committees with reference to paupers; on division of North Yarmouth; on trial justices; on New Hampshire Line, etc. In 1794, 1795, 1797 on committees on Rules and Orders; on Endowment of Portland Academy; on Bounties, and on Excise Laws; voting "No" on raising eight thousand pounds for erecting a building for the University at Cambridge; and in 1797, on a committee on a bill additional to "An Act to Establish a College in the Town of Brunswick, in the District of Maine, within this Commonwealth."

The bill establishing Bowdoin College was introduced November 22d, 1788, by the Justices of the Peace and Congregational Ministers of Cumberland County, and was finally passed June 24, 1794, William Martin being named as a charter trustee. Upon the original bill in the Massachusetts Archives is an inscription, apparently in his handwriting and signed by him: "I also have no objection to Brunswick if the College cannot be at Portland." Upon the original subscription paper William Martin appears as subscriber for fifty pounds, and it is written upon this paper apparently while the location was in doubt: "Martin signed the paper on the representation of Mr. Petersham that the College was in contemplation of the Senate, to be placed back in the country on Andrewscoggan River, and no college was to be granted if the members from

Maine did not agree. As that representation was not the fact Martin expects his name may be cancelled."

In December, 1794, he was Chairman of the Legislative Committee, to locate the five townships granted by the Commonwealth to the College.

Mr. Martin, Stephen Longfellow and John Dunlap were afterwards a committee to dispose of these wild lands—one of the most important features, at least financially, in the early history of the College; and later review of these transactions is said to show that "much wisdom and good judgment was exercised." He continued a trustee from 1794 to 1813, and was always deeply interested in the welfare of the College. Mr. Deane, in his "Diary" records: "July 9, 1801, College meeting, lodged at Mr. Martin's, North Yarmouth"; and 1802, "July 19, Rode to Brunswick with Mr. M. (William Martin)."

In 1804 he removed to Portland, where, owing to financial matters, his accomplished daughter, Penelope, and her sisters, who had been, as she records, "educated with far other views than those of instructing, or becoming subject to, the caprices of youth," had just established "the Misses Martin's School," some account of which may be read from the pen of the Rev. Edward C. Cutter in "The Christian Mirror" of February 7th, 1860, mentioned by Mr. W. Willis in the "Portland Transcript" of April 21, 1860, showing that in this institution the character, address, and education of Mr. Martin were of recognized value. His first service to his adopted country was as a legislator, and in the interests of education at Bowdoin College. His latest years were devoted to one of the earliest schools for ladies in which the cultivated Christian elegance of the Old World came to be taught in New England. He died 1814, June 15, aged 81 years, and one of the last entries in "Smith & Deane's Journal" is: "1814, June 18, Esquire Martin's funeral." Mrs. Martin survived him, dying in 1829 at the age of 90. Dr. Cutter says of her: "Many still remember the old lady as a model of refined Christian politeness. One of her oft-repeated sayings was: 'A mannerly saint is an ornament of grace.'"

Their eldest son, William Clarke, never married, nor did any of their daughters.

Their second son, Samuel, married Hannah, daughter of Colonel John Morrill of Limerick, Maine, and of their children Edward graduated at Bowdoin 1835, but none married except Penelope-Ann, wife of the late Edward Payson, A. B., Bowdoin, 1832, eldest son of Rev. Dr. Edward Payson of Portland, and Hannah, who married James W. Tobey.

The third son, Nathaniel, married Rhoda, daughter of Erastus Foote of Camden, Maine; and of their children, Edward-Byam married Sarah, daughter of Capt. Norris of Portland; Erastus married Sarah, daughter of Mr. Dallam of St. Louis; and Emily married Henry Bennett of New York, sometime President of the American Bible Society. All of these married grandchildren are deceased, leaving descendants, but only one male descendant of the name.

The accompanying miniatures of Mr. and Mrs. Martin were painted in London before their emigration. His book-plate, with the label on the mullet indicating the eldest son of a third son, and the book-plate of his uncle Josiah, show the arms borne by the family before 1791, viz.: "Gules a Chevron between three Crescents Argent"; which, by the confirmation of June 18, 1791, to Henry, comptroller of the Navy, afterwards Sir Henry, and to the other descendants of Samuel of Antigua, became "Gules on a Chevron between three Crescents Argent an Anchor erect with a bit of Cable proper," crest unchanged, as shown in the accompanying copy.

LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Boston, Mass.

(Concluded from vol. 53, page 426.)

Dr. Cooper to Custis.

KING'S COLLEGE, NEW YORK, 5 February, 1774.

Dear Sir,

I did myself the Pleasure of writing to Colo. Washington y^e 10th of last month, and promised, in that letter, to write to you, & send the state of your accounts, by the next week's post.

My Intention was good—but I *could* not act up to it, as the accounts could not so soon be collected. I have, now, I hope, got them all. I do not send them inclosed, on account of y^e postage: but M^r Harpur, who knows much more of Figures than myself, has taken the Trouble to digest them; and in such a manner as, I hope, will make them intelligible enough, to a person skilled in Business at least, however they might perplex one unused to such like Transactions.

I am apprehensive the sum of them rises higher than your expectation: I own it is higher, by much, than I supposed it *would* have been. *Graham's* Bill is an *heavy* one, but *you* best know what articles you had of him. I always heard him reckon'd a *dear* Fellow—as I once told you;—whether he is honest or not, is another Question: But it is certain he is a violent presbyterian.

You will, I hope, not take it merely as a compliment—to which kind of Business you know I am not much addicted—when I assure you of my being very sensibly affected upon your leaving this College. The Regard I had conceived for you, from the Regularity of your Conduct, and the Goodness of your Disposition, could not possibly produce any other effect upon me. However, I doubt not, from y^e amiableness of your *Lady—that is—or Lady-that-is-to-be's* Deportment, Character, and Accomplishments, that she will make you happy *at home*, which is more than most people, I fear, find themselves to be *abroad*.

Our good Governor is very much indisposed; &, I presume, will hasten away to England with all possible expedition. Miss Bell Auchmuty, I hear, is on y^e point of marriage, to a M^r Burton, an English Gentleman of considerable Fortune, settled at Brunswick. This is all the news I *recollect*. Indeed, my Hands are so full of Business since M^r Vardill's Departure, that I cannot often stir abroad, add to which, that, for upwards of a week past, I have been much indisposed with a most violent cold, as not to be able to leave even my Room.

What is become of M^r Boucher? I wrote to him, presently after my Return from Maryland; but not one word have I heard of him since. I hope you will not be so totally engaged, after marriage, as our Friend seems to have been.

With my best wishes for your Happiness, and my best Respects to Col^o Washington, whom, you know, I highly esteem, I am, dear Sir, &c

MYLES COOPER.

Boucher to Washington.

THE LODGE, 6 August, 1775.

Dear Sir,

I thought it far from the least pleasing circumstance attending my removal hither that it placed me in your immediate neighbourhood. For having now been happy in your acquaintance several years, I could not help considering myself, nor indeed help hoping that I was considered by you, as an old friend; and of course I counted on our living together in the pleasing intercourse of giving and receiving the mutual good offices of neighbourhood and friendship.

That things have turned out much otherwise I need not inform you. Mortified and grieved as I confess myself to be at this disappointment, I am by no means prepared to say that you are wholly to be blamed for it; nor, as I would fain hope you in your turn will own, is it entirely owing to any fault of mine. I can easily suppose at least that we neither of us think ourselves to blame; and yet I cannot help thinking that had I been in your place I should, in this as well as in other things, have taken a different part from that which you have chosen. Permit me, sir, as one who was once your friend, and at any rate as one not likely to be soon troublesome to you again in the same way, once more as a friend freely to expostulate with you. If I am still in the wrong, I am about to suffer such punishment as might satisfy the malice of even the most vindictive enemy; and if you are wrong, as in some degree, I think you are, it is my duty frankly to tell you so, and yours to listen to me with patience.

On the great points so long and so fruitlessly debated between us it is not my design now again to solicit your attention. We have now each of us taken and avowed our side, and with such ardour as becomes men who feel themselves to be in earnest in their convictions. That we should both be in the right is impossible, but that we both think we are we must in common candour allow. And this extreme difference of opinion between ourselves, when we have no grounds for charging each other with being influenced by any sinister or unworthy motives, should teach us no less candour in judging of and dealing by others in a similar predicament. There cannot be anything named of which I am more strongly convinced than I am that all those who with you are promoting the present apparently popular measures are the true enemies of their country. This persuasion, however, will by no means justify me, should I be so weak and wicked as to molest them while they do not molest me. I do not say this because I happen to be in what is called the minority, and therefore without any power of acting otherwise; it is the decision of truth and justice, and cannot be violated without doing violence to every system of ethics yet received in any civilized country. The true plan in such cases is for each party to defend his own side as well as he can by fair argument, and also, if possible, to convince his adversary: but everything that savours of, or but approaches to, coercion or compulsion is persecution and tyranny.

It is on this ground that I complain of you and those with whom you side. How large a proportion of the people in general think with you or think with me it is in none of our powers to ascertain. I believe, because I think I can prove it, that your party, to serve an obvious party purpose, exceedingly magnify the numbers of those whom they suppose to take part with you, and you tax us with doing the same. But there is this great, manifest, and undisputed difference between us. No Tory has yet in a

single instance misused or injured a Whig merely for being a Whig. And whatever may be the boasted superiority of your party, it will not be denied that in some instances at least this has been in our power. With respect to Whigs, however, the case has been directly the reverse; a Tory at all in the power of a Whig never escapes ill treatment merely because of his being a Tory. How contrary all this is to all that liberty which Whigs are for ever so forward to profess need not be insisted on; it is so contrary to all justice and honour, that were there no other reasons to determine me against it, as there are thousands, I would not be a Whig, because their principles, at least as I see them exemplified in practice, lead so directly to all that is mean and unmanly.

It is a general fault in controversial writers to charge all the errors of a party on every individual of that party. I wish to avoid the disgrace of so indiscriminate a judgment; and therefore have a pleasure in acknowledging that I know many Whigs who are not tyrants. In this number it is but doing you common justice to place you. I wish I could go on, and with equal truth declare that, whilst you forbear yourself to persecute your fellow subjects on the score of their political creeds, you had been as careful to discourage such persecution in others. Scorning to flatter, as much as I scorn to tax you wrongfully, I am bold thus openly to tell you I think you have much to answer for in this way. It is not a little that you have to answer for with respect to myself.

You know, and have acknowledged, the sincerity and the purity of my principles; and have been so candid as to lament that you could not think on the great points that now agitate our common country as I do. Now, sir, it is impossible I should sometimes avow one kind of principles and sometimes another. I have at least the merit of consistency; and neither in any private or public conversation, in anything I have written, nor in anything I have delivered from the pulpit, have I ever asserted any other opinions or doctrines than you have repeatedly heard me assert both in my own house and in yours. You cannot say that I deserved to be run down, vilified, and injured in the manner which you know has fallen to my lot, merely because I cannot bring myself to think on some political points just as you and your party would have me think. And yet you have borne to look on, at least as an unconcerned spectator, if not an abettor, whilst, like the poor frogs in the fable, I have in a manner been pelted to death. I do not ask if such conduct in you was friendly: was it either just, manly, or generous? It was not: no, it was acting with all the base malignity of a virulent Whig. As such, sir, I resent it: and oppressed and overborne as I may seem to be by popular obloquy, I will not be so wanting in justice to myself as not to tell you, as I now do with honest boldness, that I despise the man who, for any motives, could be induced to act so mean a part. You are no longer worthy of my friendship: a man of honour can no longer without dishonour be connected with you. With your cause I renounce you; and now for the last time subscribe myself, sir,

Your humble servant

JONATHAN BOUCHER.*

* This letter was furnished, with other material, to the *Notes and Queries*, 5th series, vi, August 26, 1876, by the grandson of the writer, Rev. Jonathan Bouchier. In the same periodical (5th series, ix, 19 January, 1878) Col. Joseph Lemuel Chester, by no means an unimportant authority on questions relating to Washington, raised the question whether the letter had ever been received by Washington, and believed that the dedication of the "View of the Causes and Consequences of the American Revolution" was a complete withdrawal of the "unfounded charges" made in 1775. There is cer-

Boucher to Washington.

PADDINGTON, NEAR LONDON, 25 May, 1784.

Sir,

I will not affront you with any apologies for this intrusion: for, greatly altered as I am to suppose you are, since I had the Honour of living in Habits of Intimacy with you, it is not possible, you can be so changed as that you would not feel yourself hurt, & with Reason, were any man, who had ever known you, to think it necessary to apologize to you for doing which he is prompted to do, only, by a sense of Duty; & what, moreover, He believes it to be no less your Duty to attend to, than it is his to suggest.

It is no Part of my present Purpose to trouble you with any Reflections of mine on the many great events that have taken Place within the last eight or nine years. You & I, alas! have not been the only Persons who have differed in our opinions; or who have found it impossible to agree. This is no Time nor Place for settling such Points; ere long, we shall all have to answer for them at a Tribunal, where alone it is of infinite moment that we should be justify'd.

How far you will agree with me in thinking it in your Power to do something for the Religious Interests of your Countrymen, I undertake not to say; but, I assure myself, we shall not differ by your thinking it of little, or no, moment. It cannot, I think, afford you Pleasure to reflect, how much has been done, through your means, for the Civil Concerns of your Country; & how little, as yet at least, for those of a higher Nature. That your Countrymen will be either better or happier by what has happened, permit me to say remains yet to be proved: I am sure, you wish they should; but it can be no Matter of Doubt or Dispute with any Man, that they can neither be so good nor so happy as they have been, if they are not religious. Many of the speculations which the late unsettled Times have given Birth to, resemble your Persimmons before the Frost: they are fair to the Eye and specious; but really disgusting & dangerous. This, in my mind, is the Case, in a particular manner, with many or most of the Utopian Projects, respecting Universal Equality, on the subject of Religious Establishments. I am unwilling to go deeply into the Investigation of this Question, though I want not Materials in Abundance, to show you, that it is romantic & mischievous in the extreme; because such a Discussion must needs be tiresome & tedious to you: suffice it, for the present, to remind you, that the Practice of the whole World is against you. Similar attempts, in similar Tunes, were made in these kingdoms: & if I were very anxious to set you against such Projects, I certainly could take no more effectual means, than by desiring you to remember what the Consequences of them were. In short, Sir, I hardly know a Point more capable of

tainly no record of its reception by Washington, but it does not follow that the letter was not sent, for if despatched, it must have been handed to Washington in the camp at Cambridge, when the important concerns of the army rendered a record improbable, had any such record been deemed necessary. The tone and spirit of Boucher are genuine, and might be compared with many similar expressions struck off in the heat of party contest, and under the strong provocation of injuries inflicted by the "good people" of the Colonies upon real or suspected Tories. Social intercourse was interrupted, life long friendships broken off, and families divided by the political questions raised by the conduct of the British government towards America, and the intense bitterness engendered by these differences easily led to acts of persecution as cruel as they were unjust. The letter of Franklin to Strahan is merely another expression of the closing words of Boucher to Washington, and in the one case as in the other, relations were subsequently reopened, when the results of the Revolution rendered a further nursing of injuries as foolish as it was unnecessary.

Demonstration—from History & Experience—than this is, that, to secure permanent national Felicity, some permanent national Religion is absolutely necessary.

I would hope in Virginia & Maryland at least, this would not be an unpopular opinion, as it certainly ought not: & I think certainly would not, if espoused & patronized by a Person that is popular. It is in this Light I view you: & this is the Reason of my having taken the Liberty to submit these suggestions to your consideration.

There are, at this time, in this country, candidates for Orders in the Church of England both from Virginia & Maryland: it will not surprise you, that, from the Changes that have taken Place, they should meet with Difficulties; nor does it surprize, though it greatly grieves me, that the Illwillers & Enemies of our Church, British as well as American, avail themselves of these unfortunate Circumstances, to discountenance & discourage our Church, if possible, still more than it is. Some of these Difficulties I hope, will be soon got over; & they all would, if the People of your States could think it right to shew a Desire only, that they might. It might, perhaps, as yet, be too much to ask for a Restoraⁿ of the old Establishment of the Church of England, though it be a measure which sound Policy will sooner or later adopt, & the longer it is delayed, the worse it will be: but, I hope it is not too much, nor too soon, to hope that, even now, the members of that church may be put on a Footing with Christians of other Denominations; which they never can be, till all the Ordinances of the Church are in their own Power, independent of any foreign States: & among those Ordinances, that of ordination, &c., is most essential. In short, both Justice & Policy require that you should have a resident Bishop of your own, that your young Men may be ordained, as well as educated among yourselves.

I have no other interest in this measure, than what my Zeal for the Church & the best Interests of Mankind give me: but, believing as I do, that it is of great Moment, the Thing should be attended to, & soon, & that you are particularly concerned to attend to it, because no other Man can do it with such advantage. I could not be easy till I had thus satisfy'd my Conscience. Three years ago, I wrote you a Letter to the same Purpose; but my Friends within the King's Lines, thinking that neither the Times nor yourself were then in a Temper to bear such applications, suppressed it. I have now done my Duty, & leave the Rest to Providence: & will add this only, that if, by any Means, either as I have studied the subject more than most Men, or as I happen to have Connexions in this Country, as well as yours, who are sincere & may be useful, Friends to such Measures, I beg leave to make you a Tender of my best services on the occasion.

It was, no Doubt, a great Mortification & Calamity to me to have all my American Property torn from me; the Loss of my Character in that Country, which I little deserved, affected me much more, as you will allow it ought: but, I have lately felt the utmost Edge of keen sorrow, when it pleased Providence to deprive me of a true Friend, a most loving & beloved wife, for whom I was indebted to that Country. I pray God long to preserve you & yours from this the heaviest of all misfortunes.

With respectful Compl^{ts} to M^rs Washington,
I remain &c.

Dedication of Boucher's "View of the Causes and Consequences of the American Revolution."

To
 GEORGE WASHINGTON ESQUIRE,
 of Mount Vernon,
 in Fairfax County, Virginia.

SIR,

In prefixing your name to a work avowedly hostile to that Revolution in which you bore a distinguished part, I am not conscious that I deserve to be charged with inconsistency. I do not address myself to the General of a Conventional Army; but to the late dignified President of the United States, the friend of rational and sober freedom.

As a British subject I have observed with pleasure that the form of Government, under which you and your fellow-citizens now hope to find peace and happiness, however defective in many respects, has, in the unity of it's executive, and the division of it's legislative, powers, been framed after a British model. That, in the discharge of your duty as head of this Government, you have resisted those anarchical doctrines, which are hardly less dangerous to America than to Europe, is not more an eulogium, on the wisdom of our forefathers, than honourable to your individual wisdom and integrity.

As a Minister of Religion I am equally bound to tender you my respect for having (in your valedictory address to your countrymen) asserted your opinion that "the only firm supports of political prosperity are religion and morality;" and that "morality can be maintained only by religion." Those best friends of mankind, who, amidst all the din and uproar of Utopian reforms, persist to think that the affairs of this world can never be well administered by men trained to disregard the God who made it, must ever thank you for this decided protest against the fundamental maxim of modern revolutionists, that religion is no concern of the State.

It is on these grounds, Sir, that I now presume (and I hope not impudently) to add my name to the list of those who have dedicated their works to you. One of them, not inconsiderable in fame, from having been your fulsome flatterer, has become your foul calumniator;* to such dedications I am willing to persuade myself I have no resemblance. I bring no incense to your shrine even in a Dedication. Having never paid court to you whilst you shone in an exalted station, I am not so weak as to steer my little bark across the Atlantic in search of patronage and preferment; or so vain as to imagine that now, in the evening of my life, I may yet be warmed by your setting sun. My utmost ambition will be abundantly gratified by your condescending, as a private Gentleman in America, to receive with candour and kindness this disinterested testimony of regard from a private Clergyman in England. I was once your neighbour and your friend: the unhappy dispute, which terminated in the disunion of our respective countries, also broke off our personal connexion: but I never was more than your political enemy: and every sentiment even of political animosity has, on my part, long ago subsided. Permit me then to hope, that this tender of renewed amity between us may be received and regarded as giving some promise of that perfect reconciliation between our two countries which it is the sincere aim of this publication to promote. If, on this topic, there be another wish still nearer to my heart, it is that you would not think it beneath you to co-operate with so humble an effort to produce that reconciliation.

* Thomas Paine.

You have shewn great prudence (and, in my estimation, still greater patriotism) in resolving to terminate your days in retirement. To become, however, even at Mount Vernon, a mere private man, by divesting yourself of all public influence, is not in your power. I hope it is not your wish. Unincumbered with the distracting cares of public life, you may now, by the force of a still powerful example, gradually train the people around you to a love of order and subordination; and, above all, to a love of peace. "Hæ tibi erunt artes." That you possessed talents eminently well adapted for the high post you lately held, friends and foes have concurred in testifying: be it my pleasing task thus publicly to declare that you carry back to your paternal fields virtues equally calculated to bloom in the shade. To resemble Cincinnatus is but small praise: be it yours, Sir, to enjoy the calm repose and holy serenity of a Christian hero; and may "the Lord bless your latter end more than your beginning!"

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your very sincere Friend,
And most obedient humble Servant,

JONATHAN BOUCHER.

Epsom, Surrey, }
4th Nov. 1797. }

Washington to Boucher.

MOUNT VERNON, 15 August, 1798.

Rev^d Sir,

I know not how it is happened, but the fact is that your favor of the 8th of Nov^r last year is but just received, and at a time when both public and private business pressed so hard upon me, as to afford no leisure to give the "View of the Causes and Consequences of the American Revolution," written by you & which you had been pleased to send me, a perusal.

For the honor of its dedication, & for the friendly and favorable sentiments which are therein expressed, I pray you to accept my acknowledgment & thanks.

Not having read the Book, it follows of course that I can express no Opinion with respect to its political contents; but I can venture to assert before hand & with confidence, that there is no man in either country more zealously devoted, to Peace and a good understanding between the two nations than I am, nor one who is more disposed to bury in oblivion all animosities which have subsisted between them & the individuals of each.

Peace with all the world, is my sincere wish. I am sure it is our true policy—and am persuaded it is the ardent desire of the Government. But there is a nation, whose intermeddling and restless disposition and attempts to divide, distract and influence the measures of other countries, that will not suffer us I fear to enjoy this blessing long, unless we will yield to them, our Rights and submit to greater injuries & insults than we have already sustained, to avoid the calamities resulting from War.

What will be the consequences of our arming for self defence, that Providence who permits these doings, in the disturbers of mankind & who rules and governs all things alone can tell. To its all powerful decrees we must submit. Whilst we hope that the justice of our cause, if war must ensue, will entitle us to its protections.

With very great Esteem, I am

Your most obed^t serv^t

G^o WASHINGTON

REV. RICHARD BLINMAN OF MARSHFIELD, GLOUCESTER AND NEW LONDON.

By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD, A.M., of New York City.

FOSTER'S ALUMNI OXONIENSES informs us that Richard Blinman, son of William of Chepstow co., Monmouth, pleb., matriculated at New Inn Hall, Oxford, 24 April, 1635, aged 20; and took his degree of B. A. 19 Jan., 1635-6.

Chepstow was a town on the river Wye, near its confluence with the Severn, and from this, his native place, the Rev. Mr. Blinman is thought* to have come direct to New England through the influence of Mr. Edward Winslow, then living at Green's Harbour in the Plymouth Colony. To Winslow and others the Court of Freeman gave orders, March 3, 1639-40, to set off certain farm land and a house lot for a minister; "either for Nathaniel Smyth or some other as the said inhabitants of Green's Harbour shall place in." Mr. Smyth, after marrying, June 21, 1640, Anne, daughter of Thomas Bourne, removed to Norwich, Conn., his wife's sister having previously married Edward Winslow's youngest brother, Josias. The former, writing to Gov. Winthrop from his home, "Careswell," Oct. 10, 1640, says "Mr. Blindman salutes you," and on Jan. 28th following mentions "the many businesses I have had (and the more in regard of Mr. Blinman's friends that are come to live with us and the streightnes of place to receive them) and our preparacons to enter into covenant, &c."

Green's Harbour was first called Rexhorne by the Plymouth government, though its corporate name in 1640 was Marshfield. John Winthrop, in his History of New England, says "One Mr. Blinman, a minister in Wales, a godly and able man, came over with some friends of his, and being invited to Green's Harbour, near Plimouth, they went thither, but ere the yere was expired there fell out some difference among them, which by no means could be reconciled, so they agreed to part, and he came with his company and sat down at Cape Ann, which at this Court (3: 18: 1642) was established to be a plantation, and called Gloucester."

Blinman had been propounded at Plymouth March 2, 1640-1, but, as "Mr. Richard Blindman," he was admitted to the freedom of the Mass. Colony on the 7th of the following October. He and his people, though speaking English, were known as "the Welch party," and they soon obtained a grant of land at Cape Ann.

About the time of his obtaining the freedom of the Colony our young minister must have taken a wife, "Mary," supposed to have been a sister of Dorothy, wife of Thomas Parke† of Stoughton, afterwards of Pequot (New London); others, Savage says, "with slight grounds," think she was an own sister of Parke. Their children were:

- i. JEREMIAH, b. 20 July, 1642; said to have remained in New London after his father's departure, but who eventually returned to England; was m. perhaps twice, and had children.
- ii. EZEKIEL, b. 11 Nov., 1643; prob. d. young.
- iii. AZRIKAM, b. 2 Jan., 1646; thought to be living 1687.

* REGISTER vii. 276.

† Thomas Parke's eldest brother William (son of Robert), came out with Roger Williams on the Lion in 1631, and m. Martha, dau. of John Holgrave of Salem; she d. 25 Aug., 1708, aged 94.

- iv. NATHANIEL, m. Martha; had dau. Anne.
- v. MARGARET, m. Rich. Bowes; had one child living 1687.
- vi. HANNAH, m. John Wadland, and had a child living 1687.
- vii. MARGARET, m. Henry A'Court.

In 1643, Dec. 1, John Endecott writes from Salem to Gov. John Winthrop stating that he had recently "received a letter from Mr. Blinman, together with a complaint of the town against Griffen's companie for several misdemeanors," such as sabbath-breaking, swearing and drunkenness, the men being engaged at shipbuilding.

As early as 1638, according to the Court records of Salem, "Mr. Endicott was willed to send three men to view Cape Ann, whether it may be cut through, and certify how they find it." Allusion is here made to the cutting of a passage between what was subsequently Gloucester harbor and the Anisquam river, and leave was given the following May for a Fishing Plantation to be commenced at the Cape. Gloucester records of 1643 state that "Mr. Blinman, Pastor, is to cut the heath through and to maintain it, and hath given him three acres of upland, and he is to have the benefit of it, himself and his, forever, giving the inhabitants of the town free passage." Sixty-two years later a great spring-storm and tide cut a natural channel, thus saving the fishing boats the trouble of doubling the Cape.

In the fall of 1650 Blinman, with some families of his congregation, again removed; this time to New London in the Connecticut Colony, where grants of land were set off to them, Oct. 19, on the west side of the town, in a new street familiarly known as "Cape Ann Lane," or Ann Street. Here he received a salary of £60 per annum, and a house was built for him west of the first burial ground, on what is now Granite Street.

Emanuel Downing writing from Salem or Boston, to John Winthrop, Jr., at Pequot, between 1650 and '54, usually sends his love and service to "honest Mr. Blynman and his good wife."

Oct. 28, 1652, Gov. John Haynes, Hartford, writes to the same party, saying, "I heare that Mr. Blinman is somewhat vnsetled in his spirret by reason of somme affronts by ill disposed persons ther: I am sorry to heare it, but hope hee will not offer to pluck himselfe from you or us (by engadging himselfe elsewhere) without consulting Magistrates and Elders heare; for the Court have done that for helpe to the place for yours, his, & the Churches sake, that I am confident would not otherwise have been granted."

Subsequently contentions about membership, discipline and baptism arose in the Church at Hartford, increasing in violence and extending to neighboring churches. Several unsuccessful attempts were made by the General Court of Connecticut and by ecclesiastic councils to heal the dissension, and on Feb. 26, 1656-7, the Court desired John Russell of Wethersfield, Mr. Worham, Sam^l Stone and Rich^d Blinman "to meet the elders, who should be delegated from the other colonies, at Boston, the next June; and to assist in debating the questions proposed by the said general court, or any of the other courts, and report the determination of the Council."

John Winthrop Jr. was elected Governor of Connecticut in May, 1657; during the following winter he received a long letter from Jonathan Brewster of Pequot, in which he says: "I had comed to your Worshipp, but the season will not permit. I therefore desyre & intreate you seriously to consyder what I write of, concerning Mr: Blinman, who standes in a distance from manie in our Towne, as well as from myselfe, vppon small grounds; but his perverse will, who can endure noe opposition or contradiction, but in a way episcopall & tiranicall, if he had power to his will, both in Church & Towne,

that I professe he is noe way qualified for a pastor in way of government." It seems that in some matter under discussion Brewster had opposed the minister's judgment, and the town had declared that, except the latter "would practice that conclusion the(y) would not paie his maintenance." Whereupon Blinman was aroused, and, continues the letter, "he broke then into wordes, that he would leave the place, with expressions of discontent, with fury." A town vote taken to decide whether they would have him stay, passed in the affirmative. "After, in his publick teachings," says Brewster, "he throwed balles of fyer against particular persons, & esppecially against my selfe, though not named; that gave great offence," and, on one occasion, drew forth a reply from Mr. Brewster. Subsequently it was proposed to send four or five of the congregation "to see if they could remove the grevances that lyes in Mr. Blynman brest, if he would make them knowen, and the knowing to admit debate"; they were at the same time to express a willingness on the part of the town for him to stay, but the minister "thancked the Towne, & whereas he had a call to another place, & the next day was thither going, he promised he would not engage himselfe befor he returned, &c." Brewster desired the Governor's "helpe for this poore Towne, to helpe vs compose differences"; but any attempt at reconciliation was unsuccessful, and the irate parson soon shook the dust of New London from his feet and proceeded to New Haven.

Jan. 30, 1657-8, John Davenport, of the latter place, writes Gov. Winthrop at Hartford as follows: "Though this being the last day of the weeke, & by Mr. Blynman's staying the Lords day at Gillford, I am disappointed of his expected helpe; so that the whole worke, of preaching boath times and administering the Lord(s) supper, lyeth upon me, whereby I am constrained to be as briefe, in these lines, as I may." After this Blinman appears to have had no regular calling, and though the journal of Thomas Minor of New London and Stonington, under date of July 27, 1659, says Mr. Blinman "taught" in the former place, it is evident that the reverend gentleman was already preparing to return to England, to which end he raised some funds in May by selling a portion of his library to Yale College. Savage states that a letter written by him from Newfoundland to Mr. Davenport, on Aug. 22 following, mentions his arrival and his having declined offers to settle there.

In January, 1670-1, he was living at Bristol "in the Castle," and 13 of 2d mo. 1677. Rev. John Bishop of Stamford, Conn., in a letter to Rev. Increase Mather of Boston, encloses another to be forwarded to Mr. Blinman. "who," he says, "I suppose you may likewise know, & have acquaintance wth all." REG. xxv. 375.

Calamy's Nonconformists' Manual (2d Edit., London, 1777) observes: "We may here also mention some that lived in Bristol, tho' they had been ejected in other places; as Mr. Richard Blinman, who had been minister of Chepstow, but whether ejected or not is uncertain."

Mather, in his History of New England, has this account of him: "After a faithful discharge of his ministry at Gloucester and at New London, he returned into England, and living to a good old age, he who, wherever he came, did set himself to do good, concluded his life at the city of *Bristol*, where one of the last things he did was to defend in print the cause of Infant Baptism," in an essay tending to issue the controversy. A certain "H. D.", i.e. Henry Danvers, who is styled "anabaptist and politician" (Dict. of National Biography, xvi. 39), published in 1673 "A Treatise of Baptism." To this, it seems, Blinman issued an "Answer," which must have been of some extent, for in a "Rejoynder" he refers (p. 20) to what

he had said at p. 190 of the "Answer," and he would appear to have been acquainted with Hebrew, as well as with Greek and Latin. Of the "Answer," there is no copy in the British Museum, and in the Catalogue of the Bodleian, a library which is rich in works of this class, no book by Blinman is mentioned. The same may be said of the Catalogue of the Library of Trinity College, Dublin. The "Answer" is therefore undoubtedly very rare. Blinman followed suit with a small tract entitled :

"A Rejoynder to Mr. Henry Danvers Brief friendly Reply To my Answer about Infant Baptism. By Richard Blinman, Minister of the Gospel. London. Printed for Thomas Wall, Bookseller in Bristol, 1675."

Danvers in the meantime had sent forth :

"Innocency and Truth Vindicated. . . . With a brief Answer to Mr. Blinman's Essay." The "Brief and Friendly Reply" occupies pp. 177-172.

Blinman's rather quaint will, made and proved in 1687, is found on record in the Consistory Court of Bristol, as follows :

I Richard Blinman Minister of the Gospel of Christ having lived to the age of 72 years and somewhat more and being now under infirmities of Body do think it my duty to set my House in order before I dye; and to express my full mind and meaning in this my last Will and Testament. And 1.—I doe now again (as through Grace I have done 50 years since) resign my self into the Hands of God the father through Jesus Christ my only Mediatour in whose Righteousness alone by faith I look for Pardon of Sins and Justification and Peace wth God by the help of the holy spirit. Next I bequeath my Body to be decently buried near to my deare Wife; and as for my Worldly goods wherewith God hath endow'd me, though it hath not been so lardge a Portion as many others have had, yet blessed be the name of my gracious God it hath been sufficient all along for me and my numerous family, and what little I have to dispose shall be as followeth.

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my son in law Richard Bowes and my Daughter Margaret his Wife and to their Child now living (I having not Money to bestow upon [*sic.*] I give and bequeath) 10 pound weight of Dr. Starky's Pill and half a Pound of Oyle of Amber and a Quart Bottle full of the Tincture of Starky's Pill Diaphoretick a Vial Bottle full of the Tincture of Amber and another Bottle of Laudanū liquidum tartarizatum, 12 or 15 drops of which in an equal Quantity of Malago Sack & Poppy water, is good against the Cough, also severall Divinity books which I shall express particularly in a Catalogue annexed to this my Will, also her dear Mother's best Trunk with other things in it.

Item. I give and Bequeath to my Son in law John [*sic.*] Wadland and to my Daughter Hannah his Wife and to their Children now living my best Bed with 2 Bolsters 2 Blankets and the Rug belonging to them and also 2 Pound of Starky's Pill and also the severall divinity books mentioned in the Catalogue annexed to this my Will; also I give and bequeath to my said Daughter Hannah a Vial Bottle of the Tincture of Amber and also 3 of my red Chairs and 2 of the matted Chairs, also a Gounne of her Mother's and a new Morning Gown.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son in Law Henry Acourt (A'Court) and my Daughter Margaret his Wife the severall Divinity and History books expressed in the aforesaid Catalogue annexed to this my will.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son Nathaniel all my Physicall latin books as also severall other Divinity books wth I shall mention in the aforesaid Catalogue annexed to this my Will also I give and bequeath to my said son Nathaniel 2 pound of Starky's Pill and also that he shall have liberty to choose 4 of my English Physick books.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Daughter in Law Martha Blinman a small piece of Gold and Mr. Rogers's Sermons upon Judges and also Thomas Phillips Lamentations or a Treatise of Hell.

Item. I give and bequeath to Anne Blinman her Daughter and my Grandchilde now wth me a new Trunk marked wth the letters of her Name, wherein I have caused divers things to be put up and kept for her which I shall not here mention, together wth the Money which is in her own little Trunk; which Trunk and the things in it I shall leave in the Custody of my Reverend friend M^r

Thomas Palmer Minister of the Gospel, and Mr Jeremiah Holwey Senr in Cornstreet, to be kept for the Child's use and to be disposed of to her by them both as they shall see meet; they having each of them a Key to the said Trunk.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Eldest Son Jeremiah Blinman (whom I make my sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament) all the rest of my goods and Chattles and Physical things without exception, provided y^t when he hath made sale of w^t is to be sold, if his Brother, my Son Azrikam Blinman, be alive and shall appear, that he shall pay him 10 Pounds and y^t the rest of the goods or just summ of them shall be given unto the children that he hath or shall have by M^{rs} Elizabeth Blinman his now Wife my Daughter in Law, to w^{ch} Elizabeth I also bequeath one Guiny as a token of my love. This my last Will and Testament I have dictated from the beginning to the End, being through the mercy of God of clear sense and perfect use of Reason. April Wednesday 13th 1687.

I do appoint my dear and trusty freinds Mr Jeremiah Holwey Senr, Dr Chancy, Mr Alexander Doleman, Mr John Richardson, and Mr Edmond Reddish; or any two of them to be my Overseers of this my last Will and Testament. It is my Will and I shall require it of my Son Jeremiah my sole Executor y^t he take a care of the civil and Religious Education of my Grandchilde, Anne Blinman, until she be fit to be put abroad; he shall be supplied wth divers things towards her maintenance both by her Mother and by the Keepers of the Keys of her Trunk before specified and this is the Conclusion of this my last will and Testament.

Witnesses: SAM. LLOYD

JOHN DREW

CHRISTOPHER ROBERTS

RICHARD
BLINMAN (Seal)

Proved at Bristol, ——— July 26, 1687.

[What follows is endorsed on the Will.]

A Catalogue of Books w^{ch} I bequeath to my Son & Daughter Bows.

Mr. Burroughes two volumes on Hosea.

Dr. Thom: Goodwin's works in one vol: 4^o.

Sympson's Church History.

Luther on the Galatians.

Mr. Stukely's Gospel-Glass rep^senting the Miscarriages of English Professors.

Mr. Mall's offer of help to sufferings [sic].

Mr. Bridges seasonable truths in y^e worst &c.

Mr. Rows life & Death.

The Man of Sin.

Mr. Rich: Mather's life & Death, wth divers others in the same Vol:

2 of David's Psalm books.

12 frⁱndly answers to H: D: about &c.

12 R^ejoynders to H: D: his reply.

A faithfull Discovery of a Treacherous design of Mystically Antichrist.

The Morning Exercise ag^t Popery in Lecture sermons preached at Southwark.

Mr. Vavasor Powells* Concordance.

Sciater's Exposition with notes on the 1 Ep: to the Thessalonians.

My best Culpeper's Dispensatory.

A Catalogue of books w^{ch} I bequeath to my Son & Daugh: Acourt.

The Epistle of Gildas.

Mr. Dicksonns Explanation of the Ep: of Paul to the Hebrews.

A frindly debate between Satan & Sherlock.

Dr. Owen's mortification of sin in beleivers.

A Confession of faith owned by the Elders in New Eng:

Articles of Christian Religion by Authority of Par^t.

Eusebius's Ecclesiastical History.

1 of David's psalm books.

Mr. Mall's Exhortation to Holy living.

* Var. Powell, Chaplain of M. Gen. Thomas Harrison in Wales, and called by Woods, in his Fasti Oxon, "a giddy headed person and second brother to Hugh Peters."

Mr. Wills [*sic*] Vindication of Infant Baptism.
 The Historical Books of y^e Holy Scriptures by Leonard Horne.
 Biskbeck's Protestants Evidence.
 Mr. Walker on the Sabbath.

A Catalogue of books w^{ch} I bequeath to my Son & Daughter.
 Mr. Hugh Peters' last Legacy.
 A Call from Heaven by Increase Mather.
 Christian & Conjugal Council; 1 of David's Psalms.
 Mr. Shepherd's Sermons vpon the wise & foolish Virgins.
 The office & use of the moral Law by Mr. Hinde.
 Culpeper's Dispensatory wth a red Cover.

A Catalogue of books w^{ch} I bequeath to my Son Nathaniel.
 St Charles Wolsey's reasonableness of Christian belief.
 Dic: Ambrosii Cœpini.
 Operū Theologicorū Hieron: Zanchii Tomas tertius.
 Syntagma Theologiæ Christianæ ab amando Polano.
 Andreæ Riveti disputationes.
 Hieron: Zanchii Miscellaneorū lib: 3.
 My Pocket Latin Bible.
 My Pocket Greek Testament.
 Bullinger's Decades, in small folio.
 Bishop Abernethy's Treatise containing Physick for St. Stephenus' his Lexicon.

A Catalogue of books w^{ch} I bequeath to my Daughter.
 Blinman.

1 of David's Psalm books.
 A Disswasive from Conformity to the World by H: S.
 God, a Christian's choice by Samuel Vinny.
 Benefield's Commentary on the 1 chap: Amos.

A LIST OF THE FIRST CLASS OF CHESTER, LUNENBURG COUNTY WITH THEIR FAMILIES

Contributed by Miss Emily W. Leavitt.

REV. JOHN SECCOMBE, born in Medford
 H. U. 1728, settled over the Congregation
 Mass., 1733. He was of a humorous, jo-
 parish difficulties had arisen and been settled
 dismission, then started as a "Congregation-
 ter, Lunenburg county, Nova Scotia. In
 the very day he sailed from Boston, 1771
 until about 1769. It is a small manu-
 four, written in a firm, even, scholar-
 grayish brown paper covers. In it he
 signed solely for the use and improve-
 its end was the following valuable list
 outer cover is written in bold character
 of the prominent Chester men, and it

Harvard, Mass. 1880.

presented it to the Nova Scotia Historical Society, who now hold it, in company with a book of like dimensions written by John Seccombe's daughter, whose beautiful penmanship closely resembles her father's, and whose record, starting in 1753, while they were still in their Harvard home, and continued until 1769, supplies many items that her merry father's lacks.

Timothy Houghton, Bolton, wife and 3 children,
 Major John Shepherd, Stoughton
 Benjamin Bridge, wife, 3 children
 Samuel Waters, wife, 1 child,
 Ralph Nesham, wife, 1 child
 Bruen Vomkes Comings, wife 2 children,
 Isaiah Thomas, wife, 5 children, from Kingstown,
 Nathan Woodbury, wife, 3 children
 Samuel Jennison, wife, 1 child, from Littleton,
 David Miller, from Middlebury, single,
 Jeremiah Rogers, wife, 7 children, Hanover,
 Thomas Rogers, single, Hanover,
 Simon Floyd, single, Halifax,
 Thomas Floyd, single, Halifax,
 John Records, wife, 4 children, Pembroke,
 Isaac Watson, wife, 4 children, Plymptown,
 Joseph Whittemore, wife, 2 children, Shrewsbury,
 Aaron Mason, wife, 5 children, Marlborough,
 John Houghton, single, Bolton
 Nathaniel Turner, wife, 2 children, Lancaster,
 Joseph Turner, single, Lancaster,
 Thomas Grant, wife, 3 children, Lancaster,
 Patrick Sutherland, Esq.
 Robert Melvin, 4 children, Concord,
 John Mason, single, Lexington,
 Eleaser Kamlen, wife, 3 children, Pembroke,
 Israel Lovet, single, Piscataqua
 Thomas Armstrong, wife, 4 children, Casco Bay,
 Nicholas Corney, single, Casco Bay,
 Jonathan Prescott, son of Captain Jonathan Prescott, of Halifax,
 Philip Knaut, wife, 3 children, Lunenburg,
 Adolph Wiederholtz and son Francis, 9 years, Lunenburg
 John Lonus, Lunenburg
 George Collicut, wife, 1 child, Halifax,
 Captain John Atword wife, 1 child,
 John Crook, wife, 2 children, Lunenburg
 Abraham Bradshaw, wife, 5 children, Lexington
 Edmister Hammond, single, Rochester
 Nathaniel Leonard, Major Shepherd's grandson, Stoughton

These are obliged to have houses built in Chester this fall with inhabitants in them.

From Rev. John Seccombe's Diary, who went from Harvard, Mass. to Chester, N. S.

July 30, 1759

Set sail from Boston in a sloop The crew were Captain, Robert McGown and son Robert mate, Robert Mountgomery Gregory Brass, of Hingham, Walter Bourk, from Ireland, passenger, Thomas Partridge, hired in the vessel, Captain James Nickols, Boston, passenger, Stephen Greenleaf of Bolton, passenger Jonas and Ebenezer Cutler, sutlers, from Halifax, Captain Timothy Houghton, wife and 3 children Aaron Mason, wife and 5 children Joseph Whittemore, wife and 2 children Robert Melvin, of Concord John Houghton, of Bolton Sarah Brinley, of New Rutland

[NOTE.—Rev. Mr. Seccombe was the author of the famous humorous poem, "Father Abbey's Will," which was published in May, 1732, both in the Gentleman's Magazine and in the European Magazine. It was reprinted in the Massachusetts Magazine in November, 1794, and in 1854 by John Langdon Sibley, in a pamphlet with introduction and biographical note. See *Drake's Dictionary of American Biography*.—EDITOR.]

NICHOLAS MUNGER OF GUILFORD (CONN.) AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by the Hon. R. D. SMYTH and communicated by BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. NICHOLAS¹ MUNGER was a step-son of Henry Goldam, an early settler of Guilford, and probably came thither with his step-father. He was probably the son of Frances, the wife of Henry Goldam and had a half-sister, Susannah Goldam, who married John Bishop, Jr. of Guilford. Goldam had no other children, and by his will (Town Records, Vol. c., folio 104) dated July 9, 1661, left to Nicholas Munger, his "son in law," "all my land in the Neck, paying myself, if demanded during my life time, one barley corn by the year by way of acknowledgement, and, after my death, if my wife shall survive and shall demand the same, the sum of five bushels of whete by the year, but if she miss demanding in or at the very expiring of the year, then to be free from any payment that present year, and at the death of my foresaid wife, to be to him fully and freely and to his heirs forever." Mrs. Frances Goldham survived her husband and died on January 13, 1671. The land left Nicholas Munger was situated on the north bank of the Neck River on the public road, and he is supposed to have settled thereon as early as 1651. He married Sarah Hull on June 2, 1659, and died on October 16, 1668. His age is not known, but he was probably not beyond middle life. His widow married Dennis Crampton in 1669 and died on January 31, 1689. Munger was one of the poorer planters and seems to have been somewhat disorderly in his youth. The following letter, dated October 4, 1668, is interesting. It was copied by the writer, Dr. Bray or Bryan Rossiter, on a fly leaf of one of his medical books—"Francisci Valesii Covarrobiensis in Libros Hippocratis de Morbis

popularibus Commentaria," which book is now in the library of Trinity College, Hartford, Connecticut. "Deacon George Bartlett: I have been often solicited to doe for Nico. Monger in his sad condition, and have oft visited him and administered in time of his distemp: since his sores breaking out and running I have seen them, used meanes to clense them and have from time to time informed them that he must have constant attendance, and be under a course of phisick if his life be saved, if meanes be not used he will live long in misery, if much meanes be used it is not for one man to beare the burden neyther is one only called to shew mercy. I have not refused to attend him, but rather desyre some other and I will be double my pportion towards the expence. Whoever attends him, it will be double the charge to attend him in the place where he is, wherever comfortable dyet must be sutable to his weaknes and distress and attendance added beyond wt his wife can doe, a society of Indians ioyned helpfullnes to one of there owne in distress, he must take a course of phisick to Divert the currant of humors if one running sore be healed, the humors will have vent at another place, and prsently will be another swelling they say he is to weake to take phisick, but tis a stronger thing to dy then to take phisick, and if he becomes tenn times weaker, yet then he must take phisick or dy. these things I write to discharge myself and let the loss of life and neglect of mercy ly at the right doore."

In addition to the land on the Neck, Nicholas Munger bought from George Hiland the homelot, containing an acre and an half bought by Hiland or Highland from Thomas Betts, "lying in the Plaine, fronting up to the street near agt Mr. Whitfields rearing back to the swamp, the lands of the sd Mr. Whitfield lying next on the South."

The children of Nicholas and Sarah (Hull) Munger were:

2. i. JOHN,² b. April 26, 1660; d. Nov. 3, 1732.
3. ii. SAMUEL, b. 1665; d. March 5, 1717.
2. JOHN² MUNGER (*Nicholas*¹), lived in Guilford, and married Mary Evarts, June 3, 1684. She died June, 1734. He was a weaver and had a list in 1716 of £130 6. 3.

His children were:

1. MARY³, b. Jan. 16, 1685-6; d. young.
4. ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 19, 1687; d. Oct. 5, 1752.
- iii. MARY, b. Aug. 19, 1689; d. March 18, 1722; m. Joshua Leete of Guilford, June 26, 1709. He d. April 21, 1742.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 26, 1691; d. Oct. 23, 1760; m. Jonathan Dudley of Guilford, Aug. 6, 1712. He died Jan. 4, 1750.
5. v. EBENEZER, b. July 4, 1693; d. June 29, 1729.
- vi. CALEB, b. May 16, 1695; d. young.
6. vii. JONATHAN, b. April 14, 1697.
7. viii. JOSIAH, b. July 20, 1704; d. Feb. 21, 1780.
- ix. RACHEL, b. 1706; imbecile.
3. SAMUEL² MUNGER (*Nicholas*¹), by Andrew Leete, Assistant, married to Sarah Hand, daughter of Joseph, Oct. 11, 1688. She married 2d, Caleb Woodworth, and died August 1, 1751. Samuel Munger lived in East Guilford and had a list of £56 11. 0. in 1716. In 1696 he was permitted to build a Sabbath Day house in Guilford.

His children were:

8. i. SAMUEL³, b. Feb. 7, 1690; d. May, 1728.
9. ii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 19, 1693; d. ———
- iii. SARAH, b. March 16, 1694-5; m. ——— Shipman.
- iv. DELIVERANCE, b. March 12, 1697; m. Richard Murrough of Coven-

try.

- v. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 26, 1699.
- 10. vi. JAMES, b. May 15, 1701; d. Jan. 10, 1781.
- vii. ANNE, b. Feb. 1, 1703; m. Daniel Colton of Killingworth, Oct. 18, 1727.
- viii. JANE, b. Feb. 27, 1705; m. Caleb Woodworth, probably her step-brother.
- 4. JOHN⁸ MUNGER, Jr. (*John,² Nicholas¹*), of East Guilford, had a list of £47 4. 0. He married Deborah French, 1710. She died March 15, 1761.
 Their children were :
 - i. DINAH⁴, b. April 5, 1712, at Durham; m. Dea. David Dudley, Oct. 12, 1738.
 - ii. LUCY, b. Sept. 10, 1713, at Durham; m. Justus Hall, March 6, 1740.
 - iii. JOHN, b. May 15, 1715; d. single. Oct. 1, 1787.
 - iv. JEHIEL, b. Feb. 18, 1717; d. April 3, 1751.
 - v. REUBEN, b. March 10, 1719; d. young.
 - vi. HULDAH, b. Jan. 20, 1721; m. Moses Blachley, Jan. 16, 1744.
 - vii. MARY, b. May 13, 1723; m. John Allis, Feb. 3, 1742-3.
 - viii. WAIT, b. March 28, 1728; d. 1777. He lived in East Guilford and married Lydia Kelsey, May 21, 1752. Their children were: 1. *Lydia*, b. Nov. 8, 1753; d. July 11, 1827; m. Simeon Dudley, who died March 18, 1836, aged 84. 2. *Lyman*, b. 1755; m. Elizabeth Coe. 3. *Lucy*, b. 1760; d. single, Dec. 20, 1844. 4. *Jehiel*, b. March 24, 1763; d. single, March 31, 1841. 5. *Sarah*, b. 1766; d. Aug. 6, 1843; m. Timothy Dowd, Jr., of East Guilford, who d. May 28, 1836, aged 66.
 - ix. REBECCA, b. 1731; m. Ebenezer Dudley, Sept. 16, 1750.
- 5. EBENEZER⁸ MUNGER (*John,² Nicholas¹*), of East Guilford, married 1st, Anne Scranton, May 27, 1717. She died April 20, 1725. 2d, Susannah Hubbard of Haddam, July 6, 1726. After his death she married Josiah Crampton of Guilford, Feb. 14, 1733, who died Feb. 12, 1776. She lived until March 25, 1788. Ebenezer Munger's list in 1716 was £34.
 By his first wife, his children were :
 - i. EBENEZER⁴, b. Sept. 3, 1718; d. June 20, 1793; m. Anna Lee, daughter of Jonathan, May 3, 1742. She died Aug. 22, 1788. Their children were: 1. *Anne*,⁵ b. Jan. 28, 1743; d. Dec. 28, 1821; m. Caleb Dudley of Guilford, Jan. 18, 1769. He d. Sept. 14, 1802. 2. *Olive*, b. Oct. 10, 1747; d. Dec. 3, 1800; m. Samuel Dudley of Guilford, Oct. 10, 1797. He d. Dec. 17, 1819. 3. *Ebenezer*, b. June 3, 1755; d. April 10, 1834; m. Sarah Graves, daughter of Nathaniel. She d. Jan. 1839, aged 77. 4. *Jesse*, b. Aug. 20, 1757; d. 1840; lived at Bergen, N. Y., and m. Eliza Hotchkiss, daughter of David of Woodbury, who d. aged 89, Nov. 1845.
 - ii. CALEB, b. Sept. 24, 1722; d. Feb. 15, 1797. Lived at North Bristol (now North Madison), and was deacon in the church there; m. Sarah Stannard, Nov. 5, 1747. She d. July 6, 1817. Their children were: 1. *Sarah*,⁵ b. Oct. 19, 1748; m. Miles Munger, her cousin, and d. Nov. 9, 1824. 2. *Azubah*, b. May 23, 1752; m. Benjamin Norton of Killingworth, Rutland(?) and East Bloomfield. 3. *Elias*, b. Feb. 17, 1756, moved to Rutland, Vt., about 1798. 4. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 6, 1757; m. Josiah Munger, her cousin. 5. *Eber*, b. March 10, 1762; d. May 16, 1836; m. July 11, 1791, Clorinda Backus (b. June 25, 1770), daughter of Rev. Simon of North Bristol, who d. 1854. 6. *Bela*, b. June 1, 1766; d. March 15, 1781.
 - iii. REUBEN, b. March 28, 1725; removed to Norfolk, Connecticut, about 1770; m. June 18, 1748, Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Dudley of East Guilford. Their children were: 1. *Nathaniel*,⁵

b. Jan. 30, 1749; removed to Norfolk 1769. 2. *Abigail*, b. Aug. 30, 1750. 3. *Reuben*, b. April 22, 1752; d. April 15, 1753. 4. *Reuben*, b. Feb. 26, 1754. 5. *Jonathan*, b. Nov. 30, 1755. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 27, 1758. 7. *Elizur*, b. 1760. 8. *Edward*. 9. *Dudley*. 10. *Samuel*.

iv. SIMEON, b. March 28, 1725; d. May 11, 1725.

The only child of Ebenezer and Susannah (Hubbard) Munger was:

v. SIMEON, b. April 6, 1727; d. March 16, 1815; lived in East Guilford; m. Sarah, daughter of Josiah Scranton, July 3, 1751. She d. Dec. 15, 1815, aged 83. Their children were: 1. *Simeon*,³ b. Dec. 7, 1752; d. Oct. 1833. He was a goldsmith, and lived in Redding, Connecticut; m. Lois Lyon there. 2. *Capt. Josiah*, b. Oct. 16, 1754; d. Aug. 1838; m. 1st, Anne Lee, daughter of Jonathan, March 22, 1780. She d. Nov. 8, 1799, aged 43; 2d, Hannah Coe, who d. June 14, 1837. 3. *Mary*, b. Nov. 3, 1756; d. June, 1840; m. 1st, Andrew Leete Stone of East Guilford, Jan. 4, 1781. He d. Feb. 8, 1785. 2d, Samuel Hoyt of East Guilford, who d. Oct. 5, 1826. 4. *Wyllis*, b. Feb. 9, 1761; d. Jan. 31, 1835; m. Jan. 19, 1785, Hester Hand, daughter of Daniel, who died March 12, 1846, aged 85. 5. *Mabel*, b. Dec. 17, 1762; d. Nov. 19, 1833; m. Timothy Graves of East Guilford, May 20, 1785. He d. Jan. 6, 1849, aged 90.

6. JONATHAN³ MUNGER (*John*,² *Nicholas*¹), lived in Woodbury, Connecticut, and married 1st, Sarah Graves, Jan. 4, 1721, who died Dec. 31, 1725; 2d, Aggephe Lewis, July 10, 1728. She died Feb. 18, 1757.

By his first wife, his children were:

- i. JONATHAN,⁴ b. Jan. 19, 1722; m. Lois Morse, Oct. 5, 1748, and had *Elihu L.* of Litchfield.
- ii. SARAH, b. Oct. 14, 1723; m. Joseph Wilcox, Sept. 17, 1754.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 26, 1725.

The children of Jonathan and Aggephe (Lewis) Munger were:

- iv. BENJAMIN, b. July 2, 1731.
- v. CHLOE, b. Dec. 12, 1732; d. young.
- vi. CHLOE, b. June 2, 1734; m. Giles Kilbourne of Litchfield, a famous church builder, and d. Oct. 10, 1824. He d. Sept. 13, 1797.
- vii. JOEL, b. Dec. 19, 1735.

7. JOSIAH³ MUNGER (*John*,² *Nicholas*¹), of East Guilford, married Elizabeth Hubbard of Haddam, July 24, 1727. She died March 16, 1778.

Their children were:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. Nov. 1, 1728; d. Oct. 19, 1736.
- ii. JOSIAH, b. March 8, 1732; d. Sept. 1, 1752.
- iii. TIMOTHY, b. Sept. 5, 1735; removed to New Durham, N. Y., in 1785; m. 1st, Mabel Stevens, Nov. 20, 1757; 2d, Rebecca Evarts, Aug. 28, 1765; 3d, Lorain Murray. By his first wife he had: 1. *Timothy*,⁵ b. Oct. 20, 1758. 2. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 2, 1760; d. Dec. 27, 1822; lived at North Bristol, and m. Dec. 9, 1785, his cousin, Hannah Munger. 3. *Linus*, b. Oct. 30, 1763; m. 1st, Elizabeth Field, who d. April 29, 1792; 2d, Julia ———; lived at Claremont, N. H. By his first wife he had no children. The children of Timothy and Rebecca (Evarts) Munger were: 4. *Rebecca*, b. Dec. 19, 1765. 5. *Mabel*, b. July 9, 1769; d. Aug. 25, 1771. 6. *Titus*, b. Jan. 4, 1772; d. Aug. 25, 1772(?).
- iv. MILES,⁴ b. May 31, 1739; d. Nov. 13, 1826; m. his cousin, Sarah Munger, and lived in North Bristol. Their children were: 1. *Chauncy*, b. Aug. 16, 1768; d. Dec. 3, 1820; m. Jerusha, daughter of Asa Dowd, who d. aged 63, in Feb., 1835, and lived in North Bristol. 2. *Joel*, b. Sept. 23, 1772; d. Sept. 15, 1838;

m. Mary Blachley, daughter of Joshua, Jan. 8, 1798. She d. June 17, 1838, aged 63. They lived in North Bristol (now North Madison). 3. *Chloe*, b. July 21, 1777; lived in Guilford and d. single. July 21, 1842. 4. *Miles*, b. Feb. 12, 1781; d. Feb. 25, 1858; m. Rachel, daughter of John Grumley, June 26, 1808. She d. April 6, 1862. They lived in Guilford.

8. SAMUEL⁸ MUNGER, Jr. (*Samuel*,² *Nicholas*¹), lived in Guilford until 1726, when he removed to Brimfield, Mass. He married Dorothy, daughter of James Evarts, April 6, 1710.

Their children were:

- i. SUBRINT,⁴ b. Jan. 5, 1711.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 5, 1712.
- iii. ELNATHAN, b. July 24, 1714.

9. JOSEPH⁸ MUNGER (*Samuel*,² *Nicholas*¹), was a shoemaker, and had a list of £35 in 1716. He lived in Guilford and married 1st, ——— Ingham; 2d, Miriam Pond, Oct. 6, 1726.

By his first wife he had:

- i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. ———

The children of Joseph and Miriam (Pond) Munger were:

- ii. BILLY, b. July 18, 1727.
- iii. INCREASE.
- iv. ABNER.
- v. PHILIP.

10. JAMES⁸ MUNGER (*Samuel*,² *Nicholas*¹), of East Guilford, married 1st, Susannah Peyer, Dec. 18, 1723; 2d, Hannah.

Of which wife his children were born is uncertain. They were:

- i. SYBILL,⁴ b. Aug. 2, 1725; m. Nathan Dudley, Jan. 7, 1748.
- ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 10, 1729; m. Joseph Wilcox, Sept. 17, 1754.
- iii. JAMES, b. Feb. 18, 1732; lived in Bergen, N. Y.; m. Irene Hill, daughter of Dea. Timothy. Their children were: 1. *Albert*.⁵
2. *Emeline*. 3. *Irene*, who d. of scarlet fever.
- iv. LEVI, b. July 24, 1736.
- v. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 9, 1739.
- vi. SUSANNAH, b. Nov. 24, 1741; d. July 18, 1763; m. Scloh Murray of East Guilford, who d. aged 81, April 14, 1820.

RECORDS OF THE ORIGINAL DISTRICT OF CARLISLE, MASS.

Contributed by ROBERT T. SWAN, Commissioner of Public Records of Massachusetts.

APRIL 19, 1754, a part of the town of Concord was established as the District of Carlisle (Province Laws, Vol. iii., p. 729), which was to have all the privileges of a town, excepting the privilege of choosing a representative to the General Court, in choosing whom the inhabitants were to join with the inhabitants of Concord. October 6, 1758, the district was annexed to Concord (Mass. Archives, Vol. cxvii., p. 206).

April 28, 1780, parts of Acton, Billerica, Chelmsford and Concord were established as the District of Carlisle, and by an Act of February 18, 1805, the district was made a town.

A few of the records and papers belonging to the original district have recently come into my hands, and in them are found the entries which follow. Some of these can be found in the printed volume of births, marriages and deaths of Concord, taken from various sources, but others are probably not a matter of record in any other place.

The Certificats of marriges which I have Given out in the year 1754 are as follows first to mr Benjamin Safford of New Epswich and Prudence Meluen of Carlisle have been Published agreeable to Law Dated August 26th 1754 JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

This may cartifie that John Jones the third of Concord & Phebe Brewer of Carlisle have been Published agreeable to Law Dated October 21th 1754 atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

This may Cartifie that the Porposal of marrige Betwen mr Benjamin Wood of Carlisle & mr Elizabeth Swallow of Chelmsford have been Published agreeable to Law Dated Carlisle march 25th 1755 atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

This may Cartifie that the Porposal of marrige Betwen mr Samuel Hosmer of Concord & mis Anne Parlin of Carlisle have been Published agreeable to Law Dated Carlisle march 25th 1755

atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

This may Cartifie that the Porposal of marrige Betwen David Hartwell & mis Rachel Woolley both of Carlisle have been Published agreeable to Law Dated Carlisle march 25th 1755 atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle.

This may Cartifie that the Porposal of marrige Betwen mr Benjamin Wetherbe of Lunenburg & mis Kezia munroe of Carlisle have been Published agreeable to Law Dated Carlisle October 13th 1755 Atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

This may Cartifie that the Porposal of marrige Betwen mr Ezra Blood of Carlisle & mis Lucy Eveleth of Sudbury have been Published agreeable to Law Dated Carlisle November 15th 1755

Atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle.

A Porpos of marriage Intended Betwen mr James Chandler of Concord and mis Mary Whitaker of Carlisle

Dated at Carlisle January 24th 1756

JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

This may Certifie that the Porposal of marriage Betwen mr. James Chandler of Concord and mis Mary Whitaker of Carlisle have been Published agreeable to Law Dated at Carlisle Februaryth 1756

atts JOHN HARTWELL Clerk for Carlisle

A Record of sune of the Death of Parsons who Died In Carlisle when I was Clerk is as follows viz

Sarah Townshan Departed this Life November the fourth 1755 & in the thirty year of her age

Josiah Blood three children Departed this Life Sume time in the Latter end of May or the first of June 1754

Cap^t Eleazer Meluen Departed this Life October 18th: 1754 In the fifteth Second year of his age.

Ephraim Stow wife Departed this Life September 1th: 1754

Eunis Blood Daughter of John Blood Departed this Life November 13th: 1754

The widow Mary Meluen Departed this Life November the 20th: 1754

Simon Farrar Son of Jonathan Farrar Departed Life September 13th: 1754

Deborah Longly Departed this Life December 15th: 1754

Lois Puffer Daughter of Jonathan Puffer & Mary his wife Departed this Life December 30th: 1754

Mr. Eleazer Brown Departed this Life April 3th: 1755 In the seventy ninth year of his age &c

Mr David Whitaker Departed this Life April 8th: 1755 In the eighty first year of his age

Benjamein Brown Lost two children April 2 & 3th: 1755

Sarah Flagg wife of Joseph Flagg Departed this Life April 19th: 1755 & in the fifty six year of her age &c

Luke Davis Son of Nehemiah Davis & Dorothy his wife Departed this Life October 18th: 1755

A Record of the Birth of Sume of the Children of Carlisle that was Born when I was Clerk: April 1754 &c Viz as follows

Joshua Meluen Son of Cap^t Eleazer Meluen & Mary his wife was Born March th 5th: 1754

Nathan Farrar Son of Henry Farrar & Sarah his wife was Born December 6th: 1742

Ebenezer Farrar Son of Henry Farrar & Sarah his wife was Born October 9th: 1745

Samuel Brown Son of Deca Ephraim Brown & Abigail his wife was Born February 18th: 1752

John Hodgman Son of John Hodgman & Lois his wife was Born January the fourth: 1755

John Hartwell Son of Simon Hartwell & Mary his wife was Born April 10th: 1753

Mary Hartwell Daughter of Simon Hatwell & Mary his wife was Born August 18th: 1755

Lucy Tempel Daughter of Benjamin Temple & Abigail his wife was Born May 14th: 1755

Dolly Davis Daughter of Nehemiah Davis & Dorothy his wife was Born June 22th: 1755

Ephraim Farrar Son of Ephraim Farrar & Mary his wife was Born December 17th: 1755

Marcy Buttrick Daughter of Samuella Buttrick & Elizabeth his wife was Born October 10th: 1755

Hephzibah Brown Daughter of Boza Brown & Hannah his wife was Born December 28th: 1755

Rachel Harris Daughter of Jonathan Harris & Mary his wife was Born July 15th: 1755

Sarah Hartwell Daughter of David Hartwell & Rachel his wife was Born September 5th: 1757

Simon Hartwell son of Simon Hartwell & Mary his wife was Born October 3th: 1757

Mary Brown Daughter of Boza Brown & Hannah his wife was Born September 3rd: 1754

William Buttrick son of Samuell Buttrick & Elizabeth his wife was Born July 13th: 1754

Mary Buttrick Daughter of Samuell Buttrick June & Lucy his wife was Born December 8th 1754

Hephzibah Parlin Daughter of John Parlin Juner & Margret his wife was born February 22th: 1753

Betty Kibbe Daughter of Samuell Kebbe & Elizabeth his wife was born July 18th: 1746

Molley Kibbe Daughter of Samuell Kibbe & Elizabeth his wife was Born April 22th: 1751

Bulah Kibbe Daughter of Samuell Kibbe & Elizabeth his wife was Born October 21st: 1753

Hephzibah Farrar Daughter of Olevier Farrar & Mary his wife was Born March 15th: 1754

David Meluen Son of David Meluen & Abigal his wife was Born December 19th: 1751

Samuell Meluen Son of David Meluen & Abigal his wife was Born April 25th: 1754

Jonathan Palmer Son of Jonathan Palmer & Elizabeth his wife was Born June 2th: 1754

Luke Davis Son of Nehemiah Davis & Dorothy his wife was Born June 16th: 1754

David Hartwell Son of David Hartwell & Rachel his wife was Born October 14th: 1759

ANCIENT BURIAL-GROUNDS OF LONG ISLAND, N. Y.

By EDW. DOUBLEDAY HARRIS, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from Volume 53, page 416.]

SHELTER ISLAND.

SHELTER ISLAND, situated in the waterway between the two eastern peninsulas of Long Island, and equidistant from the towns of Southold and Easthampton, is of very irregular shape, with an extreme length in one direction of about six miles, and in the other of about four. Formerly belonging to Southold, in 1730 it was incorporated as a separate township. The Sylvesters were, for a time, its sole owners, parting with portions in 1695 to William Nicholl and George Havens.

The burial ground from which these inscriptions were taken is near the geographical centre of the island. It is in two parts, the larger being on the south side of the road, and opposite the Presbyterian church edifice, while the smaller is in the rear of that building, and on the north side of the road. All epitaphs of date prior to 1800, which were found there in August, 1881, are here printed. A small private ground of the Nicoll Family, about three miles to the south, contained in 1883 no old inscriptions.

In Memory of
MARY, wife of
EZEKIEL HAVENS;
 who died June 30th,
 1792, in the 30th year
 of her age.

Elizabeth y^e Daughter of George & Jemima Daval died Dec. 13th 1759 Aged 9 months.

FRANCES Daughter of James & Ellizabeth Havens; died Aug^t 10th 1763 in the 2^d year of her Age.

SARAH Daughter of James and Ellizabeth Havens; died Aug^t 21st 1790 In the 5th year of her Age.

*Time each moment plays
 His little weapon in the narrow
 Sphere
 of sweet domestick Comfort
 and cuts down
 the fairest Bloom of sublunary
 Blifs.*

SIDNEY
 Son of
 James & Ellizabeth
 Havens
 was drowned Oct^r 6th 1789
 In the 13th year of his Age
*(together with Mr. Samuel Stratten
 to whom he was Apprentice)
 They were lovely in their Lives
 And in their Death
 were not Devided.*

In Memory of
 M^r William Havens
 who departed this Life
 May y^e 4th 1763
 In the 44th Year
 of his Age

In Memory of
 Sarah Wife of
 William Havens
 who died Oct^r 8th
 1769
 Aged 50 Years

In Memory of
 Defire wife of
 William Havens
 & Daughter of William
 & Sarah Havens who
 died Nov^r 5th 1771
 in the 22^d year of her ag^e
*the Rising Morning can't
 Affure
 that we shall end the day
 for death stands ready
 at the door
 to fleze our lives away.*

Sacred to the Memory
 of *Mis Elmira Havens*,
 Daughter of Obadiah
 and Phebe Havens,
 who departed this life
 Feb. 27, 1779 in the 24
 year of her age.
*With calm serenity she clos'd
 her eyes
 On sublunary things.
 Her soul took flight to worlds
 beyond the skies
 On bright cherubic wings*

1900.] *Ancient Burial-Grounds of Long Island.*

Here lyes y^e Body of
Phebe Havens Dau^{tr}
of M^r William & M^{rs}
Sarah Havens, Who
Died Octo^{br} y^e 28th
1752 in y^e 4th Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY of
Jemima the Wife of
M^r George Daval
who died July y^e 8th
A.D. 1761 in y^e 66th
Year of her Age.

In Memory of
M^{rs} Anna Fofdick
Wife of
Doct^r Tho^s Fofdick
of New London
and Daughter of
Jonathan Havens Esq^r
of this Island,
who Died Sep^r 24th 1762
Aged 53 Years.

Here lyes y^e Body of
Mary Ann Fofdick Daugh^{tr}
of M^r Thomas & M^{rs} Anna
Fofdick, Who Died Jan^y 11th 1753
Aged 10 Months & 12 Days
Save fruitless tears & weep no more
this Babe's not lost but gone before
Death's a Haven towards which
all winds drive
And where at last each
Mortal must arrive.

In Memory of
Obadiah Havens
who died Aug^t 22^d
1786
in the 40th year
of his Age
Blessed are the Dead
that Die in the Lord

In
Memory of
WILLIAM Son of
JOSEPH & PHEBE
HAVENS who died
April 25th 1791
aged 14 years
and 10 mo.

In Memory of
OBADIAH HAVENS
who died
Aug. 22, 1787
Æ. 40.

CALEB HAVENS	SALLY B. HAVENS
Son of	Daughter of
AUGUSTUS &	AUGUSTUS &
ESTHER HAVENS	ESTHER HAVENS
died May 28 th 1798	died Nov. 14 th 1801
aged 1 month.	aged 1 year 5 mo. and 10 days.

*Sleep lovely babes till Jesus comes
To raise his armies from the tombs.*

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{rs} FRANCES BAKER WIFE
TO M^r EPHRAIM BAKER
WHO DIED APRIL 24th
1758
AGED 21 YEARS

In Memory of
M^r Jonathan Havens
who died Nov^r 1st
AD. 1774
in the 66th year
of his Age

IN MEMORY of
Ellenor y^e Wife of
Thomas Terry & formerly
y^e Wife of George Havens
died Novem^r y^e 7th 1747
in y^e 93^d year
of Her age

IN MEMORY
of Hannah y^e Wife
of Jonathan Havens
who died Augst y^e 4th
1754 in y^e 66th Year
of her Age

In Memory of
M^{rs} MARGARET HAVENS
the Daughter of M^r JONATHAN
& M^{rs} CATHERINE HAVENS
who was Born Sunday Decem^r
the 6th 1741 & departed
this Life on Thursday the
28th of Septem^{br} 1762
Aged 20 Years 2 Months & 7 days

IN MEMORY
of M^r Jonathan Havens
who died Augst y^e 5th
1748 in y^e 66th year
of his age

In Memory of M^{rs}
Catharine Havens
the wife of M^r
Jonathan Havens
who died May 4th
AD. 1779
in the 70th year
of her Age.

In Memory of
M^{rs} Sarah Havens
the Virtuous Wife of
M^r Nicoll Havens
who Departed this Life
the 4th Day of August
ANNO DOMINI 1767 in the
37th Year of her Age

In Memory of
EASTER HAVENS
Dau^r of M^r NICOLL & M^{rs}
SARAH HAVENS who was
born Monday y^e 4th of Sept^r
1759 & departed this life
on Wednesday the 4th of
Augst 1762 Aged 2
Years 11 Months

In Memory of
Henrietta Havens
Daughter of
M^r Nicoll and M^{rs}
Defire Havens
who died April 16th
AD 1784
in the 3^d year
of her Age

[On white marble horizontal tablet on five supports.]

This Stone is erected

In Memory of
Jonathan Nicoll Havens, Esq^r
a Representative in the Congress
of the United States. He was esteemed
by a numerous acquaintance as a
man of superior talents and
erudition, a Philosopher, Statesman,
'and Patriot, and died greatly
lamented Oct^r 25th AD 1799,
in the 42^d year of his age.

[On brown-stone horizontal tablet supported by five columns.]

In Memory of
NICOLL HAVENS Esquire,
who died Sept^r 7th AD 1783
in the 51st year of his age

In Memory of
SARAH, confort of
NICOLL HAVENS
who died August 4th AD. 1767
in the 37th year of her age.

In Memory of
Watson, Son of
Mr. Nicoll & Mrs.
Defire Havens
who died
March 11th 1785,
in the 6th Year
of his Age

In Memory of
Joseph Havens
Son of Mr
Mr Joseph and Mrs
Jemima Havens
who died Oct^r 18th
AD 1775,
in the 4th year
of his Age.

[On slate tablet inserted in brown-stone table-tomb.]

In Memory of
M^{rs} MARY HAVENS
the Virtuous Wife
of
M^r JOSEPH HAVENS
who departed this Life
the 20th day of Aug^t
Anno Domini 1768
In the 76th year
of her Age.

In Memory of
M^r Joseph Havens
who died May
AD 1775
in the 61st year
of his Age

In Memory of
M^{rs} Jemima Havens
the wife of Mr
Joseph Havens
who died May 18
AD 1772
in the 28th year
of her Age

IN MEMORY OF
GEORGE HAVENS
SON OF M^r
GEORGE & M^{rs}
PATIANCE HAVENS
DIED DEC^r Y^e 2^d 1754
AGED 6 MONTHS

IN MEMORY
of Patience y^e Wife
of M^r George Havens
who died May y^e 30th
1762 in the 38th Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY OF
JAMES CONKLING
son of M^r
THOMAS & M^{rs}
RACHEL CONKLING
DIED Oct^r 23^d 1754
AGED 12 YEARS
5 MONTHS & 13 D^s

In Memory
of Ruth y^e Wife of
William Havens
who died Feb 18
1759 in y^e 39
Year of her Age

In Memory of
John Havens
who was drown
ed Oct^{br} 6th 1789
in the 34th year
of his Age

IN MEMORY of
Elizabeth the Wife
of Benjamin Woodruff
who died Novem^r 11
AD 1760 Aged
60 Years

In Memory of
DEBROAH PARKER
Dau^r of M^r ABRAHAM &
M^{rs} MARY PARKER who
died Octo^r the 16th 1761
Aged 2 Years
1 Month & 2 Days
Sweet Soul we leave the to thy rest
Injoye thy Jesus & thy God
tell wee from bands of Clay Releasht,
Spring out & Clime the Shineing Road

In Memory of
Sarah Hains
Wife of
Henry Hains
who died
Octr 28th 1796
aged 41 years
Alfo
her infant *Henry* aged
5 months was inter'd
by her fide

In Memory of
Frankling Davall
Son of William
Davall Jun^r & Mary
Davall he departed
this Life Dec^{br} 16th
A D 1780 Aged 2
years 4 months &
4 days
Memento Mori

[On two slate tablets, each 18x25 inches, leaded into the top of a brown-stone table-tomb on five supports.]

[Arms]

Here lies Interred the Remains of M^{rs}
Mary Sylvester the virtuous Confort
of Brindley Sylvester Esq. who departed
this Life March the 1st 1750/1 in the
49th year of her Age.

[Arms]

Here lies Interr'd the Remains
of *BRINLEY SYLVESTER ESQ^r*
who Departed this Life December the
24th 1752 In the 59th year of his Age.

[On a marble tablet set into the top of a brown-stone table-tomb.]

[Arms]

In Memory of
THOMAS DERING Esq.
who died Sep. 26, 1785
aged 65 years.

In Memory of
MARY DERING relict of
Tho. Dering and daughter
of Brinley & Mary Sylvester
who died Aug. 19, 1794
aged 70 years.

SYLVESTER MANOR.

At the northern part of the Island, and near the old Manor House of the Sylvesters, is the small family burial ground, containing in 1899 the table-tomb recently erected, and a few ancient brown-stone stones. This is probably the oldest burial place of the Island. The grave stones of the members of the Sylvester family were removed to the church yard in the middle of the Island many years ago.*

[On horizontal tablet of Table-tomb.]

TO
NATHANIEL SYLVESTER,
FIRST RESIDENT PROPRIETOR
OF
THE MANOR OF SHELTER ISLAND,
UNDER GRANT OF CHARLES II.
A.D. 1666;

[Arms]

AN ENGLISHMAN
INTREPID,
LOYAL TO DUTY,
FAITHFUL TO FRIENDSHIP,
THE SOUL OF INTEGRITY AND HONOR,
HOSPITABLE TO WORTH AND CULTURE,
SHELTERING EVER THE PERSECUTED FOR CONSCIENCE' SAKE;
THE DAUGHTERS

OF

MARY AND PHOEBE GARDINER HORSFORD,
DESCENDANTS OF
PATIENCE, DAUGHTER OF NATHANIEL SYLVESTER
AND
WIFE OF THE HUGUENOT BENJAMIN L'HOMMEDIEU
IN
REVERENCE AND AFFECTION
FOR
THE GOOD NAME OF THEIR ANCESTOR
IN 1884
SET UP THESE STONES

1610.

For a Memorial.

1680.

[Under the table.]

DESCENT FROM ANNE BRINLEY OF THE FEMALE SIDE.

[Arms]

THOMAS BRINLEY, King's Auditor,	married ANNE WASE.
NATHANIEL SYLVESTER	married GRISSELL BRINLEY.
BENJAMIN L'HOMMEDIEU	married PATIENCE SYLVESTER.
BENJAMIN L'HOMMEDIEU, 2nd,	married MARTHA BOURNE.
EZRA L'HOMMEDIEU	married MARY CATHERINE HAVENS.
SAMUEL SMITH GARDINER	married MARY CATHERINE L'HOMMEDIEU.
EBEN NORTON HORSFORD	married MARY L'HOMMEDIEU GARDINER.

* The inscriptions from the family ground have been furnished through the courtesy of Miss Cornelia Horsford of Cambridge, and Miss Belle Preston, the librarian of the Shelter Island Public Library.]

Succession of Proprietors.

THE MANHANSETT TRIBE.

THE KING.

THE EARL OF STIRLING.

JAMES FARRETT.

STEPHEN GOODYEAR.

NATHANIEL SYLVESTER.

GILES SYLVESTER.

BRINLEY SYLVESTER.

THOMAS DERING.

SYLVESTER DERING.

MARY CATHERINE L'HOMMEDIEU.

SAMUEL SMITH GARDINER.

EBEN NORTON HORSFORD.

[On the South Steps.]

Of the sufferings for conscience' sake of friends of

NATHANIEL SYLVESTER,

Most of whom sought shelter here, including

GEORGE FOX,

Founder of the Society of Quakers,

And of his followers,

MARY DYER, MARMADUKE STEVENSON, and

WILLIAM ROBINSON, WILLIAM LEDDRA,

Who were executed on Boston Common;

[On East Steps.]

LAWRENCE and CASSANDRA SOUTHWICK,

Despoiled, imprisoned, starved, whipped, banished,

Who fled here to die;

[On North Steps.]

DANIEL GOULD, bound to the Gun-carriage and lashed,

EDWARD WHARTON, "The much Scourged,"

CHRISTOPHER HOLDER, "The Mutilated,"

HUMPHREY NORTON, "The Branded,"

JOHN ROUS, "The Maimed,"

GILES SYLVESTER, "The Champion,"

RALPH GOLDSMITH, "The Shipmaster,"

SAMUEL SHATTUCK, of "The King's Missive,"

THESE STONES ARE A TESTIMONY.

[On West Steps.]

The Puritan in his pride, overcome by the faith of the Quaker, gave

LEXINGTON AND CONCORD AND BUNKER HILL

TO HISTORY.

The Blood and the Spirit of Victor and Vanquished alike are the Glory of
MASSACHUSETTS.

Samuel Hudfon
Son of M^r Samuel
and M^{rs} Grifevel
Hudfon Died Oct^{br}
7th 1738 Aged 11
years & 4 month^s

Nathaniel Hutfon
Son of M^r Samuel
& M^{rs} Grifeell
Hutfon died May
y^e 26th 1733 in
y^e 7th Year of
His Age

Here lyes y^e Body of
Ellizabth Hudfon Dau^r
of M^r Samuel & M^{rs}
Grifevel Hudfon Who
Died Sep^r 21st 1738 Aged
4 years 10 months & 11 Da^ys

In memory of
M^{rs} Mary Brown
Relect of Capt.
Daniel Brown
who died
Sep^r 5th 1796
in the 81 year
of her age

In memory of
Cap^t Daniel Brown
who died July 12
AD. 1786
in the 77 year
of his Age

Here lieth y^e Body of
Hannah y^e wife of
Daniel Brown died
Septem^r y^e 8 1781
In y^e 23^d year of
her age

Here Lyes buried
y^e Body of M^r
Jonathan Hutson
Who Dec^d April 5th
Anno Dom 1729
aged 71 years

Here lieth y^e body of
Hannah y^e daughter
of Daniel & Hannah
Brown died Febr^y
y^e 26 1732
aged 6 M^o

Ebenezer y^e Son
of Daniel & Mary
Brown died April
y^e 25 1741 Aged
8 years 7 M^o
& 15 Days

[The epitaph of John Knowling, aged 73 years, is, for other particulars, illegible.]

EASTHAMPTON.

Of the two peninsulas forming the eastern end of Long Island, one half the length of the longer, terminating in what is known as Montauk Point, constitutes, with Gardiner's Island to the eastward, the township of Easthampton. From west to east this main portion of the town is twenty-three miles in length, its south side being an unbroken, straight stretch of beach, pounded unceasingly by the waves of the Atlantic Ocean. More than twelve miles of the easterly end consists of only a range of low sand hills, averaging hardly a mile in width, and containing no villages. Just west of this the land abruptly widens to six miles or more, the northern line broken by deep harbors from Gardiner's Bay. Within this wider portion of the township lie the principal villages, Amagansett, Easthampton and Wainscott.

AMAGANSETT.

THE home of the whale fishers, Amagansett, the eastern village of the township, is within sound of the ocean surf at the great south beach, and three miles east of the principal settlement, Easthampton. Its wide main street is crossed by another, leading to the ocean, and at their junction is the old burying ground, containing in 1887 the following inscriptions antedating 1800.

In
Memory of
Mr. BENJAMIN EYRES
who died
Dec^r 5th 1797
aged 84 years

In Memory of
Mrs. Elizabeth Debb
le Wife of Mr.
Thomas Debble
who died
Jan^y 30th 1789
Aged 71 Years

In Memory of
Mary y^e Wife of
Lewis Conkling
who died Novem^r
y^e 15th 1752 in y^e
76th Year of
of [sic] her Age

In Memory of
Lewis Conkling
died Octobr^r y^e 2^d
A.D. 1746 in y^e 74th
year of his Age

In Memory of
Samuel Mulford
who died
June 15th 1795
in the 82^d year
of his age

In Memory of
Mary y^e Wife
of Elias Mulford
who died July
29th 1762 in
y^e 71st Year
of her Age

In Memory
of ZERUIAH
Wife of
SAMUEL MULFORD
departed this life
Nov^r 7th 1788
In the 68th Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY of
M^r Elias Mulford
who died Nov^r
2^d 1760 in the
75th Year of
his Age

[To be continued.]

WILLS OF THE SHERMANS OF YAXLEY IN SUFFOLK, ENGLAND.

Communicated by a Descendant of Capt. JOHN SHERMAN.

Of these Wills the leading one is that of Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, dated January 20, 1550, and proved in 1551.

He had money and plate and a large landed property, having the Manors of Royden and Royden Tuft with appurtenances in Royden and Bressingham, with lands, tenements, meadows, pastures, woods, weyes, with reversions and hereditaments, in Royden, Bressingham, and Diss* in Norfolk, and in Yaxley, Eye, Thrandeston and Little Thornham in Suffolk, with the manors of Eye and Eye Hall. He was Lord of these Manors. "A manor may contain one or more villages or hamlets, or only part of a village. It may be compounded of divers things, as of a house, arable land, pasture, meadow, woods, rent, advowson and such like. It is a noble sort of fee part granted to tenants and part reserved to the lord and his family. The whole fee was termed a lordship; of old a barony, from whence the court that is always an appendant to the manor is called the court-baron, which had jurisdiction over the misdemeanors and disputes of the tenants within the manor, and cognizance of the customs of the manor. A manor is always claimed by prescription, by long continuance of time, beyond the memory of man." How long these manors had been held by the Shermans has not been ascertained, but it is not improbable that the ancestors of Thomas Sherman for two or three generations had lived in that part of Suffolk and Norfolk.

* Diss is on the river Waveny, which separates the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk. Nearly all the places in Norfolk and Suffolk mentioned in these Wills are within six or six miles of Diss.

He names in his will his wife Jane,—perhaps his second wife. In the Waller Pedigree in the visitation* of Suffolk, 1561, it is stated that Jane, daughter of John Waller of Wortham in Suffolk and Margaret Thorolde of Thornham in Suffolk, married Thomas Sherman; and William Sherman, a son of Thomas, confirms this Sherman marriage, by a bequest in his will 1583 to his *uncle* John Waller. He provides amply for his wife in lieu of dower, and among other bequests gives her four horses at her choice with room in the stable for them. It will be remembered that in 1550 all travelling in England was on foot or on horseback.

The testator names nine sons. Of these Thomas, son and heir, Richard and John were 21 and over and married when their father made his will, Henry and William were to receive their legacies when they came out of their apprenticeship. As this relation generally arises between minors and adults, it may be inferred that both were under age in 1550, but this is not conclusive, for a person over the age of 21 may be an apprentice and bind himself as such, and there are cases where this is known to have been done. Anthony, Francis, Bartholomew and James were under age at the date of their father's will. He gives most of his silver and plate to his wife for life and then to Thomas, but each of his sons is to have a silver spoon.

As he directs his three youngest sons to be sent to "scole and other learning" and provides carefully for this expense, doubtless his other sons had the schooling and other learning of the times. He secures an annuity to his sister—apparently his only sister—and gives a legacy to each of her children, married and unmarried.

It appears from the Yaxley Pedigree in the visitation of Suffolk 1561, that Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Yaxley of Melles and Elizabeth Garneys of Kenton in Suffolk, married Thomas Sherman. This is Thomas the son and heir. He had his father's landed estate and lived in Yaxley in the family home. He was living there in 1575, when his nephew Robert made his will. He died there, probably in 1585, as the Parish Register of Yaxley records the burial 1585 September, of Thomas Sherman, Gentleman. He had a son Thomas and other children, as among Skinner Company apprenticeships is this entry: "(1547) 1 Ed. VI Pentecost. Edward Shereman s. of Thomas of Yaxley, Suffolk, Gent. App. to Nicholas Marshe, cit. and skinner, 7 years" (Mis. Gen. et Herald. Vol. 1. Third Series, p. 249). The will of Anthony Yaxley of Melles, proved 29 Nov. 1558, confirms this Sherman marriage.

The will of Richard Sherman, gentleman, the second son, was proved 9 May, 1587. He lived in Diss where his father had lands. He seems to have prospered and acquired property. He may have lived a part of the year in London, for he had a lease of a house in London which he devises, with all the furniture thereto belonging, to his wife Margaret. He mentions no children and seems to have left no issue, for he makes his nephew Nicholas, son of his brother John, his principal heir, with legacies to nephews and nieces. To his *niece Margaret Goffe* 20 shillings. Among his bequests is one of five pounds to his nephew Thomas Sherman, son of his brother Henry.

If, as is highly probable, this brother Henry is Henry Sherman of Colchester, a tabular pedigree of some of whose descendants is given in the REGISTER, Vol. 51, page 307, then here is a son not mentioned in Henry's will (probably because he had given him his portion in his life time), a son,

* The visitations mentioned in this article are Harleian Society Publications.

whose sons (if he had any) are not taken into account in the "process of elimination", by which the parentage of Capt. John Sherman is attempted to be determined in the REGISTER, Vol. 51, on page 312.

The will of John Sherman, gentleman, the third son, was proved 21 Nov., 1587. He lived for a time in Bramford, a parish a few miles from Ipswich, and afterwards in Ipswich. He appears to have been a prudent, careful man, for the ten pounds bequeathed to his children James and Elizabeth in 1575, by their brother Robert, becomes in 1587 seventy pounds. His will directs that his son James and daughter Elizabeth shall each be paid seventy pounds in discharge of the legacy given them by their brother Robert. He had a daughter Jane who married Robert Toulson. He makes his son Nicholas residuary legatee, and devisee and sole executor. His rich brother William who died in 1583 made him one of the overseers of his will, giving him a legacy of £6 13s 4d.

It is almost certain that Henry Sherman, the fourth son, is Henry Sherman of Colchester, whose will is dated January 20, 1589, and was proved 25 July, 1590; an abstract of it is given by Mr. Waters in the REGISTER, Vol. 50, page 281. There is nothing in this abstract to indicate Henry's parentage or place of birth. He does not mention a brother—most of them were dead when he made his will. It is, however, disappointing, that these testators, when mentioning their brother Henry or their uncle Henry, did not add some word of description, such as of Dedham or Colchester, or give some fact which would conclusively settle this question. But there is nothing in these wills to disprove this identity, and there is good evidence that Henry of Colchester was one of the Yaxley Shermans, though the evidence may not be sufficient perhaps to be conclusive. It has already been given in the REGISTER, Vol. 51, page 357, where the Dedham Shermans, sons of Samuel Sherman, a grandson of Henry of Colchester, are said in 1660, by one who had good reasons for informing himself on this point, "to be originally extracted from Yaxley in Suffolk"; and further, the Arms of the Shermans of Essex, as recorded in the College of Arms, are the same with slight variation as the Arms of the Yaxley Shermans.

William Sherman, the fifth son, was a citizen and grocer of London, but when he made his will 28 Maie, 1583, inhabiting in Ipswich, where it is said "are more gentry than any other town in the county except St. Edmunds Bury, owing to its large streets, good company and plenty of all sorts of provisions." His will was proved 9 August, 1583. He died June 1, 1583. The late Rev. Henry B. Sherman of Esopus, N. Y., who spent a good deal of time in England in genealogical research, writes:

"St. Stephens (church) Ipswich. In 1852 I found there a brass plate with this remaining of the inscription, viz.: 2 shields of Arms, one of Sherman (of Yaxley) and the other of Sherman impaled with Arms of Lany Here buried the bodye of Will^m Sherman Gent / who deceased the first day of June / in the year of our Lord God / 1583 /"

He married Faith Lany, daughter of Richard Lany, who in his will proved 1538, styles himself citizen and scryvener of London, and declares he has written this his present will with his owne hand. He gives to Katharine Lany and Faith Lany, his daughters, being now "younglings," five pounds to each.

William Sherman forgives his brother Henry all debts he may owe him and bequeaths to him a ring worth forty shillings.

To my other brothers (showing they too were living in 1583) Thomas

Sherman, Richard Sherman, Francis Sherman and Bartholomew Sherman, to each a ring worth forty shillings. To every of my *said* brothers children and to the children of my brothers John Sherman and Anthony Sherman, ten shillings a piece at twenty one or marriage. He makes his brother John one of the overseers of his will. His brothers Anthony and James had deceased. He gives to his wife Faith for life, lands, tenements and manors in Horham, Allynton, Eye & Yaxley in Suffolk, with remainder to his oldest son John to whom he also devises land in the County of Lincoln, and legacies to his sons Richard and William and daughters Elizabeth, Margaret and Faith. To his *uncle*, John Waller, a ring worth twenty shillings.

Faith Sherman, widow of William, remained in Ipswich. Her will is dated Sept. 12, 1605, and was proved May 6, 1607. Her burial is thus recorded in the Parish Register of St. Stephens, Ipswich. Faith Sherman, widow, was buried the 26 day of February, 1606.

The will of Anthony Sherman, gentleman, the sixth son, is dated 4 Sept., 1582, and was proved 10 January, 1583. He lived in Royden, where his father had houses and lands, desires to be buried in the parish church of Royden. Bequests to the poor of Royden, Diss and Yaxley. His wife and son William to be executors. His brother Thomas Sherman to be overseer, in whose care Anthony's legacy of 40 pounds was placed by their father.

In the Grey Pedigree in Visitation of Suffolk, 1577, and in the Sherman Pedigree in Visitation of Suffolk, 1612, Francis Sherman, one of the sons of Thomas, is said to have married Sibbell Gray, daughter of Thomas Grey of Gosewolde Hall, in Thrandeston in Suffolk, and according to the Sherman Pedigree had issue Alexander son and heir. This is doubtless Francis Sherman of Blownorton in Norfolk, gentleman, the seventh son, whose will is dated 21 October, 44 Eliz (1602). He gives to the poor of Yaxley, makes his son Alexander executor, who proved the will at London 27 November, 1605.

There is no doubt but that we have the wills of five of the sons of Thomas, namely, Richard, John, William, Anthony and Francis.

Whether the will hereinafter given of James Sherman of Yaxley, dated 14 of January, 1574, and proved 25 Sept. 1577, is the will of James the ninth son of Thomas, cannot be positively determined. There is no trace of Bartholomew the eighth son later than his brother William's will, 1583, unless he is the person mentioned in the will of a Thomas Sherman of Stoven in Suffolk, dated 1593, proved 1594, who speaks of his kinsman Bartholomew Sherman.

The will of Robert Sherman, now servant with John Edwards, citizen and vintner of London, son of John, and grandson of Thomas Sherman, is dated 12 April, 1575, and was proved 17 April, 1576. He was a young man, successful in business and left a good estate in money, plate and jewels. He bequeaths to his well loved uncle Anthony Sherman, 10 pounds, and to his own brothers Nicholas and James and to his sisters Margaret, Denys, Elizabeth and Anna Sherman, 10 pounds each. To his uncle Henrie Sherman 13 pounds 6 shillings and eight pence, makes him supervisor and overseer of his will, forgives his uncle Bartholomew Sherman the eight pounds he owes him. To his cousin Thomas Sherman, son of his uncle Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, a ring of gold with a stone in it. His father, John Sherman, residuary legatee and executor.

The will of Nicholas Sherman of Romford, Co. Essex, gentleman, is dated 21 Nov., 1620, and was proved 18 January, 1620-1. He is another

son of John and grandson of Thomas Sherman. This we know, because he gives a legacy of 5 pounds to his sister Margaret Goffe, widow. And his uncle Richard gives a legacy to his niece Margaret Goffe. His father had lived in Bramford. The testator directs his house in Bramford be sold to pay legacies.

The will of John Sherman of Yaxley, dated 10 August, 1504, and proved 13 December in same year, quite possibly may be the will of the father of Thomas of Yaxley. He had lands in Yaxley and Diss. He had an only son Thomas and an only daughter Margaret. Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, in his will provides an annuity for his sister Lockwood, but does not give her christian name. Most of these testators take the style—Gentleman. A gentleman in England in the time of Elizabeth has been defined to be "one who without any title, bears a coat of Arms and is known to be descended from ancient families that have always borne a coat of arms."

Henry and William, two of the sons of Thomas, were rich. Nearly all their brothers acquired property, and apparently were in easy circumstances, with more of the comforts of life in their homes than they had in their childhood in the rude abundance of their Yaxley home.

Such families, and there were many such in every county, made England rich, and gave to her honor and strength. It is seldom that one can know more of the circumstances and kind of life of all of the members of a large family, living in England 350 years ago, none of them persons of rank or in public station, than is known of Thomas Sherman of Yaxley and his sons. In the next century when "God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain over into this wilderness," it is known that fourteen men and women of this man's seed came to New England. Two of the fourteen were Samuel Sherman of Stratford and Stamford and Capt. John Sherman of Watertown; among whose descendants are William Tecumseh Sherman, John Sherman, Roger Sherman and his grandsons Roger S. Baldwin, E. Rockwood Hoar, William M. Evarts, George F. Hoar; men conspicuous in the nation and in its history for distinguished public service.

The Sherman Pedigree of five generations in the visitation of Leicestershire, 1619, begins with Thomas Sherman of Yaxley.

Arms. Or, a lion rampant sable, charged on the shoulder with an annulet for difference, between three oak leaves vert.

Crest. A sea-lion séjant argent, guttée de poix, finned or.

The Pedigree gives Thomas Sherman nine sons as named in his will, but notices chiefly the descendants of William Sherman, the fifth son of Thomas. As these Arms are differenced with an annulet, which is the mark used by a fifth son (all the sons having the right to bear the paternal Arms), to distinguish his own Arms from the Arms of his father and brothers, it may be regarded as evidence that his father bore these Arms. The original Return in the Herald's College has the signature "John Sherman," and with this notation: "peremptorily denies or fees." The only John Sherman in this Pedigree that could have signed the Return is John, the son of William, who married Anna Cave. He was nearly 60 years old in 1619. He never supposed that any one living 280 years after him would be curious to know why he refused, and peremptorily, to pay the Herald's fees. A fac simile of his signature may be seen at the end of the Visitation of Leicestershire, 1619.

He lived in "the Newarke juxta Leicester," a site of some of the best houses in or near the town. According to the Visitation his oldest son William was 34 years old in 1619. Possibly he is the William Sherman

who was the friend in England of Rev. Francis Higginson. The family of Cave of Pickwell and Leicester, into which John Sherman married, was an old and prominent one. Its Pedigree is given in the Visitation. It seems probable that some of the family sympathized with the Puritans.

It was the "devout Lady Cave" who persuaded Rev. Francis Higginson to preach the sermon before the General Assizes, in Leicester, in place of the Doctor of Divinity, who having been nominated three months beforehand by the Sheriff to preach on that occasion, was so incompetent that he could not prepare a sermon. His friends whom he consulted in his perplexity advised him to call on Mr. Higginson to do it for him. This, of course, he was very reluctant to do, being violently opposed to him and having threatened to drive him out of the town, but the night before the Assize began he sent his wife to Lady Cave, who prevailed with Mr. Higginson to preach for him the ensuing day. Cotton Mather, in his life of Rev. Francis Higginson, relates the incident and says Lady Cave suffered it to get abroad with the result that the Doctor of Divinity was so ridiculed and fell into such contempt that he left the town.

It is conjectured that this William Sherman, son of John Sherman and Anna Cave, is the William Sherman who was one of the chief supporters in Leicester of Rev. Francis Higginson, and that it is he who is referred to in the following extract from a letter of Rev. Thomas W. Davids of Colchester, England, to Mr. Dean, printed in the REGISTER, vol. 27, page 88:

"Among the papers at the Record Office (Dom Series Charles I., lxxxviii. 13) is one relating to several non conformists; William Sherman of Leicester being one of them. The date is after August, 1629. It appears that he was favored by Bishop Williams, and his case is referred to as an example of that prelate's laxity. William Sherman and others had informed against Mr. Blunt, Vicar of St. Margaret's in that town. To this Blunt replied that Sherman and the rest were Puritans whom he would not spare in their irregularities, being Surrogate, and that they were keepers of Conventicles. He adds that Sherman and his fellows knelt before and after the communion, but stood up while eating, and he prayed that the Bishop would interfere; but he took no notice."

"It also appears that Sherman and another had got into the Court of High Commission for divers inconformities, and were principal ringleaders in such disorders; and that they were the means of introducing Higginson to Leicester, and contributed to his support there. One particular alleged against Sherman before the Court of High Commission was that he and one Miller had set up some one . . . to buy the vicarage of St. Nicholas for Higginson, 'a notorious nonconformist,' and contributed money for that purpose. Sherman escaped from the Court through Williams's intercession. He then 'returned with great rejoicing on the part of the Puritans of the townne.'

At the date of the paper there had been several conventicles in Sherman's house which Higginson used to frequent. Sherman is described as a man evidently trusted in the whole neighborhood and of some influence, who had successfully pleaded with Williams for the release of some non conformists from the Ecclesiastical Court."

It also seems plausible to suppose, as suggested by Rev. Mr. Davids, that this is the William Sherman to whom, Feb. 26, 1628-9, our Governor and Company in London gave "liberty for 14 daies to fetch his keynes in Northampton near . . . Ferry;" doubtless, as Mr. Savage says, to be embarked in the fleet with Higginson.

This William⁴ Sherman (John,³ William,² Thomas¹ of Yaxley) did not come to New England. He married Mary Lascelles or Lassels, and lived in Leicester. In the Sherman Pedigree in the Visitation of Leicestershire 1683, their children and grandchildren are entered, as appears from the Records of the College of Arms.

The Visitation of Suffolk made by John Raven, Richmond Herald, in 1612, and delivered into the office of Arms 1621, contains a Pedigree of Sherman of Bruisyard. It begins with Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, giving him *ten* sons; all the nine sons named in his will and one more, *Robert*, inserted as the fifth son. A son and granddaughter of Francis, called the eighth son, are the only descendants noticed in this pedigree.

The Sherman Pedigree in the Visitation of Devonshire, 1620, has the Arms. Or, a lion rampant sable, between three holly leaves vert.

Crest. A sea lion *séjeant* sable, guttée or, finned proper, and begins thus:

"Robert Sherman of Yaxley in Com Suff = 1 da. of Will. Sherman of Ottery St. Mary." Possibly he may be the Robert entered in Visitation of Suffolk as fifth son of Thomas.

In Lysons *Magna Britannia*, Vol. 7, p. ccxy, it is stated that "Sherman of Knighteston purchased an estate in Ottery, St. Mary, County of Devon in the reign of Henry the VIII—the heiress after a few descents married Copleston." Arms. "Or, a lion rampant, sable between three holly leaves proper." And in Vol. 8, page 378, "Knighteston in the parish of Ottery St. Mary, upon the attainder of the Duke of Suffolk fell to the crown. It was afterwards purchased by William Sherman, Esq., whose family resided here for several descents," and a foot note, page 379, says:

"In the parish church of Ottery St. Mary are monuments of the Sherman family, the inscriptions nearly obliterated in 1774. The date is given of William Sherman, Esq., 1542. William his son, 1583. The dates of 1617 and 1647-8 are still visible."

In this Visitation Pedigree William Sherman, 1583, is entered as a grandson of William. In his will proved June 5, 1583, he desires to be buried in the parish church of Ottery St. Mary, beside his father, but does not give his father's christian name. There were Shermans in Ottery St. Mary before the time of Henry the VIIIth, as appears from the will of Margaret Sherman of Ottery St. Mary, proved 17 November, 1495.

No arms are given in the Sherman Pedigree of four generations beginning with John Sherman of Littleington in the Visitation of Cambridgeshire, 1619, but the Arms of this family, as recorded in the College of Arms, are "Or a lion ramp. sa. inter 3 holly leaves vert."

The Visitation of Leicestershire, 1683, gives four generations of John Sherman of Newark, near Leicester, who married Anna Cave.

At Wacton in Norfolk, five or six miles north of Diss, lived John Sherman, gentleman, not known to be related to or connected with the Yaxley family. His will was proved at Norwich, Oct. 29, 1586. He had a large family of sons and daughters, all married, with many children. He makes his oldest son John executor. The will of this son John, gentleman, was proved at Norwich, 26 May, 1597. He gives to his son Timothy a ring with his Arms graven thereon, and this is the John Sherman who had a grant of the following Arms in 1596, as recorded in the College of Arms: "Azure, a Pelican Volant, or."

Descendants of this family were living in Ipswich at the same time with descendants of Henry Sherman of Colchester.

The name of the founder of the family of Sherman, and the place of his abode in England, has not been discovered. It is of record that a family of this name was in Shropshire in the first half of the 14th century and owned land there. In a Calendar of Old Shropshire Fines in The Proceedings of the Shropshire Archaeological Society, Vol. 6, page 329, it is said that a fine was levied between William Sherman and Agnes his wife, of Ludlow, and Nicholas Eylrych of Ludlow, of land in Ludlow in the eighth of Edward III (1335).

INSCRIPTIONS AT GREAT BARRINGTON, MASS.

Communicated by L. HASBROUCK VON SAHLER, Genealogist.

[Continued from Volume 53, page 399.]

Martha E., died December 28, 1854, aged 19 years.

Marshal C., died May 20, 1833, aged 10 months.

Nancy, died January 21, 1834, aged 15 years.

Children of Jared Seeley.

Harriet M. Seeley, died January 21, 1850, aged 22 years.

Jared L. Seeley, died October 16, 1850, aged 21 years.

Children of Jared Seeley.

In memory of Miss Electa M. Seeley, who died March 11, 1839, aged 22.

In memory of Lewis Seley, who died August 2, 1830, aged 35 years.

Chauncey Seley, died November 10, 1819, aged 35 years.

Elizabeth Seeley, died January 8, 1844, aged 63 years.

Almira, wife of Henry Spencer, died December 25, 1874, aged 68 years.

In memory of Mr. Elijah Stanton, who died January 13th, 1761, in the 45th year of his age.

In memory of Capt. Elijah Stanton, who died the 13th of January 1761, in the 55th year of his age. (The two preceding are apparently at the head and foot of the same grave. The former is of slate and the latter of white marble, apparently almost as old as the former.)

Mary V. H., wife of William W. Stanton, died January 14, 1846, aged 43 years.

In memory of Mary Stone, wife of Captain Ezekiel Stone, who died October 12, 1826, aged 61 years.

Sacred to the memory of Miss Ruby Wainwright, who died February 12, 1817, aged 21 years.

In memory of Reuby, daughter of Mr. David and Mrs. Reuby Wainwright, died June 5, 1792, in the 3rd year of her age.

David Wainwright, died May 21, 1831, aged 80 years.

Fanny Wainwright, died August 2, 1866, aged 79 years.

Mrs. Ruby Wainwright, died January 18, 1846, aged 89 years.

To the memory of Hon. William Whiting, died December VIII, MDCXCII, aged LXI years. (Soldier American Revolution.)

Major William Whiting, died at New Bedford, November 8, 1849, aged 85 years.

Sarah Ann, wife of William Whiting, died suddenly, full of faith and good works, December 12, 1840, aged 73 years.

Dr. Abraham Whiting, died January 16, 1852, aged 82.

Currence Whiting, died August 4, 1848, aged 76.

In memory of James Walling, who departed this life, November 6, 1798, in the 41st year of his age.

In memory of Lt. Davenport Williams, son of y^e Rd. Steph. Williams, of Springfield, who on his return from the army died Sheffield, October 18, 1758, in y^e 28th year of his age.

To the memory of Mr. Timothy Younglove, died December 31, 1796, aged 63 years.

In memory of Mrs. Violet, wife of Timothy Younglove, who died October 13, A.D., 1823, in the 86th year of her age.

Erected to the memory of Jonathan Younglove, who departed this life June 16, 1812, aged 46 years.

In memory of Mrs. Sarah Younglove, wife of Mr. Oliver Younglove, who departed this life, June 4, 1804, in the 32nd year of her age.

[To be continued.]

ORDERLY BOOK OF SERGEANT JOSIAH PERRY.

Contributed by MISS ELLEN D. LARNED, of Thompson, Conn.

MR. JOSIAH PERRY, of Webster, has in his possession an Orderly Book belonging to his grandfather, Sergeant Josiah Perry. It contains a report of service at Fort Cumberland, April, 1759, to September, 1760. It gives the names of the officers and a number of specific orders, some of them rather curious, but no report of engagement.:

A Report of Service in Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia. 1759-1760.

A battered, leather-covered Orderly Book, handed down in the family of Josiah Perry, Dudley, Mass., preserves the record of this frontier military service in the French and Indian War. The name of Josiah Peary, as the name was then spelt, appears among the corporals at the fort. About two-thirds of the volume is taken up by the military record. Retaining the book, after retiring from service, it was utilized for domestic purposes. Various charges for board and sundries against his mother-in-law; the birth and names of his eleven children, and other minor matters, are chronicled by the corporal in the same clear, bold hand, as that of the military record. In course of time the book passes on to his oldest son, as appears by the elaborate superscription: "Abner Peary, his Cyphering Book. Dudley, Jan. 11th. 1781." The vacant pages are then filled up with examples of those recondite arithmetical problems that so puzzled the brains of our grandfathers. Amid all these entries such personal items as the parentage and birthplace of Corporal Josiah Peary, name of wife and date of marriage, and date of removal to Dudley, are unfortunately lacking. The old Orderly Book however preserves to his descendants the record of a military service that might otherwise have escaped their knowledge, and gives details that are of general interest.

Fort Cumberland was one of a number of forts, maintained by the English for the protection of Halifax, Nova Scotia and Bay of Fundy. It was taken from the French, June, 1755, by Winslow's expedition against the Acadians, and its name changed from Beau Sejour to Cumberland. By terms of capitulation the French delivered up the fort and king's stores, but were transported to Louisburg with all their private effects at the expense of King George. It contained one fine brass mortar which carried a ten-inch shell and twenty-six cannon. It was pleasantly situated at the head and central curve of the Bay of Fundy and enclosed about two and a half acres of ground. A garrison was maintained in Fort Cumberland from the time of its capture.

When in 1759 the British government aroused itself to complete the conquest of Canada, two thousand men were ordered for the protection of Halifax, Nova Scotia and Bay of Fundy. A special order from General Amherst, April 14, enforced the absolute necessity of finishing the works at Fort Cumberland. Of fifteen hundred provincials embarked at Boston in May, four hundred were assigned to Fort Cumberland. The first entry in our Orderly Book was made "May 23^d 1759. Parole. Whitmore. Countersign. Salem. Guards as usual. A Court Martial to sit to-morrow morning for the trial of all such prisoners as shall be brought before them. The six French prisoners are to be put on Board the Endeavour, Capt. Churchill, to go with him to Halifax. Thirty men are to be detached to join the artillery, and taught the exercise of the cannon, and to be able-bodied spry men. Garrison to be under arms to-morrow, at 4 o'clock in the afternoon in order to their being shown their alarm posts; the guards are to join their companies except the block-house and sentries, and these officers when they are posted are to have a list taken of the sergeants and corporals and privates' names assigned them. It's expected that officers and sergeants and every man that is capable of standing under arms do appear in order every person in case of a real alarm may know where to go without any confusion.

Whereas the itch increases among the soldiers of this garrison, it's earnestly recommended to the officers commanding companies to procure brimstone and what else may be necessary to cure them, and if possible to put a soon stop to the progress of it as the consequences of neglect in that point will be very detrimental to the men."

"May 26. Parole—Bragg. Countersign—Marblehead. Guards as usual. The officers, sergeants, corporals, drums and privates, who have their posts assigned them on the work in case of alarm are to take them to-morrow morning at 10 o'clock and teach them the exercise in case of an attack—

Whereas Nathaniel Lamson, private of Capt. Cheever's company, is reported prisoner under guard confined by Lt. Boyden for lying down on his post and neglect of duty, and whereas information has been made the prisoner is subject to fits and supposed to have had one at yt time he was found lying down, a Court of inquire is ordered, ect. consisting of Captain and four subs. and report as soon as may be to the commanding officer how they find it."

"May 28. Parole—Willmat. Countersign—Medford. Whereas complaint has been made that the gardens are hurt by the hogs and small swine, those that are owners of them are either to shut up or yolk them in order to prevent their doing so.

May 29. Parole—Lasell. Countersign—Waltham. Two men of the

Provincials are appointed as heardsmen, to be under the directions of Mr. Yongue, also three carpenters for the King's works to be under the same directions. The works in case of alarm are to be manned as follows:—

Posts.	Captains.	Lieutenants.	Ensigns.	Sergeants.	Corporals.	Privates.
Prince Edward's Bastion	1		1	1	1	30
Prince Henry's	1	1		1	1	30
The Duke's	1		1	1	1	25
Prince William's		1		2	1	20
Prince Frederick's		1		2	1	20
Lowdens Canteen		1		1	1	12
Store house				1		6
Gateway				1		6
Officers Barracks				1	1	6
Soldiers					1	4

Names of officers for the Different Posts.

Captains,—Cheever, Taplin, Eddy.

Lieutenants,—Learned, Trumbull, Macomber, Boyden.

Ensigns,—Baker, Eddy.

Sergeants,—Lock, Foster, King, Dunlap, Rand, Walker, Champney, Gilbert, Howard, Cook, Wheelock.

Corporals.—Munroe, Jackson, Peary, Suaber, Mansfield, Rogers, Boyd, Lamson."

"Orders in case of an Alarm.

The officer of the Spurr Guard is to go with 24 of his men into the Redan where the gate is and defend it as long as possible; the Sergeant of the Covertway guard is to keep his post till forced by the enemy or ordered to retire which he is to do in the Ditch till he come to the Fortgate; the Sentries are to keep their posts till they are forced or called off, or till the attack becomes general upon the body of the Fort: the Artillery are to be joined by 30 men who are to be taught the exercise of the great guns. The rest of the Garrison are to be on the Parade of the Fort, there to wait the orders of the commanding officer. Every man upon the first alarm to make immediately to the post assigned him: those lying in the Spurr Barracks are to push to the gate of the Fort where they will be admitted."

"May 31. Parole—Trayer. Countersign—Weston. The officers commanding companies are to examine the men's ammunition and report what number of rounds of powder and balls are in each company including that delivered them at Castle William," in which return they are to be very exact.

"June 1. Parole—Abercrombie. Countersign—Haverhill.

Its the commanding officer's positive orders that all the sergeants, corporals and privates of this garrison repair within the spurr gate at gun firing and all those who are guilty of breach of this order are to be committed to the guard and reported accordingly.

June 2. Its the commanding officer's orders that the parties who go

daily for wood, parade their men so early as to march at ten o'clock, which hour they are not to exceed.

June 4. As soon as the provisions are issued out for this week all the men in garrison except them on guard are to be employed in cleaning the Fort and Spurr of all dirt and unnecessary stuff lying in the way, all which is to be carried out of the spur gate to such a distance as not to be offensive. Those of the train to do their part of this duty, according to Mr. Rocheford's direction.

A Return of Ammunition in the Detachment of Col. Frye's Regiment from April 24th to June ye 2, following.

COMPANIES.	Powder red at Castle.	Balls red at Castle.	Powder red at Fort Cumberland.	Balls red at Fort Cumberland.	Whole Powder.	Whole Balls.	Powder now by them.	Balls now by them.	Powder lost.	Balls lost.
Capt. Cheever	500	500	480	600	980	1100	457	688	523	412
Capt. Tapiin	500	500	720	500	1220	1000	560	640	660	440
Capt. Eddy	500	500	480	300	980	800	621	734	359	66
Capt. Slocomb	500	500	516	292	1016	792	730	730	286	62
Capt. Angier	500	500	600	560	1160	1060	539	770	561	290
	2500	2500	2796	2252	5296	4752	2907	3662	2389	1270

Fort Cumberland, June 6, 1759

JOHN INDICOTT, *Major.*

To COL. JOSEPH FRYE, *commanding officer*
at Fort Cumberland."

"June 6. Parole—Bland. Countersign—Wenham.

It's Col. Frye's orders that an officer daily visits the soldiers' barracks, and see that they keep themselves clean and that no filth be thrown out about their doors into the Parade of either Fort or spur, or the back side of the barracks between them and the works, and that the soldiers cook their victuals properly, and by no means suffer them to eat broiled salt pork or rashers of any kind, and make report daily to the commanding officer, how they find the soldiers conduct themselves in those points.

June 8. A garrison court martial to sit to-day at 11 o'clock for the trial of such prisoners as shall be brought before them. Capt. Slocomb, president: Lt. Rochfort, Lt. Learned, Lt. Trumbull, Ensign Day. Two of the train tried—one broke, the other whip fifty lashes.

June 9. The captains of the several companies are to make out victualing Rolls of them agreeable to the levelling of companies the 29th of May and deliver them our comisary—Winslow. To-morrow morning at 7 o'clock the whole garrison except the Sentries and hospital guard are to be under arms in order to have the articles of War read to them and to be exercised at their alarm posts.

June 14. Whereas the marsh lying between the eminence on which the Fort stands and the river is the place of dependence for procuring hay for the support of the King's oxen &c in the winter season the herdsmen are directed to take effectual care that no cattle nor horses be suffered there any longer.

17. The garrison to assemble at 6 o'clock this afternoon in the Parade of the Fort to attend prayers: the main guard to turn out, and the other guards are to keep their stations.

19. Saving while the sloop *Sea Flower* now in Cumberland Creek lies there, a corporal and six privates are to be sent every night to guard her. Prayers are to be attended daily at 9 o'clock, A. M. by all the men in garrison off duty. Lieut. John Butler appointed acting Quarter master: a sergeant and privates to be detached to assist Capt. Livermore in landing the Hospital stores."

A report of the sick and unfit for duty June 15, showed a good condition of health among men. Seven privates were sick in the Hospital and four lame in the Barracks. Elnathan Boyden, officer of the guard, went the rounds, June 17, according to orders, found the Sentry all alert on their posts: nothing material since guards mounting—3 pick-axes, four spades, one ax, one wheelbarrow: 15 sentries were maintained by day; 29 at night.

"June 21. Three men to be added to the Covertway guard that a sentry may be constantly kept over the Mass. Hospital Stores brought here by Samuel Livermore, Esq. The men hereafter named belonging to Capt. Danks company of Rangers to do night duty—Sergeant Reuben Taylor, Stephen Solomon, Thomas Seagrave, Tobias Warner, Enoch Moffatt.

22. The wood party to consist of 75 men to be detached from the several companies in proportion to each.

23. Its Col. Frye's orders that the non commissioned officers and privates in garrison keep their fire arms clean and in good order; that they make it their daily practice to wash and keep their face and hands clean, and their weekly practice to wash their shirts, that they may have a clean one to put on every week, and every time they turn out under arms upon any occasion that they appear personally neat and clean, their beards shaved off and their firearms as above directed—all which the captains and other officers are to see their respective companies observe.

30. Divine service to be attended every Sunday by all the garrison off duty—11 A.M.

July 2. All the men in garrison off duty tomorrow are to clean the casement and barracks that have not yet been cleaned of the filth that is in them. The 30 men that joined the train are to assist in doing it. Lieut. Johnson will please to excuse them from the exercising of the cannon for that day.

3. Parole—Ensign Eddy: Countersign—Providence. Rum to be issued to the troops belonging to the Province of the Mass. Bay now in garrison at 10 o'clock A.M., and they are to attend Capt. Livermore at that time for it.

7. Whereas some of the troops have taken Sundry sorts of clothing and other things out of the Province stores and sold or exchanged them as imagined for spirituous liquors of which they have less need than the former. Which practice is not only a Violation of the Articles of War which exposes such offenders to corporal punishment but destroys the design of that Government in sending them under the care of gentlemen to relieve the wants of the Soldiers; and not only so but will be attended with other bad consequences to those guilty of such irregularities. For most certainly rum will not defend them from the inclemency of the weather, nor the stinging of the insects with which this country very plentifully abounds as clothing will and besides too much strong liquor intoxicates the brain and

renders those that take it in that degree unfit for military duty or anything else. And if they are posted as Sentries as sometimes has been, ten to one but they are caught asleep, put under guard and brought to punishment for the avoiding of which they'll plead they never did so before, nor should they have done so then only happened to be a little in liquor—a pretty name for drunkenness. For remedy in this case it's Col. Frye's orders that no sutler person licensed for selling spirituous liquors sell or let any of the soldiers above mentioned have any rum, wine, brandy or any other sort of spirituous liquors on any account whatever till they have leave to do so, and both they and every other person are hereby forbid buying or receiving directly or indirectly anything out of the above Soldiers Stores, and the Captains commanding companies in garrison are to apply to Samuel Livermore, Esq., keeper of the Mass. Stores for the knowledge of what clothing these men have received of him, and make each man give account of the Same

11. Liberty is hereby granted to all Sutlers of this place to sell any Sort of spirituous liquors to the Provincial troops in garrison between the hours of 10 a.m. and 5 p.m. if they please—but with caution that they receive no Sort of Clothing of said troops as pay for said liquor or for anything else they may purchase of them. And that if the Sutlers or others in trade credit those troops for anything whatever they must run the risque of getting pay for the same as the soldiers receive no pay till they return to New England again and it's not in the power of the officers nor myself to put them under any stoppages, either here or there.

16. A corporal and six privates to be ready at a minute's warning with their arms, ammunition and a week's provision to attend the command of Mr. Tongue on his passage to Halifax and elsewhere he shall see fit. One captain, two subs, two sergeants, two corporals and 60 men with their arms, ammunition and a week's provision, to proceed in the schooner down the bay for wood cutting where good wood is to be cut between this and Cape Merrinquin.

20. Ten of the best men for mowing, who are to be detached for that purpose, are to hold themselves in readiness at Capt. Martin's call, who has the oversight of that business.

21. Whereas the soldiers in garrison belonging to the Massachusetts Bay have refused to be at the trivial expense of two-pence each man per week to have their molasses brewed into beer, and have insisted upon having molasses delivered unto them under the pretence of brewing it themselves which they have been indulged in, but instead of using it in that way which the Government designed they eat it with their victuals to the damage of their health, therefore no more molasses is to be delivered to them, and Capt. Livermore, commissary of the Province stores, will please to govern himself accordingly.

27. A sergeant and 12 privates to cover the teams going for pickets; a corporal and 6 privates to cover the men mowing on the most exposed part of the marsh.

Aug. 2. Whereas order was issued debarring the soldiers in garrison molasses which they have accustomed themselves to eat notwithstanding it was the design of the Government it should be with spruce brewed into beer which is very healthy drink since which some of the soldiers say if they may have molasses they will use it in that manner. In order to see if they will Capt. Livermore has liberty to issue out molasses to the troops in the pay of the Province, aforesaid order notwithstanding. But the

soldiers have such a propensity to eating molasses which I have found by long experience is very prejudicial to their health, the captains and other officers in garrison are hereby directed to use their utmost endeavor to cause the molasses that may be issued out to the troops to be used in brewing beer as aforesaid. Then if the soldiers in spite of all preventions will eat it and bring themselves into bad habit of body they must own it is their own fault.

J. FRYE,

Col. and Commanding Officer of the Garrison."

[To be continued.]

NOTES ON USHER GENEALOGY.

By ROLLIN USHER TYLER, A.B., of Haddam, Connecticut.

ABOUT the year 1730, there were living at Charlestown or Medford, Massachusetts, or in that vicinity, two young men, each bearing the name Hezekiah Usher. The older, a joiner and currier, was son of Robert and Sarah Blanchard Usher, of Dunstable, and grandson of the Robert Usher who died at Stamford, Connecticut, in 1669. The younger, "a tin plater," or tin plate worker, was son of Lieutenant Governor John and Elizabeth Allen Usher, of Medford or Charlestown, and grandson of Hezekiah Usher, the merchant, of Boston and Cambridge, who died in 1676. The grandfathers, Hezekiah and Robert, were brothers.

Usher genealogists have heretofore assumed that the two young Hezekiahs were one and the same person, and have found some difficulty in trying to make the supposed person the husband of three wives, and the father of two distinct families. It seems to have wholly escaped notice that Robert Usher, of Dunstable, had a son Hezekiah.

In "Wyman's Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown" (p. 980) we find:

"Hezekiah Usher, son of John, Lt. Governor of New Hampshire, son of Hezekiah, of Cambridge, tin plater, m. Abigail, daughter of Capt. Aaron and Abigail Waters Cleveland, June 20, 1728. Issue:

- i. ABIGAIL, b. April 3, 1730.
- ii. HEZEKIAH, b. May 28, 1734.
- iii. JOHN, b. May 24, 1736."

In Whitmore's Usher Genealogy, Boston, 1869 (reprinted, with additions, from the REGISTER for October, 1869), p. 2, we find:

"7. Hezekiah Usher of Medford, Mass., and Newport, R. I., m. Jane, dau. of Stephen Greenleaf, and had:

- i. HEZEKIAH, b. 2 June, 1734.
- ii. JOHN, b. 25 May, 1736.
- iii. DANIEL, d. young.
- iv. JANE, m. ——— Dakin.
- v. ELIZABETH, m. Joseph Francis, 15 May, 1764.
- vi. MARY, d. unm.

He m. 2d, Abigail, dau. of Aaron Cleveland. She was b. at Medford, 10 May, 1706, and had:

- vii. ABIGAIL, m. John Stewart.
- viii. ROBERT, b. 31 Jan., 1742-3.
- ix. JAMES, b. 18 July, 1747."

The Memorial of Col. Roland G. Usher, privately printed at Boston in 1895, contains an Usher Genealogy in which we find (p. 85):

"13. Hezekiah Usher of Medford, Mass., and Newport, R. I., b. 1705, and m. 1st, Abigail, dau. of Aaron Cleveland, she being b. 10 May, 1706; 2d, Jennie, dau. of Stephen Greenleaf, whom he m. 1 March, 1732. She was b. 24 May, 1714, and d. Dec. 10, 1764; 3d, Elizabeth Whittemore, whom he m. 17 Nov., 1768."

Of the nine children named, the names and ages of the first three are the same as quoted above from Wyman; the names of the rest are evidently taken from Whitmore.

It is proposed in the present article to correct the statements above quoted, and to show that the Hezekiah Usher, whom Abigail Cleveland married, was the son of Robert Usher, of Dunstable; that he had no other wife than Abigail Cleveland; that he died at East Haddam, Connecticut, in 1750; and that she outlived him, as his widow, for twenty-seven years.

Hezekiah Usher, son of Robert and Sarah Blanchard Usher, of Dunstable, was probably the oldest child and born about 1694-5. On July 2, 1719, Hezekiah Usher, "of Lynn, joiner," deeded to John Usher, "cooper," of Dunstable, his interest in certain lands in Dunstable, formerly belonging to "my father Usher, deceased." (See Vol. 21, Middlesex Registry, p. 183.) From this we infer that the Hezekiah Usher mentioned must have been of age in order to properly execute a deed, and so must have been born as early as July, 1698. He could not have been the son of Lieutenant Governor John, for this man's father was dead in 1719, and the Lieutenant Governor did not die till 1726; and again, this man appears to have been of age in 1719, while the Lieutenant Governor in his will dated April 28, 1725, refers to his son Hezekiah as being still in his minority.

March 23, 1721-2, "Hezekiah Usher of Lynne," "joyner," quitclaimed to John Usher, "cooper," of Dunstable, his interest in certain other lands in Dunstable, some of which John Blanchard (their maternal grandfather) formerly owned, from whom it descended to his daughter, Sarah Usher. See Vol. 22, Middlesex Registry, p. 417.

March 24, 1721-2, Robert Usher, "husbandman" (the one killed by the Indians at Lovewell's Fight, in 1725), also Sarah Usher, his mother, and Sarah Usher, her daughter (the last two then of Billerica), joined in a quitclaim deed to John Usher, "cooper," of Dunstable, their interests in the same lands, deeded the day before by Hezekiah, as above indicated. One tract, which was described in Hezekiah's deed as formerly belonging to "my father Usher, deceased," is referred to in the deed of Robert, Sarah and Sarah, Jr., as "set forth from the estate of Robert Usher, formerly of Dunstable." See Vol. 23, Middlesex Registry, p. 224.

All this seems to indicate that Hezekiah, John and Robert were brothers, had a sister Sarah, and were all the children of Robert and Sarah Blanchard Usher, of Dunstable, and that John Usher, cooper, bought out the interest of his mother and these other heirs in his father's estate. If Sarah Usher, the daughter, was of age, when she executed the deed, March 24, 1721-2, she must have been born as early as March, 1700-1; but as her brother, Robert, is given (by Whitmore) as born in June, 1700, her place is probably between John and Robert; though she may possibly have been the oldest of the children, in which case Hezekiah would have been third.

June 20, 1728, a Hezekiah Usher married Abigail, daughter of Captain Aaron and Abigail Waters Cleveland, of Charlestown or Medford (Mystic), she having been born May 10, 1706.

Feb. 14, 1738, "Aaron Cleveland, Gentleman, and Hezekiah Usher, currier, both late of Charlestown (Mass.), now of East Haddam, Colony of Connecticut," deeded land in Medford, Mass. See Vol. 41, Middlesex Registry, p. 480.

June 17, 1738, "Aaron Cleveland, housewright," sold to his "son-in-law, Hezekiah Usher, currier, of Charlestown," a house and small piece of land near Medford Bridge. See Vol. 39, Middlesex Registry, p. 191.

The East Haddam, Connecticut, lands records (Vol. 2, p. 690) show that "Capt. Aaron Cleveland, of Charlestown," Mass., became a large land-owner in East Haddam, in the spring of 1738. He bought a tract of 600 acres. In July, 1739, his son, Rev. Aaron Cleveland (Harvard College class of 1735), became the pastor at Haddam, of which town East Haddam was formerly a part.

In March, 1741-2, Capt. Aaron Cleveland sold to "Hezekiah Usher, of East Haddam," a piece of land in that town. It is family tradition that Dr. Robert Usher, third son of Hezekiah, was born at sea, on a coaster between Cape Cod and Connecticut river, presumably when the family was en route from Charlestown to East Haddam. The date of birth was January 31, 1742-3.

This Hezekiah Usher died at East Haddam in the summer of 1750, as appears by the ancient probate records of that town, now at Colchester, Connecticut. His widow, Abigail, took out letters of administration. The only children referred to, in the settlement of the estate, were Abigail, Hezekiah, John, Robert and James—five of them. The daughter, Abigail, was already married to John Stewart, of Hartford, Connecticut, which would make her birth, as given by Wyman (1730), rather than as indicated by Whitmore (1741). The estate was appraised in 1750, but was not distributed until 1755, in which year Hezekiah, the oldest son, became of age, and received a double portion. The widow lived to be 71 years of age. "Nov. 1, 1777, the widow Usher died at day-break." (Church Records at Westchester, Connecticut.) "The widow Abigail Usher, mother to Doct. Robert Usher, died November the first," 1777. (Town Records, Chatham, Connecticut.) She died at his house (tradition). This house, situated in the south-eastern corner of Chatham township, Waterhole district, near the lines of East Haddam and Colchester, is now standing (1899). The homestead of Hezekiah, the settler, was eight or ten miles south-east of Dr. Robert's, in that part of East Haddam now known as North Plain, and near where the Hadlyme and Salem turnpike crosses Eight Mile River.

The writer has in his possession a chart, made by his mother, Melissa Usher (Whitmore, p. 9), about 1850, of the descendants and brothers of Hezekiah Usher, who died in 1750, from information furnished her by Sophron Usher of Chatham, Connecticut. Sophron Usher had this information, by tradition, from his father, Dr. Robert (1743-1820), at whose house the widow, Abigail Cleveland Usher, spent her last days, and where Sophron was born and always resided. This chart indicates that Hezekiah Usher, the father of Dr. Robert, had two brothers, John and Robert, both younger than himself, and that Robert was "killed by the Indians." The five children of Hezekiah are named as in the probate records above referred to, except that the daughter is designated as "Mrs. Stuart."

Josiah Cleveland Usher, youngest son of Dr. Robert, died at New Britain, Connecticut, in 1894, aged 92. He was wholly unable to reconcile the names of his grandfather Hezekiah's family, as given by Whitmore, with family tradition. Nothing is known in the Connecticut branch of the Usher

family, of this Hezekiah residing in Rhode Island; or of his having any such wife as Jane, or Jennie, Greenleaf, or Elizabeth Whittemore; or any such children as Daniel, Jane, Elizabeth or Mary; or any such relatives by marriage as Dakin or Francis. It is since Josiah Cleveland Usher's death that the Massachusetts records, above referred to, have been examined and found to confirm the family tradition.

It is obvious that the errors, above pointed out, occurred so early in the family history that a large part of the genealogy, as published, is incorrectly traced and should be rearranged.

To assist in making the desired corrections, outlines of the families of Robert of Dunstable, and of the two Hezekiahs with reference to whom the confusion first arose, are herewith submitted:

Hezekiah Usher, of Medford (Charlestown), Mass. and Newport, R. I., son of Lieutenant Governor John and Elizabeth Allen Usher, was born not earlier than 1705. See holograph will of Lieutenant Governor John, not probated by reason of defective execution, but on file at the East Cambridge Probate Office, in which we find, under date of April 28, 1725, "I give to my son Hezekiah Usher £500, when he comes of age, or day of marriage." He was not born later than 1711, if he was of age when he executed a deed June 1, 1732. (See Vol. 33, Middlesex Registry, p. 287.) In this deed, he described himself as of "Charlestown, Mass., tin-plate worker." Later in the same year, Dec. 26, 1732, he describes himself as a "tin-plate worker at Newport, R. I." (See Vol. 33, Middlesex Registry, p. 480.) These two deeds are conveyances of his interest in lands descended from his father, the Lieutenant Governor.

It was, probably, this Hezekiah who married Jennie, daughter of Stephen Greenleaf, 1 March, 1732; she having been born 24 May, 1714, and died 10 Dec. 1764. It may have been this same Hezekiah who was published to be married, in Boston, to Elizabeth Whittemore in 1768; or she may have been married to this man's son, Hezekiah, if there was such a son. One or both of these wives are probably referred to in the following extracts from the ancient records of the Second Congregational Church, at Newport, which were rescued, much damaged, from the British ship in which they were carried away from Newport and sunk in New York Harbor, during the Revolutionary War:

"Capt. Hez. Usher died on the coast of Africa, Jan. 30, 1796, Betsey (his wife) 1779."

" BAPTISMS, Usher

Eliz.	of Hezekiah & Jenny,	Dec. 2, 1733.
Jane	" " " "	Jan. 22, 1735.
Mary	" " " "	Feb. 27, 1736-7.
Eliz.	" " " "	Aug. 5, 1739.
John	" " " "	Aug. 30, 1741."

The family records of Robert Usher, of Dunstable, and of his son Hezekiah, may be summarized as follows:

Robert Usher, of Dunstable, Mass. (son of Robert, of Stamford, Connecticut), was born about 1660. After his father's death, in 1669, the young family probably migrated to Massachusetts, to be cared for by Hezekiah, the merchant, as suggested in Robert's will, a copy of which may be found in the Memorial of Colonel Roland G. Usher, p. 139. The merchant Hezekiah's son, Hezekiah, had mining interests at Dunstable, which may have had some influence in causing young Robert, his cousin, to settle there.

Robert married, 23 January, 1694, Sarah, daughter of John Blanchard, of Dunstable, and died not later than June 27, 1710, on which date a joint deed was given by Joseph Blanchard and "Sarah Usher, the relict widow of Robert Usher, late of Dunstable." (See Vol. 16, Middlesex Registry, p. 617.) Their children:

- i. HEZEKIAH, "joiner" and "currier," b. probably 1694-5; m. 20 June, 1728, Abigail Cleveland, and d. in 1750.
- ii. JOHN, of Dunstable, "cooper," b. 31 May, 1696. (See Whitmore's Usher Genealogy, p. 2, No. 8.)
- iii. SARAH, b. probably about 1698.
- iv. ROBERT, b. June, 1700; d. unm. 8 May, 1725; killed by the Indians at Lovewell's Fight, in Maine. He was a "husbandman." Estate settled by his brother, John, 1725. (Middlesex Probate Records, East Cambridge, Mass.)

Hezekiah Usher, of Lynn and Charlestown, Mass., and East Haddam, Connecticut, married 20 June, 1728, Abigail, daughter of Captain Aaron and Abigail Waters Cleveland, and had:

- i. ABIGAIL, b. April 3, 1730; m., not later than 1750, John Stewart, of Hartford, Connecticut. Left descendants.
- ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 28 May or 2 June, 1734; m. 3 Nov. 1757, at East Haddam, Lydia Baker, and had: (See Whitmore, p. 3.)
- iii. JOHN, b. 24 or 25 May, 1736; had wives Freelove Luther and Zilpha Phillips, and children. (Whitmore, pp. 2-3.)
- iv. ROBERT, b., as he used to say, "at Cape Cod, Nantucket and all along shore," Jan. 31, 1742-3. A physician and father of sixteen children. (Whitmore, p. 4.)
- v. JAMES, b. 18 July, 1747; m. Sarah Brainerd at East Haddam, Connecticut, 20 Jan., 1744, and moved to Canaan, N. Y. (Whitmore, p. 4.)

Hezekiah Usher died at East Haddam, Connecticut, in the summer of 1750, aged 55 or 56; his wife, Abigail Cleveland Usher, died at Chatham, Connecticut, November 1, 1777, aged 71 years.

RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN BOLTON, CONN.

Communicated by Miss MARY K. TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

[Continued from Vol. 53, page 449.]

THE Rev. George Colton was born in West Hartford, Conn., July 11, 1736, the youngest son of the Rev. Benjamin Colton and his second wife, Elizabeth Pitkin. He was graduated from Yale College in the class of 1756, and studied theology, and was licensed to preach by the Hartford North Association of Ministers on October 3, 1758. He was ordained on Nov. 9, 1763, pastor of the church in Bolton. Here he spent the rest of his life, dying in office on June 27, 1812. He was devoted to missions, and was influential in the formation and support of the Connecticut Missionary Society, and, having no children, bequeathed to it his homestead. He married on Oct. 7, 1766, Rhoda, daughter of John and Eunice (Colton) Ely, of Longmeadow, Mass. She died March 5, 1786, and he married, second, Dec. 11, 1788, Martha, widow of Judah Strong, of Bolton, and daughter of Saul Alvord. Dexter's *Yale Biographies*, ii., 408-9.

Record of Marriages from 1763.

1763		<i>The Man's Name.</i>	<i>The Woman's Name.</i>
Nov.	17	Joseph Cobb	Zurviah Webster
1764			
May	24	Benj ^a Trumbull	Abigail Loomis Wid
Aug ^t	15	Col. Thomas Welles	M ^{rs} Martha White
Dec ^r .	6	Abner Loomis	Martha Thair
1765			
Jan.	3	Jerijah Loomis W	Sarah Webster
May	2	John Jones	Susanna Bates
1766			
Jan ^y	15	John Bliss	Bette White
Ap ^l	14	Philip Clarke	Abigail Birge
May	29	Jordan Post	Abigail Loomis
July	1	Sam ^l Clarke	Jerusha White
Sep ^r	3	Aaron Strong	Margaret Howard
Nov ^r	20	Asahel Skinner	Sarah Trumbull
"	25	Thomas Coleman	Anna Shaylor
Dec ^r	18	David Webster	Mary Hitchcock
"	31	Judah Strong	Martha Alvord
1767			
Mar.	19	Nathan Darte	Dorothy Gains
Ap ^l	1	David Norton	Susanna Bishop
"	2	Michail Taintor	Lidia Loomis
May	12	John Howard	Cloe Talcott
Sep ^r	25	John Post	Comfort Goodrich
Nov.	20	Riverius Hooker	Abigail Bishop
1768			
Mar.	3	Joseph Webster	Ruth Loomis
Aug.	1	Stephen Post	Mary Taylor
Sept ^r	29	John Hale	Martha Scovil
Dec ^r	15	Benj ^a Mann	Bette Darte
"	22 ^d	Andrew Loomis	Beulah Strong
1769			
April	6	Ebenezer Hide	Lois Thacher
August	16	Joseph Burnham	Wid. Eunice Shaylor
Oct.	30	Noah Bartlett	Sarah Scott
Nov.	7	Hezekiah Crane	Sybil Lamphier
"	9	Ebenezer Hibbard	Ann Spencer
1770			
April	5	Thomas Brown	Charity Cooley
"	"	Ebenezer Carver	Esther Trumbull
Sep ^r	6	Niles Wilrick	Margaret Baxter
Oct.	30	Ozias Tyler	Jerusha Loomis
1771			
April	2	Joseph Sutlief	Zurviah Cobb
May	23	Daniel Griswold	Wid. Judith Shaylor
August	29	William Hibbard	Bathsheba Strong
1772			
Feb.	11	John Gibbs	Wid. Dorothy Drake
June	18	Jabez Emerson	Sarah Atherton
July	30	Solomon Dewey	Christiana Cone
Sep ^r	16	Thomas Kimberly	Ann White

1773

Feb.	16	Elisha Taylor	Jerusha Hutchins
March	31	Jacob Williams	Mary Carver
June	1	Eliphalet Hendee	Mary Loomis
Octob ^r	5	Jabez Crocker	Elizabeth Talcott
Nov ^r	18	John Cone	Patience Strickland
Dec ^r	17	Joshua Talcott	Jemima Howard
"	14	Seth Waterman	Elizabeth Loomis

1774

Jan ^r	20	John Coleman	Mary Woodruff
April	20	Zacheus Scott, Negro	Sarah Quomine
June	30	Joseph Fitch	Wid. Susanna Cone
Dec ^r	19	Asa Kellogg	Ann Webster

1775

Jan.	4	Eleazer Huntington	Elisabeth Pitkin
"	26	Amos Palmer	Joanna Waldo
May	8	John Talcott	Sarah Stimpson
June	29	Jonah Strickland	Anna Cone
Nov ^r	16	Lemuel Long	Anna Bissell

1776

Jan.	25	Ozias Bissell	Elisabeth Kilborn
Nov ^r	6	Daniel Skinner	Anna Andrus
"	7	Joseph Carver	Martha Boardman

1777

Feb.	7	Abner Lamphier	Rachel Clarke
"	27	Simeon Spencer	Abigail Darte
Aug ^t	14	Samuel Carver	Bathsheba Griswold
"	15	James Negro	Sarah Scott
Sep ^{tr}	18	John Couch	Abigail Webster
"	18	Gurdon Woodruff	Anna Webster
"	30	Aaron Hoskins	Rhoda Risley
Nov ^r	5	Theophilus Huntington	Ruth Talcott
"	27	Joseph Andrus	Mercy Darte

1778

Feb.	12	Nathaniel Howard	Mary Grover
March	5	Anderson Miner	Martha Pitkin
May	5	Simeon Griswold	Anne Hutchins
Sep ^r	8	Ashbel Webster	Mercy Sweatland
"	24	William Richardson	Abigail Thair
Nov.	12	John Doughty	Sarah Smith
"	16	Mathew D ^c Wolf	Wid. Susanna Brockway
Dec ^r	3	Samuel Lyman	Ruamah Allen

1779

Nov.	2	Elnathan Bush	Wid. Lidia Loomis
Dec ^r	24	Abiel Bill	Bette Darling

1780

Jan ^r	27	Jabez Chesborough	Rhoda Woodward
April	30	James Chapman	Susanna Tucker
May	25	Luther Skinner	Sarah DeWolf
Sep ^{tr}	7	Richard Skinner	Wid. Esther Spencer
Oct.	25	Allen Andrus	Jerusha Risley
Dec.	28	Benjamin Howard	Freelove Stebbins

1781

Feb.	8	D ^r Jeremiah West, Toll ^d	Amelia Ely
------	---	---	------------

Feb.	15	Benoni Shepherd, Toll ^d	Anna Alvord
April	12	Benjamin Welles	Mary Warner
"	18	Samuel Field	Hulda Millard
May	18	Thomas Welles	Sarah Risley
"	31	Jerijah Loomis	Wid. Zurviah Bushnell
July	5	Elisha Andrus	Mary Skinner
Oct ^r	25	Levi Strong	Luce Warner
Dec ^r	24	William Hibbard	Ann Bishop
1782			
April	15	Person Gay	Dorcas Firman
May	16	John Bishop	Prudence Strong
Aug ^t	1	Samuel Woodworth	Miriam Shaylor
Sept.	16	Uriah Skinner	Zubah Brainard
Nov.	28	Ichabod Gay	Sarah Kellogg
Dec ^r	12	John Coleman J ^r (?)	Wid. Mary Howard
1783			
Feb.	6	Amasa Loomis Windsor	Wid. Priscilla Birge
"	20	Jedidiah Post, Hebron	Wid. Patience Cone
June	23	John Olds, Shiffeld	Roxcellana Darte
Nov.	26	Elisha Benton, Hartford	Submit Carver
1784			
May	20	David Post, Hebron	Martha Warner
Nov.	18	John Ainsworth	Mary Field
1785			
July	7	Samuel Jones, Andover	Talitha Bishop
1786			
July	4	Thomas Field	Luce Bissell
1787			
Feb.	1	Thomas Webster, 3 ^d	Susanna Skinner
"	"	Aron Grant, E. Windsor	Anna Loomis
March	8	Jessa Hutcheson	Sarah Loomis
April	8	Isaac Birge	Pamela Warner
Octob ^r	4	Elijah Hammond, 2 ^d	Martha Strong
Nov.	1	Noah Shurtliff	Lidia Brown
1788			
Jany.	6	Elijah Carpenter	Hulda Risley
July	3	D ^r David Strong	Zilpha Davis
Oct ^r	9	Levi Johnson	Lidia Bishop
Dec ^r	11	George Colton, A. M.	Wid. Martha Strong
1789			
Feb.	19	Jonathan Barns	Rachel Steele
April	14	Nathanael Hubbard	Eunice Alvord
Nov.	12	Elizur Tillotson	Anna Strong
"	26	Ephraim Tucker	Pamela Hubbard
"	27	Elijah Blackman	Abigail Spencer
Dec ^r	30	Aaron Strong	Mary Ann Bowers
1790			
Jan.	28	Abner Backus	Triphena Robbins
Se-p ^r	15	Lemuel Pounry S. Hamp ^{tn} (?)	Bette Bliss [White]
1791			
March	31	George Bissell	Lois Cone
April	14	Zenas Skinner	Mary Loomis
May	11	Richard Skinner Jr.	Jennet Griswold
"	12	John Daniels	Ruth Coleman

May	13	Alexander Keney	Abigail Goodrich
"	26	Nathanael Root, Cov ^r	Candace Hammond
June	9	Joshua Talcott	Sarah Marshall
July	31	Jordan Hawkins	Ruth Skinner
Oct ^r	2	Samuel Moulton	Cloe Howard
Dec ^r	8	David Baker, Tolland	Lucy Bowen (?)
1792			
April	5	John Chappel, Andover	Barbara Webster
Nov.	29	Judah Strong	Jerusha Warner
"	"	Mathew Loomis	Martha White
1793			
March	7	Eli Hammond	Olin Howard
June	20	Eldad Skinner	Polly Sacket
1794			
Jan ^{ry}	9	Levi Carpenter	Christiana Dewey
"	19	Cushman Smith, Surry?	Azubah Skinner
Feb ^{ry}	9	Reuben Risley	Sabra Webster
March	27	Amasa Bridges	Perse Thrall
April	24	Asa Johnson	Clare Carver
May	8	Jonathan Birge	Sally Warner
June	30	Stephen Cone	Mary Colton
Sep ^{tr}	16	—— Ramsdell	Prudence Bowen
Nov ^r	26	Russell Bidwell, E. Hartf ^d	Mary Webster
1795			
June	1	Samuel Porter	Edna Bingham
Aug ^t	3	Martin Shepherd	Naomi Andrus
Sep ^{tr}	13	Asa Welles	Martha Loomis
1796			
March	23	Nathan Strong	Mille White
Octob ^r	18	Lemuel Adams, Hartf ^d	Phila Warner
1797			
July	30	Levi Loomis	Prudence Strickland
Dec ^r	17	Jesse Brewster, Cov ^r	Susanna Darfrey
"	28	Calvin Cheney, Orford	Vina Wilson
1798			
Feb.	8	Ambrose Collins	Anna Dewey
"	21	Asahel Colton, longmeadow	Susanna Cheney
July	15	Richard Skinner	Polly Thrall
Aug st	21	Rich ^d Babcock Carpenter	Hannah Little
Sept ^r	6	David Pitkin, Orford	Polly Cone
Oct ^r	4	Thomas Dewey	Polly Fox (?)
"	17	Erastus Dewey	Caroline Carver
Novem.	14	Benj ^a Howard, Springfield	Wid. Phebe Bishop
"	18	Simeon Porter, Crank	Mabel Loomis
"	31	Asa Bingham, Jr.	Amy Dewey
"	29	Martin Keney, Orf ^d	Jerusha Howard
1799			
April	14	Josiah Simonds Orford	Carolina Waterman
1800			
May	1	Marshfield Steele, A. M.	Rachel Strong
Sep ^{tr}	11	Thomas Snell, Brookf ^d	Tirzah Strong
Nov ^r	27	Israel Strong	Betse Brainord
Dec ^r	10	Medad Loomis, Cov ^r	Sally Skinner

Dec ^r .	25	Houghton Baldwin	Mille Bowen	
"	28	Zebulon Howard	Hannah Bowen	
1801				
March	12	George Hammond	Statira Judd	
September	23	Jabez Backus, Hebron	Octa. Strong	
Nov ^r	26	Josiah Tucker	Sarah Talcott	
1802				
March	22	Nathaniel Hubbard	Sarah Kingsbury	
May	11	Asa Talcott, Glassenbury	Polly White	
"	16	Thomas White	Dorothy Hammond	
Sep ^r	16	Gideon Jones, Hebron	Zilpha Strong	
Oct ^{ber}	25	Josiah Baker, Toll ^d	Talitha Carver	
Nov.	10	Jonath ⁿ Bidwell, E. H.	Ruah Webster	
Dec.	30	John Howard, Jun ^r	Patty Loomis	
1803				
Feb.		Appleton Hollister	Lucina Carverby	} Sam ^l Car- ver Esq ^r
March		Roswell Baily of Lebanon	Anna White	
1804				
Oct ^r	24	George Fowler	Polly Johnson	
Nov.	8	John Chapman	Nabbe Pratt	
Dec ^r	25	Anson Brewster	Amelia Alvord	
1805				
April	9	George Loomis	Anna Driggs	
June	5	Elizur Welles	Phebe Howard	
Nov ^r	28	Shubael Waterman	Cloe Chapin	
"	"	Ezra Driggs	Mary Ruggles	
1806				
April	1	Simeon Dunham	Anna Strong	
September	8	John Ruggles	Sabury Skinner	
"	30	Luther Burnell (of Cazinovia)	Bulah Bingham	
October	26	Otis Freeman	Mary Calvin Burnap	
"	28	Aaron Farmer Jr.	Lucretia Philips	
November	11	Aaron Cook	Betsy White	
Nov ^r	27	Solomon Strong	Lura Driggs	
Dec ^r	24	Oliver Wilcox	Eleonor Hammond	
1807				
Dec ^r	30	Joel Webster	Martha Webster	
1808				
Sep ^{tr}	20	David Porter	Mary Andrus	
Nov ^r	28	Richard Skinner	Ruth Loomis or White	Esq ^r Carver
1809				
May	15	Ariel Wadsworth	Susanna Skinner	
1810				
Feb.	19	Stephen Curtice	Mary Elliot	
May	29	Diolate Post	Pamela Birge	
Sept ^r	20	Elijah Fitch	Nabbe Carpenter	
1811				
April	10	Oliver Webster	Rachel Babcock	
Oct ^r	31	Elijah Alvord	Clarissa White	
1812				
March	12	Samuel Williams	Sally White	
April	14	Martin Alvord	Sophia Shepherd	

[To be continued.]

WATERTOWN FIDELITY MEN.

By RUTH WOOD HOAG, A.B., Boston, Mass.

At a County Court held at Charlestown, Dec. 18, 1677.

A list of the names of about 80 of the inhabitants of Watertowne that tooke the oath of fidelity before Capt. Mason in December, '77, was returned to this Court and is on file. *Middlesex County Court Records, vol. 3, p. 306.*

This list had become misplaced and was found among the Court files for April, marked on the outside *June, 1777*. The paper is fast crumbling away and the ink is very much faded. Accompanying it was a partial copy of the names, not following the order of the original, made by J. Wingate Thornton in 1846. The following is as complete a copy of the original paper as I have been able to make. Comparison of the two lists will show that Mr. Thornton and I do not agree in the reading of four names; his Joseph Whiting, Thomas Bishop, David Clarck and John Kendall being clearly Joseph Whitney, Thomas biscoo, David Church and John Randall as I read them. Mr. Thornton's list contains one name which mine does not, that of a second William Shattuck.

Willyiam Goddard.
 John Waight.
 Joseph Mason.
 Benjamin Pearce.
 Benjamin Willington.
 Joseph Willington.
 Josiah Tredaway.
 Adsaham Hall.
 John _____.
 Edw _____.
 Samuel _____.
 _____.
 _____.
 _____.
 _____.
 Thomas _____.
 Willyiam ____hull____.
 Willyiam Sandurson.
 Epharaham bemes.
 Joseph Undurwood.
 Samuel hagar.
 Willyiam hagar.
 Richard bears.
 John huse.
 Shubel Stearns.
 John Stearns.
 Joshua fuller.
 Richard bloyse.

John bond.
 John Randall.
 Christopher Grant.
 William Rice.
 Joseph _____.
 _____.
 _____.
 _____.
 Zebed _____.
 Joseph _____.
 Joseph hol _____.
 Joseph Whitney.
 John Sangur.
 Thomas traine.
 Joseph Woodward.
 Willyiam Goddard, jnr.
 Danill Benjamin.
 Jabish bears.
 Jerimy Mors.
 Joseph hassell.
 Nathanell fisk.
 Thomas Sawing.
 Enoch Tuttle.
 David Church.
 Ellis barron.
 Nathanell Coolidg.
 Willyiam _____.
 _____.
 _____.

Math ———
Jonathan taintur.
Thomas Underwood.
Simon Stone.
John Chenary.
Dannill Cannady.
John Applin.
Nathanell barsham.
Thomas Sanning.
John Kimball.
—— Halle.
Jonathan bears.

Thomas biscoo.
Willyiam Shattuck.
John heastings.
Willyiam Willington.
John Willington.
Ollifur Willington.
Caleb Grant.
Munnint Sawin.
Joseph taintur.
John Smith.
Joseph Smith.
Richard Beech.

All those persons whose names are contained within this paper did take the oath of fidelity in the month of December 1677 by me Hugh Mason of Watertown.

J. Wingate Thornton's List.

John Smith.
Joseph Smith.
Richard Beech.
Ellis Bacon (?) or Barron?
Nathanell Coolidg.
Thomas Underwood.
Simon Stone.
William Shattuck (?)
John Willington.
—— Willington.
Caleb Grant.
John Applin (?)
John Kimball (?)
William Shattuck (?)

Munning Sawin (?)
Christopher Grant.
Joseph Whiting.
William Goddard (?)
Joseph Mason (?)
John Wright (?) or Waight.
Josiah Tredaway (?)
Thomas Bishop (?)
John Heastings (?)
Nathanell Fisk (?)
David Clarek (?)
John Chenary (?)
Dannell Cannady (?)
John Kendall (?)

The above is a copy of the names on the paper so far as I can find them legible, such as are doubtful are?
J. WINGATE THORNTON.
July 20, 1846.

EXTRACTS FROM THE DIARY OF MOSES PAINE, OF
TRURO, MASS.

Communicated by JOSIAH PAINE, Esq., of Harwich, Mass.

DEA. MOSES PAINE, from whose diary the following extracts, *verbatim et literatim*, were made, was the son of Thomas Paine, Esq., of Truro, and was born Sept. 28, 1695. He married Miss Margery Mayo at Yarmouth, Mass., April 14, 1720. He died

Oct. 4, 1764. He was a man of note in Truro in his day. During the earlier years of his life he kept a diary, which is now in the hands of a descendant in somewhat mutilated condition with twenty-seven of its first pages gone. The greater part of that portion remaining appears to have been written while he was in the employ of his uncle John at Eastham in 1716, when he was but twenty years of age.

May 27, 1716. Being Lords Day I went to meeting att Truro, and Mr. Avery text in ye forenoon was Psalms ye 66: ye 18 verse, and ye afternoon it was in Genesis 50 chap: at ye 5 verse. This day I was recieved into full communion with ye church. O my lord, my god, help me, poor unworthy creature, to keep covenant with my god. there was also Isaac Cole & Robert Freeman taken into ye church, and also Joseph Smalley. be pleased O lord to help us, and preserve us by thy mighty power through faith unto salvation.

May ye 30, 1716. this day my uncle John Paine's wife Died and that very suddenly.

July ye 2, 1716. this morning Joshua Doanes wife died.

Aug. 6, 1746. this day at night was a great storm of wind and rain which did much damnifie Indian corn.

Aug. 10, 1716. this day there was a great scool of blackfish Drove on shore at mr. John Mulford's cleft.

Sept. 10, 1716. this day mr. Hulbard* came to my uncle John Paine's to keep scool.

October ye 14, 1716- being lords day, and an excessive wind so yt there was no meeting in Eastham.

November ye 29, 1716. this day Capt. Joshua Doane, Thomas Pitty, George Vickerie, William Ghustan, Joseph Sweat and Sam Charles were Drowned in going from Eastern harbor to Billingsgate

December ye 6, 1716. this day was a public thanksgiving throughout this province.

January the 8, 1717/18 This morning Deacon Hezekiah Purrington departed this life; the lord sanctafie such an awful dispensation of providence unto us all.

January the 13teenth 1718. This evening the church by vote choose lieut Constant Freeman and John Snow to be deacons in the church of Christ of Truro. The lord prepare them suitably therefor.

February ye 11, 1718. this day my brother Jonathan Paine wife dyed. O lord sanctifie thy holy hand to all concerned herein.

My mother, hannah paine, Dyed at Truro July 24, 1713.

My father, Thomas paine, Dyed June 23, 1721, at Truro.

My sister, Abigail White,† dyed July 23, 1721, at Attleberry.

My brother, Thomas Paine, dyed, April 15, 1745.

My sister, Phebe Knowles, dyed June 23, 1748.

Margery Paine, my beloved wife, died July 10th, in the year 1749, about the fifty third year of her age.

* This Mr. Hulbard appears to have been a preacher. According to several entries in the diary, made subsequently, he appears to have preached from Rev. Mr. Treat's pulpit.

† Abigail White was the wife of Ebenezer White.

JOHN GALLOP OF TAUNTON, MASS.

By ALMON D. HODGES, Jr.

THE Taunton Proprietors' Records contain the following entry: "The names of the children of Richard Burt: Abil, borne 5 Dec. 1657. *Ester Gollup, dr. of John Gollup*, borne 21 July, 1653. Mary Burt, dr. of Richard, borne about 15 May, 1661. Richard, son, borne about 21 June, 1663. Joseph, borne about 15 May, 1666. Ebenezer, borne about 15 May, 1669. John, borne about 21 Aug. 1671. Ephraim, borne 27 Feb. 1674. Abigail, borne 28 Jan. 1676." [GEN. REG., xvii:232].

Savage says that the above John Gollup was Capt. John Gallop of Connecticut, son of John and Christabel Gallop of Boston, and this statement has been accepted and repeated by the compiler of the Gallup Family (published in 1893) and by all the genealogists of Bristol County, as well as by the present writer in his edition of the Hodges Family of New England.

But the statement is clearly incorrect. No document has as yet been discovered which in any way connects Ester Gallop of Taunton (who married Henry² Hodges) with the Gallops of Boston or of Connecticut. In the division of the estate of Capt. John Gallop of Connecticut five daughters are mentioned, and these five are named in the agreement of the heirs, and Ester's name nowhere appears. [*Caulkins's Hist. of New London*, 291. *Gallup Family*, 261.] And finally Miss Caulkins in her History of New London, pp. 68, 74, 79 and 98, shows that Capt. John Gallop applied for, and was granted, a lot in New London between Oct. 19, 1650 and Feb. 25, 1650-1, and was an actual inhabitant of that town on the specific dates of July, 1651, Nov. 18, 1651, Feb. 9, 1652-3 and Feb. 6, 1653-4; while from the records immediately following, it is certain that another John Gallop was an inhabitant of Taunton during these same years.

i. 1640-1, March 2. Presentment by the Grand Inquest. "We present . . . the son of Widow Hoble for swearing. Witness, William Evans, John Golope." [*Printed Plym. Col. Rec.*, ii:12.] Widow Hoble seems to have been widow of Robert Hobel, one of the original purchasers of Taunton. William Evans's name occurs in the second list of Taunton purchasers. Hence apparently John Golope was of Taunton.

ii. 1643, August. John Gallop's name is in the military list of Taunton. [*Printed Plym. Col. Rec.*, viii:195.]

iii. 1651-2, Feb. 18. "It was ordered and granted that John Gallop shall be accounted as an ancient inhabitant [of Taunton] in all rights of divisions and as far as the same land is undivided will admit in said border, and that he shall have the same as a Whome lot in that plot of land where Thomas Lincoln junior hath six acres granted and to be next unto Thomas Lincoln in order." [*Paper in the City Hall, Taunton*, copied by James E. Seaver, Esq., of Taunton.]

iv. 1651, June 5. John Gallop was a highway surveyor at Taunton. [*Printed Plym. Col. Rec.*, ii:168.]

v. 1651-2, March 13. John Jollop witnessed the will of Henry Andrews of Taunton. [*Plym. Col. Wills*, i:1:116.]

vi. 1653, July 21. Ester Gollup, dau. of John Gollup, born at Taunton. [*Taunton Prop. Rec.* in GEN. REG., xvii:232.]

vii. 1655, Dec. 18. "It is granted to Clement Maxfield of Taunton a parcel of land for the house of his division, lying between the lands of Nicholas White and the greate lots which was formerly granted to John Gallop and the said Clement." [*Taunton Records*, copied by James E. Seaver.]

viii. Date uncertain. "The names of those that are found upon town [] the first and ancient purchasers. [The twelfth name is] John Gollap." [Copied by Isaac W. Wilcox of Taunton from a small book fastened in vol. v. of the *Taunton Prop. Rec.*]

ix. 1669, Jan. 10. "The grants of land made to ye right originally John Gallops, now [1739] owned by William and Henry Hodges [his grandsons] are here entered in order to rekkon Jan. 10, 1669. Granted to Esther Gallop, six acres of plain," etc. [*Taunton Prop. Rec.*, v:100, under date of May 1, 1739.]

x. 1672, Nov. 26. Easter Gollop (then 19 years & 4 months old) named in the list of Taunton South Purchase Proprietors. [*Taunton Prop. Rec.*, iv:232.] Also in the supplementary declaratory deed, dated March 18, 1683-4.

xi. 1675, May 14. The report of the Committee of this date, giving the list of persons entitled to be proprietors of Taunton, states that John Gollop's rights were then held by Henry Hodges.

The above eleven items constitute all that I have been able to find concerning John Gallop of Taunton, after a long search among the records of Taunton, Dorchester, Boston, Bristol County, Suffolk County and elsewhere. They show clearly that he was not Capt. Gallop of Connecticut, but beyond this all is conjecture.

Many of the first settlers of Taunton came from Dorchester, and so perhaps John Gallop of Taunton was a near relative of Humphrey Gallop of Dorchester. Concerning this Humphrey, almost nothing is known. James Blake, in his "Annals of Dorchester," says that the first inhabitants settled in that place in June, 1630, and that Mr. Gallope was a person of note among them. I have found only two records, both at Dorchester, which refer to him. "On April 3, 1633, Mr. Gallope, having 1 cow, is required to set up 20 feet of fencing in the Marsh from the land of Richard Phelps to the Creek. [*Boston Rec. Com. Report*, iv:1]. "Joseph the son of Humphrey Gallop & Anne his wife, was Born anno 1633." [*Boston Rec. Com. Report*, xxi:2.]

It is probable that John Gallop died not long after the birth of his daughter Ester, and that his widow married Richard^o Burt (Richard¹) of Taunton, in which case her name must have been Charity, as Richard Burt had a wife Charity who was mother of his children, with the possible exception of Abel. [*Bristol Co.*

Probate and Deeds]. This supposition rests primarily on the record above quoted of the "names of the children of Richard Burt." According to the usage of that time, Ester Gallop would have been called a child of Richard Burt if she was his step-daughter. Further, Ester Gallop, who married Henry² Hodges (William¹) of Taunton, had children Charity, Joseph, Ephraim and Abigail—names found in the Burt family but not in the family of John² Hodges, only brother of Henry. And at the division of land in Taunton on Dec. 28, 1659, Richard Burt had four heads in his family. These four heads must have been: Richard, his son Abel, and either a wife and child who died soon, or else wife Charity and step-daughter Ester Gallop. Finally, items ix and x above indicate strongly that Ester Gallop's father was dead at those dates, otherwise, in all probability, Ester would not have received land grants when she was so young.

Charity Burt survived her husband Richard and was buried in the Neck of Land graveyard in Taunton. Her gravestone is inscribed that she died June 3, 1711, aged 76. According to this, she was born in 1634 or 1635.

Richard Burt had an uncle, James Burt, whose wife was named Anne. Mr. I. W. Wilcox suggests that Anne may have been the widow of Humphrey Gallop of Dorchester.

Franklin Pratt Esq., of Taunton, who has studied the Burt family, thinks that Charity, wife of Richard Burt, was daughter of George Hall of Taunton. George Hall, in his will dated Oct. 16, 1669, named a "daughter Charity." This was an unusual name at Taunton. Moreover John Hall, son of George, was one of the two men who swore to the signature of Richard Burt when his will was proved.

WITHINGTON'S ABSTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS.

Contributed by LOTHROP WITHINGTON, Esq., 30 Little Russell Street, W. C. London.

[Continued from vol. 51, p. 298; vol. 52, p. 69; and vol. 53, p. 434.]

OLIFFE MASTER of the Tower of London, yeoman waiter. Will 22 July, 1631; proved 9 July, 1632. To wife Grace Master for life three houses wherein Mr. Cooper, Mr. Merriell and Robert Horne dwell, all in Redreff, Surrey, paying to my daughter Margerett Adams £4 a year, then to said daughter Margerett Adams for life, then two houses wherein Mr. Cooper and Mr. Merriell dwell to my cozen Elizabeth Askue and house wherein Robert Horne dwells to Anne Ollard eldest daughter of said Elizabeth Askue. To wife Grace for life cottage in Deptford als Westgreenwich bought of William Jaggard, then to Elizabeth Ollard second daughter of Elizabeth Askew. Whereas I have estated daughter Margeret Adams in cottage where she dwells for her life, her husband Richard Adams surviving her to have it for his life, then to Anne Ollard eldest daughter of said cozen Elizabeth Askew. To daughter Margaret Adams six paire of sheets,

one featherbedd and a boulder, two feather pillowes, fower pillowbeers, two blankets, one covering, two pewter dishes, two pewter porringers, two pewter sawcers, one pewter drinking pott, two braise candlesticks, one spitt, one truncke, one chest and all wearinge apparell except my coate wth the kings Cognizance. Also all my silver buttons for two doublets which be in number three score and run to saie thirty three round silver buttons but not all of a bignes and thirtie sixe flatt silver bottions but not all of a bignes. And also my gold seale Ringe and a Jemo of fower double being of small gold wyre. Also one silver and guilt cupp, one white silver beaker one white silver bell salte double wth the cover one silver cann or Tankerd guilt one broad silver cupp parcell guilt sixe silver spoones wth Lyon knobbs guilt. Also £100. Have more than satisfied legacy of £20 left me for daughter Margerett by my mother Magdalen Master in her will, etc., etc. To eight of my fellows to carry me to burial 12d. each. Residue except wainscott etc. which is to remain as standards in two houses of Redriffe to wife Grace, executrix. Witnesses: Christopher Nailor gen, Richard Smith, Ralph Walkdem. Memo that the three lines interlygned about the silver buttons etc. was written by my own hand etc. Oliffe Master. Audley, 83.

[Mr. Waters has given the will of Oliffe Master's mother (REGISTER, vol. 50, page 514), he being a son of Edward Master of Rotherhithe, and a great uncle of Lieutenant-Governor Willoughby's wife, Susanna Locke. In the subsidy roll of 1628 the Tower roll is of course headed by the then Lieutenant, Sir Allen Apsley, while Master himself heads the list of the Yeoman of the Guard. It is a tradition that two of his brothers were the originals of Otway's tragedy of "The Orphan." It is a curious coincidence that Otway ended his sad life on Tower Hill—but by the sharp axe of poverty, not that of the headsman.—L. W.]

Another of the name, John Masters, came to New England with the Saltonstall family, and in the British Museum may be seen an interesting letter from him to Lady Barrington, dated from Watertown, 14 March, 1630.—WALTER K. WATKINS, *Malden, Mass.*]

JOHN TRASKE, Yeavill, Co. Somersett, Baker. Will 13 March, 1630/31: proved 12 June, 1632. To church of Yeavill 6s. 8d. To poore ditto. To sonne Anthony Traske house in street called Pitane in Burrough of Yeavill, remainder to my daughter Marie. To sonne Anthony Traske house in Backstreete, Yeavill, for sixty years after death of wife Cicely, paying rent to Right Lord. To grand child Beersheba daughter of William Barnard £5. Residue to wife Cicely, executrix. Overseers: Ambrose Lucke and John Newman. Witnesses: Ambrose Lucke, John Newman, John Withell. Audley, 65.

MARKE LOWTHROPP of North Cove, Yorke, yeoman. Will dated 3 Jan'y, 1659/60; proved 17 April 1660. To be buried in the church yard of North Cove. To brother Bartholomew Lowthropp 1 browne mare & 1 grey mare, 1 young grey mare, 1 peyre blacke oxen, 1 redd cowe, 1 black cowe, Branded steer, 2 stöt calves, 2 black whyes 2 years old, 1 Black whye 3 years old, 10 hoggs, 1 iron bound wayne, 1 payre iron carte wheelles, and all wain gear and plough gear. To William Lowthropp a grey mare, black colt, goblocke spenge whye, 10 ewes, bedd, and brass kettle. To Margaret Bateman 1 grey mare and foal, a bay filley, 1 blacke foale, 2 kine, 1 black whye, 3 black calves, 1 black stakeing calfe, 10 weathers, 20 ewes, 10 hoggs, bedd, table sheets, &c &c. To my sister Luce silver spoon. To Jane Lowthropp 1 ewe. To William Lowthropp 1 chest, 1 counter, and a ewe lamb. Rest to brother Bartholomew Lowthropp, executor. Witnesses: Thomas Huntsman, James Smith. Nabbs, 54.

RICHARD LOWTHROPP of North Cove, Yorke, Batcheller. Will dated 3 July, 1659; admon 19 April, 1660, to uncle Bartholomew Lothrop, executor, Marke Lowthrop having also departed this life. To uncle Marke Lowthrop messuage and buildings &c in North Cove for life, then to my sister Mary Lowthrop for life. To sister Mary Lowthrop 20s. Forgives two uncles Lawrence Lowthrop and Bartholomew Lowthrop all portions from legacies of my father and mother Richard and Dorothy deceased. To uncle Martin Lowthroppe two of my best mares. To uncle Laurence Lowthrop 1 pacing grey fillie. To my uncle Bartholomew 1 bay fillie. To William Lowthrop 1 ewe. To Mary Lowthrop my aunt 1 ewe. To Samuell Lowthrop & his daughters 1 ewe and 1 lambe. To the three children of uncle Laurence Lowthrop 1 ewe apiece. To Margaret Bateman 1 ewe. To aunt Johnson 1 lamb. Residue to uncle Marke Lowthrop, Executor: Witnesses: Marke Richman, James Dunn.

Nabbs, 54.

[These two wills of an uncle and a cousin of Rev. John Lothrop are just briefly referred to in the "Lo-Lathrop Genealogy." Taken with other Lothrop wills which I hope to give, they may help to the discovery of the relationship between our Mark Lothrop and Captain Thomas Lothrop and Rev. John, which relationship has so long been a genealogical enigma.—L. W.]

ROGER WOOLLCOTT, Wells, County Somerset, diocese of Bath and Wells. Will 10 Julie, 1592; proved 17 May, 1615. To the cathedral church of Wells 4d. To daughter Marie £20. To overseer and daughter Marie £20 for providing estate for Marie. To wife's godson John Jenkins 5s. at 21. To daughter Marie panns, platters etc. To god children 12d. each. To godson Christopher Woolcott one ewe shepe. To wife Alice and daughter Elizabeth tenements and livinge where I dwell, to remain to daughter Elizabeth after death of wife. If Elizabeth die, to Marie. To daughters Elizabeth and Marie all my tymber stuffe after death of wife. Residue to wife Alice, executrix. Overseers Robert Sellicke of Tolland John White of Elworthise and John Stanfort of Tolland. Witnesses Richard Wrentmore, John Stanfort and others. Inventory £171-7s-8d.

Consistory of Bath and Wells, file for 1615, No. 155.

[My distinguished townsman, Mr. Somerby, made a harvest of the Wolcott wills at Wells and Taunton. The Wolcotts were so important a factor in the settlement of Connecticut that all of their English connections in Somersetshire are interesting and likely to lead to discovery of contemporary settlers. I suppose the above bearer of a name since so distinguished was an uncle of Henry Wolcott, the Tolland pioneer, and that this will was one of those gathered at much trouble and with his usual care by Mr. Somerby, but not given in the Wolcott genealogy.—L. W.]

ARTHURE WITHINGTON, Ashburne, Countie of Derby, shoemaker. Will proved 23 May, 1631. To Nicholas Spalton the elder 2s. To Anne Bate, Thomas Spalton, and John Spalton (daughter and sonnes of the said Nicholas) 12d. each. To Elizabeth Townson 10s. To Nicholas Spalton the younger and Margaret Spalton (daughter and sonne of the said Nicholas the elder) 3s-4d. each. To my two brothers John Withington and Theophilus Withington 5s. each. To god children 12d. each. To every one who hath been or is my apprentice 12d. each. To Danyell Beechrafte the younger 40s. To Christopher Watson, Richard Walton, Georg Tittenton, and John Allsopp 12d. apiece in token of my love, hoping they will carrie me to the church. To my neighbor Raffe Frost the elder 12d. To Isabell Bentley my servant 5s. Rest to loving wiffe Isabell, executrix.

Witnesses: William Chadwicke, Sydney Gore, John Bullocke. Inventory £151-12s-7d. (including debts from John Floskett the elder, John Allsopp, and Phillipp Jackson, gents) by Edward Buxton, John Allsopp, George Ridg, Richard Walton, and George Tittendon 14 April, 1631.

Consistory of Lichfield and Coventry. File for 1631.

[This is one of several Withington wills at Lichfield. I send it because of the conjunction of Withington and Bate. Another Anne Bate was daughter of our Henry Withington of Dorchester, and mother of the distinguished Bates family of Massachusetts. Although it is not such a great distance from the home of the Withingtons in Lancashire to Derby, it seems a very far way from the home of the Bates in Kent. Nevertheless our emigrant families had often some remarkable skips about in old England before taking the great plunge for New England. I take Spalton to be vulgar corruption of Spalding.—L. W.]

MARY INGERSON [*sic*], Great St. Maries, County Cambridge, widow. Nuncupative will 25 February 1643/4; proved 28 February, 1643/4 by son John Ingersole. All to son John, and nothing more to daughter Marie than what already bestowed at marriage saving 1 brasse kettle. Witness: William Boorton.

Archdeaconry of Ely, Liber 9 (1639-1661), folio 47.

[Ingersoll wills are "as scarce as hen's teeth." Any of this period seem worth printing. Richard Ingersoll of Salem is said to have come from Bedfordshire. I doubt it very much. There is, I believe, not a single Ingersoll will in the Archdeaconry of Bedford, from 1493 to 1660, as I have been most laboriously through that period. Ingersolls were, however, in Oliver Cromwell's little adjoining shire of Huntingdon.—L. W.]

SCHOLASTICA SWANNE, Hinxton, County Cambridge, widowe. Will, 24 June, 1633; proved 12 August, 1634. To Thomas Cooper of Hinxton aforesaid cutler and to his heirs 3 acres in Hinxton butted and bounded in a certain deed made by John Stubbinge the elder and John Stubbinge the younger to Arthur Blankes my fyrst husband and me the said Scholastica bearinge date 17 June 18 yeare of our late Sovereign Ladie Queen Elizabeth deceased. To Elizabeth daughter of said Thomas Cooper £5, also a cubboard, 2 chairs, and 1 pair of my best sheetes. To Marie daughter of said Thomas Cooper 1 milch cowe, 1 pair of sheetes. To Miriam daughter of said Thomas Cooper 1 pair of sheetes. Ditto to Thomas son of said Thomas Cooper and to Christopher son of Thomas Cooper. Rest of linen and pewter to said Elizabeth, Marie, Miriam, Thomas and Christopher. Residue to Thomas Cooper of Hinxton aforesaid cutler, executor. Witnesses: Robert Fowle, Thomas Cole.

Consistory of Ely, Liber Dunham (1629-1636), folio 425.

[The remarkable stretch of this woman's life would alone make her will interesting, but I think there is some New England connection.—L. W.]

MILES DUDLEY, Dorkinge, Surrey, yeoman. Will 1 May 39 Elizabeth; proved 7 June 1597. To be buried in Dorkinge church yard. To sonne William tenements called "Wadhurst" with croft and closes called "Longham," "Estfeild," and "Furlonge" in Lordshipp of Milton, parish of Dorkinge; also to son William "Paggutts" (4 acres) "Stroodes" (1½ acres) and two acres "Chadhursts," all in ditto ditto in occupation of brother Thomas Dudley by lease for life, the rent of 3s. 4d. being reserved to son Jasper. To wife Julian little table, etc., etc. To daughter Agnes platter etc. etc. To daughter Alice platter etc. To son Miles £4. To son Richard £4, etc. Rest to sons William, Thomas and Jasper, execu-

tors. Overseers: William Heather, Edward Nettleford. Witnesses: William Heather, Edward Nettleford, Richard Daye, Thomas Dudley, William Hooker.

Archdeaconry of Surrey, Register Herringman (1595-1608), folio 132.

[I think this must be the family of Governor Thomas Dudley.—L. W.]

On page 404 of my History of the Dudleys is an abstract of the will of David Dudley of Dorking, Surrey, Eng., copied for me by H. S. Grazebrook, Esq. This David Dudley had children: Thomas, Jane, William, Daniel, David and Edward. Dorking is near Ockley and Guilford, in Surrey. This is surely the family of William Dudley who settled at Guilford in Connecticut. See page 96 of my History of the Dudleys.

On page 416 of my History is a note stating that "A William Dudley went to America in 1637, who was married to Jane Lutman. William is supposed to have had brothers Edward, Daniel and David." A. H. Butcher is the author of this in Notes and Queries, 3d series, vol. x. p. 147.

"Miles" was a common name in the Connecticut family of Dudleys. So was David. Authors must read my account of these Dudleys.

I think Thomas Dudley of London, Eng., who died 1549, being a citizen and draper of the Drapers' Guild, was the great-grandfather of Gov. Thomas Dudley. Mr. Withington can see if that Thomas Dudley was not the son of Sir Edward Dudley and Cecilia Willoughby, who spent most of their lives at their home in Tothill St., Westminster.

See my Supplement to the History of the Dudleys, page 8.

DEAN DUDLEY (of *Montrose, Mass.*).

JOHN DISBOROUGH, Mildenhall, County Suffolk, husbandman. Will 27 June, 1569; proved 25 July, 1569. To be buried in Mildenhall churchyard. To poore of towne of Mildenhall 12d. To reparation of church of Mildenhall 12d. To wife Jane her goods brought into house at marriage. To wife's son William Marsham fether bed, etc., etc., etc. at 21. To wife's daughters Elizabeth and Jane bedding etc. If said William my sonne [*sic*] die, goods to his brothers Thomas Marsham and Henry Marsham and sisters Elizabeth and Joan Marsham, sons and daughters of Jane my wife. Wife Jane to occupy copyhold from Our Lady the Queen till her son William is 21, then to William. Have made surrender to Henry Marsham and Thomas Eagle coppieholders of said mannor till William is 21 etc. Residue to wife Jone executrix. Friend Henry Marsham, supervisor. Witnesses: Henry Marsham, Thomas Eagle, Christopher Dallison.

Archdeaconry of Sudbury, Register "Peade" (1568-69), folio 107.

JEFFRY DISBOROWE, Whaddon, County Cambridge, yeoman. Will 16 March, 1622/3; proved 10 May, 1623. To son Bruno Disborowe[torn] per annum for education at the school and university during life of his mother. To Bruno, James, Willyam and John 100 marks each. To two daughters Agnes and Rose £50 each. [If wife Rose die before son Bruno is 21 and lands go to heir, I grant to these four, my two brothers James and John, and brothers-in-law Thomas Pentlow and John Bonner, to use of three sons, James, Willyam, and John, etc., etc. To poore of Whaddon—*all erased.*] Residue to wife Rose, executrix. Witnesses: Clement Sentloe, Thomas Sentlow.

Archdeaconry of Ely, Liber 7 (1611-1623), folio 317.

JAMES DISBROWE of Eltesley the elder. Will 14 January, 1614/5; proved 25 Oct., 1638. To be buried in Eltesley churchyard. To wife Elizabeth tenements in Eltesley bought of Jeffrey Disbrowe with copy lands; also copy lands in Great Gransden, co. Huntingdon, till my now eldest son James Disbrowe is 21; remainder to 2d son John Disbrowe, and

3d son William D. To eldest son James at 21 5 shillings and £50. each to John and William, etc., etc. Residue to wife Elizabeth, executrix. Witnesses: Jeffry Disbrowe, Philip Marshall, William Woodward.

Archdeaconry of Ely, Liber 8 (1623-1639), folio 380.

WILLIAM DESBOROUGH, town and county of Cambridge, baker. Will 24 Sept., 1648; proved 2 Nov., 1648. To cozen John Basset son of Robt. Basset of Impington 5s. To Robert Basset son of ditto 5s. To Elizabeth Manne daughter of Edward Manne of Heston 10s. to be paid to Edward Manne for the child's use. To my sister Sarah Man wife of Edward Manne 1s. Rest to wife Clemence, executrix. Witnesses: Thomas Evans, Martin Dickenson, Thomas Turner, etc.

Archdeaconry of Ely, Liber 9 (1639-1661), folio 107.

[These Desborough wills form interesting addenda to those given by Mr. Waters ten or a dozen years ago.—L. W.]

The following items taken from the Bishop's Transcripts of the parish of Over, Cambridge, might be published at this time:

1633 Jan. 20 Mr. James Disbrow buried.

1643 Apr. 4. Isack Disbrow and Susan Gunton married

1651 Aug 2. Nath'l Disbrow senior buried.

1653 July 28. Clemence Disbrow, widow buried.

1660 Sept 2. Isack Disbrow and Alice Bodger married

The registers and transcripts of the parishes of Burrough Green, Eltisley and Harlton contain many items of the Disbrow family. For the Disbrowe will, published by Mr. Waters, see REGISTER, Vols. 41 and 45.

WALTER K. WATKINS (*of Malden*).]

JOHN BALL, St. Mary Bowe, London, citizen and clothworker, London. Will 28 February, 1637/8; proved 9 April, 1638. To brother Samuell Ball £30, and to my mother-in-law £10, and to her sonnes Leonard Cooke and Thomas Cooke 40s. each. To my cousin Mary Russell £3. To her brother Allen Ball, son of my uncle Allen Ball, £3. To two other daughters of uncle Allen Ball £3 each. To couzin John Ball, son of my uncle Hugh Ball, £5. To cozen William Ball, my co-partner, for ring, 20s. To wife of my other couzin William Ball (who is now beyond seas) 20s. to be paid to her own hands and her acquittance without her husband shall be my executor's discharge. To children of cousin Roger Ball 20s. each. To my man Richard 40s. To Giles my partners man 40s. To friend Mr. Trench 30s. for ring. To cousin Newman Rookes £5. and forgive Debts. To Mr. Leach our minister 30s. for funeral sermon. To poore of St. Mary Bowe £4. To friends Henry Colbron and Richard Price 40s. each. To my two brothers Andrew Ball and Samuell Ball all my wearing apparell. Rest in three parts, one part to brother Andrew Ball, second part to brother Samuell Ball, and third part to friend Mr. Joseph Skinner merchant, executor. Overseers: Mr. Henry Colbron and Richard Price. Witnesses: James Russell, Richard Preice, Richard Ball. Alice Ball. Lee, 50.

JOHN BALL, Wellingborow, County Northampton, yeoman. Will, last day of November, 1644; proved 25 January, 1648, by relict. Messuages where I now dwell and West End Close in Wellingborow, and all other my lands in Wellingborow, and interest in will of deceased son William Ball, to grandchild Elizabeth Ball the sole daughter and heire of my deceased son William when 21; in default to Daughter Mary Squire widow for life, and remainder to grandchild Edmond Squire her son. Wife Avis to enjoy the same for life. To daughter-in-law Elizabeth, late wife of William Ball deceased, now wife of John Doggett. To grandchild Ann Squire. Bond of

Sr William fleetwood Kt. and William Barton to said Daughter Mary Squire. Bond of Thomas Barton, John Baxter, & John Hopson to mee. To grandchildren Susan and Dorothe daughters of the deceased son Phillip Ball. To 4 daughters of my daughter Mary Squire, Elizabeth, Ann, Mary and Dorothe. Will of late deceased kinsman Richard Blason, gent. Residuary legatee and executrix, wife Avis. Witnesses: Richard Paule clerke, John Doggett, George Wright, John Freeman Scr Fairfax, 17.

EDWARD BALL, Swaise, County Cambridge. Will 21 April, 1620; proved 3 May, 1630. To Alice Robinson wife of Robert Robinson. To son Clement Ball. To daughter Susan Ball. To son John Ball. Son William Ball, executor. Scroope, 41.

ELIZABETH BALL late of parish of Allhallowes, Towne of Northampton, widow, deceased. Nuncupative will 25 July, 1649; proved 30 July, 1649. To my two daughters Martha Adams and Catherine Spencer all my goods equally between them. Witnesses: Anne Mathewes, Maria Fitz Randall. Fairfax, 111.

HENRY BALL, D.D. and Archdeacon of Chichester in County Sussex. Will 22 March, 1602; proved 31 May, 1603. All goods etc. to Marie my wife and to be executrix. Witnesses: Adrian Stoughton, John Lewis, John Power, Josias White, John White, Hughe Barker. Bolein, 31.

[The name of Ball is very common in various parts of England, and the number of Ball wills is almost endless. The above are interesting for various reasons. The uncommon name of Allen Ball in the will of a pre-eminent Cockney clothworker (right under Bow bells) indicates some connection with Allen Ball of New Haven. The Northamptonshire and Cambridgeshire wills have some possible connection with the Virginia Balls. I give the will of Dr. Henry because a daughter of John Rogers the martyr married a Dr. Henry Ball, but stated to be an M.D., not a D.D.—L. W.]

JOANE SNELLING, Chattlewood, Devon, spinster. Nuncupative will 3 December, 1642; proved 1 May, 1651. All to sister-in-lawe Frances Snelling. Witness: Elizabeth Boyes. Grey, 98.

[Dr. William Snelling came from Chaddlewood.—L. W.]

SAMUELL SUTTON, Daventry, North Hants apothecary. Will, 1 October, 1637: proved 6 January, 1637/8. To brother William Sutton £8. To brother John Sutton £8? To sister Mary Shackspeere 20s. To godson Samuell Shackspeere 20s. To other six children of brother Schackspeere 30s. To Alice Warwick 10s. To Mr. Tymothy Dod 10s. Residue to brother Henry Sutton, executor. Witnesses: Samuel Allen, Richard Hewes. Inventory, £46-4s-0d.

Archdeaconry of Northampton, Register A.E., 1st series, part 2, folio 83.

[Most any will from Daventry of this epoch is of peculiar Puritan interest, being the birthplace of Rev. John Oxenbridge and a centre of his immense and all-important family connection. Moreover, I think these Shakespeares belong to the family of a scrivener of the epoch, John Shakespeare, whose beautiful penmanship is frequent in the Northampton wills. I think most of the cousins of William Shakespeare will be found among the Puritans, and very likely in New England.—L. W.]

RICHARD EATON, clerk, will dated 11 July, 1616, proved 14 January, 1616-17 (REGISTER *ante*, vol. 53, page 432). Mr. Waters was correct. An abstract of this will, by the late Col. Joseph L. Chester, was furnished by him to Prof. Franklin B. Dexter of New Haven, Conn., and it was printed in the REGISTER for January, 1884, vol. 38, pp. 29-30.—EDITOR.

MUSTER ROLL OF CAPT. JOSEPH PRAY'S COMPANY.

Communicated by Miss ELIZA M. GILL, of Medford, Mass.

A Muster Roll of Capt Joseph Prays Company of Colo Nathaniel Wads Redgement of the Massechuajhs Stats Troops Now in Service of the United Stats Statinened in the State of Rohode Island to Serve for the Term of Six months From July 1st AD 1778 Taken to the

Commissioned officers { July 1st 1778 Joseph Pray, Captain
A Pointed { July 1st 1778 Charls Trafen first Leuit
or Detached For Servis { July 1st 1778 John Gilpatrick 2 Leuit

No.	SERGEANTS.	TIME DETACHED.	REMARKS.	No.	CORPORALLS.	TIME DETACHED.	REMARKS.	No.	DRUMS & FIFES.	TIME DETACHED.	REMARKS.
1	John Kingbury	July 1 st		1	Moses Stevens	July 1 st					
2	Abner Credford	July 1 st		2	Josiah Trafen	July 1 st					
3	Paul Welch	July 1 st		3	Joseph Night	July 1 st					
4	George Means	July 1 st		4	Charls Trafen	July 1 st					
No.	PRIVETS.	TIME DETACHED.	REMARKS.	No.	PRIVETS.	TIME DETACHED.	REMARKS.	No.	PRIVETS.	TIME DETACHED.	REMARKS.
1	Wilm Sergeant	July 1 the Day		14	Wilm Carille	July 1 the Day					
2	Jona ^b molton	July 1 the Do		15	Jona ^b Sargent	July 1 Do					
3	moses Rickard	July 1 the Do		16	Ben ^p Woraster	July 1 Do					
4	Ebenezer ^r Prible	July 1 the Do		17	Richard Shean	July 1 Do					
5	John Jose	July 1 the Do		18	David Clarke	July 1 Do					
6	Wilm Sabastan	July 1 the Do		19	John Dunils	July 1 Do					
7	Rubn Littelfield	July 1 the Do		20	Sam ^h Shaw	July 1 Do					
8	Joel Gelloson	July 1 the Do		21	John Trow	July 1 Do					
9	Wilm Tall	July 1 the Do		22	Jonat ^h Win	July 1 Do					
10	Lim ^l Walker	July 1 the Do		23	obadiah Cusens	July 1 Do					
11	Robrt Town	July 1 the Do		24	John Welch	July 1 Do					
12	John Evens	July 1 the Do		25	Wilm Turley	July 1 Do					
13	John Ross	July 1 the Do		26	Landrs Earl	July 1 Do					
				27	Isaac Read	July 1 Do					
				28	Ebnezer Welch	July 1 Do					

The following is a copy of the Commission of Lieut. JOHN GILLPATRICK, who served in that company.

[PLACE OF THE
SEAL.]

Colony of the } The Major Part of the COUNCIL of the
Massachusetts-Bay. } *Massachusetts-Bay, in New-England,*

JAMES OTIS

To *John Gillpatrick Jun^r Gentleman*, Greeting.

W. SPOONER
CALEB CUSHING
G. WINTHROP
JOSEPH GERRISH
JED^b FOSTER
JAMES PRESCOTT
ELDAD TAYLOR
JOHN WHITCOMB
I. PALMER
MICHAEL FARLEY
MOSES GILL
CHA^a CHAUNCY
JABEZ FISHER
B. LINCOLN

YOU being appointed *second Lieutenant of the second Company (whereof Samuel Waterhouse is Captain) of the third Regiment of Militia in the County of York whereof Tristram Jordan Esq^r is Colonel—*
By Virtue of the Power vested in us, WE do by these Presents, (reposing special Trust and Confidence in your Loyalty, Courage, and good Conduct,) Commission you accordingly.—You are therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the Duty of a *second Lieut* in leading, ordering, and exercising said *Company* in Arms, both Inferior Officers and Soldiers; and to keep them in good Order and Discipline:— And they are hereby commanded to obey you as their *second Lieut* and you are yourself, to observe and follow such Orders and Instructions as you shall from Time to Time receive from *the major part of the Council or your superior Officers.*

GIVEN under our Hands and the Seal of the said Colony, at *Watertown* the *Twenty ninth* Day of *March* in the Sixteenth Year of the Reign of his Majesty King George the Third, Anno Domini, 1776.

By the Command of the }
Major Part of the Council }

PEREZ MORTON
D Secr^y

Copied from the original commission,
2 Sept., 1895.

YORK SS: APRIL 23th 1776

You John Gillpatrick Jun^r being appointed to the Office of Second Lieutenant as p^r the within Commission do Solemnly swear that you will Honestly, faithfully & Impartially Execute all the Duties of the Said Office according to the best of your Skill & Judgment.

Sworn before us

JOSEPH STORER } *Field*
JONAT STONE } *Officers.*

NOTES ON THE GILLPATRICK FAMILY.

In 1720 a number of Scotch-Irish families from the north of Ireland came to New England and established themselves in the Saco river valley. Among them were Thomas Gillpatrick and his wife Margaret, with nine sons and two daughters, who settled in that part of Wells, Maine, that now forms Kennebunk. One authority says he came from Coleraine, another from Donathkeedy. John, son of Thomas, was father of John Jr. He and his son and successive generations had their homes on the Mousam river. John and John Jr., as the latter was always designated, were extensive and prosperous farmers, actively identified themselves with the business and religious life of their community and were highly esteemed citizens.

That the people of Wells were busy people, too enterprising to neglect their own affairs, is shown by the fact that at a town meeting, 29 March, 1736, John and six others were successively chosen constable, but each refused the office and paid his fine—five pounds.

John Jr. was probably born about 1728, for the town records state that he died 6 June, 1802, aged seventy-four. He and Elizabeth Clark were published 28 Dec., 1754, and were married 27 Feb., 1755. They had eleven children. His wife was the daughter of Eleazar and Elizabeth Clark, as shown by a receipt signed by both, of which the following is a copy: "Wells March ye 24th 1755 Received of our mother Elizabeth Clark in part of our portion of the moveable Estate of Eleazar Clarke Late of Wells Decast twenty Six pound nineteen shilling teen pence Lawful money Received by us."

When the "Second Congregational Society" in Wells was incorporated, 14 June, 1750, the list of petitioners for the same included John and John Jr. When the parish was organized, the former was made one of the committee for calling parish meetings, and was on the list of twenty persons who subscribed to the covenant at the service of consecrating the church, 14 March, 1751. He was taxed at this time £2 15s. 9d. parish money.

In 1771 we find John Jr. and fourteen others petitioning the Parish Assessors to call a meeting to consider the question of building a new church on the county road. After a second petition the parish voted to build, and to dispose of the pews according to the rank of each person in taxation, the first or highest in the list having the first choice. In 1773, in the distribution of the pews, the father and son were in the first rank, being two and three on the list, John having pew number nine, and John Jr. number three. In 1784 they raised one hundred and eighty bushels of corn and thirty bushels of potatoes. They had large dairies, keeping eight cows. Among the items of Wells property in 1745 were five hundred and twenty-nine cows, the number of polls at that time being two hundred and twenty-one, of which two hundred were over 21 years of age.

It is said that Wells furnished a large number of Revolutionary officers, and the Massachusetts archives give the following concerning the subject of this sketch:

"John Gillpatrick Jr. appears among a List of Officers of the Massachusetts Militia chosen by 2d Co. of Wells, March 20, 1776, as 2d Lieutenant in Captain Samuel Waterhouse's Co., 3d York Co. Regt. Ordered to be commissioned in Council, March 29, 1776.—Vol. 43: 97.

John Gillpatrick, appears with rank of Lieutenant on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Simeon Brown's Co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's Regt. for service at Rhode Island. Enlisted, July 1, 1778. Discharged, Jan. 1, 1779. Service, 6 mos. 8 days. Company raised in Essex and York Counties. Stationed at East Greenwich.—Vol. 1. p. 71."

The history of Kennebunk says he was a captain in the militia.

Ninth April, 1778, the second parish, agreeably to the request of the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, began to collect stores as a present to the Continental army, and in the account of the number of shirts and pairs of stockings given, John Jr. is credited with one pair shoes.

He was tax collector in 1774, and among papers—still preserved—left by his fourth child, who also bore the name of John and died in 1835, a few days past his 73d year, were three tax books kept by John Jr., the commission and muster roll here represented, the receipt mentioned, and a letter addressed to Lieut. John Gillpatrick of Wells, by Simeon Brown, dated 30 May, 1780, in which he makes explanation concerning the State and Continental "weages" of a certain

Neal, and concludes as follows: "the receipt was a general receipt wrote for and Signed by the Company individually as they recd their State Pay. Neal-rec^d his money & Signed the receipt at Providence a Coppy of which receipt I inclose you in this letter."

The men and women of this family to later generations possessed the sterling characteristics of Ian Maclaren's Drumtochty folk, for they had to a marked degree honor, integrity, industry, inflexibility of purpose, dignity and reserve.

ELIZA M. GILL.

AUTHORITIES.—History of Kennebunk, Saco Valley Settlements and Families, Town records and family traditions that accord with the above printed matter.

MANUSCRIPT RECORD OF JOSEPH BRYANT

IN THE POSSESSION OF MR. WILLIAM BRYANT, OF STONEHAM, MASS.

Communicated by REV. CHARLES E. BEALS, Stoneham.

JOSEPH Bryant Son of Lieu^t Joseph Bryant and Sarah Bryant Born March 8th 1730

Abigail Osgood Daughter of Rev^d James Osgood and Sarah Osgood Born March 11th 1737

Joseph Bryant & Abigail Osgood married the 3^d of October 1752.

Sarah Bryant Daughter of Joseph Bryant & Abigail Bryant Born August 23^d 1753

Abigail Bryant Daughter of Joseph Bryant & Abigail Bryant Born May 24th 1756

Louis Bryant Daughter of Joseph Bryant & Abigail Bryant Born January 25th 1758

Joseph Bryant Son of Joseph Bryant and Abigail Bryant Born October 12th 1759

Sarah Bryant married to David Hay of Stoneham July 8th 1773

Louis Bryant married to Joshua Burnham of Lynn March 11th 1779

Abigail Bryant married to James Oliver of Boston January 15th 1780

Joseph Bryant married to Elisebeth Stimpson of Reading March the 11th 1784

Joseph Bryant the 3^d Son of Joseph Bryant & Elizabeth Bryant Born April 18th 1785

Elizabeth Bryant Daughter of Joseph Bryant Jun^r & Elizabeth Bryant Born March 9th 1787

William Bryant Son of Joseph Bryant & Elizabeth Bryant Born May 17th 1794

The Bearths of my Daughter Oliver children.

Abigail Oliver Daughter of James Oliver & Abigail Oliver Born January 15th 1780.

Susannah Oliver Daughter of James Oliver & Abigail Oliver Born May 29th 1782.

James Oliver and Abigail Oliver had a Daughter Still-Born September 15th 1784.

James Oliver Son of James & Abigail Oliver Born July 24th 1785

Sarah Oliver Daughter of James & Abigail Oliver Born September 17th 1787.

Joseph B. Oliver Son of James & Abigail Oliver Born May 7th 1790.

The Births of my Daughter Burnham children.

David Hay Burnham Son of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born January 9th 1780.

Abigail Burnham Daughter of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born October 25th 1781.

Sarah Burnham Daughter of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born October 2^d 1783.

Joseph B. Burnham Son of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born August 6th 1785.

Joshua Burnham Son of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born January 26th 1789.

Louis Burnham Daughter of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born December 24th 1790.

Timothy Burnham Son of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born October 25th 1792.

Major Joshua & Louis Burnham had a Son Still Born December 26th 1795.

Dolley Burnham Daughter of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born February 13th 1796.

Daniel Burnham Son of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born June 18th 1798.

Oliver Burnham Son of Joshua & Louis Burnham Born August 23^d 1800.

Col Joshua Burnham & Louis Burnham had a Son Still Born May 28th 1804.

(Also the following by a different hand.)

be it remembered that Susannah Dix Daughter of Capt James & Abigail Oliver Departed this life Sept. 12th 1811 with a child that was stil born.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

SAVERY IN DAVIS'S "ANCIENT LANDMARKS OF PLYMOUTH."—I regret that Mr Davis, in the second edition of his valuable book, has omitted to correct in the Savery record an error which was the result of a mere conjecture in the first edition. His "1st John," who married Martha Parlow of Middleboro', he repeats, was "probably son of 1st Samuel." Now this John's name, as well as his son's, was spelt on the records of Plymouth county indifferently Severit and Severy, but never Savery. See Deeds, vol. 30, p. 218, dated May 20, 1735; vol. 31, p. 26, October 27, 1735; Book 37, p. 71, Dec. 29, 1741, and several other volumes; and vol. 5 of Probate Records, p. 545, for the form Severy, and as late as vol. 50 of Deeds, p. 197, May 27, 1752, for Severit. It was not until the time of the 1st John's great grandchildren Daniel and the "1st Nehemiah" that the name of this family, descendants of John and Martha, assumed the form Savery, and it ought to have been given a separate article under the head "Savery or Severy," in the Genealogical Register of Plymouth families given in the "Landmarks." In my Savery Genealogy (1893) I show reasons for believing that this "1st John" was born in Marblehead, and lived in Wenham, in the records of which he is called John, *Junior*. In Marblehead, which, we know, early received many Channel Islands settlers, whose French names were soon disguised by translation or transliteration, we find in 1680 a John Sevril, clearly an English transliteration of the well-known Jersey name Syvret or Sivret, which, under the latter form, is found to-day among the French in New Brunswick. In the History of Essex County (Hurd, editor), *sub capite* Wenham, we read that this John (the surname spelt "Severett") removed to Wen-

ham about 1695, and in the church and town records there we still find his name "Sevrit." In those records in due time we find John Sevrit, *Junior*, married to Martha Parlow, and contributing to the records the births of two children, one of whom is Mr. Davis's "2d John," who married Mary Thomas, and lived in Middleboro'. It is a pity that such a peculiar genealogical incident and curious gradual assumption by a branch of a family of a name so widely different from the original patronymic, should have escaped notice in a standard work on the families of the county where they are found; but I would not have burdened your columns with the above proofs lest such a difference between my own conclusions and those of so eminent an antiquarian as Mr. Davis might seem to weaken the authority of my own.

Annapolis Royal, N. S.

A. W. SAVARY,
Author Savery Genealogy.

Dow.—The records of Haverhill, Mass., and Chase's History, are doubtless wrong in giving the death of MARTHA³ Dow (*Stephen², Thomas¹*), [No. 73, p. 187, "Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury"], March 15, 1696-7. She was born April 1, 1678. Josiah Gage m. a Martha Dow, May 17, 1697. She d. Feb. 10, 1716-7, in the 44th year of her age, as recorded on her grave stone in the Pentucket cemetery, at Haverhill. Stephen² Dow mentioned in his will, July 1, 1717, "my son Josiah Gage." The will of Josiah Gage shows that his wife was dead, July 4, 1717. Both men died in July, 1717.

The Haverhill records of births, marriages and deaths were at that time arranged by families. The clerk probably entered the death against the wrong Martha Dow. Martha⁴ (*Henry³*), only two years old, may have been killed in the Dustin massacre. A similar error of the Haverhill records is noted on p. 275, "Old Families." Also, John Stevens, Jr., m. Hannah Currier, May 18, 1687, on the same records, should doubtless be 1697.

The record of the death of Martha Gage, sent me by Arthur E. Gage, was received too late for insertion in my "Old Families."

Providence, R. I.

DAVID W. HOYT.

PETER DARBY.—I have noticed in the history of New Ipswich, N. H., by Frederic Kidder and Dr. Augustus A. Gould, page 380, a reference to Peter Darby, of Plymouth, Vermont.

This is an error. Peter Darby was my great grandfather. He was born in Concord, Mass., June 2, 1768; married Nov. 12, 1795, Betsy Gould of New Ipswich, N. H., and thereafter lived in Reading, Windsor County, Vermont, where he died Sept. 3, 1843.

Boston, Mass.

WADE KEYES.

TERRY.—The following is a copy of the registry of the baptism of Stephen Terry, who died in Hadley, Mass., in September, 1668. Extracted from the Parish Registers of Stockton, in Wilts.

1608

Alter Stepanus Terry sextus scilicet filius Johis Terry hujus Ecclesiae Rectoris natus 25^o Augusti, baptizatus fuit 31 eodem Augusti, cui nomen inditum est in memoria prioris Stephani optimae spei et studiosissimae indolis adolescentis qui obiit Oxoniae hoc anno vzt 28^o July Anno aetatis suae 16^o paene completo.

Geneva, Switzerland.

JUSTIN P. KELLOGG.

WHITE AND TERRY.—I enclose as an appendix to the preceding note a copy of the epitaph of Thomas White, at one time Warden of New College, Oxon. I copied it myself while on a visit to Salisbury this past summer.

Geneva, Switzerland.

JUSTIN P. KELLOGG.

Thomas White, b. 1514; d. 12 June, 1588. He was the uncle of John White of Stanton St. John, Oxford, who was the grandfather of Stephen Terry of Hadley, Mass., d. 1668. Epitaph of Thomas White, copied from a brass in the floor of the morning chapel in Salisbury Cathedral.

Epitaphium Thomae Whyte L.L. Doctoris
Cancellarii Ecclesiae Cathedralis Beatae
Mariae Virginis Sarum, et Dioceseos Ejusdem,
Archidiaconi Berck', et quondam custodis

Collegii Sc'tae Mariae Winton in Oxon, qui
 obiit 12^o die Junii An^o Domini 1588.
 Aequi perpetuus Boniq' cultor
 Defensor viduae, patronus orbi,
 Cujus judicio labat sagaci
 Nunc jus imperiale destitutum
 Quem notus toties sibi fidelem
 Ignotus sibi sensit hospitalem
 Annorum placide Satur sub isto
 Obdormit recubans Whytus sepulcro.

ELIZABETH, QUEEN OF VIRGINIA.—The entries in the parish register of S. Mildred's, Poultry, begin in 1558, but for the first forty years they were transcribed from some earlier book which is not known to be now in existence. Affixed to the parchment on which the first page is written, is a small engraved portrait, very beautifully executed, of the Virgin Queen, and below is the legend:

ELISABET D. G. ANGLIAE FRANCIAE HIBERNIAE ET
 VERGINIAE REGINA.

Those who read this will translate more accurately than a lady to whom the portrait was shown, who, as I was informed by the esteemed custodian, read the legend as "Elizabeth the Virgin Queen of England, &c." It is a testimony to the value attached to the possession of Virginia at the time the portrait was executed. I must not omit to add that below is the engraver's name thus:

Andon, Wierx fecit et excud. B.

TWO WINGFIELD ENTRIES.—

1610. Marie Wingefeilde the daughter of Sir James Wingefeild bapt. the 8 of Julie 1610.

Anno D'i. 1631. April 13. Edward Maria Wingfeild Esquire buried.

Bishop of Lincoln's transcript of the parish register of Kimbelton, Huntingdonshire. The original register is not extant prior to 1647. Maria was a favorite name in the family, not for females only. B.

COLBY NOTES FROM FRESSINGFIELD REGISTER.—I have been looking through my oldest Register, and send you some Colby scraps:—

1566. The marriage of Henrie Colbie of Brockedlshe & Grace Donnett the xxvj date of September.

1572. The baptism of Roose Colbie daughter of Henrie Colbie & of Grace his weife the xxvij of Aprill.

1573. The buriall of John Colbie sonne of Henrie Colbie the ij of februarie.

1577. The baptism of Alice Colbie daughter of Henrie Colbie the vj date of Julie.

1598. The marriage of Richard Dowsynge & Roose Colbie the xxvj of June.

Extracts from Fressingfield Register, Suffolk, England, by

J. J. RAVEN, D.D., F.S.A., Vicar.

HAMMOND—PEACH, of Marblehead.—Richard Hammond was in Marblehead in 1670, and was undoubtedly the emigrant ancestor or one of the emigrant ancestors of the Hammonds of Marblehead. The following, gleaned from English records, probably shows his ancestry and also points to the progenitors of the Peach family of the same place:

(1) Edward Hammond and wife Catherine were living in the Parish of St. Clements, Ipswich, England, in 1571 and 1577. They had children baptized there, among whom were Mary, Susan and William.

(2) William Hammond, whose will dated 24 Jan., 1649, probated 23 May, 1650, was twice married and left a large family of children, among whom were the following:

(3) John, m. St. Clements, Ipswich, 1658, Elizabeth Crane. They had several children, among whom were sons John and William.

(3) William Hammond of Ipswich, mariner, whose will was probated, Arch. Suffolk, 13 March, 1661. Wife Dorcas, sons John and Willam. Daughters Hannah, Dorcas and Martha.

(3) Edward Hammond, of Ipswich, mariner, m. St. Clements, 1638, Thomasine Peach, dau. of William Peach, of Ipswich, mariner, and Thomasine Cole, his wife. Will, Arch. Suffolk, 2 Nov., 1667. Sons Jonathan, Nathaniel, Edward, Samuel, John and William; daughters Abigail and Thomasine. Sons Edward and William were mariners.

(3) Richard Hammond living in Ipswich in 1649, but no later record of him there has been found.

(3) Mary Hammond, living in 1649.

(3) Sarah, wife of John Barnes.

(3) A daughter, wife of — Grymble, in 1649.

"The Hammonds of Ipswich were a race of hardy sea captains and themselves in great part owners of the ships they sailed in and of the cargoes they carried. They held the Manor of Newton Hall in Swilland for several generations. Edward Hammond, who died a little after the Restoration, is mentioned with approval by Matthias Candler, the genealogical Vicar of Coddensham. 'Henry Bloomfield,' he says, 'one of the Chiefe Constables of the Hu of Thredling,' married to his second wife, 'Thomasin daughter of Thomas Coale of Ipswich, the relict of W^m Peche a M^r of a ship neere the old Barre gates in Ipswich. She had a daughter m. to Edward Hamont, M^r of a ship in Ipswich, a plus man.'"—*Hartl. MS. 6071, p. 543.*

"A tombstone in the churchyard of St. Clement, Ipswich, has the following inscription: 'The Burying place of Captain Benjamin Hamond and Captain John Hammond, sons of Edward Hamond, in this parish.' The Shield, Party per pale, displays a quatrefoil between three demi-lions passant guardant; and the Crest above, on helmet and torse, is a wolf's head erased." (*Suffolk Manorial Families*).—F. S. HAMMOND, *Bloomfield, New Jersey.*

GLOVER.—In "Epitaphs at Church Pastures, Brandon, Virginia" (*Virginia Historical Magazine*, vii. 211), is the following:

"'In Memory of Captain Joseph Glover, of Boston, son of Captain Ellisha and Mrs. Jerusha Glover, who departed this life Jan. 11, 1792, in the 25th year of his age.' It is not likely that the church was in existence in 1792, but Captain Glover probably commanded a vessel lying at the wharf, and was buried in the old church yard."

JOHN T. HASSAM.

47 Court St., Boston.

QUERIES.

A RARE MEDAL. WHAT IS IT?—I have a medal, probably a medical medal, which I cannot locate. Can any reader of the REGISTER aid me? It is circular, two inches and three-eighths in diameter, convex on the face and concave on the reverse. The reverse is blank. The obverse is handsomely engraved thus: At the top centre a six-pointed star, beneath which is a wreath, under the wreath the words in Roman caps: GRAD. TERT. IN HON., after this the staff of Æsculapius, then the words DAT. COL. CON. V. KAL. AUG. A.D. MDCCCXVI. Beneath this an eagle with wings spread. Around the above are the words VITA BREVIS CURSUS GLORIÆ SEMPITERNIS, filling the lower circumference of the medal, the upper circumference being filled with a laurel wreath. The medal is suspended by a silver loop. The entire medal is of sterling silver. It is doubtless a college medal, and probably from a medical college. I would be very glad to have it identified, and to know who it was who graduated third in honor and thus received the medal.

HORACE EDWIN HAYDEN.

Wilkes Barre, Pa.

LOWDEN.—I would be very much interested to have any information that may be available concerning John Lowden, whose name appears in the Revolutionary rolls collection in the Massachusetts archives as having been a seaman on the State sloop "Winthrop." The name is the same as that of my great-great-grandfather, who, it is believed, served in the War of Independence. It may aid you in your investigations to know that my great-grandfather was Joshua Lowden, who was born in Vermont in 1783, and at the time of his marriage moved to Massachusetts.

184 La Salle Street, Chicago, Ill.

FRANK ORREN LOWDEN.

ALLYN.—I desire to obtain certain information of you regarding my early ancestors, that is if you can furnish me the same, and I will pay you for it, provided it cost not over \$15.00. Below is my line as far as I have been able to trace it:

James Allyn, married Allthea Avery at Groton, Conn., Dec. 17, 1729.

David Allyn, born 1759, Oct. 23, at Groton, Conn.; died 1841, March 17, at Montgomery, Mass.

David Allyn, born 1791, July 29, at Montgomery, Mass.; died 1860, at Montgomery, Mass.

James F. Allyn, 1827-1896.

Charles G. Allyn, 1865.

David Allyn, 1759-1841, served in Connecticut troops in the Revolution.

I have been unable to find any trace of my line in the Boston Public Library Records, and would like to avail myself of your assistance. I desire to trace the line from James Allyn of Groton backwards to the first Allyn in America. If I may hear from you I shall be greatly obliged for the favor.

Holyoke, Mass.

CHAS. G. ALLYN.

REV. JACOB JOHNSON'S PAMPHLET, PRINTED IN 1754.—I have a pamphlet which probably is the only copy in existence. It is a sermon preached at Groton, Conn., in 1754, by Rev. Jacob Johnson, A.B., over his parishioner, Mrs. Sarah Williams, who died April 10, 1754, aged 88. As the book is so rare, I send the names mentioned in the sermon:

Sarah Williams, wife of Richard Williams, who was brother of William, Henry and Stephen, all of Groton. She and her father came from London, England, when she was sixteen, and they lived with her uncle Wheeler at New London, Conn. Children:

Sarah. David, m. Experience Bailey. Elizabeth, m. Obadiah Bailey, brother of Experience. Richard. Mary, m. Capt. Thomas Leeds. John. Nathan, m. Deborah Avery. Deborah.

In the back is a list of subscribers, 123, mostly residents of Groton.

Rev. Jacob Johnson was pastor of the church at Wilkes-Barre, Pa., from 1772 to 1797. Information concerning him is solicited.

Wilkes-Barre, Penn.

F. C. JOHNSON.

ELIZABETH FITCH of Lebanon, Connecticut, married Nov. 4, 1781 (aged 20). Elihu Kent of Suffield, Connecticut (b. Dec. 15, 1757). Wanted, the names of the parents of Elizabeth Fitch and of her brothers and sisters. One of her sisters is said to have married a Le Wolfe, a Quaker, residing in New Bedford, Mass.

Xenia, Ohio.

MISS E. C. KING.

RAYMOND.—Can some one give me the full name of the wife of William Raymond of Beverly, Mass., brother of John—with date of their marriage, their deaths, and children's names and birth records?

Also of his son Benjamin's family.

Who was the father of Rosilla Coombs, who married Nathaniel Whitcomb, January, 1722-3? She died March 8, 1737; probably lived at Lancaster or Hardwick, Mass.

885 Adams Street, Chicago, Ill.

LYDIA J. MOREY.

BOARDMAN.—Eunice, daughter of Jane and John Lusk, married Theodore Boardman in Newington, Connecticut, in 1774. Can any of the family of Boardman give the family name of Jane Lusk?

64 Remsen Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

MARY F. BATES.

WANTED, names of first wife and child or children of "Matthias Harvey," in 1648 of Warwick, R. I., 1660 of Oysterbay, L. I. and 1684 at Flushing, L. I., N. Y., he having married, about 1656, the widow of Robert Coles. Information also desired as to ancestry of both Harvey and wife.

Wanted, names of wife, children and ancestry of Thomas Thorneycraft, one of the signers of the "Fundamental Agreement" at Warwick, R. I., 1648.

Glen Cove, N. Y.

GEO. W. COCKS.

NEWHALL AND COOK.—I am exceedingly anxious to find the parents of two New England women, and thought you might be able to aid me by calling the matter to the attention of some of those who might aid me. First, I wish for proof of the parents of Mary Newhall; and secondly of those of Patience Cook. Mary Newhall was the wife of the fourth successive Thomas Newhall of the Lynn family. The Essex Institute Collections contain, under this family, all data necessary to place her.

Patience Cook is said to have been of Newport, R. I., though I think she must have come from a Massachusetts family, as I cannot trace her in R. I. She married, 1748-9, Thomas Arnold of Smithfield, R. I.; was born 1720, died 1805, and was the mother of Chief Justice Peleg Arnold of R. I.

431 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

GEORGE H. EARLE, JR.

THOMAS.—Who was the wife of Jeremiah (born Jan. 11, 1769; died Aug. 3, 1847) Thomas of Middleboro', Mass.?

Joseph Thomas and wife Mary had a son Andrew, who married Ruth Thomas, Feb. 12, 1782. Wanted, ancestry of Joseph and Mary.

Wanted, date and place of birth and death of Lemuel Thomas, who m. April 19, 1750, Mehitable Weston [of Middleboro, Mass.?]. Also ancestry of Mehitable Weston, and date and place of her birth.

Wanted, ancestry and date and place of birth and death of Nathaniel Thomas and wife Abigail, who had a son Jeremiah, b. February, 1736. Also of Benjamin and Elizabeth Thomas, whose daughter Susanna, b. Sept. 15, 1743, m. Jan. 15, 1761, Jeremiah Thomas, b. Feb. 18, 1736.

WILLIAM HOLDEN.

Mercantile Library, Cincinnati, O.

PARENTS WANTED.

I wish to obtain the proved parentage of each of the following persons:

1. Bethiah ———, who married, about 1693, Thomas Adams of Ipswich.

2. Elizabeth ———, who married, about 1708, William Badcock of Milton.

3. Dorothy ———, who married, about 1685, Noah Brooks of Concord.

4. Elizabeth ———, who married, about 1705, Francis Sawyer of Wells. She was probably a widow Dennis.

WILLIAM S. APPLETON.

462 Beacon Street, Boston.

HAMMOND.—Capt. Laurence Hammond, who died in 1699, left but one child, Abigail, who married Luke Greenough, and afterwards James Whippo. Are there any living descendants of this Abigail Hammond-Greenough-Whippo? If so, will they kindly address Mrs. Evelyn MacCurdy, Salisbury, New Haven, Conn.

DEMING.—Wanted, parentage of Solomon Deming, born Dec. 12, 1736, at Weathersfield; died in 1832 at Sandisfield; served in the Revolution. Also of his first wife, Eunice Harmon, born March 23, 1740, at Weathersfield; died 1768 at Sandisfield. I suppose Solomon was a descendant of John Deming and would like to trace both lines back to the first immigrants.

174 Franklin Street, Buffalo.

DR. A. L. BENEDICT.

PRUDDEN-FIELD.—Hannah Prudden married Peter Reynolds Field, probably in Nov. 1801. Where and by whom were they married? Was it in Connecticut, Massachusetts, or within New Hampshire?

MARY F. BATES.

64 Remsen Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

PEASE-KING.—Sarah Pease married Benjamin King in Enfield, Connecticut, in 1741. Was she daughter of John Pease and Elizabeth Spencer, and where is the proof?

MARY F. BATES.

64 Remsen Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

REPLIES.

GUTHING OR CUSHING.—Some time ago I furnished the REGISTER with the copy of a gravestone inscription found in a cemetery at Tappan, New York, which appeared in the January number (p. 128) of last year. It was the epitaph of "Lemuel Guthing of an honorable family in Plymouth County, New England, Surgeon of the 23 Reg. in the service of the United States of America." The copy was made through the courtesy of a correspondent, and on his authority I sent it. Since then it has occurred to me that the surname "Guthing" was a false reading for Cushing, as it is easy to mistake a capital "C" for a "G," and a long "s" for a "t," particularly when one is not used to copying such inscriptions. On referring to the catalogue of Harvard College, I find that there was a Lemuel Cushing in the class of 1767; and from another source I learn that he was a native of Scituate, Plymouth County, and also a physician. Mr. Sibley has him "starred" in the year 1779, which may be a wrong date, but I should be slow to accept the other without a careful reading of the stone. In "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War," now in course of publication, Dr. Cushing is mentioned, and the statement is there made that he was from Hanover, Plymouth County. Mr. Barry, in his History of Hanover, says: "Dr. Lemuel Cushing was a resident of Hanover, about the time of the Revolution, and was appointed by the Provincial Congress a surgeon in the army. The precise time when he came to town is unknown, as also the date of his leaving" (p. 99). See also "Proceedings (xv. 75, 76) of the Massachusetts Historical Society" for October, 1876, for a roster of Colonel Thomas's regiment, of which Dr. Cushing was surgeon during the early part of the Revolution.

With these facts before me, I do not doubt that the epitaph refers to him.

SAMUEL A. GREEN.

ALDEN. *Correction.*—In the October number of the REGISTER is an account of the Descendants of Thomas White of Weymouth. On page 394 is printed that Hannah,² dau. of Ebenezer² White, married David Alden of Middleborough. It should have been *John Alden*. Either Col. French or Dea. Nash made a mistake in copying.

JOSEPH W. PORTER.

Bangor, Me.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

BARTON.—Rev. William E. Barton, formerly of Boston and now of Oak Park, a suburb of Chicago, is about to print a brief account of the family of his great-grandfather, Lieut. William Barton, of New Jersey. The pamphlet will not be for sale, but will be sent, while the edition lasts, to libraries and members of the family and others interested, on receipt of ten cents in stamps.

There were at least ten Revolutionary soldiers named William Barton. Dr. Barton has been at pains to untangle them, and has had a measure of success. The manuscript is still in his hands, and will not be sent to the printer until early in the new year, and Dr. Barton will be grateful for added information concerning the name of Barton, the early home of the family in Lancashire, England, of the different branches in America, and such other items as may properly be mentioned or used either in full or in part in such a work. The pamphlet will be sent gladly to all who aid in its production.

Dr. Barton's address is Oak Park, Ill.

DICTIONARY OF AMERICAN BOOK PUBLISHERS.—A work under this title is announced as in preparation, and will be published early in this year by the Montgomery Publishing Co., 23 Park Row, New York City.

WILLS OF THE SHERMANS OF YAXLEY (*ante*, pp. 62-69).—This article should be marked "To be continued."

The wills to which the article refers will be printed in the April number.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Field.—By Frederick C. Pierce, P. O. Box 244, Chicago, Ill. This book will soon be printed. It is intended to contain records of all the Field families in the United States.

Haley, Piper, Neal and Ricker.—Rev. John W. Hayley, A.M., of Lowell, Mass., is preparing a volume of "Memoranda relating chiefly to the Haley, Piper, Neal and Ricker Families of Maine and New Hampshire." The compiler's address is 271 Gorham Street, Lowell, Mass.

Hammond.—F. S. Hammond, Esq., 73 Cherry Street, Oneida, N. Y., Secretary of the Hammond Family Association, has in preparation a genealogy of the Hamond Family. Those interested in this family are advised to communicate to him such records as they possess. Their attention is called to the queries with this heading, printed in this number of the REGISTER.

Horton.—Mr. Marcus N. Horton, Bloomfield, N. J., is compiling a new "Horton Genealogy." He proposes to include therein, first an extension (with corrections) of the Horton Genealogy which was compiled by the late Dr. George Firman Horton of Terrytown, Pa., which work, issued in 1876, was almost wholly a genealogical and historical record of the descendants of Barnabas Horton, who was born in England in 1600, and was in Southold, Long Island, N. Y., in 1640; and second, all other lines of Hortons in this country, to the full extent of all the reliable and well authenticated information which it is possible to obtain.

Those who are acquainted with Dr. Horton's book are urgently requested to furnish the present compiler with all possible corrections and additions, and to extend to the present date their family records complete in all ascertainable particulars.

Particular attention is invited to the following:

Webster.—Some years ago I commenced to study the records of the Webster Family in Northern New England. I had practically completed this study down to the time of the Revolution, when I was applied to by the late William A. Webster for information on the subject. After examining my manuscript he asked permission to copy it and complete and publish the work. This contemplated work was brought to an end by his death on January 2, 1899. By an agreement with his widow I have again taken charge of the work. It is my intention to complete the work, which is already far advanced. It will probably be possible to publish it at the end of about two years, and it will form a book of about five hundred pages. My object in writing this note is twofold. First, to ask for any information in regard to the Webster Family not already sent to Mr. Webster or myself. And secondly, to ask for subscriptions to the work. The price of the work will be five dollars; and the publication will be assured if 300 subscribers are guaranteed. *S. P. Sharples, 13 Broad Street, Boston, Mass.*

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, October 4, 1899. A stated meeting was held in Marshall P. Wilder hall, Society's house, 18 Somerset street, at half past two o'clock, this afternoon, John Elbridge Hudson, A.M., the Vice-President for Massachusetts, presiding. The usual routine of monthly reports proceeded, and twelve resident members were elected.

The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts, with some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton. By DAVID W. HOYT. Part Five. Providence, R. I. 1899. 8vo. pp. 321-411.

We are at length able to greet the completion of a notable collection of genealogies, the compilation of which has for many years occupied the attention of Mr. Hoyt. By authorities of the first rank his work has been complimented as incomparable in its fidelity to the originals, and the judgment displayed in the combination of its materials.

The fifth part contains the genealogical records of the first three or four generations of twenty families, from Stanwood to Younglove, besides shorter genealogies of more than twenty others. In addition, it comprises the signers of the Bradbury petition, portions of Capt. Henry True's order book—the Salisbury Revolutionary officer.—lists of early Salisbury and Amesbury ministers, ten pages of additions and corrections, general index, index of places and index of names.

In previous parts should be noted the rectification of errors regarding the Ring, Rolfe, Sanders and other families, as also views differing from those generally held respecting Francis Dore, or Dow, the connection between the Baileys and the Emerys, the kinship of Elizabeth Hunt and Sarah Elliot to Jarratt Haddon, and of Sarah Cottle-Hale to the Rolfes and Rings. Of interest to literature is the account of the Macy family, commemorated in Whittier's "Exiles." Complete lists are given of the purchasers of Nantucket, whither the Macys fled. Another of Whittier's poems, "The Witch's Daughter," receives illustration in the details respecting Susan (North) Martin, who was executed for witchcraft in 1692.

Errors resulting from unverified reliance on Coffin's History of Newbury and Chase's History of Haverhill have been detected, and slips for insertion at the pages where they occur have been prepared.

Robert Barnard's removal from Andover to Nantucket, not hitherto supposed by other writers, is asserted with proof.

The different parts will be sold singly so long as the 200 sets reserved for binding are not broken. The price of Parts One and Five will be \$1.25 each, until further notice, though they will be furnished to original subscribers at \$1.00 each, according to agreement. The supply of Part One on hand is smaller, and the preparation of Part Five has been more expensive, than of any other part.

To those who purchase at this time, the price of the complete volume, bound in cloth, will be \$6.00 sent by mail. The price will soon be raised.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

First Report of the Public Record Commission of New Jersey, 1899. Somerville, N. J.: The Unionist-Gazette Association, State Printers. 1899. 8vo. pp. 116.

William Nelson, Henry S. Haines and William S. Stryker were appointed Public Record Commissioners by the Governor of New Jersey, in July, 1897. We here have their report, with four appendices, viz.: Appendix A, "Description of Records in the office of the Secretary of State," comprising, i. Records of Conveyances, etc., for East Jersey. ii. Records of Wills. iii. Records of Conveyances, etc., for West Jersey. Appendix B, "New Jersey Legislative Proceedings." Appendix C, "Bibliography of the Printed Proceedings of the Provincial Assembly, 1707-1776," compiled by William Nelson. Appendix D, "Bibliography of the Printed Acts of the Legislature of New Jersey, 1703-1800, and Ordinances of the Governors," compiled by William Nelson. Appendix E, "Army Depredations in New Jersey during the Revolution."

The Commissioners invite special attention to the description of the manuscript volumes in the State Library which they have given in the last appendix. As regards Appendix B, moreover, they emphasize "the remarkable fact that there does not exist in New Jersey a complete set of the laws of the Colony, Province and State; nor is there known to exist anywhere a complete record of the Legislative proceedings from 1665." On this subject a very full report is presented.

The interesting announcement is made that there is now being printed, as one of the volumes of the New Jersey Archives, an index to the 10,000 "marriage bonds" filed in the office of the Secretary of State. These bonds were given by persons whose banns were not announced from the pulpit or affixed to the church door.

indeed have delighted the heart of Peter Force. These manuscripts are a source which command the mind of the student. Ere many years portions of these manuscripts will be printed. The Committee upon the study of history in the public school renders an extended report and it is the ablest treatment of the subject extant. If the Association existed for no other purpose than the production and dissemination of this report, its mission is justified. It is a text book for the class room, sole reading and inspiration. The writer and teacher of history have no hope of success without the spirit of this report is fully in their possession. The Historical Manuscript Commission render their third report and it is one of splendid progress. The promised manuscripts of J. C. Calhoun prove fruitful in annotation and their publication is delayed. Further items upon the presence of manuscripts in American libraries and archives are given. A calendar of Calhoun letters already published is most acceptable in view of the looked for publication of the Calhoun manuscripts. The Commission also have caused to be gathered and herein published a "Guide" to items relating to American history from the reports of the English Manuscript Commission. It is a delightful "Guide" to sources full of fresh information upon various phases of American history.

The American Historical Association justifies its presence among the learned bodies of the world. It has indeed found a place and is making itself welcomed. The Association embraces a fine company of students, fifteen hundred at present, who are united in an unselfish benefit, not only to America but every nation.

By Rev. Anson Titus, Somerville, Mass.

The Puritan as a Colonist and Reformer. By EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, author of "The Puritan in England and New England" and "The Christ of Yesterday, To-day and Forever." Boston: Little, Brown and Company. 1899. 8vo. pp. xxvi.+375. [Price, \$2.]

Those who have read Dr. Byington's former book, "The Puritan in England and New England," will welcome this new volume, which is, in a sense, supplementary to it. The title does not altogether define the contents; that is, there is more in the book than is promised. The first chapter—the Pilgrim as a Colonist—is a comprehensive summary of the story of Plymouth. The second, and much the longest, deals with the Puritan as a colonist, and chiefly in Massachusetts under the first charter. There is no separate chapter treating with the Puritan as a reformer. The use of that word in the title would probably be justified by the underlying thought that the New Englanders were essentially reformers in all that they attempted to do.

The third chapter is properly a memoir of the Apostle Eliot, and it is so just and appreciative that it deserves a place somewhere in the title. The same might be said of the fourth chapter, on Jonathan Edwards and the Great Awakening, a theme which the author knows how to handle from his familiarity with the literature and spirit of the time. The last chapter—"Shakespeare and the Puritans" of England—takes us out of the colonial field and would seem to belong to the author's previous volume on the Puritan in England. As an essay by itself, upon the ethical and religious element in Shakespeare, it is interesting. If Dr. Byington could have told us how far the great dramatist was known in New England in the last century, he would have answered a long-standing inquiry. Did Chauncy and the Mathers, Willard and Edwards, or any of the learned ministers and magistrates ever own a copy of Shakespeare's plays or read them or allude to them in any of their writings?

There are three photographic illustrations—the well-known portraits of Winthrop and Edward Winslow, and Eliot preaching to the Indians (from the bas-relief on the Congregational Building). The table of contents, list of authorities and index are very complete and helpful.

A few minor errors have escaped the notice of the proof-reader and can easily be corrected in a later edition, which is sure to be called for. Page 34, eighth line from the foot, "second" should be third; p. 49, "Mansfield" should be Marshfield; pp. 89 and 92, "Arabella" should be Arbella; p. 110, "Goofe" (?); p. 174, "B" wanting in the margin; p. 210-211, n. "Ellsworth Elliot" should be Eliot; pp. 229 and 244, "Stoughton" should be Canton; p. 236, "Sir Robert Boyle" and "Sir Thomas Boyle" should be Hon. Robert Boyle; p. 282, n. "Greene" should be Green; p. 296, n. "Parkmore" should be Parkman; p. 301, "Styles" should be Stiles. * * *

Third Annual Report of the State Historian of the State of New York, 1897. Wynkoop, Hallenbeck, Crawford Co., State Printers, New York and Albany. 1898. 8vo. pp. 1162.

This volume contains an immense amount of very valuable historical material, and Hugh Hastings, Esq., the State historian, is certainly entitled to much credit for the compilation. It includes the muster rolls from 1760 to 1776, including a collection between 1686 and 1760. The work is embellished by several illustrations and maps, one of which is a map of old Fort Ticonderoga (or Tyconderoga, which the designer of the same claims to be the correct spelling). It also includes the public papers (15 ms. volumes) of Daniel D. Tompkins, who was Governor of New York, 1807-1817. This volume also contains a very valuable series of articles relating to the Civil War, beginning with an account of the "First Infantry affair" (the capture of the Smith's Lightship at Mill Creek, Chesapeake Bay, Md., May 17, 1861), and gives brief accounts of various other battles in which New York regiments participated, namely: Golding's Farm, Va., Fredericksburg, the Chancellorsville and Gettysburg campaigns, the Sabine Pass expedition, the capture of Fort Fisher, the battle of Wauhatchie to the capture of Savannah up to the last fight at Germantown in Tennessee, on April 18, 1865. Perhaps one of the best and most lasting results of our war with Spain is the entire eradication of the last vestige of sectional feeling between the North and the South, making us as a nation stronger and more united than we have ever been before in any period of our history. As the stately procession of the years come and go, if as a people we are faithful to the leadings of Divine Providence, who will venture to set bounds to our national progress?

By Daniel Rollins, Esq., of Boston.

University of the State of New York. State Library (81st) Report.

The 81st annual report of New York State Library, 1898, makes an official volume of value to the student of bibliography and history. A bulletin of special interest is that upon "Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses" between 1672 and 1784. The Volume of Licenses was published in 1860, and this "Supplementary List" adds about twelve hundred "Licenses" to it. Other bulletins treat of colonial records and indices of unpublished material in the State archives.

By Rev. Anson Titus, Somerville, Mass.

The Signal Corps, U. S. A., in the War of the Rebellion. By J. WILLARD BROWN, A.M. *During Four Years, Private, Sergeant and Lieutenant in the Corps.* With numerous illustrations and maps. Boston: Published by the U. S. Veteran Signal Corps Association. 1896. 8vo. pp. 916.

Mr. J. Willard Brown of East Boston rendered patriotic service in preparing a most vivid history of the Signal Corps in the War of the Rebellion; and the Veteran Signal Corps Association nobly seconded his efforts in publishing the manuscript. There is no literature upon the Signal Corps, hence the volume is unique and full of value. The service of the several detachments in the different military departments is amply described, and the roster of each member dwelt upon. The book is a genuine addition to "Rebelliana." The publication committee of the Association consisted of Adin B. Capron, Edw. H. Haskell, George H. Graves, J. Willard Brown and Charles D'W. Marcy. The historian bestows generous credit upon Mr. Marcy for painstaking assistance and practical knowledge.

By Rev. Anson Titus, Somerville, Mass.

The Dartmouth; a weekly, issued during term time by the students of Dartmouth College, and edited by a committee of undergraduates. Vol. xxi: Nos. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, each 64 pp. 16 for admts. 1899. Printed at Hanover, N. H.

To those interested, this publication, now in its twenty-first year, furnishes a valued supply of college memoranda, comprising a list of the faculty of instruction; personal items, covering movements of the professors or the students; the clubs and various societies; noteworthy events in the careers of graduates; obituaries of the deceased; severally treated in that blessed burschen mood in which the heavy and the weary weight of this unintelligible world is lightened. The magazine deserves its success as a reward of merit.

- The Parish Register Society.* 1899. Ten Volumes Demi. 8vo.
The Registers of Lydlinch, Co. Dorset. 1559-1812. Transcribed by CHARLES HERBERT MAYO, M.A., Vicar of Long Burton, and the late FRANCIS GEORGE HENLEY, M.A., late Rector of Lydlinch. London. 1899. pp. x.+130.
The Registers of Ledbury, Co. Hereford. Part I. 1556-1576. Transcribed by the late GEORGE HENRY PIPER, F.G.S., and edited by CHARLES HERBERT MAYO, M.A., Vicar of Long Burton. London. 1899. pp. xii.+174.
The Registers of Battlefield, Shropshire. 1665-1812. [From a copy by WILLIAM PHILLIPS, F.L.S., and edited by Rev. W. G. D. FLETCHER, F.S.A.] London. 1899. pp. 42+vii.
The Registers of Sibdon Curwood, Shropshire. 1583-1812. London. 1899. pp. 23+vi.
The Registers of Rowington, Co. Warwick. 1612-1812. Transcribed and edited by JOHN WM. RYLAND, F.S.A. London. 1899. pp. vi.+223.
The Registers of Shipton, Shropshire. 1538-1812. Transcribed by GILBERT H. F. VANE, Rector of Wem. London. 1899. pp. 61+x.
The Registers of Harley, Shropshire. 1745-1812. Transcribed by T. R. HORTON, Esq. London. 1899. pp. 26+vi.
The Registers of Melverley, Shropshire. 1723-1812. Transcribed by HUGH HOLLAND HOWARD, Rector of Melverley. London. 1899. pp. 45+vi.
The Registers of Clyst St. George, Co. Devon. 1565-1812. Transcribed by JOHN LOMAX GIBBS [formerly Rector of Clyst St. George]. London. 1899. pp. ix.—157.
The Registers of Smethcote, Shropshire. 1609-1812. Transcribed by T. R. HORTON, Esq. London. 1899. pp. 88+xii.

These volumes are not published or sold, but are privately printed for the Parish Register Society, and are issued to subscribers only, at the rate of one guinea per annum. Address W. Fergusson Irvine, Esq., Hon. Treasurer, 4 Eaton Road, Birkenhead, Cheshire, England.

The first year's work of the Society has been already noticed in the REGISTER,* but having been most unfortunately omitted, both as to the Society and Parishes, in the Subject Index, may be well referred to here.

The Lydlinch Register represents the second of the Dorset parishes printed by the Society, and Ledbury the second of those from Herefordshire. This last, being a very voluminous register, covers in this part only twenty years (1556-1576) and will be continued later; its baptisms are noteworthy as giving the godparents in all cases, which are often of great value in identification.

Shropshire claims a somewhat undue proportion in the list, no less than six of the registers being of that county—a fact due to the coöperation of the local society, whose work has already been noticed in the REGISTER.† In this connection we cannot but regret that so recent registers as those of Battlefield (1665), Harley (1745) and Melverley (1723) have been selected for transcription when so many more ancient and interesting records are rapidly perishing.

Rowington, for Warwickshire, follows the interesting Stratford-on-Avon‡ in the representation of that county. Clyst St. George is the first of the Devon parishes to be printed in this series, and, it is to be hoped, will be the precursor of many others in the tier of southern counties which gave so many of our early emigrant families. All seem most carefully edited and indexed, and their fine, clear type and hand-made paper are fitting dress for the records which they preserve and make accessible for future ages.

These ten handsome volumes mark the progress and success of the Society during the recent year, in which it has surpassed itself by printing double the number that have appeared during each of the three preceding years of its life, a fact which literally speaks volumes for the growing appreciation and support by the public of the splendid work it is doing in the rescue of these priceless records from decay.

Here in the cis-Atlantic we recognize perhaps too little how very deplorable the condition of these ancient rural English registers frequently is, but the writer's experience in the search of many hundreds of them has deeply impressed him with the imperative need of either early Government interference,

* April, 1897, vol. li., p. 235.

† July, 1899, vol. liii., p. 363.

‡ REGISTER, January, 1898, vol. lii., p. 92.

as in Scotland and Ireland, or failing this (which is hardly to be hoped for at present), the labor of love of such a society as this.

To the American searcher its work is particularly welcome, as it gives every genealogist the opportunity of having on his shelves for instant reference the complete ancient register of each parish undertaken, at a cost within the reach of all, and (*experientia docet*) many an expensive journey or tedious trans-marine correspondence may be saved by a rapid reference to these carefully indexed volumes.

All interested in the genealogy of our early families of the old Anglo-Saxon stock should contribute their mite to the good cause by a prompt subscription and support, and America, or even New England alone, should furnish enough subscribers to enable the Society to again double its list of registers during the opening years of the new century.

By J. Henry Lea, Esq., of Bucksport, Me.

Letters and Recollections of John Murray Forbes. Edited by his daughter, SARAH FORMES HUGHES. In two vols. Boston and New York: Houghton, Mifflin & Company. The Riverside Press, Cambridge. 1899. 8vo. Vol. I. pp. ix. +353. Vol. II. pp. vii. +264. Price \$5.00.

The valuable and important services of John M. Forbes are instructively set forth in these handsome volumes. He was, altogether, the most influential private citizen of the United States, during the civil war. Very much of the history of the country is here unfolded and laid open to the study of the present generation. His foresight, his energy, his resolution and his sagacity strengthened and often guided the course of an executive, incapable of leading and not always ready to follow. His high tone of character which he displayed, occasionally lowered by unjust estimate and denunciation of opponents, is an incentive to right action, and the lesson of his active, brave, undaunted mind will stimulate, even when it fails to convince.

His public life, his methods of exerting political influence and his steadfast opposition to corruption are interspersed with glimpses of a most delightful private life. His love and fondness for noble sports, his generosity and thoughtfulness of personal friends, his humanity, charity and unstinted generosity towards suffering and the misfortunes of others, make the reader feel how fortunate was the community in which he dwelt, and the State in which he held citizenship. Such books afford the richest enjoyment, in that they possess the merit of faithfulness.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

The Puritan Republic of The Massachusetts Bay in New England. By DANIEL WARR HOWE. Indianapolis. The Bowen-Merrill Company, Publishers. [1899.] 8vo. pp. xxxviii. +422.

"What I have aimed to do," says the author in the preface, "is to bring together, in a volume of moderate size, some of the features in the history of the government and people of the Massachusetts Puritan commonwealth, that I thought would be most interesting to the people of today, and especially to those who are descendants of the early Puritans. * * * I have essayed the still more difficult task of tracing the evolution of a commonwealth from a colony, of a constitution from a charter, of a republic from a corporation."

The reason for beginning this book with "John White of Scrooby" is not apparent. We associate Scrooby with the word Pilgrim rather than Puritan, and to the best of our present knowledge, the John White here mentioned was never a resident of Scrooby, but was a native of Stanton St. John, Oxfordshire, and from his long residence in Dorchester, England, was known as the "Patriarch of Dorchester." The particular subjects which Judge Howe has considered most interesting to the people of to-day are the formation and growth of the civil government, the laws, lawyers and courts of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, the dealings of the Puritans with the Indians; the domestic, social, industrial, commercial, religious and literary life of the Puritans; the influence of the clergy in moulding the government and the struggle of the colonists for a greater freedom from the crown. The table of citations presents a formidable list of authorities from which the author has drawn freely; yet we notice the absence from this list of a number of standard works, some of which are primary sources, and of most titles of the early and rare historical imprints. The mechanical work of bookmaking is well done. * * *

Rev. Morgan John Rhys, 1760-1804. By JOHN T. GRIFFITH, Lansford, Pa.: Leader Job Print. 1899. Fcp. 46. Paper covers. pp. 126.

It was a labor of love for Rev. Mr. Griffith, Pastor of the First Baptist Church of Lansford, Pa., to prepare this memoir of his kinsman. We only regret that the necessity of limiting our space to the stricter genealogical part forbids a more extended review of the biography of this fearless, godly man who has been styled "The Welsh Baptist Hero of Civil and Religious Liberty of the 18th Century."

A chapter is devoted to the genealogy of the Rhees, Loxley and Lowry families.

The work is dedicated to William Jones Rhees, Esq., of the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C., who is a grandson of the subject, Rev. Morgan John Rhys (or Rhees).

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

Massachusetts Society of Sons of the American Revolution, Historical Memoranda with Lists of Members and Their Revolutionary Ancestors. Boston: Published by the Society. 1899. Royal 8vo. pp. 295.

The very colors—blue and buff and white—of this volume transport us to the stirring days of '76, when the sturdy Continentals marched and fought and suffered. The constitution and officers of the national and state organizations are herein contained. The members, with their Revolutionary ancestry, are likewise recorded.

In the interesting list of present and past members of the Massachusetts Society whose fathers were Revolutionary soldiers, we note the name of the venerable, ever youthful, Rev. Elijah Kellogg, the genial writer of fascinating stories for boys.

A narrative of the French army in Boston appears. There is also embodied in the book an account of the military descendants of Dea. Thomas Parker, who was represented in the Colonial Wars by twenty-seven, and in the Revolution by thirty-five, descendants. This would appear to be a most notable patriotic record. The frontispiece is a picture of the late Mr. Edwin Shepard Barrett, formerly President of the National Society, and whose long tenure of the office of the President of the State Society endeared him to the Sons of the American Revolution of the Old Bay State.

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

The End of an Era. By JOHN S. WISE. Boston and New York: Houghton, Mifflin & Co.: The Riverside Press, Cambridge. 1899. 8vo. pp. iv.+474.

Let whoever may read this notice not fail to peruse the book which introduces it to his attention. The narrative talent of its author and the exciting events related invest with the fascination of romance a volume whose contents are biographical and historical facts. Portions of it, by the vividness with which they flash the limitless horror of war upon the reader, may be compared with the "Specimen Days" of Walt Whitman. From the birth of Mr. Wise at Rio Janeiro, when his father was "Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary to the Empire of Brazil from the Republic of the United States," to the close of "the Era," that is, the end of the Rebellion, which was itself the end of the slave-holding period of our history, the autobiography is of unflagging interest, as might be conjectured from the fact that the teller of the story is the son of the Virginia Governor under whose administration occurred the execution of John Brown, and who was brigadier-general in the Confederate army during the Civil War.

The lessons of the conflict have been learned and acknowledged by Mr. Wise, and his work, although showing in places what must be denoted as a Southern bias, is that of a noble-hearted man, sincere in his former enmity to the Union and equally so in his present adherence to it, uninfluenced by fear or favor in taking either stand.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The Colonial Society of Pennsylvania—Charter, Constitution, By-Laws, Officers, Committees, Members, etc. 1899. 8vo. pp. 114.

The title of this book, of which an edition of two hundred copies was printed in June, 1899, is sufficiently comprehensive and detailed to set forth the contents of an admirably gotten up volume, bound in crimson, with gilt top.

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

Ben Comee. A Tale of Rogers's Rangers, 1758-59. By M. J. CANAVAN. With Illustrations by GEORGE GIBBS. New York: The Macmillan Company. 1899. [Price, \$1.50.]

Our interest in this book lies in the historic thread that runs through it. The author has made himself familiar with the period of the French war and allows the narrator, Ben Comee, who is supposed to have been born in the Munroe Tavern, Lexington, in 1737, to tell the story of his life in simple, colloquial style. We are listening to him in the year 1812, when he is in advanced age.

The early chapters relate mostly to Lexington, and give a good description of the old town and its leading citizens, including the famous ministers, Hancock and Clark. We are then taken over the long march to Fort Edward with the Rangers, and much is said of Lake George and Ticonderoga and Fort Anne, of Abercrombie, Howe, Amherst and Gage, of Stark, Putnam and Rogers, and their many deeds of valor, which young readers will especially appreciate.

A bit of romance is reserved for the very end of the story. * * *

Register of Pennsylvania Society of the Colonial Dames of America. Philadelphia. 1898. 8vo. pp. 193.

In ability to prepare an inviting volume not one whit behind their brothers of similar patriotic societies, the ladies of the above organization have produced a really brilliant specimen of the bookmaker's art, for the badge of the society, in gilt and blue, on the cover, together with the gorgeous flag of the organization, inserted as frontispiece, lend an attractiveness to a volume which would otherwise appear to be but a rigid register of members, with the record of the colonial ancestry of the same.

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

Honor Roll of Massachusetts Patriots Heretofore Unknown. Boston: Privately issued for the Massachusetts Chapters of the Daughters of the American Revolution. MDCCCXCIX. Sm. 8vo. Pasteboard covers. pp. 34.

Our curiosity is at once excited by such a title and is only allayed when we learn that the "Honor Roll" is a list of men and women who loaned money to the Federal Government during the years 1777-1779. Among the names of those who furnished the "sinews of war" in the dark days of the Revolution, appear many of our familiar and prominent New England patronymics.

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

Suffolk Deeds, Liber X. Boston: Municipal Printing Office. 1899. 8vo.

The volume before us is the tenth issue of Suffolk Deeds ordered by the Board of Aldermen acting as County Commissioners for the County of Suffolk. The first volume of this series was authorized April 13, 1889, and was completed before the close of the year. A glance at the ten bulky volumes now issued shows the propriety and wisdom of preserving their contents in print.

The chief attraction of this present volume is the Introduction, in which Mr. John T. Hassam, who has had charge of the printing from the beginning, has collected with much care biographies of the Early Recorders and Registers of Deeds of the County of Suffolk, from Stephen Winthrop in 1639 to John Ballantine, whose term of office closed in 1735—nearly a full century. The account was prepared as a paper for the Massachusetts Historical Society and read before that association in May, 1898, and was noticed in the REGISTER for January last, page 136. "Each biography includes the parentage of the subject, when known, a facsimile of his autograph, copious extracts from authentic sources, skilfully woven together by this able antiquary, and a brief account of the recorder's immediate family."

A Hand Book of Practical Suggestions for the use of Students in Genealogy. By HENRY R. STILES, A.M., M.D. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1899. Royal 8vo. pp. 56.

Dr. Stiles has had much experience as a writer on historical and genealogical subjects. The list of his works includes the History of Brooklyn, 3 vols.; the History and Genealogy of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut, 2d ed., 2 vols., and the Connecticut Stiles Family, of which he is author, and the History of King's County and the Humphrey Family, of which he is the editor. These works are evidences of his ability to give advice on the subject he has chosen. No one is better fitted for it. The book will be found very useful.

A Sketch of the Life of John Winthrop the younger, Founder of Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1633. By THOMAS FRANKLIN WATERS. Publications of the Ipswich Historical Society. Printed for the Society. 1899. 4to. pp. vi.+77. Ill.

This book by the President of the Ipswich Historical Society is designed to record the life of John Winthrop the younger, from his coming to Boston, in 1631, to the period of his declining a re-election to the Massachusetts Court of Assistants, in 1650, his European experiences and his public services in Connecticut obtaining only passing notice. These pages are the result of labor, and claim for themselves the authority consequent on the careful collection of facts. An admirable portrait reproduces the only authentic likeness of Winthrop. Facsimiles of manuscripts, two of them of the original size, will attract attention.

By F. W. Parke, Esq.

Wethersfield Inscriptions; a complete Record of the Inscriptions in the five Burial Places in the Ancient Town of Wethersfield, including the Towns of Rocky Hill, Newington and Beckley Quarter (in Berlin), also a portion of the Inscriptions in the oldest Cemetery in Glastonbury. Compiled by EDWARD SWEETSER TILLOTSON. Published by William F. Boardman: Hartford, Conn. 1899. 8vo. pp. 372.

The Early Records of the Town of Dedham, Mass., 1672-1706; a complete Transcript of the Town and Selectmen's Records contained in Book Five of the General Records of the Town, being Volume Five of the Printed Records of the Town. Edited by the Town Clerk, DON GLEASON HILL. Dedham, Mass: Dedham Transcript Press. 1899. 8vo. pp. 415.

Manchester Historical Association Collections. Vol. 1. Part II. Manchester, N. H.: L. C. & L. M. Gould. 1898. 8vo. pp. 121-232. Ill.

Appendix to the Report of the Ontario Bureau of Industries, 1897. Printed by order of the Legislative Assembly of Ontario. Toronto: Warwick Bros. & Rutter, Printers. 1899. 8vo. pp. xi.+139.

To the preservative qualities of the ancient cemetery of Wethersfield, arising from a treeless, sandy soil, together with the labors of the compiler and his coadjutor, Mr. Edwin Stanley Welles, may be ascribed the production of a book of records containing copies of some of the least mutilated among the very early inscriptions of New England. The oldest stone remaining in Wethersfield bears the date 1648; in Newington, 1726; at Rocky Hill, 1731; in Glastonbury, 1698. A complete index makes available this compilation of Mr. Tillotson, to whom thanks are due for the thoroughness with which he has performed his very useful work.

The present volume of Dedham Records is a continuation of the publication of the records of the town from the end of Book Three, the last volume given to the public.

The Manchester Collections embrace, as their most noteworthy contents, a paper on the "Hon. Samuel Blodgett, the Pioneer of Progress in New England," "Indians of New Hampshire: Etymology of their Language," and the "Home Life of Maj.-Gen. John Stark," this last being followed by a Bibliography on Gen. Stark, compiled by S. C. Gould.

In the Ontario Bureau Report are comprised papers and records relating to the early municipal history of the Province, such as a "Dispersion Sale of 1829," "An Early Departmental Store," "British Immigration into Upper Canada," and "The Peopling of the Province."

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Milton Cemetery. A Catalogue of the Proprietors of Lots, together with a Record of Ancient Inscriptions on all the Tablets in the Cemetery prior to and including A.D. 1800.—A.D. 1687.—A.D. 1800. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1883.

This pamphlet was issued in 1883 by the Trustees of the Cemetery. It contains a list of the proprietors of lots in that year and a copy of all the inscriptions from 1682 to 1800, with other matters of interest relating to the cemetery. Other towns have preserved records of the inscriptions of their burial places, and we commend their example to other towns. H. B. Martin is the present town clerk.

Year Book of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York. New York: Press of Francis E. Fitch, 47 Broad St. 1899. 4to, pp. 690.

In blue and buff—old Continental colors—and guarded by the alert Continental of the society's seal, comes the year book of 1899, containing, as frontispiece, the portrait of Washington by Sharpless. In this imposing volume may be found not only a vast amount of information bearing upon the national and State societies of this organization, but also much valuable historical material of deep interest to the general student of history. For example, not only may we know the objects of the society as set forth in the constitution, as well as the personnel of the officers and members with their pedigree, but a generous portion of the book ably treats of the Revolution in general, enumerating the battles, describing the First Continental Congress, setting forth the military records of hundreds of Revolutionary soldiers, and crowning all with a graphic delineation of the life and work of George Washington. The score or more of fine illustrations double the value and interest of the book.

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

The Diary of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman, of Westborough, Mass., for the months of February, March, April, October and November, 1737; November and December of 1778, and the years of 1779 and 1780. Edited by HARRIETTE M. FORBES. Published by the Westborough Historical Society. 1899. Small quarto, pp. 327.

This extremely interesting book gives the best picture of the life of a country minister of the last century that the writer has seen. The illustrations add greatly to the volume and it appears to be very carefully edited. If the entire diary, assuming that Mr. Parkman kept one, as apparently he did, during the whole of his long ministry, were in existence, Westborough would be exceptionally fortunate and historical scholars would possess a view of the home life of New England for sixty years. The coat of arms is one of Cole's productions, but as its original once hung in the Westborough parsonage its appearance as the frontispiece is excusable. It is to be regretted that so valuable a book is not printed on durable linen paper.

By George K. Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.

Historic Side Lights. By HOWARD PAYSON ARNOLD. Illustrated with Portraits, Diagrams and Fac-similes. Harper & Brothers. New York and London. 1899. Crown 8vo. pp. 330.

Mr. Arnold has proved his ability as a writer by his previous publications. These *Historic Side Lights* will be read with interest. They give new and often humorous side lights of many antiquarian matters. The book is handsomely printed and is fully indexed.

The Medford Historical Register. Published by the Medford Historical Society. Vol. 2, No. 4. October, 1899. Price \$1 a year, or 25 cents a number.

This number of the Register completes the second year of its publication and the second volume of its issues. It contains some unpublished Medford school reports, an able paper by Miss Caroline E. Swift on "Maria del Occidente" (Mrs. Maria Gowen Brooks) a native of Medford, and other historical matter relating to Medford. Mrs. Brooks attained a high position as a poet in the first half of this century. Those interested in the history of that city should show their appreciation of the work the Society is doing by subscribing to the Register.

Proceedings in Observance of the One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Organization of the First Church in Lincoln, Massachusetts, August 21 and September 4, 1898. Cambridge: The University Press. Pamphlet 8vo. pp. 192. Illustrated.

Anniversary Sermon at Lincoln, Massachusetts. By Rev. EDWARD G. PORTER, 1898. Reprinted from the Proceedings. Pamphlet 8vo. pp. 48. Illustrated. *A Brief Sketch of George F. Bemis of Lincoln, Mass.* Being an abstract from the above anniversary sermon. Pamphlet 8vo. pp. 7. Portrait.

History, town and church, happily embodied in narrative, chronicle and biography, with valuable illustrations of the three meeting houses and portraits of the several clergymen and parishioners, with a map of the original location, combines with good printing in making these pamphlets treasures indeed to the town, the parish and the public. They will admirably serve as models for other similar anniversaries.

Historical Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society. Vol. IV. 1898. Topsfield, Mass.: Published by the Society. 1898. 8vo. pp. ix.+148.

This pamphlet contains the doings of the Topsfield Historical Society and papers upon subjects connected with Topsfield. The history of the Academy and the literary exercises at the reunion of the teachers and students of that Academy, August 12, 1897, fill the greater part of the pamphlet. It is illustrated with a view of the Academy and portraits of its principals, with biographical details.

Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Society, Sons of the Revolution, 1898-9. Philadelphia. 1899. 8vo. Paper covers. pp. 94.

From the unpretentious dress of this little volume, one would scarcely suspect the amount of interesting, and, indeed, valuable material contained. The very annotated map inserted at the end is an eloquent, yea, pathetic, disclosure of Valley Forge and kindred experiences of the Revolutionary patriot.

By Rev. Charles E. Beals, Stoneham, Mass.

A Life for Liberty. Anti-slavery and other Letters of Sarah Holley. Edited with introductory chapters by JOHN WHITE CHADWICK. Second impression. G. P. Putnam's Sons, New York and London: The Knickerbocker Press. 1899. 8vo. pp. v.+292. Ill.

The Men of New York: A Collection of Biographies and Portraits of Citizens of the Empire State prominent in Business, Professional, Social and Political Life during the Last Decade of the Nineteenth Century. Buffalo, N. Y. Geo. E. Matthews & Co. 1898. 2 vols. issued in 9 pts. Folio.

Carrie F. Butler Thwing. An Appreciation by Friends, together with Extracts from her "Journal of a Tour in Europe." Cleveland, Ohio: The Helman-Taylor Co. 1899. 12mo. pp. vi.+194. Por.

Commemorative of Calvin and Luther Blanchard, Acton Minute Men, 1775. By ALFRED SERENO HUDSON. Published by Luke Blanchard, West Acton, Mass. 1899. 8vo. pp. 100. Ill.

Washington the Soldier. By Gen. HENRY B. CARRINGTON, LL.B. With illustrations, maps, chronological index and appendices. Lamson, Wolfe & Co., Boston, New York, London. 1898. pp. xviii+431.

Passages from the Life of Henry Warren Howe, consisting of Diary and Letters written during the Civil War, 1861-1865. A condensed History of the 30th Massachusetts Regiment and its Flags, together with the Genealogies of the different Branches of the Family. Privately printed. Lowell, Mass.: Courier-Citizen Co., Printers. 1899. 8vo. pp. 211. Por.

In Memoriam. Samuel Colt and Caldwell Hart Colt. By the Rev. SAMUEL HART, D.D. Illustrated by Clifton Johnson. [Springfield, Mass.] 1898. 4to.

An Unredeemed Captive; being the Story of Eunice Williams, who, at the age of seven years, was carried away from Deerfield by the Indians in 1704, and who lived among the Indians in Canada as one of them the rest of her life. By CLIFTON JOHNSON, with illustrations by the author and many old-time engravings. [Holyoke, Mass.] 1897. 8vo. pp. 54.

Lt.-Col. Otho Hamilton of Olivestob, his Sons, Capt. John and Lt.-Col. Otho Hamilton 2d, and his Grandson, Sir Ralph Hamilton, Kt. By Rev. ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON, D.D. Halifax, N. S.: C. H. Ruggles & Co. 1899. 8vo. pp. 23.

Memorial Discourse on Reuben Aldridge Guild, A.M., LL.D., Librarian of Brown University, delivered in the First Baptist Meeting-House, June 18, 1899. By HENRY MELVILLE KING, Pastor. [Providence, R. I., 1899.] 8vo. pp. 20.

Biographical Sketch of Rev. Luther Farnham, A.M. By JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M. *Memoir of Dr. George Logan of Stenton.* By his widow, DEBORAH NORRIS LOGAN. With Selections from his Correspondence, edited by their Great-Granddaughter, FRANCES A. LOGAN. With an Introduction by CHARLES J. STILLÉ. Illustrations from Photographs by C. S. BRADFORD. Philadelphia: The Historical Society of Pennsylvania. 1899. 4to. pp. 207.

The memorial of one who consecrated forty years of her life to the service of the negro race in general, and twenty-three years to the special work of conduct-

ing for them a school in Virginia, was committed to aptest hands when entrusted by Miss Holley's friends to Mr. Chadwick. Briefly mentioned in Garrison's biography, her career of arduous and often discouraging work deserved the detailed and appreciative commemoration which it receives. The daughter of Myron Holley could not well have adopted a different course of life, and those who read this volume will find in her letters the entertainment and instruction always afforded by an enthusiast, especially when the cause enkindling the ardor is the noblest that ever inflamed the human heart.

Men of New York is a biographical encyclopædia that most brilliantly fulfils all the expectations it has created, as it is scarcely possible to imagine press work more perfect; the matter of the text is indicated in the title. The second volume includes a synoptical index of the entire work, furnishing the principal events in the history of each person, as also additions gathered since the publication of each biography.

The sweet face of Mrs. Thwing renders intelligible the exclamation of her husband, "If you had only known her!" In six chapters of reminiscence her friends recall the years at Farmington, Vassar College, Cambridge, Minneapolis and Cleveland, the remainder of the volume being filled with the "Journal," considered by Mr. Thwing as exhibiting more clearly her mental and moral qualities than almost any other of her productions.

The Blanchard Memorial comprises, besides a sketch of Luke Blanchard's life, sections treating of the dedication of the Blanchard memorial stone, the "Significance of Minute Men and Memorial Stones," the "Minute Man and the New England Meeting-House," the "Ancestral Annals of Calvin and Luther Blanchard," and other allied subjects. The illustrations, together with the minute description of them, are a significant part of a work undertaken to present the events of April 19, 1775, in their relation to the dedication of the "Memorial Stone" erected by the publisher to the memory of the men whose names are borne on the title-page.

The perennial idolatry accorded to Washington, not only by Americans but by all liberty-loving peoples, will be gratified by the result which Gen. Carrington's studies have attained, that is, the evidence that Washington was in truth one of the first military geniuses of the world. The book will impress anew upon all minds the image of the "Ideal Soldier" who was foremost among those who assisted to establish what he hoped would be—to use his own words—"an asylum for the poor and oppressed of all nations and religions."

"Run across a dead Johnny. Went through his pockets, found a plug of tobacco. By his side lay a bag of flour. Appropriated both, and that night had some fritters and a good smoke. Such is war . . . I buried many legs, arms, hands and dead bodies. Horrid scenes in and about the hospitals." Abounding in such details as these, Lt. Howe's Diary and Letters give, what such literature is especially valuable for, a first-hand, unvarnished record of the unglorifiable commonplaces of war. The book will hold the attention of the reader from beginning to end, its unpretentious style faithfully transmitting the impressions of a mind similar in intelligence and patriotic fervor to the minds of thousands of unnamed soldiers who fought on either side in the Civil War.

Marvellously beautiful is the volume that describes the Colt Memorial Buildings, with illustrations of unsurpassable excellence, and letter-press equally artistic. The Church of the Good Shepherd, in Hartford, Conn., commemorative of Col. Samuel Colt and three infant children, the Caldwell Hart Colt Memorial House, both erected by Mrs. Samuel Colt, and "Armsmead," the residence of Col. Colt, are the subjects illustrated; while, besides the description of these, the book contains the address and prayer at the dedication of the Memorial House.

The "Unredeemed Captive" relates a singular story, as it still remains doubtful whether Eunice Williams voluntarily adopted a savage life, or whether her whole existence of ninety years was one of coercion. Her history and that of Deerfield previous to the time of her capture are interestingly told by Mr. Johnson.

The monograph of Mr. Eaton, "prepared," as he says, "for historical purposes only," consisting of sketches of the eminent military services of members of the family of his wife, is characterized by the thoroughness and graceful style peculiar to the other productions of the author.

The character and actions of a deeply religious and public-spirited man, librarian and historian, are fittingly eulogized in Mr. King's Memorial Discourse, the principal events in the life of Dr. Guild occupying due space in the sermon.

Mr. Dean's sketch of Mr. Farnham is reprinted from the REGISTER of Oct., 1898.

An absorbing book indeed is the Memoir of Dr. Logan, Quaker, Republican, Senator, self-constituted negotiator with France, independent, unselfish, Quixotic. His career was intimately connected with the history of the first half-century of the United States, and, narrated as it is with ability and conscientiousness, it will be recognized as an important element in the beginnings of the nation. The letters fully confirm the opinion of him derived from the biography, and, as they largely relate to Dr. Logan's efforts to avoid war with England, and include as correspondents such names as Jefferson, Madison and Pickering, their value and attractions are evident. The book is handsomely printed and illustrated.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleaveland Families. An Attempt to trace in the male and female lines the posterity of Moses Cleveland of Woburn, Mass., Alexander Cleveland of Prince William County, and also a Bibliography of the Cleveland Family. Compiled by EDMUND JAMES CLEVELAND and HORACE GILLETTE CLEVELAND. Illustrated. In three volumes. Hartford, Conn.: Printed for the Subscribers by the Case, Lockwood and Brainard Company. 1899. 8vo. Vol. i., pp. 1000; vol. ii., 1001-2000; vol. iii., 2001-2894.

Foster Genealogy, being the posterity of Reginald Foster, an Early Inhabitant of Ipswich in New England. With Wills, Inventories, Biographical Sketches, etc., also the Record of all other American Fosters. By FREDERICK CLIFTON PIERCE. Published by The Author. Chicago: Press of W. B. Conkey Company. Super-royal 8vo. pp. 1081.

History and Genealogy of the Hinds Family. By ALBERT HENRY HINDS. Portland, Maine. 1899. 8vo. pp. xi.+383.

The Story of the Hutchinsons. Tribe of Jesse. By JOHN WALLACE HUTCHINSON. Boston: Lee and Shepard, Publishers. 1896. Two volumes. Crown 8vo. Vol. i., pp. xviii.+495; vol. ii., pp. vi.+416.

The Humphreys Family in America. Supplementary Number, January, 1899. By FREDERICK HUMPHREYS, M.D. Assisted by HENRY R. STILES, M.D., OTIS M. HUMPHREYS, M.D. New York: Wynkoop Hallenbeck Crawford Co. 1899. Royal 4to (12½ in. by 10 in.), pp. 107.

History and Genealogy of the Stackpole Family. By EVERETT S. STACKPOLE. [1899.] 8vo. pp. 252. Price, \$5.00.

History of the Descendants and Connections of William Montgomery and James Somerville, who emigrated to America from Ireland in the opening years of the 19th century. [1897.] For sale by Edward A. Claypool, Genealogist, 207 Rush St., Chicago, Ill. 12mo. pp. 112.

The Olcott Family of Hartford, Connecticut, in the Line of Eunice (Olcott) Goodwin, 1639-1807. Compiled by FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR for JAMES J. GOODWIN. Hartford, Conn. 1899. Super-royal 8vo. pp. 84.

Goldthwaite Genealogy. Descendants of Thomas Goldthwaite, an Early Settler of Salem, Mass.; with some Account of the Goldthwaite Family in England. Illustrated. Compiled and Published by CHARLOTTE GOLDTHWAITE, compiler of the Boardman Genealogy. Hartford Press: The Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1899. 8vo. pp. 411. 250 copies printed. Price, \$5.00; by mail, \$5.20. Address, Miss Charlotte Goldthwaite, Hartford, Conn.

Sargent Record. William Sargent of Ipswich, Newbury, Hampton, Salisbury and Amesbury, New England, U. S. With his Descendants and their Inter-marriages, and other Sargent Branches. Compiled by EDWIN EVERETT SARGENT, St. Johnsbury, Vt. St. Johnsbury, Vt.: The Caledonian Company, Printers and Publishers. 1899. 8vo. pp. 331.

Pedigree of the Family of Grazebrook. By GEO. GRAZEBROOK, F.S.A. Privately printed from "Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica." London: Mitchell and Hughes, 140 Wardour St., W. 1899. 4to pp. 28.

Genealogy of Samuel Williams, of Grafton, N. H. By JOSIAH H. DRUMMOND. Portland [Me.]. Smith and Sale, Printers. 1899. 8vo. pp. 20.

Wills of the Shermans of Yaxley, in Suffolk, England. By a Descendant of Capt. John Sherman. Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for January, 1900. 8vo. pp. 9.

Mr. Ralph Wheelock, Puritan. A Paper read before the Connecticut Historical Society, Nov. 7, 1899. By Rev. LEWIS W. HICKS, M.A. With an Appendix by THOMAS S. WHELOCK. Published by request. Hartford Press: The Case, Lockwood and Brainard Co. 1899. 8vo. pp. 51.

Edward Antill and his Descendants. By WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J. The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 269 Main St. 1899. 8vo. pp. 36.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of genealogical works recently published.

The exhaustive researches of the compilers of the Cleveland Genealogy have produced a unique work, preserving the history of an extensive and honorable family, which they have collected not only from the usual sources of genealogies, but also by making record of everyone of the Cleveland name mentioned in army-rolls, State archives, pension reports, periodicals, advertisements, directories, etc. Attention is invited by the compilers to the ancestries of husbands and wives, the method of their arrangement offering great assistance, it is claimed, in the verification of relationship to ancestors distinguished in the service of their country. Beginning in 1066, the record is continued to the present generation in so comprehensive a manner as to well merit the epithet universal. One may acknowledge, but hardly realize, the labor involved in the compilation of materials sufficient to fill three volumes of such a size, much of the print—for instance, all of the collateral ancestries—being of the finest legible type. Nearly eighty illustrations, chiefly portraits, all of superior excellence, are an attractive feature of the work. Among them is that of the collaborator, Horace G. Cleveland, to whose decease his associate feelingly alludes, attributing to his indefatigable industry the completeness of the joint achievement. Three indexes, occupying nearly four hundred pages, testify to the wide range of research whose results are thus rendered available. The concluding chapter of the work consists of an account of Edward Winn, and descendants,—father of Ann, wife of the Moses Cleveland mentioned in the title page,—and also notices other Winn emigrants to America, constituting what may be considered as a supplement to the Cleveland Genealogy, and showing the abundance of collateral information gathered in the course of investigations required for the production of a family history worthy of descending to the posterity to which it is bequeathed.

While conducting research on behalf of Mr. Volney W. Foster, the author of the Foster Genealogy discovered that no Foster history, commensurate with the prominence of the family, had as yet been attempted. Adding to the materials relating to the branch he had first investigated such data respecting other lines as he has since collected, he has produced a work corresponding in arrangement and value to the numerous genealogies already published by Mr. Pierce. Besides the descendants of Reginald Foster of Ipswich, to whom are assigned nearly four hundred pages, the Dorchester, Salem, Long Island, Scituate and Chelmsford families are included, followed by sections relating to the descendants of John Foster of Kingsware, England, and to Andrew Foster of Andover, Mass. There are about two hundred illustrations, views, coats of arms and portraits. The index is inadequate. One thousand pages of small type require, at least, an alphabetical arrangement of names, completed by the printing of Christian names in full. A list of corrigenda should have been added for statements such as that on page 255, viz., that John Foster, baptized March 30, 1760, married Susannah Robinson, granddaughter of Rev. John Robinson, the Pilgrim pastor, who came over in the Mayflower.

The youthful author of the Hinds Genealogy deserves congratulation for the accomplishment, at his age, of so arduous a task as the compilation of such an extensive and thorough work. It is the result of great pains; the arrangement of the materials collected is admirable, placing the information which the book contains at the service of the reader, with the least possible trouble to himself. This arrangement, together with the exhaustive indexes, turns the book, as it were, inside out at a glance,—a quality of self-disclosure which trebles the value of a genealogy. The print is good, and the illustrations equally so.

The table of contents of the Hutchinsons' Story discloses the variety and piquancy in the narrative which might be expected from its author, especially as in this autobiography he has told whatever seemed to him the most worthy of relation, and has also told it in a manner peculiarly his own. The last survivor of "the Hutchinsons" has, in the publication of these deeply interesting volumes, merited the gratitude of the patrons of reform and music in two continents. They possess a distinct value as history, since the famous quartette was more or less closely connected with many of the progressive movements of the last half-century. Like the "almost miraculous" singing of the family, this account of their adventures is in a style artless, emotional, and therefore effective. The illustrations are very characteristic.

The Humphreys Family supplement consists of "abstracts of wills and memoranda concerning the English Humphreys, collected from the public, civil and ecclesiastical record offices of Great Britain." As an appendix to one of the superior American genealogies, whose value is annually increasing, it will be recognized as exhibiting qualities similar to those of that work. Its elaborateness is obvious on every page. Besides the extracts from the English records, it contains the Revolutionary services of the Humphreys, also an Orange County (N. Y.) Humphrey family, and an obituary of Hon. James M. Montgomery, of Buffalo, N. Y. An index and portrait of Dr. Frederick Humphreys complete the work.

The Stackpole History and Genealogy, after sections giving accounts of the Irish Stackpoles, the Coat of Arms, the Clare County Stackpoles, James Stackpole, the emigrant—found at Dover, N. H., in 1680—and Lieut. John Stackpole of Biddeford, presents on page 69 a summing up of the first three generations of the Stackpoles in America. The remaining chapters exhibit the different branches of the family, viz., the descendants of Lieut. Samuel, Joshua Jr., Charles, Ebenezer, Otis, Tobias, James of Thomaston, Me., William of Boston, John of Durham, Me., Absalom, Stephen, Capt. James of Waterville, Me., Andrew of Biddeford, Joseph of Augusta, and the Stackpoles of Pennsylvania. Unclassified Stackpoles, the Military Record, the College Alumni, and the First Reunion—at Rollinsford, N. H.,—are the topics of the concluding chapters. An index, in two parts and of the most serviceable method, completes the volume. The illustrations are fine, those representing the seats of the transatlantic Stackpoles being very picturesque; twenty portraits are included in the list of embellishments. The binding and print are both commendable.

Mr. Frank Montgomery has, in the Montgomery and Somerville families, condensed the manuscript history of these families, prepared by the Rev. W. G. Montgomery, now deceased, adding to it collections made by himself and others, and thus forming a book which will be of material assistance in tracing the ancestry of the names on the title-page, and which, furthermore, by the blank leaves provided, offers anyone who can the opportunity of increasing the amount of genealogical records necessary to the completion of the various lines. The volume is well printed and illustrated with portraits. There is no index.

The prolonged search of the Hartford records and those of the Colony of Connecticut for the data embodied in the Olcott Family is plainly evinced in the style of the work resulting therefrom. The branches undertaken are treated with lavish detail, the authenticity of the statements being guaranteed by most copious references. The thoroughness displayed in the compilation is also carried into the index, an addition as indispensable to all works like this as is a directory to a city. A tabular Olcott Pedigree still further increases the usefulness of the volume.

The Goldthwaite Genealogy relates to the descendants of Thomas Goldthwaite, who was the ancestor of all the Goldthwaites in America. As a result of fifteen years' labor the author has collected the names of two thousand and six hundred Goldthwaites, bringing the records of the family down to the tenth generation, from Thomas of Salem. The illustrations comprise views of residences in England, and portraits of old-time members of the race to whom, for various reasons, was accorded especial esteem. The appendix contains two documents of importance, the Goldthwaite Record left by John Goldthwaite of Danvers, born in 1771, and the account of the Boston family given by Miss Hannah Goldthwaite Gowen, born in 1774. The binding is neat and substantial,

the print clear and of good size, and the paper of corresponding quality. Two indexes, the first of Goldthwaites, the second of other names, should be mentioned with particular commendation.

The greatly regretted decease of the compiler of the Sargent Record, before the completion of his work, has not prevented the finishing of a volume containing the records of about five thousand and three hundred persons, and showing the patience and skill bestowed on the task to which the author sacrificed his life. The scope of the genealogy is indicated in the title. A marked excellence is an index filling sixty-four pages. The book is illustrated with portraits. Thanks are due to the Caledonian Company for securing the completion of a valuable production, and presenting it in such form to the public.

The Grazebrook Pedigree relates to this family since their settlement at Shenton, Co. Stafford, England, in 1204, and, containing as it does sufficient proofs for every generation, aims at inciting others who have a pedigree to prove it step by step from records, instead of referring to documents which generally supply no references now of service. The combining of the fragments scattered through the periodical in which they first appeared is a most happy idea, and, among other objects attained, will attract the attention of the Sewalls who are descendants of Henry Sewall and Margaret Greysbrooke.

The beautifully printed Samuel Williams Genealogy, very largely derived from the collections of Benjamin F. Williams, of Grafton, will afford pleasure to the descendants of the Grafton pioneer, and also furnish records serviceable to the genealogist. Samuel Williams was the fifth in descent from Richard Williams of Taunton.

The reprint of the Sherman Wills will render these important documents more accessible to those interested in them.

Rev. Mr. Hicks has conferred a favor on the public by consenting to print in so handsome a form his very interesting paper on Ralph Wheelock, great-grandfather of the first president of Dartmouth College, and affirmed by amply supported tradition to have taught the first free school in Massachusetts. Mr. Hicks's enthusiastic admiration of the Puritan minister—for such he was in England—schoolmaster and public spirited citizen has produced an eminently readable sketch. The genealogical additions by Mr. Wheelock consist of facts of special importance to those of the Wheelock name, and admirably complete the contents of a book whose exterior is in every way fine.

The Edward Antill whom Mr. Nelson commemorates was a merchant of New York city in the seventeenth century, and the sketch of his career, though that of a private citizen, is instructive by its portrayal of life in that town two centuries ago. The descendants of the merchant who are particularly noticed are Edward Antill, 2d, of Piscataway, New Jersey, Lieut.-Col. Edward Antill, 3d, of Quebec and Montreal, Dr. Lewis Antill of Perth Amboy, and Maj. John Antill of New York. The pamphlet is pleasant reading as a narrative, apart from its genealogical details, and copious references substantiate the facts presented.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

History of the Hamlin Family, with Genealogies of Early Settlers of the Name in America, 1629-1894. By H. FRANKLIN ANDREWS, Attorney at Law. Exira, Iowa: George W. Guernsey. 1894. 8vo. Part I., pp. 131. Price, \$2.

Genealogy of Dr. Francis Joseph Pfeiffer of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and his Descendants, 1734-1899. By EDWIN JAQUETH SELLERS. Philadelphia. 1899. Royal 8vo. pp. 67.

Biography of Deacon James Allen. By HIRAM KNIGHT. With *Genealogical Register and Testimonials.* Worcester, Mass.: Printed by Charles Hamilton. 1899. Royal 8vo. pp. 67.

Hine Genealogy and History of the Descendants of Thomas Hine of Milford, Conn., 1639. Compiled by Hon. ROBERT C. HINE, Judge of the Municipal Court. St. Paul, Minn. [St. Paul, Minn. 1898.] Sm. 8vo. (8 in. by 6 in.) pp. 239.

Proceedings of the John Bean (1660) Association at its Annual Re-union at Manchester, N. H., August 31, 1898, with a Bean Genealogy by Hon. JOSIAH H. DRUMMOND. 8vo. pp. 96.

Farrington Memorial. A Sketch of the Ancestors and Descendants of Dea. John Farrington, a native of Wrentham, Mass. To which is appended the Genealogy

- of his wife, *Cynthia Hawes*. 1899. Published by the Committee. [Portland, Maine: Press of Southworth Bros.] 8vo. pp. 64.
- Addenda. Naf-Neff History regarding the Origin and Meaning of the Name of Neff. Together with Revolutionary Records.* Compiled by ELIZABETH CLIFFORD NEFF, compiler of the Naf-Neff History. Published and For Sale by the Author. Cleveland, Ohio. 1899. Pp. 35.
- Descendants of Eliska Ware of Wrentham, Mass., to Jan. 1st, 1896.* [By F. W. MANN of Milford, Mass.]
- Martin Beckwith and his wife Abigail Clark. Their Colonial Ancestors and their Descendants.* Elkhorn, Wisconsin. 1899. Nos. 1, 2. 8vo. pp. 88; 55.
- Beckwith of Yorkshire.* 88o. pp. 8. A reprint from the preceding work of pages 5 to 12.
- The Crosby Family of New York.* By ERNEST HOWARD CROSBY. Sm. 4to, pp. 24. Ill.
- The Bennett, Bently and Beers Families.* 1899. [By S. B. BENNETT of Pittston, Pa.] 8vo. pp. 50.
- A Collection of Family Records from Bartholomew Botsford and Winston lines of Genealogy, as the Compiler [SARAH ANNIS WINSTON POND] received her Name from these families. The individuals are 1 Sarah Bartholomew, 2 Annis Botsford Winston, 3 Alanson Winston.* Hartford Press: The Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1899. Sm. 4to. (8 in. by 6 in.) pp. 60. The address of the compiler is Mrs. J. Alanson Pond, Edgwood, Conn.
- Proceedings of the Historical Association of New England Cox Families.* No. 1. 1899. 8vo. pp. 8.
- New England Cox Families.* 8vo. 1899. [No. 1, pp. 8. No. 2, pp. 9—16. No. 3, pp. 17—24.
- A Contribution to the Genealogy of the Merrill Family in America, being a particular record of the Ancestry of Hamilton Wilcox Merrill.* By his son FREDERICK J. H. MERRILL. Albany: Printed privately for the writer and for his friends. 1899. 8vo. pp. 20.
- The Poor-Poore Family Gathering at Lawrence, Mass., Sept. 6, 1893.* Salem: Printed by Newcomb & Gauss. 8vo. pp. 44.
- The Snow Genealogy,* 8vo. pp. 18.
- Simon and Joan (Clarke) Stone of Watertown, Mass., and three generations of their Descendants.* By DAVID H. BROWN. Stone Family Association. Boston, Mass. 8vo. pp. 8.
- Specimen of the Register Plan for arranging Genealogies.* No. 4. Deacon Simon Stone, etc.
- Barker Pedigree.* By JAMES ATKINS NOYES, Ph.B., A.M. (Cambridge, Mass.). Boston: Printed by David Clapp & Son. 8vo. pp. 8.
- Hills Family Genealogical Association. Incorporated July 6, 1894. Fifth Annual Report of the Directors.* 1899. 8vo. pp. 15.
- John Fuller of Ipswich, Mass., 1634.* By EDWARD F. EVERETT, A.M. 1899. pp. 7.
- Hon. Bulkley Edwards, Cromwell, Middlesex County, March 14th, 1891.* Compiled by MARGARETE R. (SAVAGE) RILEY. Cromwell, Conn. 8vo. pp. 12.
- Genealogy of the Fuller Families descending from Robert Fuller of Salem and Rehoboth, Mass., 1638, 1898.* 12mo. pp. 50.
- Genealogical Chart. Barnwell of South Carolina.* Compiled by BARNWELL RHETT HEYWARD, A.B., LL.B. Albany, N. Y. 1898. Broadside. Tabular Pedigree, 32 in. by 41 in.
- Chamberlain Association of America. Report of Meetings for Organization and of the First General Meeting, together with the President's Address and a List of Members.* Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 28. *General Meeting, Aug., 1899.* 12mo. pp. 63.
- Constitution and By-Laws of the Chamberlain Association. Adopted September 3, 1898.* 12mo. pp. 8.
- The Cochran-Inglis Family of Halifax.* By REV. ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON, B.A. Halifax, N. S.: C. H. Ruggles & Co. 1899. Pp. 18.

Sawyers in America; or a History of the Immigrant Sawyers. By AMORY CARTER. Worcester: Press of Edward R. Fiske. 1883. 8vo. pp. 120.

Thomas Curtis, Wethersfield, Connecticut. Compiled by CHARLES B. CURTIS, No. 9 East Fifty-Fourth Street, New York City, N. Y. Broadside. Tabular Pedigree, 23 in. by 8½ in.

This is intended to be one of a series of volumes of Hamlin genealogy. It traces the descendants of James Hamblen of Barnstable, 1639, as far as the fifth generation. A number of early wills are given in full. It is well arranged and fully annotated, but lacks an index.

A most attractive volume, giving the descendants of Dr. Francis Joseph Pfeiffer. He was born in Germany, 1734, and settled in Philadelphia before 1756. As he had but one son who grew to manhood, most of the volume is devoted to descendants of his daughters. The book is well written with interesting detail, substantiated by records, and shows evidence of careful research.

This is a well written account of the life of Deacon James Allen, who was born in Oakham, Mass., 2 July, 1722. It gives not only an interesting narrative of the life of this worthy man, but incidentally presents many definite facts in regard to his native town, as, for instance, the tax list for 1827. Appended is a genealogical register giving the descent of Deacon Allen, from Rev. Samuel Allen of Braintree, 1632.

The Hine genealogy is intended to be merely preliminary to a more complete history which the writer hopes to issue. It follows the descendants of Thomas Hine, who settled in Milford in 1646, to the ninth generation, taking most thoroughly those branches of the family which remained in Connecticut. It is well arranged and has a good index. Particularly to be commended is the careful way in which definite references to authorities are given.

This pamphlet is more valuable than most of its kind, because it contains accounts of the first two generations of the Bean family, supplemented by abstracts of early deeds and wills. John Bean, the immigrant, is said to be of Scotch descent, and to have settled in Exeter, N. H., about 1660.

This is a revised edition of the Farrington memorial, published in 1880. It is well illustrated with half-tone pictures of the children of Deacon John Farrington and their homes. The description of the coat of arms appearing in the former edition has been wisely omitted, as the right of this Farrington family to claim it has not yet been established.

This little pamphlet, in substantial and very attractive form, presents evidences of the revolutionary records of Captain Rudolph Neff, Easign Aaron Scout, and Major Thomas Smyth, Jr. It forms a valuable supplement to the Nef-Neff History.

This is in the form of two charts, enclosed in a neat cloth binding. Chart A gives the first four generations of the descendants of Robert Ware, compiled from *The Descendants of Robert Ware of Dedham*, by Miss Emma F. Ware. Chart B gives five more generations in the line of Elisha Ware. In a separate list are given dates of births and deaths. The volume is embellished by illustrations of the Elisha Ware homestead, a reproduction of a deed by Elisha Ware to his son-in-law, Josiah Ware, and facsimiles of Ware signatures. It also has an interesting map of a part of the Old North Parish of Wrentham, with sites of Ware homes marked. It is arranged in a unique attractive form, and is more easily preserved than many charts.

The two pamphlets before us, intended to be the beginnings of a series of similar pamphlets, have laid a good foundation for a satisfactory Beckwith genealogy. The first number gives some of the descendants of Matthew Beckwith (Hartford, Conn., 1645), together with accounts of allied families. The second number is supplementary, discussing doubtful points and giving lines omitted in the first. The conservative attitude adopted toward traditional and unproved pedigree or incident is worthy of hearty commendation. The matter in each number is made accessible by a good index.

In pamphlet form, adorned with photogravures of William Bedlow Crosby and of Harriet Ashton Clarkson, his wife, with whose ancestry and descendants it deals, this reprint from the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* for October, 1898, January, April and July, 1899, is well worthy of being perused and preserved.

These suggestive sketches of the families of Bennett, Beers and Bentley are full of interesting data which invite further research. The Bennett line begins

with Edward Bennett, who settled in Weymouth about 1736; the Bentley line with William Bentley, who was in Kingstown, R. I., before 1679; the Beers line with James Beers, whose son Anthony settled at Watertown in 1649.

A collection of genealogical data of portions of three families from which the compiler received her name. The Winston line is most complete, tracing back to John Winston, who settled in New Haven about 1647. Some of the descendants of Jacob Bartholomew (b. 1737, d. 1805, Bristol, Ct.), are given, and a few of the descendants of Theophilus Botsford (b. 1758, d. 1841).

At its second reunion in 1898 the Cox family mustered one hundred and thirty-eight members. That the interest in the association is well sustained is shown by the issue of the two pamphlets now before us, on the early Cox families of New England. They continue the genealogy begun in the pamphlet issued in 1898, and discuss mainly the early Coxes in Maine. For a search in England for the ancestry of William Cox of Pemaquid fifty dollars have already been contributed by members of the family.

An account of some of the descendants of Nathaniel Merrill of Newbury, through his son John Merrill of Hartford, Connecticut, is accompanied by two charts. It is well arranged and printed on good paper. We may hope for more complete results of the author's further investigations.

The reports of the reunions in 1893 and in 1896 of the Poor-Poore family give evidence of a sustained interest in the association and in the purpose to have as complete a genealogy of the descendants of immigrants Samuel and Daniel as has already been made of John Poor.

A reprint with some additions from the Snow genealogy in the REGISTER gives the descendants for three generations of Nicholas Snow, who came in the Ann in 1623, and settled in Eastham in 1645.

This reprint from the REGISTER for July, 1899, is a careful treatise, the scope of which is sufficiently shown by the title.

The specimen of the Register Plan is accompanied by a description of the plan used in arranging genealogies for publication in the REGISTER. The plan was devised in 1869 by Col. Albert H. Hoyt, then editor of the REGISTER. It has been in use thirty years, and has been approved by the best genealogists. It has been described in the REGISTER for January, 1870, in connection with the Sherman family; in July, 1883 (Dean family), in July, 1896 (Perkins family), and again in October, 1899, with the Stone family as an example. This last is now reprinted in pamphlet form.

This pedigree, giving one line of descendants of Robert Barker of Plymouth and Marshfield, is reprinted from the REGISTER for October, 1899. The long list of authorities cited seems to indicate that no pains have been spared to make the pedigree complete and accurate.

The fifth annual report of the directors of this association states that in possession of the director who has it in charge are more than three thousand names traced to their ancestors—William Hills, immigrant of 1632, Joseph Hills, immigrant of 1638, and the sons of John Hills, who came from Ashford-in-Old to Boston in New England, 1794–1806. The report contains an interesting discussion of the early generations of the Joseph Hills line.

An account of John Fuller and his descendants to the third generation, gathered mainly from the town and church records of Ipswich and the probate records of Essex County, appeared in the REGISTER for July, 1899. It is here reprinted in pamphlet form.

The ancestry of Hon. Bulkeley Edwards is here traced to David Edwards, who married in 1700 Mary Churchill of Wethersfield, Conn. A brief synopsis of his ancestry on the maternal Bulkeley line is given, running back to Robert Bulkeley, 1199.

This interesting little memorial traces the descendants of Benjamin (born about 1657 in Salem), youngest son of Robert Fuller of Salem, 1636, through the fourth generation, and in some lines as far as the eighth generation. It has a complete index of the Fuller and other names. In the case of the Fuller names the year of birth is given in the index. The author apparently intends to issue later accounts of the descendants of the other sons of Robert Fuller, namely, Jonathan, John and Samuel.

An interesting chart, giving six generations of descendants of John Barnwell, who came to Carolina from Dublin in 1701. It is well arranged and well printed. The addition of more definite dates would greatly increase its value.

The Chamberlain Association was organized in 1897. It has issued in these two pamphlets reports of all its meetings, including the second annual one held in August, 1899. The membership now numbers nearly one hundred and fifty.

An account of some of the noted descendants of Hon. Thomas Cochran, who with his father Joseph and brothers James and William came from the north of Ireland about 1761, and settled in Halifax, Nova Scotia. The facts are said to be derived chiefly from parish registers, biographical dictionaries, British Army Lists and tombstones. It is written in a precise and entertaining style.

While tradition is called upon to furnish more than would be desired for an accurate history, yet many valuable facts are given in this account of the Sawyer family. It deals mainly with the descendants of Thomas Sawyer, who settled in Lancaster in 1643. The lack of an index is to be regretted.

Six generations of the descendants of Thomas Curtis are given in this little chart. It is well arranged and printed on good paper.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, A.B., of Boston.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS.*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM
JULY 15 TO DECEMBER 1, 1899.

Prepared by BENJAMIN DAVIS PEYSEE.

I. Publications written or edited by members of the Society.

Genealogy.

The Olcott Family of Hartford, Connecticut, in the line of Eunice (Olcott) Goodwin, 1639-1807. Compiled by Frank Farnsworth Starr for James J. Goodwin. Hartford, Conn. 1899. 8vo. pp. 84.

Proceedings of the John Bean (1660) Association at its Annual Reunion at Manchester, N. H., August 31, 1898. [Including a Bean Genealogy prepared by Hon. Josiah H. Drummond.] 8vo. pp. 96.

John Fuller of Ipswich, Mass., 1634. By Edward F. Everett, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1899.] 8vo. pp. 7.

Simon and Joan (Clarke) Stone of Watertown, Mass., and three Generations of their Descendants. By David H. Brown, A.B. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1899.] 8vo. pp. 8.

Local History.

Proceedings in observance of The One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the organization of The First Church in Lincoln, Massachusetts, August 21 and September 4, 1898. Cambridge. 1899. 8vo. pp. 102.

The First Boston Imprint. By Dr. Samuel A. Green, LL.D. [Reprinted from the Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, 1899.] Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 3.

The Story of the Old White Meeting House in Whiting, Vt. By Rev. Edwin Sawyer Walker, A.M. Chicago. 1899. 8vo. pp. 22.

The early records of the Town of Dedham, Mass., 1672-1706. A complete transcript of the town meeting and selectmen's records contained in book five of the general records of the town, being volume five of the printed records of the town. By Don Gleason Hill. Dedham. 1899. 8vo. pp. 415.

An Ecclesiastical Council held at Groton, Massachusetts, April 15, 1712. By Dr. Samuel A. Green, LL.D. [Reprinted from the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for 1899. Boston. 1899.] 8vo. pp. 4.

Biography.

Biographical Sketch of Rev. Luther Farnham, A.M. By John Ward Dean, A.M. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for Oct., 1898.] 8vo. pp. 4.

A Brief Sketch of George F. Bemis of Lincoln, Massachusetts. Being an Extract from the Sermon of Rev. Edward G. Porter at the One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Lincoln Church, Cambridge, 1899. 8vo. pp. 7.

* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.

A Sermon commemorative of one hundred and fifty years of The First Church in Lincoln, Massachusetts, delivered September 4, 1898. Containing biographical sketches of the pastors and some of the citizens of the town. By Rev. Edward G. Porter. Reprinted from the proceedings. Cambridge. 1899. 8vo. pp. 48.

Lt. Col. Otho Hamilton of Olivestob, Lieutenant-Governor of Placentia, Lieutenant-Colonel in the army, major of the 40th regiment of foot, member of the Nova Scotia Council from 1731 to 1744. His sons, Captain John and Lieutenant-Colonel Otho Hamilton 2d, and his grandson, Sir Ralph Hamilton, Kt. By Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, B.A. Halifax, N. S. 1899. 8vo. pp. 22.

II. Other Publications.

History.

Certain additional notes touching upon the subjects of Ignominious Punishments and of the Massachusetts Currency. By Andrew McFarland Davis. [Reprinted from the Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society at the semi-annual meeting, April 26, 1899.] Worcester. 1899. 8vo. pp. 9.

Local History.

Ancient Pavings of Pemaquid. By J. H. Cartland. 1899. 8vo. pp. 11.

The Church at Market Square. Read at a meeting in the Chapel of Market Square Presbyterian Church, Germantown, Philadelphia, on Thursday Evening, November 17, 1898. By Henry S. Dotterer. [Reprinted from the Perkiomen Region.] Philadelphia. 1899. 8vo. pp. 22.

Winthrop Church, Boston. Anniversary Exercises, May 29 and 31, 1898. 12mo.

Biography.

Count Rumford, a sketch. By Marian Thompson Hosmer. Boston. 1899. 32mo. pp. 4.

Dr. John Frank Pratt. By Charles E. Banks, M.D. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, July, 1899.] 8vo. pp. 4.

In Memory of Julius Dexter. September 23, 1840. October 21, 1898. Cincinnati. 1899. 8vo. pp. 38.

Colleges and Schools.

Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. Preliminary List of Students. 1899-1900. 8vo. pp. 14.

Catalogue of Groton School, Groton, Mass., 1899-1900. Ayer. 1899. 16mo.

Acts relating to Lawrence Academy, Groton, Massachusetts, with the By-Laws of the Institution. Groton. 1899. 8vo. pp. 13.

Official Register of the Officers and Cadets of the U. S. Military Academy, West Point, N. Y. June, 1899. 12mo. pp. 39.

Fourth Annual Catalogue of Fairmount College, Wichita, Kansas, for the collegiate year, 1898-9, with announcements for the year 1899-1900. Wichita. 1899. 12mo. pp. 51.

Exercises at the celebration of the fiftieth anniversary of the Putnam Free School, April 12, 1898. Newburyport. 1899. 8vo. pp. 78.

Societies and Institutions.

The Two Hundred and Fiftieth Annual Record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., Massachusetts, 1896-1897. To which is appended a List of Past Commanders and Preachers of Anniversary Sermons. Sermon by Rev. Stephen H. Roblin, D.D. 8vo. pp. 228.

Annual Report of the Trustees of the Public Library of the City of Boston, 1898. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 199.

By-Laws of St. John's Lodge A. F. and A. M., Boston, Mass. Instituted July 30, A. L. 5733, at the Bunch of Grapes Tavern, on King (now State) Street, Boston. By James W. Allen. Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 116.

Collections of the Old Colony Historical Society, No. 6. Taunton. 1899. 8vo. pp. 176.

Bulletin of Excursions issued by the sub-committee on excursions and transportation, of the Committee of Arrangements appointed by the Congregational Club for the entertainment of the Second International Congregational Council, Boston, 20-28 September, 1899. Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 19.

Ye Pilgrim His Book wherein are written many thyngs needfull to be known by ye Pilgrim journeying to ye goodlye towne of Plimouth for ye celebration of ye International Congregational Council on Friday ye 29th day of September (N. S.) A.D.M. 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 7.

Ye Puritan His Book. Wherein are written many thyngs needfull to be known

by ye puritan journeying to ye goodlye towne of salem for ye celebration of ye international congregational council, on Saturday ye 23^d day of September (N. S.) A.D. 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 7.

The Boston Book, containing matter relating to the Second International Congregational Council, at Boston, Massachusetts, U. S. A. * * * Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 232.

Minutes of the Sixty-Second Anniversary of the Springfield Baptist Association held with the Central Baptist Church, Springfield, Illinois, September 6 and 7, 1899. Springfield. 1899. 8vo. pp. 23.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, for the year 1899. Part I. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 129.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society for the year 1896. Part III, being the list of accessions to the library during the year. Boston. 1899. 8vo.

The Two Hundred and Sixty-First Annual Record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., Massachusetts, 1898-1899. Sermon by Rev. William K. Hall, D.D. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 138.

Transactions of the Alabama Historical Society, 1897-1898. Edited by Thomas McAdory Owen, secretary. Vol. II. Tuscaloosa. 1898. 8vo. pp. 204.

Annual Report of the Ontario Historical Society, 1899. Toronto. 1899. 8vo. pp. 60.

Constitution, By-Laws and Rules of the Harvard Club of New York City, with the List of Officers and Members. New York. 1899. 16mo. pp. 102.

Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Second Series. Vol. XII. 1897-1899. Published at the charge of the Peabody Fund. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 521.

Dedication of the Fogg Library at South Weymouth, Mass., Sept. 14, 1898. 8vo. pp. 42.

Eleventh Biennial Report of the Board of Directors of the Kansas State Historical Society, for the period from November 1, 1896, to November 1, 1898. Topeka. 1898. 8vo. pp. 186.

The Story of the First Meeting House built in 1634-5 by the First Church, gathered at Salem, July and August, 1629. Published by the Essex Institute. Salem. 1897. 16mo. pp. 31.

Transaction No. 53. The Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba. Manitoba Birds of Prey, and the small mammals destroyed by them. By A. E. Atkinson. Winnipeg. 1899. 8vo. pp. 16.

Transaction No. 54. The Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba. Historical sketch of the Charitable Institutions of Winnipeg. By Mrs. George Bryce. Winnipeg. 1899. 8vo. pp. 31.

The Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba. Annual Report for the year 1898. Winnipeg. 1899. 8vo. pp. 23.

Proceedings of the Bunker Hill Monument Association at the Annual Meeting, June 17, 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 46.

Capt. Johnson Moulton's Company. The first to leave the district of Maine in the Revolution. Read before the Maine Historical Society, Jan. 26, 1899. By Nathan Gould. 8vo. pp. 8.

Annual Report of Essex Institute for the year ending May 15, 1899, with the charter and by-laws of the society. Salem. 1899. 8vo. pp. 60.

Collections of the Nova Scotia Historical Society, for the years 1896-98. Vol. X. Halifax, N. S. 1899. 8vo. pp. 160.

Report of the Boston Young Men's Christian Union, for the year ending March 31, 1899. Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 147.

Proceedings of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin at its Forty-Sixth Annual Meeting held December 8, 1898, and of the State Historical Convention held February 22 and 23, 1899. Published by Authority of Law. Madison. 1899. 8vo. pp. 230.

Annual Report of The Connecticut Historical Society. Reports and Papers presented at the Annual Meeting, May 23, 1899. Also a list of officers and members and of donations for the year. Hartford. 1899. 8vo. pp. 48.

The Register of the Lynn Historical Society, Lynn, Massachusetts, for the year 1898. Lynn. 1899. 8vo. pp. 50.

St. John's Day, Monday, June 24, A.L. 5889, A.D. 1889. Dedication of the New Masonic Temple of North Star Lodge, No. 8, Lancaster, N. H. Including the address of Bro. Henry O. Kent, Past Master. Boston, 1889. 8vo. pp. 112.

U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. [Vol. V.] Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 969.

Census of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 1895. Prepared under the direction of Horace G. Wadlin, chief of the Bureau of Statistics of Labor. Vol. III. Population and social statistics. Boston. 1899. 8vo. 597.

Classification and Catalogue of the Library of the Massachusetts State Board of Agriculture. Prepared by Frederick H. Fowler, B. Sc. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 125.

Acts and Resolves passed by the General Court of Massachusetts in the year 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 902.

Connecticut State Board of Agriculture. Descriptive Catalogue of Farms in Connecticut for Sale. By T. S. Gold. August, 1899. Second Edition. Hartford. 1899. 8vo. pp. 62.

Miscellaneous.

The Inter-Generation Period. By Charles H. Chandler. (From the transactions of the Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Arts and Letters. Vol. XII. pp. 499-504.) Madison. 1899. 8vo. pp. 5.

DEATHS.

CAPT. SAMUEL WORTHINGTON DEWEY died in Philadelphia, June 9, 1899. His special distinction is the daring feat performed by him in early manhood, viz., the decapitation of the Andrew Jackson figurehead of the Constitution, in 1834. He was the son of Capt Samuel Madan Dewey, of the 3d U. S. Artillery, commanding officer at Fort Warren in the war of 1812, and was born at Falmouth, Mass., Feb. 4, 1807, but came when he was three years old, with his parents, to Boston, which became his home. At thirteen he went to sea, and had commanded several vessels by the time he reached twenty-eight, his age when he performed the famous exploit associated with his name. The commandant of the Charlestown Navy Yard, a supporter of Andrew Jackson, had substituted for the allegorical figurehead of the reconstructed frigate Constitution a statue of the President. Capt. Dewey, an ardent Whig, felt in the fullest measure the indignation of his fellow partisans, and resolved to avenge the insult. Choosing a stormy night, he set off in a boat alone, and reaching the ship undiscovered, sawed off the head of the image after three hours' labor, and brought it with him ashore.

Capt. Dewey never again went to sea. For twelve years he was a broker in New York, and in 1845, having amassed a moderate fortune, he purchased land in North Carolina and devoted his attention to mineralogy. His last years were spent in Philadelphia. His visits to his boyhood's home, however, were

regular, and during one of them, in the year 1873, he met by appointment at the rooms of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 18 Somerset St., Mr. Samuel Adams Drake, the author of "Historic Fields and Mansions of Middlesex." Here Capt. Dewey related to Mr. Drake, in the presence of John Ward Dean, the librarian of that society, an account of his exploit. Mr. Drake preserves a record of the interview, in his "Historic Fields and Mansions of Middlesex," pages 41 to 44.

Capt. Dewey was proud of his relationship to Admiral Dewey. The Captain's grandfather was brother to the Admiral's great-grandfather. Their common ancestor was Simeon Dewey, of Lebanon, Conn., born May 1, 1718. The descent of the Admiral is: Simeon, William, Simeon, Julius Yemans, George. The Captain's descent is: Simeon, Benoni, Samuel Madan, Samuel Worthington. Capt. Dewey was never married.—By *Frederic Willard Parke*.

JOHN EDWARD GARDNER, Esq., of Exeter, N. H., died in that town, Monday morning, August 21, 1899, aged 64. He was the head of the oldest mercantile house in Exeter, and his length of service as a business man there was one of the longest. He was born at Exeter, January 13, 1835, and was graduated at Harvard College in 1856. The death of his father in 1857 recalled him from Chicago, whither he had gone with the intention of there beginning a mercantile career, to Exeter, where, as the only surviving son, he inherited the business

established by his great grandfather in 1770, with which the great grandson was connected more than forty-two years.

Mr. Gardner served eight terms as treasurer of his native town, and was moderator from 1893 till the time of his death. He was appointed by Governor Busiel a member of the police commission in 1895 for four years, and re-appointed by Governor Rollins for the full term of six years.

Of semi-public trusts many had been accepted by him. He was a trustee of Robinson Seminary for six years, and for nineteen years its treasurer, as also treasurer of the Academy for six years; he was besides director of the National Granite State Bank, and likewise of the Exeter Banking Company. Every office of the First parish has been filled by him.

Mr. Gardner married, January 13, 1875, Miss Mirian S. Nightingale, of Boston, who survives him, together with three sons.

Unaffected, genial, liberal, of well-trained and many-sided abilities, he has left vacant a place which Exeter with difficulty will fill.—*See Exeter News-Letter*, Aug. 25, 1899.

Mrs. ELVIRA ARMENIUS (WRIGHT) WILLIAMS, widow of Hinckley Williams of Goshen, Mass., died Nov. 3, 1899, while on a visit to her son-in-law, Lucius M. Boltwood, in Grand Rapids, Mich. She was born in Pownal, Vt., July 19, 1808, the eleventh, youngest, and last surviving child of Hon. Solomon and Eunice (Jewett) Wright of that town. Her father, Solomon Wright, was a very prominent man in his county and state, representing it in the legislature eight years, was judge of the county court three years, and judge of the probate court. Of Judge Wright, Gov. Hiland Hall of Bennington, an intimate friend, says in the *Vermont Historical Magazine*, "He was gifted with a sound judgment and fine natural abilities. He often appeared as an advocate before referees and auditors, and in justices' courts, displaying great skill both in management and argument, and sometimes rising to a surpassing eloquence." She came through a long line of Northampton ancestors. Her descent from Dea. Samuel Wright runs through Samuel Jr., Joseph and Samuel. In the maternal line she was descended from the Lymans, Sheldons, Kings, and Boltwoods, all prominent families in Hampshire county. She was a second cousin of the illustrious Gov. Silas Wright of

New York, who was born in Amherst, Mass., May 24, 1795. Samuel Wright, grandfather of Governor Wright, and his brother Charles, grandfather of Mrs. Williams, about 1742, settled on contiguous farms about four miles north of the centre of Amherst. There Samuel continued to reside until his death, while Charles, about 1762, removed to Pownal, Vt., where he died Dec. 23, 1793, at the age of 74 years. His wife was Ruth, eldest daughter of Solomon and Mary (Pantry, born Norton) Boltwood, to whom he was married by Rev. David Parsons on the 19th of October, 1742.

The early education of Mrs. Williams was obtained at the schools of Pownal and at the academy in Bennington, Vt., and she was for a short time a teacher in her native town. January 9, 1833, she married Hinckley, son of John and Mercy (Weeks) Williams of Goshen, and came with him to the house in which he was born, where, with occasional short absences, they spent the fifty-five years of their loving, trusting, and happy married life. There are a few now living who recall the charming personality of this beautiful young bride when she came to Goshen. She entered at once into the business life of her husband, and was his able assistant in the store and post office, so that she was well known to all the people in Goshen and the surrounding towns, and was a favorite with them. Her own mind being of a superior cast, she not only embraced every opportunity to improve herself by reading, but endeavored to arouse a like enthusiasm in others, and counted nothing too great a sacrifice that her own children and others might receive a good education. She delighted in making her home beautiful and attractive, a home of hospitality and kindness. Here her industry, frugality and good judgment were proverbial, and she was a pattern in all womanly and housewifely virtues.

Her presence was reserved and retiring, yet commanding, and her will was law to those who loved her. The motto, "Great is the gift of silence," was hers, therefore she was "swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath," and she is not known to have ever had an enemy.

Her last days, spent with her entire family in the home of her devoted and ministering children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren, were days of happiness and rest. The grace of her presence was a pleasure to everyone whom she met, and the house she has left seems, by her loss, deprived of its crown of glory.



LIBRARY
OF THE
MUSEUM OF
COMPARATIVE ZOOLOGY



Yours ever truly
George R. Howell

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

APRIL, 1900.

GEORGE ROGERS HOWELL, M.A.

By WILLIAM HERRICK GRIFFITH, Esq., of Albany, N. Y.

By the passing from earth of George Rogers Howell, M.A., Archivist of the State of New York, who died at Albany, N. Y., April 5, 1899, the world of history, literature and genealogy mourns the loss of an author of note, the city of Albany a representative and public spirited citizen, and the State a trusted and valued official.

Born at Southampton, Long Island, the home of his honored ancestors for generations, on June 15, 1833, the history, annals and welfare of the place were to him, all through his life, matters of deep and lasting interest, taking, as he did, an honest pride in the fact that his ancestor, Edward Howell, left Marsh Gibbon, Buckinghamshire, England, came to America in 1639, and after obtaining a grant of six hundred acres near Lynn, Mass., became the leader of those sturdy colonists who made the first English settlement in the State of New York, at Southampton, about June 15, 1640. That Edward Howell must have been a man of good family in the land of his birth, would appear from the fact that we find record of his using arms to which he was entitled, which same armorial blazon can yet be seen carven upon the old gravestone in the Southampton cemetery, erected to the memory of his son, Major John Howell, who died in 1696, as well as upon many other Howell gravestones in the same cemetery. This device, the arms of the Howell branch to which Mr. Howell belonged, is described: Gules, three towers

triple towered, argent. Crest: Out of a ducal crown or, a rose argent stalked and leaved vert, between two wings, indorsed of the last.

Mr. Howell was the eldest son of Charles Howell, born Sept. 9, 1801, died Dec. 8, 1888, and Mary Rogers (daughter of Capt. Matthew and Ruth (Sayre) Rogers), born Aug. 26, 1806, died Aug. 1, 1867. The Rogers, Sayre and Howell families were representative ones of Suffolk County then, as they are today, and Charles Howell was a man highly respected and well known in Southampton.

Charles was the son of Capt. Oliver Howell of Southampton, Long Island, b. 1764, d. 1805 (m. 1792 Mehetable, dau. of Stephen Rogers), captain N. Y. militia; son of Zebulon of Southampton, b. 1721, d. 1811 (m. Joanna, dau. of John and Joanna Howell); son of Zebulon of Southampton, b. 1694, d. 1761 (m. Amy, dau. of Samuel Butler); son of Joseph of Southampton, b. 1651, d. 1734 (m. Lydia Stocking of Connecticut); son of Edward of Southampton, b. in England in 1626, d. 1699 (m. 1st. Mary, dau. of Rev. Robert Fordham; 2d, Mary, dau. of Richard Bryan of Milford); son of Edward of Marsh Gibbon, Buckinghamshire, England, bapt. 22 July, 1584, d. 1655, came to America 1639 (m. Frances —, b. — d. July 2, 1630); son of Henry of England, who died there July 7, 1586; son of William Howell of Wedon, County of Bucks, England, who died 1557 (m. Anne Hampton).

Mr. Howell commenced his education in the district school, entering next the Academy at Southampton. He early in life manifested a strong love for books, and after due preparation at the Academy entered the Sophomore class of Yale College, which was then under the presidency of Theodore D. Woolsey, D.D., assisted by Professors Silliman, Olmsted and Hadley. He entered college in 1851 at the age of eighteen, graduating in 1854. After graduation he spent several years in teaching in academies, continuing in private, however, those studies most congenial to him, especially the sciences and languages. Having in the spring of 1861 decided to fit himself for the Christian ministry, Mr. Howell entered in the month of September of that year the Princeton Theological Seminary, from which he graduated, and immediately devoted himself to ministerial work as stated supply of the Presbyterian Church at Moscow, Living-

ston Co., N. Y. About this time an event occurred which turned the whole course of his future career and caused him to finally choose a literary life. As we have said before, anything pertaining to Southampton or Suffolk County and its interests gained the enthusiastic attention of Mr. Howell. While engaged in study and later, in the midst of his ministerial duties, yet he was a constant contributor to the newspapers and periodicals of Long Island, so that when, in 1865, the 225th anniversary of the settlement of Southampton was to be celebrated, it was but a natural thing for Southampton to select Mr. Howell to deliver the historical address, which was so well received that in 1866 it was printed under the title of "The Early History of Southampton, Long Island, with Genealogies," N. Y., 1866. A second edition of this work was demanded in 1887, and the books were all spoken for before the publishers could deliver them. When this work was commenced by the author, no history of the ancient town had ever been written except a brief mention in Thompson's "Long Island," and there existed nothing concerning the past except a roll of loose leaves, once a book, which no town clerk for generations had been able to read, and which after a long period of study and careful research was deciphered and made plain by Mr. Howell. He also published about this time a "Genealogy of the Parsons Family."

In 1865 the fame of Mr. Howell as a student and a scholar was known in the West, and he was offered the presidency of a college in Iowa, but his engagements compelled him to decline. He taught at Pottstown, Pa., in 1867; was principal of boys' school at Southampton in 1869, and at Lakeville, Ct., in 1870 and 1871. In 1872, at the suggestion of Dr. S. B. Woolworth, he was asked, on account of his skill and linguistic abilities, to accept the position of Assistant Librarian of the New York State Library at Albany. During the illness and upon the death of Dr. Homes, the duties of acting librarian, as well as assistant, fell to Mr. Howell, and he made himself invaluable. His peculiar abilities here found full scope for action, possessing as he did natural talent in cataloguing and arrangement, a most intimate knowledge of books in general, while his suggestions with regard to the purchase of suitable and desirable volumes were of great value in developing the resources of the immense collection of books and MSS. owned by the State. Some years after, his worth was recognized in this connection by

his appointment as State Archivist, which position he filled until the time of his death; his services to the State occupy a space of over twenty-seven years. He was an expert in translating and deciphering curious and indistinct sentences and expressions in all languages, and his decisions were accepted by the highest authorities on such matters without question.

It was while in the performance of his duties here that he published an elaborate "History of Albany and Schenectady Counties," which was the result of years of hard labor, and which is today a lasting monument to his memory.

Mr. Howell was for over fifteen years Secretary of the Albany Institute, founded in 1793, and during his long and faithful service to this organization delivered many able addresses before that learned body, which are published in their "Transactions," and many of which attracted the attention of leading newspapers and periodicals throughout the State. Some of the more notable of these papers were: "Heraldry in England and America," "Who Opened the Port of Japan? A Lost Chapter of History Recovered," "Cryptography, a Relic of the Civil War," "Shakespeare or Bacon?" "The Open Polar Sea," "Evidence of the French Discoveries in New York previous to the Colonization of the Dutch," "Heraldry in the New Capitol at Albany," "The Dark Day of 1883," "Linguistic Discourses," "African Explorations," "Pre-Columbian Discoveries of America by the Welsh," "The Original Meaning of English and Dutch Surnames of New York State Families," "Epitome of Albany History," and many others.

Mr. Howell assisted in organizing and founding as a charter member the "Order of Founders and Patriots of America," and recognizing his prominence as an authority on the History of America, his compatriots elected him to be their Historian-General, which position he held until he died. Aside from his natural interest in the principles for which this Order stood, he was proud also to be the representative in it of his colonial ancestor, Edward Howell, and his Revolutionary sires, Stephen Rogers and Captain Abraham Sayre. A few years before his death he delivered an address before the N. Y. Society, which attracted such wide attention over the country that it was ordered published and distributed to members and to libraries over the land. The subject of this address was: "Date of the Settlement of the Colony of New York."

The University of Yale, in 1885, conferred upon Mr. Howell the degree of M.A. While many applied to him the title of "Reverend," he seldom made use of it, nor of his other honorary appellation, and only a day or two previous to his death, upon being asked by a stranger where he obtained his degrees, he answered the question by a comment made to his wife, in the quiet of his home, saying: "I think when an entire city gives me a title it is as great an honor to bear it as when conferred by a college."

During the last years of his life he gave to the world a clever work of fiction, entitled "Noah's Log Book," which at once demanded a second edition, soon also exhausted. At the time of his death he had ready for the press a delightful book for children, which he regarded as his best work. Among his poetical writings, "Hail to the Flag" received national recognition.

Besides the New-England Historic Genealogical Society and the two organizations already mentioned above in which he was an honored officer, Mr. Howell was a member of the "Troy Scientific Association," "The New York Historical Society," "New York Genealogical and Biographical Society," "Historical Society of Pennsylvania," "Historical Society of Wisconsin," "The Colonial Society of Southampton Town" (which is to place a memorial tablet, perpetuating his services, in some public place in Southampton), and many others.

In March, 1868, Mr. Howell was married to Miss Mary Catherine Seymour, daughter of Norman and Frances Hale (Metcalf) Seymour of Mount Morris, Livingston County, N.Y. Mrs. Howell, as well as her husband, is well known in the literary and social world, and has been especially active in prosecuting the cause of woman suffrage. One son, Seymour, died while a student at Harvard University in March 1891.

Mr. Howell's last illness was very brief, of scarcely forty-eight hours' duration. The cause of death was typhoid-pneumonia, but he passed away without experiencing pain or regret, and in the hope of a glorious immortality.

Peculiarly modest and retiring of disposition, it is hard to find any complete record of his services to the world from any of his books or papers. He disliked extremely the fulsome praise of his achievements by a public which did not always understand his work and methods. As one of his dear friends said over his lifeless

form: "Here was a man who spent all his life as a lover of books and among them. He knew their very souls, not alone their outward forms. What higher mission can come to any human being than to stand before the incoming generations and pass to them the things that are great? We stand before what is left of one who loved beauty. He sought in whatever form he might to express the beauty of God's work. He was so modest that we knew not his varied and many attainments."

For years Mr. Howell was an intellectual and moral force in the life of Albany. He gave an impulse to culture, to Christian goodness and to a spiritual faith, which will long survive him. The world takes the fragrance of his personality into its memory and its sympathy.

HUNNEWELL.

By JAMES FROTHINGHAM HUNNEWELL, A.M., of Charlestown, Mass.

THE name Hunnewell, variously spelled or misspelled during some centuries past, is uncommon in England, and yet it appeared there long ago in fully two dozen places, nearly all in the southern counties.

For generations nothing about it there seems to have been known, at least publicly, in America, until the writer's research, a long one, that, besides an interest of its own, may be a help in showing persons similarly occupied how the long unknown can be found, for the writer started without a clue. By this research he has gathered enough to make a volume, but he will not now attempt to present the material. He will only mention some bearers of the name, and tell the story of his own immediate family—which has never yet been fully told, and incorrectly in the few places where it has been attempted.

A hunt for an ancestor, or somebody who might prove to be one, can be very pretty sport in old England. Of course there generally first must be research, usually a good deal of it, and then may come travel, that is more delightful, however interesting documents may have been. The writer can hardly wish any one a more charming excursion than his when he first saw his family name on an old monument in the old home-land.

A neat victoria with a liveried driver and a good horse, a sort of conveyance not apt to be found by a traveller in minor places out of England, took him six or eight miles west of Exeter. The way

was over high ridges, down deep into vales, steep for that country, or anywhere else, and then higher land with a magnificent park was reached. Farther on, still by a narrow lane-like road peculiarly English, there is a wide and magnificent view—deep into and far over a great vale to the distant heights of Dartmoor, crowned by Heytor. Nestled on the swell of land, and just as English as all else, is a hamlet with little old thatched houses and an even older church, not large and yet not small.

It is Ashton in Devon, a place that through its long lifetime has been apart from the world. The church is Perpendicular, rough-cast, with a square western tower, and is, also in the old English way, surrounded by its burial ground. Internally there are five bays, a couple of aisles, a barrel vault, and most notable of all, in front of the altar, an open carved wooden screen, well designed and evidently old, having along its base thirty-two panels, in each of which, also old, is a curious painting of a saint. The storms of the Reformation do not seem to have reached this peaceful spot. Perhaps ten feet inside the porch door there is in the aisle pavement a grey stone, some five by three feet in size. On the upper part is bolted a smooth brass plate bearing, along with a little ornament, an inscription in black letters, all clean and in good order :

“In Death is Lyfe | HEAR *Lyeth* | WILLYAM HONNY | WILL G SON
OF | MATHEW HONIWILL | AND IOANE HIS WYFE | DECESED THE I OF |
NOVEMBER Ano | Domini | 1614.”

By his will, where he is spelled Honnywell and is styled gentleman, he directs that he shall “be buried in the parish church of Ayshton and be covered with a faire marble stone and to be engraved in brass. The sonne of the said Matthews & Joane.” The result of his direction remains, as is seen, to our times. His will, a copy of which is beside the writer, shows that he was a good substantial man with relatives and friends in the region where he lived.

Many who bore his name—spelled in most of the ways that could be invented—three of these on his will and brass plate—were scattered throughout Devon in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, most of them quiet persons of various occupations, including, as was apt to be the case in that country, some who were husbandmen or were sea-faring. Many of them were of moderate means, but, notably, several left money for the poor in their neighborhoods.

The writer has not searched, or guessed, back to Bosworth Field, let alone Hastings; nor has he tried to develope certain spelling on the Roll of Battle Abbey; this lovely Devon land seems good enough for anyone to hail from, and start from.

The name, as already remarked, appears elsewhere in England, yet its infrequency is in a degree proved by the London Directory, where for years it was not to be found. There are, however, several entries of it during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries in the records of St. Margaret's, Westminster, and in the eighteenth it

was in a great city house. Copies of all references to it in these places, known to exist, are a part of the writer's collections already mentioned. One portion may reach the eastern counties, and is as follows:

"Mary daughter of . . . Honeywell and relict of . . . Hawkins married as her second husband Captain Richard Hill of Yarmouth co. Norfolk an eminent Seaman in the Service of the Duke of York afterwards James the 2nd.

"She had two daughters and coheirs viz: Christian wife of Sir John Leake Kn^t Vice Admiral of Great Britian, and Elizabeth wife of Captain Stephen Martin Leake."

These entries, while interesting as showing a possible diffusion of the name, are too late (latter part of the seventeenth century.) to lead to a person who carried it to New England.

After making note it seems of all who bore the name in old England for a hundred years, an entry was found that appears to be the link between the old and the new lands.

In the Register of the Parish of St. Andrew, *Plymouth, Devon*, is the entry:

"AMBROSE Hunniwell and Jane Homes were married on the first day of November, 1659."

This entry is remarkable as the only one of an Ambrose in the full collection just mentioned, and, unlike a great many others, he appears to have left no indication of children or of will in England.

While it is quite probable that the above was not a "church wedding," St. Andrew's Plymouth is an interesting place to associate with a parting from the old world. Fronting an oblong square where the civic buildings are, it presents a large tower and grey stone walls with granite quoins and window cases. The interior, clear from end to end, has three aisles of nearly equal height, arcades with slender pillars, and vaults barrel-form panelled. Nearly all the windows have colored glass, and there are many monuments along the walls. The prevailing style is Perpendicular. It is a church worthy of an ancient and renowned port, and it is as far as well can be very English.

Two years later the name *Ambrose* is found in New England, then and there also apparently unique. There cannot be two uniques; it seems that they must be one person.

"In 1661, Ambrose¹ Hunnewell from whom the point at the Fort takes its name, resided at the lower end of Sagadahock." (Me. Hist. Soc. II, 193.) June 25, 1662, he bought land on the Sada-dahock river (Indenture). About 1671, he was living on islet called Honniwells Point (Deposition). A year later he appears to have signed a petition to Massachusetts (M. H. Soc., V, 240), and July 22, 1674, to have been a grand juror at a court at Pemaquid (Do., 2d S., IV, 345), also, April 9, 1688, a selectman.

This "Hunnewell's Point" on the western shore of the mouth of the Kennebec river in Maine appears to be the land first associated with the writer's ancestors in America. It is shown on the larger maps of the State, and distinctly on the chart of the United States Coast Survey (No. 3, 1858), which also shows "Hunniwell's Beach" along the open sea in the neighborhood. No. 2, 1858, shows bearings, and No. 4, 1861, is still clearer and more minute.

The site is prominently associated with the very early history of New England. Here was the first considerable attempt at settlement, that of the Popham Colony, in August, 1607 (described in the Memorial of it, 137, etc.). It was "on the peninsular . . . called by the Indians Sabino, but now bearing the English name of Hunnewell's Point." (Me. Hist. Soc., I, 29). The colony continued there about a year (Do., V., 336). One ship with colonists sailed from Bristol (Memorial, 140), and must have brought West of England people, some of whom must have later helped to spread news about the new country. Strachey gives farther information (Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll's, IV, i., 239-40).

This Point is a dozen or more miles south of Bath, and can be reached by a pleasant steamboat excursion. It presents a great ledge of pale granite rock with grass and abundant shrubs on the sides. A long curved beach extends westward; on the other hand is the Kennebec. From the crest of the rock, site, it is said of the earliest fort, there is a great view all around south over the sea. Northward is lower, or better, land, and, on a low ledge projecting into the river, Fort Popham with two stories of granite casemates, chiefly dating from the time of the Civil War, unfinished, and a monument of an obsolete and expensive style of work. It is said to be the third fort on the spot. Altogether the scenery and view here are exceptionally imposing.

However good the country hereabouts may now be, it was in the latter part of the seventeenth century trying enough. Church says (II, 56), that by 1689, "the Kennebeck and Eastern Indians with their confederates" made war against the English in Maine, New Hampshire and Massachusetts, and forces were sent against them, including the famous captain himself. According to the Massachusetts Archives (107, 42), "The Inhabitants of Kennybeck Riuer and Sackadihock Island" petitioned the Council of Massachusetts for help, styling themselves "Your poor and humble Petitioners, being in a sad deplorable condition the Army being called home . . . the most of our houses being now att this Instant in a fflame." Hence they desired "a speedy supply of men." On July 11th there was an attack near Lieut. Hunniwell's garrison. (This was Richard H., of Scarborough, of whom more elsewhere.) July 20th, a Charles Hunnewell was killed by the Indians.

AMBROSE' had children. They were born, and they lived, although there seem to be no extant records of their births and order.

The early Maine records had a hard time between dispersion or destruction during the devastating French and Indian Wars. Still, evidence quite as good exists elsewhere, and was in time found.

Naturally these children, like a great many other persons of their region, moved southward to peace and security. In Boston, 1681, appears on the tax-list an Ambrose—the first note of him there; in 1688, were a Stephen and a Richard, the latter also in 1689. Of a sister Mary there is later evidence. In 1698, at Charlestown, first appears the writer's direct ancestor Charles. Years later, the relationship of all these five is found clearly on record.

Ambrose, at Boston in 1731, deposed that about 1671 "he lived with his *Parents* upon an Islet called Hunniwell's Point on the West Side of the Mouth of Kenebeck River." April 16, 1719, he, of Boston, signs "Rec^d of my brother *Stephen Hunnewell*" pay for his (Stephen's) interest in lands "on ye South Part of Sagadahoc River," including certain "made over unto my *Father Ambrose Hunniwell*."

Mary (Whitin) of Boston, "widdow," conveys to her brother *Stephen Hunniwell* of Boston, Fisherman, her interest in the same, at the same date. (Stephen's pursuits are further shown in accounts of his death, that will be given hereafter by the writer.)

Richard Honnywell of Boston, conveyed same to "my well-beloved *Brother Stephen Honnywell* of Boston, Marriner." June 24, 1747, *Richard Hunniwell* of Boston, N. E., mason, "being aged," made his will. He gave to the ministers, Mr. Webb (Rev. John, New North Church, 1714-50), and Mr. Eliot (Rev. Andrew, Do., 1742-78), £10. each, and made bequests to *brother Charles's* widow (he *d.* Dec. 14, 1737), and to brother Charles's children, especially naming *Richard* and *Mary* (living in 1747). Also £10. "to my *Nephew Stephen*" (a son of the above Stephen).

Thus appear Ambrose of Kennebec, and his five children (of whose number, etc., there is further evidence). Before giving an account of those who remained in Boston, and of certain ones in Maine, the writer tells the story of his ancestor Charles and of descendants from him.

Of CHARLES^s the first record appears to be on the Charlestown Records. "1698, Novemb^r 17th Charles Hunnewell of Boston and Elizabeth Davis of Charlestown, Joyned in Marriage before the Reverend M^r Simon Bradstreet, Minister," (of Charlestown, Oct. 26, 1698, to 1741).

In Savage's Genealogical Dictionary of New England (II, 499), Charles is said to have been the son of Richard of Boston, a statement that seems to have been copied by Wyman, Ruggles, and other writers. He, however, has not the distinction of being the son of his brother, who appears to have become confused among several Richards to be mentioned elsewhere by the writer.

As already shown in this account, we find how, by looking and

gathering here and there, we get the means to form a fair opinion of persons who lived long ago in quiet or secluded life, and of whom nothing like biographical notices exist. This fact we can continue to observe. General characteristics appear. Members of the present family, while good citizens through two centuries, seem to have avoided political life, and to have kept as far as could be, and as will be shown, a settled position and permanent home. Of course in such a period there have been diversities of ability and of fortune, and in these the reverse of decline has been evident.

Between 1708 and 1728, Charles bought sundry parcels of real estate in Charlestown; among them, in 1710, the house and land that for the next eighty-four years made the homestead of the writer's ancestors.

January 16, 1710, says the deed (Mid. 15, 396), he bought of Jonathan Welsh of Charlestown "Dwelling house and barne, with all the Land adjoining," given to the latter by his father's will, and situated in the second division of the town, so called (now Somerville). There were fifteen acres of land bounded south by a way leading to Menotomy. The place was about a mile northeast of Cambridge meeting-house, and three miles west by north of that in Charlestown, on what was long called "Milk Row." About fifty feet north of this road stood the house, built probably in 1691, when Thomas Welsh, father of Jonathan, had, by Selectmen's record, liberty to build. This house, as known long ago by the writer, was of wood, two stories high, and had a sloped roof. In the centre was a very large chimney, before which were a stair and the front door. On each side of these was a fair sized room with a beam across a plastered ceiling. The windows were narrow. At the back was a kitchen on which was subsequently put a second story. In front were two terraces, on the top of which the house stood, and by the road a gate flanked each side by a long hedge of lilacs fully ten feet high, and back of these by trees. The place was the most picturesque of its age, or nearly its age, that the writer remembers in the region. It was not a "colonial mansion," but it was decidedly superior to the usual old farmhouse. Long ago, also, it disappeared there, due effort to the contrary notwithstanding; poor recent buildings are now on a part of its site, and not a trace of its picturesqueness remains.

CHARLES* had eight children, all baptized in the First Church, Charlestown; of whom two died young, and two were unmarried. He died Dec. 14, 1737. The inventory of his estate, dated March 13, 1737-8, shows a valuation of £1304. 19. 0. Small as this would now appear, it ranks midway in a list of the estates of eighteen heads of families who were near that date best off in his native town, the largest being £4086. It shows what was then a condition in a prosperous town of Massachusetts. Millionaires had not been invented there, but as was said of the dollar that Washington

is reported to have thrown across a river—money would go further then than now.

The limit of this article is reached, and the writer briefly remarks that later he proposes to give further account of early Hunnewells in Maine and in Massachusetts. The name has continued in Maine, and occasionally one who bore it thence has appeared in Massachusetts, but all who have been permanent in the latter are descended from those already mentioned. The writer's line from Ambrose¹ is Charles,² Charles,³ William,⁴ William,⁵ and James.⁶ From Richard, youngest son of Charles³ who had a large family in Cambridge, came Walter and H. H., and the family described by H. S. Rugles (n. p. 1892).

GOVERNOR RICHARD VINES.

SOME NEW FACTS CONCERNING HIS PERSONAL HISTORY.

By CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, Surgeon and Medical Purveyor, U. S. M. H. S.

No one familiar with the early colonial history of Maine can fail to have a deep admiration for the services rendered to the infant province by Richard Vines, nor hesitate to entertain the greatest respect for his noble character. It has always been an intention of mine to record as fully as possible the story of his struggles in establishing civil authority in the province as representative of the Lord Proprietor, and to delineate in its proper light the results of the work performed by him under the most adverse circumstances. The exigencies of public service have prevented the consummation of this wish, and as I have some new material respecting his family and the close of his earthly career in another part of the world, I have thought best to place it before the Society, in order that it may be available for future use by the historian of that State. This material has been in my possession for about fifteen years, and I think further retention of it undesirable.

Of the origin of Governor Vines, whom Sir Ferdinando refers to as "my servant," I have been unable to obtain any definite information. It is probable that he was a West countryman, possibly a resident of some parish in Somersetshire, near the Gorges family seat, from whence he went into the service of Sir Ferdinando as his agent, or "steward general," in the management of the colonizing enterprises of that worthy knight.* That

*In 1883 the Clarendon Historical Society published "The Hearse of the Earl of Essex," by Richard Vines (1646), and I wrote at once to the secretary, Edmund Goldsmid, hoping to get information as to a possible relationship between our Richard Vines and the Rev. Richard Vines, the author of the memorial sermon. In reply he wrote: "I can give you certain information as to your man —; son of — Vines, a West country yeoman. He had two brothers, William and Henry. The former was killed, I believe, at Madrid, by order of the Inquisition in 1598 or 1599, for having in his possession a copy of Edward Sixth's Book of Common Prayer. Henry was the father, I feel sure, of the author of 'The Hearse,' and thus my R. V. would be a nephew of yours." I endeavored to elicit from Mr. Goldsmid the reasons or proofs of these statements, but I was unable to obtain any further reply from him. I place this on record for whatever value it may have.

he afterward became a temporary resident of London seems to be proven by the following entry taken from the parish registers of St. James, Clerkenwell: Baptized February 22d, 1625/6 "Richard, son of Richard Vynes & Jone ux." This seems more than a coincidence of names, as it is known that his wife's name was Joan, and that he had a son Richard, of whom I shall speak later. This date was, as will be remembered, ten years after the winter spent by him and his companions at the mouth of the Saco river.

Four years later, in 1629, on the same day of February he was granted a patent with John Oldham for the territory comprising the present site of Biddeford. With his subsequent career, after his arrival in the Province of Maine, most of the members of this society are familiar, as developed in many scattered documents and letters which have been printed from time to time in numerous publications. It is not my present purpose to deal with this period of his career, when he was struggling against the machinations of that turbulent factor in Maine history, George Cleaves, whose continued and often successful efforts to disturb the peace finally drove this sterling character away from the province to seek rest in his declining years under more favorable conditions. The date of his departure for Barbadoes, whither he went, can be quite closely identified. In a letter dated 18th of February, 1645/6, George Cleaves says: "For though Mr. Vines be now gone." He sold his patent October 21st, 1645, to Dr. Robert Child, and between that date and the following February above referred to, he took his departure for the Island of Barbadoes, where he lived in the parish of Saint Michael's. There he practised his profession of medicine, and engaged largely in the cultivation of cotton, tobacco and sugar. Two letters of his from that place to Governor Winthrop are extant under date of 19th of April, 1647, and 29th of April, 1648, in the first of which he says:—

"I have settled mysele by God's assistance on two plantations adjoining, containing 50 acres, the which I hope after 6 months will mayntayne me and myne comfortably, besides my practice of physick which is worth at least 10,000 lb. of tobacco per ann. declare, yett, it is hard with me by reason of my great payments for my plantations and negroes and other necessary disbursements already paid to the value of 40,000 lb. of tobacco, which keepes me bare at present; I doubt not but the next crop (proving well) but to be better able to live than I have been many years. * * * * * I blesse God my family continue in good health, all liking the island well, notwithstanding their change of dyett, which at present is but slender, yet far from want. I feare not but within six months to live as plentifully as any man upon this island, according to my proportion. I have at present 16 acres of cotton planted at the least, as much corne for my provisions, besides tobacco. The next yeare I intend for sugar, at present I cannot." *

Richard Vines lived three years after the date of this last letter, and the following entry from the parish registers of Saint Michael's gives the date of his burial.

" 1651
April 19 Docto^r Rich^d Vines
 Ch: " †

I have the pleasure of laying before the society the following copy of his will:—

* Hutchinson. Collections, I. 250.

† The letters "Ch." probably indicate his interment in the ch(urch), or ch(ancel), as he was a person of social position and of wealth.

Int. 18. June 1651.

In the name of God Amen I Richard Vines of Island of the Barbados gent being sicke in Body but of Prfect sound Memory doe make and ordaine this my last will and Testamt: in manner & forme follow ing (vizt:) Imp^r: I bequeath my soule into the hands of Jesus Christ my Redeemer and my Body to the Earth to bee Buried in the Church of St. Michaelis in sure confidence of a glorious Resurrection:

Item: I will that all my debts be honestly satisfied.

It: I doe ordaine my beloved wife Joane Vines and my sonne Richard Vines to be my Lawfull Executo^r and that my wife doe Inloye one third Pte of my whole Estate during her life and at her death to bee at her disposing.

Item I do give to my grandchild Bellinda Parrasite five hundred pounds of Muscovdas Sug^r P ann: for her better Education: and she very soddainly to bee comitted to the caire of Mr. Lindsey and when she cometh to the age of ffeteen yeares to have two thousand pounds of Muscovados sug^r—

Item: I doe give to my sonne in Lawe Thomas Ellacott two hundred pounds Ster: according to my promise when he Married to my daughter to bee payd at the end of foure yeares or soon^r if possible

It: To my daughter Joane Ducey two thousand pounds of Mnscovad: Sug^r.

It: To my daughter Elizabeth Vines six thousand pounds Muscovad: Sug^r.

It: I give to Mr John Lee five hundred pounds of Sug^r to be paid wth in two monthes

It: I give to Wilt: Maxwell two yeares of his time and he to remaine a Servant to my wife to make upp my Acco^a and to gett in my debts & to practice the Remaind^r of his time

Lastly I doe constitute my sonne in lawe Tho: Ellacot to bee my overseer to see this my Last Will & testimt: P formed and executed (c) doe further give him full power and authority together with my wife & my sonne to Recov^r & get in all my debts eithere by bill acco^t or any othere whatsoever: & I doe Likewise make all othere form^r wills whatsoever voyd:—

In confirmation of this my Last Will I doe hereunto set my hand & seale this 21 day of May Anno 1651.

———— Richard Vines. ———

Signed Sealed in the presence of

(sic in original) { ——— John Moody ———
— Sign: ———
—— J. Onslo John Moody: ———
June 11: 1651

Mr. Joseph Onslowe John Moody juraverunt in hoc esse ultimum testimentum Rich: Vines nuper defuncti.

—— Coram me ——

—— Jabez Whitaker —— *

The reference to "My sonne in Lawe, Thomas Ellacott," who had married his daughter Margaret, is the only other reference to the family which I was able to obtain from the parish records.† The marriage entry is as follows:—

"1649
October 18 Tho: Ellicott to Marg^t Vines."

A child of this marriage was Vines Ellicott, who came to New England and endeavored to establish the title to certain property once owned by Richard Vines. In a petition to Sir Edmund Andros he prays that he

* Colonial Secretary's office Records, Barbadoes.

† Under date of January 13, 1886, the Colonial Secretary of Barbadoes wrote to me as follows: "I can supply a certificate of the burial of William Vines (1660), and an affidavit re the death of Richard Vines." These two papers were not obtained by me at the time. I have no data relative to William Vines, who has no place in the will of Dr. Richard, and he may have been a brother.

may be put in possession of Cousin's Island, Casco Bay, styling himself the grandson of Captain Richard Vines.*

Of the son Richard, whose baptism in London I have mentioned, the following is the only record I have, and it is evident that, with his demise, the male line of the first deputy-governor of the Province of Maine ceased. This record is his nuncupative will which follows:—

Entered March 26. 1658.

The deposition of Mr. Rich^d Garton aged 49 yeares or thereabut taken before me the 26 day of Aug^r 1657 saith:—

That being in Mr. Joseph Onslowes house Mr. Rich^d Vines being bounde to sea I the s^d Deponent asked him to make his will he the s^d Vines replied againe & s^d my will is quickly made for my brother John Dence is my especuall friend you Know for he hath done me as much good as ever my father did for I am able now to get my Living by navigating of a ship to any Part^e therefore I doe give halfe of that I have in this World to my brother Duces children And the other halfe of my Estate to be devidid the one Pte to Mr John Paris his child & the other Pte to Mr Elllcotts child the names of the children I have forgotten. And this was within three dayes before the s^d Vines did set saile.

And further this Deponent saithe not.

Sworne unto before me

DANIEL SEARLE. Govern^r.

I cannot close this short contribution to the personal history of Governor Vines without expressing the hope that some member of the society will undertake to collate the numerous documents covering the period of his career in Maine, and from them deduce a suitable and sympathetic biography of this staunch royalist and honorable gentleman.

DESCENDANTS OF LEONARD HOAR.

By FRANK P. WHEELER, of Chicago, Ill.

IN "The Ancestry of the Hoar Family in America," by Henry S. Nourse (see page 198, New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER for April, 1899), the compiler's sources of information, and especially Bond's Watertown, have led him into some errors respecting the children of Leonard Hoar, grandson of Lieut. Daniel, which family records may serve to correct. My father, Franklin Hoar Wheeler, now living at Brattleboro', Vermont, the youngest son of Leonard Hoar and Eunice Wheeler, says there were eight instead of six children, as follows:

1. MARY WHEELER, b. May 22, 1787; d. Feb. 25, 1871; m. Thomas Hurd, Dec. 19, 1811. He was b. June 28, 1784; d. Sept. 3, 1863; buried at Lincoln, Mass.

Three children:

- i. ALBERT, b. Feb. 26, 1813; d. June 9, 1813.
- ii. ALFRED, b. Feb. 26, 1813; d. 1821.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. July 18, 1815; m. Charles Jones, Sept. 30, 1851. He d. March 19, 1879, age 80.

* Vines Ellicot embarked on ship "Supply" from London 24 May 1679. In June 1684 he was in Boston, and while riding horseback, the animal became frightened and unmanageable, and before he could be controlled, an aged man named Henry Pease was run over and died of the injuries received. Ellicot was tried for manslaughter and acquitted. (Sup. Court MSS. xxi. 258.)

2. EUNICE, b. Aug. 13, 1789 ; m. Samuel Smith, Feb. 8, 1814.

Six children :

- i. CAROLINE, b. Nov. 25, 1814 ; d. Feb. 5, 1815.
- ii. CANDACE WHITCOMB, b. May 28, 1817 ; m. May 17, 1838, Gen. Thomas Bancroft, and had four children : 1. *Lucy Preston*, b. Jan. 16, 1841 ; m. Aug. 24, 1865, Walter Bond Page. 2. *Thomas*, b. Jan. 21, 1844 ; m. Nov. 28, 1872, Martha A. Tenny. 3. *Eleanor Shattuck*, b. Nov. 2, 1845. 4. *George Dana*, b. Nov. 11, 1849.
- iii. EUNICE WHEELER, b. April 5, 1821 ; m. Oct. 5, 1841, G. J. Smith, and had two children, who d. young.
- iv. LEONARD HOAR, b. Jan. 16, 1823 ; d. Sept. 12, 1823.
- v. SUSAN SOPHIA, b. Feb. 18, 1829 ; d. July 9, 1857.
- vi. MARY E., b. Oct. 5, 1831 ; m. Dec. 22, 1853, Charles E. Gibson, b. May 29, 1826, and had an adopted child : *Lillian Davis*, b. April 20, 1860.

3. ELIZABETH, b. Lincoln, Mass., June 2, 1791 ; d. Oct. 20, 1863 ; m. June 26, 1823, Col. Jonas Wyman Colburn ; b. June 25, 1791 ; d. Dec. 4, 1865.

They had two children :

- i. LEONARD.
- ii. JONAS.

4. LEONARD, JR., b. July 6, 1793 ; Lieut. of the 21st Regular Infantry in the war of 1812, serving as aid to Col. Miller ; was taken sick, and on returning home died at Canandaigua, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1814. The silver buttons from his uniform are still in the possession of his brother Franklin.

5. JOHN HOAR WHEELER, b. Lincoln, Mass., March 5, 1796 ; d. Brattleboro', Vt., Aug. 26, 1848 ; m. Feb. 14, 1821, Lucy Fisk ; b. Fitzwilliam, N. H., Feb. 1, 1800 ; d. Ithaca, N. Y., Sept. 16, 1879 ; buried at Brattleboro', Vt.

They had six children :

- i. EUNICE, b. Jan. 19, 1825 ; d. Sept. 4, 1831.
- ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 21, 1828 ; d. Jan. 24, 1831.
- iii. LEONARD, b. Jan. 6, 1830 ; d. Dec. 23, 1853 ; m. Ada L. Batch, April 16, 1851.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. May 24, 1833 ; d. April 21, 1889, Ogdensburg, N. Y. ; m. Laura Gilbert, Oct. 7, 1856. They had three children : 1. *William L.*, b. Aug. 28, 1857 ; m. Hattie E. Springer, Toledo, O., Sept. 14, 1881. 2. *David G.*, b. Feb. 16, 1862 ; d. Aug. 2, 1868. 3. *Sarah Louise Seymour*, b. Feb. 23, 1869.
- v. LUCY, b. March 7, 1838, Brattleboro', Vt. ; m. Sept. 24, 1857, Horace Mack of Ithaca, N. Y. To them three children were born : 1. *George William*, b. Ithaca, N. Y., Feb. 13, 1860. 2. *Laura White*, b. Ithaca, N. Y., Feb. 14, 1862 ; m. Horace Kephart, April 12, 1887, and has six children : (1) *Cornelia*, b. New Haven, Conn., Aug. 10, 1888. (2) *Margaret*, b. New Haven, Conn., April 28, 1890. (3) *Leonard Mack*, b. Ithaca, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1892. (4) *Lucy Wheeler*, b. St. Louis, Mo., March 30, 1893. (5) *George Stebbins*, b. St. Louis, Mo., Dec. 30, 1894. (6) *Barbara*, b. St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 4, 1897. 3. *Julia Whiton*, b. Nov. 3, 1877.
- vi. JOHN, b. Aug. 28, 1839 ; d. April 12, 1871.

6. EDMUND HOAR, b. Lincoln, Mass., July 21, 1798 ; d. March 7, 1857 ; m. Betsey Wright, Bedford, Mass., Nov. 27, 1827, who was born March 28, 1810 ; d. June 5, 1889.

To them were born nine children :

- i. CAROLINE PAMELIA HOAR, b. Bedford, Mass., Sept. 9, 1830; d. Brattleboro', Vt., March 4, 1896; m. Feb. 14, 1850, D. S. Pratt, Brattleboro', Vt., b. Aug. 3, 1826. Their six children were: 1. *Charles S.*, b. Brattleboro', Vt., July 28, 1855. 2. *Edmund R.*, b. Brattleboro', Vt., Oct. 2, 1857; m. Harriet Edna Brazer, Nov. 17, 1886. 3. *Mary Alice*, b. Nov. 23, 1859; m. Charles Wright Dunham, Sept. 10, 1891. 4. *Carrie Maria*, b. Nov. 29, 1861. 5. *Baby*, b. Oct. 4, 1868. 6. *Walter Stewart*, b. Brattleboro', Vt., July 25, 1870.
 - ii. ALFRED HURD WRIGHT, b. Bedford, Mass., July 27, 1832; m. Mary M. Bemis, Brattleboro', Vt., Sept. 9, 1858, and had seven children: 1. *Son*, b. July 3, 1861; d. July 10, 1861. 2. *Nellie Maria*, b. May 5, 1862. 3. *Harry Mansun*, b. Oct. 9, 1865. 4. *Frank Stewart*, b. Feb. 18, 1869. 5. *Alfred Barton*, b. June 27, 1871. 6. *Alfred Barton*, b. May 27, 1872. 7. *Clifford Bemis*, b. Sept. 11, 1875.
 - iii. EDMUND FRANK WRIGHT, b. July 20, 1835; m. Salome S. Emerson, Somerville, Mass., Aug. 26, 1860.
 - iv. EDWARD FRANKLIN WRIGHT, b. July 20, 1835; m. 1st, Jane V. R. Fessenden, Brattleboro', Vt., April 19, 1861; m. 2d, Emma Kraetzer.
 - v. GEORGE EMERY WRIGHT, b. Sept. 24, 1838; m. Eliz. R. Gray, Erie, Pa., April 11, 1861.
 - vi. JOSEPH HENRY WRIGHT, b. April 8, 1841; m. Mary Ida Van Iders-tine, Passaic, N. J., Oct. 1, 1863.
 - vii. MARY FRANCES HOAR, b. April 12, 1843; m. Benjamin F. Parker, Charlestown, Mass., Feb. 15, 1864. She and son, Stanley, perished in a railway accident at Quincy, Aug., 1890.
 - viii. MARIA ADELINK HOAR, b. June 3, 1846; m. John F. Mansfield, Bedford, Mass., Nov. 23, 1870.
 - ix. CHARLES EVERETT WRIGHT, b. Oct. 17, 1852; m. Emma Talbot, Wilmington, Vt., April 21, 1876.
7. LEONARD HOAR (changed from Joseph), b. Lincoln, Mass., Dec. 10, 1800; m. Mira Ann Wellington, Nov. 22, 1832, at Acton, Mass. She was b. at Littleton, Mass., May 30, 1809; d. Lincoln, Mass., Feb. 21, 1869. He d. at Lincoln, Mass., March 3, 1865.
- They had eight children:
- i. LEONARD ALFRED, b. Sept. 6, 1833, Lincoln, Mass.
 - ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. Feb. 11, 1835, Lincoln, Mass.; m. 1st, Martha S. Brooks, at Lincoln, Mass., Nov. 15, 1860, who d. at Lincoln, Mass., June 28, 1863; m. 2d, Emma L. Stone, Weston, Mass., Nov. 28, 1867, by whom he had two children: 1. *Lillian Mira Hoar*, b. March 13, 1873, Lincoln, Mass.; d. Jan. 27, 1896. 2. *George Wendell Hoar*, b. Aug. 30, 1889; d. Oct. 9, 1892, Lincoln, Mass.
 - iii. CHARLES HOAR, b. July 6, 1836, Lincoln, Mass.; d. Jan. 17, 1842.
 - iv. MIRA ANN HOAR, b. Oct. 28, 1837, Lincoln, Mass.; d. March 8, 1857.
 - v. JOHN HOAR WHEELER, b. May 27, 1839, Lincoln, Mass.; m. Julian A. Maynard, New York, Oct. 17, 1865. Two children were born to them: 1. *Leonard Sumner Wheeler*, b. Aug. 25, 1866, New York; m. Mabel Kemp, Feb. 9, 1893, New York. Their children are: (1) Mabel Alexia Wheeler, b. Nov. 21, 1893, New York. (2) Kemp Maynard Wheeler, b. Sept. 20, 1896, New York. 2. *Fred Maynard Wheeler*, b. Jan. 17, 1870, New York.
 - vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HOAR (changed to Wellington), b. May 28, 1842, Lincoln, Mass.; m. Mary F. Patten, May 3, 1876, San Francisco, Cal. They have one child: *Edith Wellington*, b. Sept. 8, 1879, San Francisco, Cal.
 - vii. MARY ELIZABETH HOAR, b. March 5, 1844, Lincoln, Mass.; m. Horace W. Parmenter, Oct. 17, 1865, Lincoln, Mass. He d. April 19, 1876, Lowell, Mass. They had two children: 1. *Hattie May*, b. May 29, 1867, Boston, Mass. 2. *Horace Wellington*, b. Sept. 16, 1868, Lincoln, Mass.
 - viii. HATTIE ADELIA HOAR, b. June 30, 1846, Lincoln, Mass.; m. George Bassett Howard, M. D., Lowell, Mass., June 2, 1880. He d. Nov. 13, 1893, Waterville, Maine.

8. FRANKLIN HOAR WHEELER, b. Lincoln, Mass., April 3, 1807 ; m. May 3, 1836, at Brattleboro', Vt., Elizabeth Pomeroy, dau. of Phineas Ashley Pomeroy and Elizabeth Moore. She d. July 31, 1881, having had five children :
- i. EUNICE, b. April 7, 1837 ; d. March 11, 1838.
 - ii. ASHLEY POMEROY, b. Dec. 20, 1841 ; d. Sept. 2, 1849.
 - iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Brattleboro', Vt., Jan. 4, 1845 ; m. Oct. 28, 1869, James Dalton, Boston, Mass. They have one child: *Stella Pomeroy*, b. Brattleboro', Vt., July 30, 1870 ; m. Aug. 19, 1896, Richard Elwood Dodge, Wenham, Mass., b. March 30, 1868 ; graduate Harvard College, 1890. Two children have been born to them : (1) Stanley Dalton Dodge, b. Oct. 23, 1897. (2) Margaret, b. Sept. 8, 1898.
 - iv. ASHLEY POMEROY, b. July 15, 1850 ; d. March 23, 1855.
 - v. FRANK POMEROY WHEELER, b. Brattleboro', Vt., March 7, 1853 ; graduate Cornell University 1874 ; m. April 12, 1888, Elizabeth Trimmingham Keese, who was b. Baltimore, Md., Jan. 10, 1852, dau. of Ralph Francis Trimmingham, Bermuda, and Ann Brine.

ABSTRACTS OF THE WILLS OF THE SHERMANS OF YAXLEY IN SUFFOLK, ENGLAND.

[Continued from page 69.]

Communicated by a Descendant of Capt. JOHN SHERMAN.

John Sherman of Yaxle, 10 August, 1504, proved 13 December, 1504.

I bequeath my soul to Almighty God, our Lady Saint Mary and to all ye holy company of heaven. To be buried in the parish yard of our lady of Yaxle aforesaid.

To the high altar of said church for tithes forgotten, or too little paid, three shillings four pence. To the reparation of said church, one comb of malt and three bushels of wheat. To the gilde of Saint Thomas in Yaxly aforesaid a cow. To the reparation of ye church of Dysse eight bushels of malte and four bushels of wheat.

To Agnes my wife for her life, my tenements in Yaxley called Hobbes, with all the land, both free and bond thereto appertaining, and a close called tilers close. Also to Agnes my wife for her life my tenements in Yaxley wherein I now dwell with all the land, both free and bond and other appurtenances thereto belonging, or else my tenement in Dysse, with appurtenances (except a close called Elmswell) at her choice. The other tenements to be let by my executors "to ffynde w^t my children" and pay my debts, and then to my son Thomas at the age of twenty two.

If my wife dies before my son Thomas becomes twenty two, then said tenements and lands which she held for life to be let by my executors until my son Thomas becomes twenty two and then Thomas to have them, he paying to his sister Margery when she comes to the age of twenty two years ten pounds.

If my said daughter Margery decease within the age of twenty two years, then I will the said Thomas shall provide a priest a year to sing for my soul, and my friends souls, and another priest another year at his most ease.

If Thomas my son decease within the age of twenty two years then all the above named tenements and lands shall be sold by my executors, and Margery my daughter, if she live, shall have to her marriage twenty pounds, and the residue to be disposed by the discretion of my executors.

Also I will that if Thomas my son and Margery my daughter at the age of sixteen years will not be content and ruled by my executors for their "fyndyngs" then Thomas my son to have towards his said findings of my executors every year twenty six shillings eight pence, and the said Margery yearly thirteen shillings, four pence, until they come to the age of twenty two years.

And I will that a close called Emswell in Dysse afore excepted be sold by my executors to the performance of this my testament.

To Thomas my son at twenty two years, four quarters of barley and a cow. To Margery my daughter at the said age of twenty two years, eight comb of barley and a cow.

To Robert my servant, eight bushels of barley.

To each of my godchildren, twelve pence.

Moreover I desire and require Mr. Thomas Jermyn of Rushbrooke and others being feoffees of trust to my use in all above named tenements and lands, as well free as bond with all their premises, make estate and surrender of the same when they shall be required, according to this my testament and last will.

The residue of all my goods and chattels before not bequeathed I give to my executors to dispose for my soul and my friends as shall seem to them best and most pleasure to Almighty God and profit of my soul.

My said wife and Thomas Fullen, my father in law, to be executors.

Proved at Norwich, 12 Dec., 1504, and commission issued to executors named. Norwich Consistory Court. (42 Rix.)

Will of Thomas Sherman (Bucke 32). P.C.C. 20 January, 1550, proved 16 Dec., 1551.

In the name of God Amen. The XXth daye of January in the yere of our Lord God, 1 thousand fyve hundreth and fyftie and in the fourth yere of the reign of our soveraigne Lorde Kinge Edward the Sixt. I Thomas Sherman of Yaxlee in the Co. of Suffolk and in the diocese of Norwiche being in good mynde and perfytt remembrance make this my testament and last will in manner & forme hereafter following.

First I bequeathe my soule to Almightye God and to all the holy company in heaven.

My bodye to be buryed in the churche of Yaxlee aforesaid yf it shall please God that I shall departe in the towne of Yaxlee aforesaid or els in suche place where yt shall please God to call me.

Item. I give to the high aulter of the seyd churche for my tithes forgotten or to letill paid three shillings, four pence.

Also I bequeathe and will have delt and gevyen to the poor people within the Towne of Yaxlee six shillings eight pence.

Also to the poor people within the towne of Eye tenne shillings.

Also to the poore people of the towne of Thrandeston Burgate Diss and Roydon three shillings, four pence.

Also I bequeathe to Jane my wief my messuages wherein I dwell with all other my messuages, lands, tenements, meadowys, pastures, woodes, weyes and herditaments in Yaxlee and Eye aforesaid, lying and being on

queathed nor no other legacie or bequest in this my Test and Last Will conteynd.

Also I will yf any of all my children shall make any sute trobyll or cleyrn to or for any maner of landes tenements or other thing or things contrary to this my Test and last Will in disturbance of this my said last will then I will that any suche childe or children so cleyrning any parte or parcel of my landes tenements or goodes other than I have to them severally given or assigned by this my last Will, shall have no parte nor parcell of eny legacie or bequest to them or eny of them given or bequeathed making any suche trobyll or cleyrn contrary to this my Test. and last will, but suche legacie and bequest to be at the dysposicion of myne Exors.

And as concernyng the thirde parte of my manners of Royden and Royden Tuft with appurts in Royden and Bresingham, and all my lands tenements, meadowes, pastures, woodes, weyes with revercions and hereditaments in Royden, Brysingham and Dysse in Co. of Norfk with all my messuages, lands, tenements, meadowes, pastures, woodes, weyes, etc. lying or being in Yaxlee, Thrandeston and Lytell Thornham in Co. Suffk, together with the Revercion of all the aforesaid landes, tenements and hereditaments in Yaxlee and Eye aforesaid, after the decease of Jane my wief which I have heretofore in this my said last Will geven and assigned to Jane for terme of her life except only such lands and tenements in Dysse and Breseworth aforesaid, which I have heretofore geven and assigned to Fraunces my sonne, I give and bequeath them holy to Thomas my sonne and to his heyres and assgus.

Also I bequeathe to Robert Woodcroft 10£ to be payd when he comythe age of twenty two years yf he be rulyd and orderyd by myne exors.

And all the Residue of my goodes cattells debts mony plate and all my other goodes as well moveable as not moveable I put them holy to the good disposicion of myne exors. to the performance of this my test. and last wyll and to the bringing up of my children being within age untill they come to the age of twenty one yeres. I ordeyn and make Robert Kene of Thrandeston gentleman and Thomas my sonne myne exors.

And the said Robert to have for his labors and paynes twenty shillings.

And supervisors of this my test. and last will. I shall desire and requyer Henry Bedyngfeld, Knight, to be one to whom I give for his payne and favor for and in eyding of my Exors. with his good counsell and assistance fourtie shillings.

By me, Thomas Sherman.

Witness, John Whethyngham

Edward Torold

William Eglyn, vicar of Yaxlee.

Proved at London 16 day of November 1551 by the oath of Thomas Sherman.

James Sherman of Yaxley, Suffolk, 14 January, 1574, proved 25 Sept. 1577.

To be buried in the church of Yaxley. To the poor mens box.

To Bridget, my daughter, fifteen pounds at the age of twenty one and three sylver spoones.

To Marie, my daughter, six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence at the age of twenty one.

To Francis, my son, six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence.

Also I bequeathe to Anthony my sonne fourtie poundes to be payde when he cometh to the age of twenty two years.

And if it shall appere to myne executores at the said twenty two yeres that yt shalbe more for the profyt of the said Anthony to have an annuitie of fourtie shillings by yere, than to have the fourtie poundes, then I will Thomas my sonne to have the said fourtie poundes and to make the said Anthony a good sure and sufficient annuitie of forty shillings yerely, going out of my landes sumetyme Wrenys lying in Yaxley aforesaid, payable at two termes in the yere by even porcions for terme of lyfe of the said Anthony.

Also I give and bequeathe to Fraunces my sonne and to his heyres, my the east landes meadowes pastures and hereditaments lying in Dysse in Co. Norfolk, which I late bought of John Waren of Disse.

And also that all my Landes pastures hereditaments with appurts lying in Breseworth in Co. Suffolk, when he arrives to the age of twenty two yeres.

And I will that myne Exors. shall have and take the profytts of the said messuages landes and other the premisses untill the said twenty two yeres to fynde said Fraunces to Scole and other lernyng.

And the overplus of the profytts of the said messuages landes etc. to goo to the fynding of Bartholomew and James to scole untill the said twenty second yere.

Also I bequeathe to the said Fraunces when he come to the age of twenty two yere fyve poundes.

Also I bequeathe to Bartholomew my sonne fourtie poundes to be payed at twenty two.

Also I bequeathe to James my sonne fourtie poundes at the said age.

And if it shall fortune any of my said sonnes to dye before they have reseyved their legacies or bequest of money then I will that their parte or partes be equally devyded amonge the residue of my sonnes then being alyve.

Also I bequeathe to eche of my godchildren twelve pence.

Also I bequeathe to my syster Lokwood an Annuitie of Twentie shillings yerely, to be payde by Thomas my sonne his exors. or assigns at every halfe yere tenne shillings after my decease during her life. And if it fortune the said twenty shillings or any part thereof to be unpaide at any of the said half yeres which yt ought to be paid That then I will my said syster or her assigns shall enter and dvstrayn into my messuages and closes called Bukkys Lede or carry away and withhold untill suche tyme my said syster and her assigns be fully satisfied content and payde as well as the said Annuytie of twenty shillings as of the Arrerage of the same or any parte thereof with her resonable costs and charges susteyned for the same.

Also I bequeathe to eche of my sisters children now being married tenne shillings and to eche one of my said syster's children nowe onmarried twenty shillings to be paid at their daye of mariage yf they be married before they come to the age of twenty two yeres or ells to be paid to eche of them at their said ages of twenty two.

Also I will that yf Janne my wief at any tyme hereafter cleym aske demaunde or sue for any Dowry to have of all my Manners, Lands and Tenements and other the premisses or ells disturb or sue for any parte or parcell of eny other thing contrary to this my Test. and last Wyll, Then I will my said wyfe to have no parte or parcell of any of all my foresaid messuages landes and tenements and other the premisses to her before given or be-

Item I will and bequeathe to the pore of Roydon three shillings and four pence.

Item. I bequeathe to the pore of Disse (three shillings four pence) and of this mie last will and testament. I make ordaine and constitute my Wiefte and my Sonne William my full Executors to whom I bequeathe all mye goods and chattels, moveables and unmoveables, all my household stuffe and all things whatsoever, all which goods, chattels, household stuffe and corne and other things whatsoever I will shal be praused by certaine honest men, theye beinge so praysed I will that all my debts whatsoever shall be by them payd and discharged, my debts beinge so discharged I will that the overplusse of those goods so praised, yf anie ther be shall be devidid amonge my Wief and children equallie by even portions.

And of this my will I appointe my brother Thomas Sherman overseer.

Also I bequeathe to the pore of the towne of Yaxley three shillings, four pence.

IN WITNESSE WHEREOF to this my will I have set my hand, dated the daye and yere above written red subscribed and delivered in the presence of mee

Thomas Blake, and of me

Nicholas Sherman, and of

Robert Rychardson.

Proved 18th January, 1582 (ie 1583).

William Sherman, 1583.

The 28th Maie, 1583 and 25th Elizabeth, I William Sherman cittizen and grocer of London and now inhabiting in Ipswich in Co. Suffolk.

I give and bequeath to every of my children that is to say, To Richarde, William, Elizabeth, Margaret, Faythe and Amy Sherman one hundred pounds apeece to be paid by my Extrex. as they come of age or marry. In event of death of any one of them, their portion to be divided among survivors.

To poor of parish of St. Olave Southwark in Co. Surrey 40 shillings.

I remitt, release and forgyve unto my brother Henry Sherman all such debts that he oweth me. I bequeathe him a Ringe of gold, value 40 shillings.

To my other brethren Thomas Sherman, Richard Sherman, Fraunces Sherman and Bartholomew Sherman, each a Ringe worth 40 shillings, or 40 shillings in money.

To everye of my said brothers children and to the children of my brother John Sherman and Anthony Sherman tenn shillings apeece at 21 or marriage.

Item. Whereas Mrs. Smythe Godmother to my daughter Elizabeth did give 3 pounds 6 shillings 8 pence I will it shall be paid her by my Extrex. at age of 21.

Item. I give and bequeath to Christes Hospital in London to use of poor children there 40 shillings.

To the poor prisoners of the country Gayole of Ipswich 20 shillings. . . .

To the poor of the parish of St. Stephens Ipswich 20 shillings.

To my nephewes James Lany, Thos. Lany, Benjamin Lany and Aslack Lany rings of 10 shillings.

To my sister Lanye of Cratfield, ring 13 shillings 4 pence.

To John Bate my kinsman, ring 20 shillings.

To my uncle John Waller,* ring 20 shillings.

Item. I will that my Extrix. pay yearly for ten years 10 shillings to the use of the poore people of Yaxlee in Co. Suffolk.

To Thomas Harvye my apprentice 5 markes "when he shall paie me the Debte he oweth me upon certen bonds."

The Residue of my goods, plate, money, jewellry, ymplements, etc. (my ease of certain meadows in Eye, Co. Suffolk only excepted) I give and bequeath to Faythe my well-beloved wife towards bringing up my children in vertue and godlyness. My wife to have said meadows in Eye for life, and at her decease to go to William my youngest son. If he die before lease ends then it to remain to Richard Sherman my second son and his assigns for ever.

My wife Faithe to be sole Extrix.

Overseers: My trustie friends John Lanye of Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, my nephew Richard Denman, citizen and grocer of London and John Sherman of Bramford my brother. To each 6 pounds 13 shillings 4 pence.

To the intent that my Extrix perform my will to the full especially to my children my will is that my house in Ipswich with the appurts. which I lately bought of John Waller shall be sold by my Extrix by advice of my overseers.

And touching the disposition of my lands, etc.

First I give and bequeath to Faythe my wife (for and in recompence of her Dower of all my lands tenements and hereditaments whatsoever) all those my lands tenements, mannors, rents, etc. situate in Horham Allynton, Eye, and Yaxley or elsewhere in Co. Suffolk, for her life and at her death to remain to John Sherman my eldest son and to his heirs male. In default of such to Richard Sherman my second son and his heirs male. In default to William Sherman my youngest son and his heirs male, and failing these to my right heirs forever.

Also to said Faythe my wife all my cotype and customarye lands, tenements and hereditaments in Yaxlee and Eye for life. At her death to William Sherman my youngest son and his heirs forever.

To John Sherman my eldest son all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in the County of Lincoln to him and his heirs male forever. In default, to Richard Sherman my second son and his heirs. In default to William Sherman my youngest son. Provided no attempt be made to alienate such land—if so that one son to lose all benefit of my will, "as if not named or thought upon."

By me WILLIAM SHERMAN.

Witnesses: John Olyver als vytar

William Fysher and William Berreg.

"Item. I will that my brother Fraunces Sherman shall this yere have the fourcrophe of three acres of meadow in Eye for 20 shillings, and every yere after this the fourcropp of three acres of meadowe for 13 shillings 4 pence the yere during his life, soe as he will make me and my Extrix. a clere discharge of all Reconinge between us, for I am perswaded in conscience that he is rather in my debt than I in his."

This was written after the publishinge of this will in the presence of me John Waller.

Proved 9 August, 1583, by oath of Faith Sherman,
relict and Extrix.

(Rowe 40.)

*In the Waller Pedigree in Visitation of Suffolk, 1561 (p. 75), it is stated that Jane Waller married Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, and this bequest to "my uncle John Waller" confirms the Visitation Pedigree.

Richard Sherman. Will proved 9 May, 1587.

The 21st January, in the 29th Elizabeth, I Richard Sherman of Disse in Co. Norfolk, gent. To be buried in church of Disse or elsewhere.

First. I give and bequeath to twelve poor people of Disse 5 pounds "for their releife to contynue for ever yssuing and going out of my brewhouse in Disse in manner following": two shillings weekly to be paid in money or else in bread on every Thursday and on every Sunday. If any one of the 12 die some other person to be chosen.

Item. To my nephew Thomas Sherman of Palgrave 20 pounds.

To my godsonne Richard Sherman son of said Thomas 10 pounds. Also my close lying in Bressingham holden of the Mannor of Roydon Hall by cotype. To have and to hold to said Richard and his heirs forever.

To my nephew Thomas Sherman of Disse, my brother Henry Sherman's sonne 5 pounds.

To Lamnell Lane 10 pounds. And to Agnes Archer 10 pounds.

To Jacob Lane 5 pounds.

To William Cleveland 40 shillings, and if said William die then it to be divided among his brothers and sisters.

To my nephew Nicholas Sherman all my houses, orchards and wyndmill with house thereto belonging, and a close with timber yarde adjoining of 4 acres, more or less, lying and being in Disse. So as Margaret my wife is to have the premisses with all profits during her life. At her death to remaine to said Nicholas and his heirs forever.

To my neece Margaret Goffe 20 shillings.

To my neece Elizabeth Sherman 20 shillings.

To my nephew James Sherman 20 shillings.

To Agnes Brook senr., Joane Brooke, Anne Brooke and Elizabeth Brooke 40 shillings amongst them.

To Beatrice Sherman 40 shillings, and to her brother Robert Sherman 40 shillings to be paid by my nephew Nicholas Sherman.

To said Nicholas all the furniture and necessities now in my Brewhouse. Also all bedstedds, cubbordres, etc. and three Dunske chests with the locks and keyes belonging now in my dwelling house at Disse. My wife to take two of the five chests at her choice.

To Margaret my wife my bedding i. e. all fetherbedds, coverletts, blanquetts, etc. with all Linnen, brasse, pewter spitts, dripping pannes, cobyrons and rayment. To said Margaret the Lease of the house in London with all the household stuffe thereunto belonging.

My wyndmill with house and yard adjoining be sold by my Exors for payment of legacies.

Margaret my wife to be sole Extrix. My nephew Thomas Sherman of Palgrave to be supervisor.

To Thomas Carter 10 shillings for making will.

To my nephew Nicholas Sherman all timber and stone now in yardes towards reedifying houses.

Memorandum, that this my last will was interlaced by my consent this 10th day of February.

By me RICHARD SHERMAN.

Witness: Henry Wiseman, minister of Disse.

Proved 9 May, 1587.

(Spencer 73.)

John Sherman. Will proved 21 Nov. 1587.

The 25th March in 29th Elizabeth, I John Sherman of Ipswich in Co. Suffolk, gent.

First, I give and bequeath to Margaret my wife the best fetherbedd and Boulster that is in the Parlour wherein I did now lye, two blanketts and one covering of Tapestrye, one little silver salte with a cover, six silver spoones, one pair of my best sheets, two pillowbeeres, two fether pillowes.

To my son James Sherman 70 pounds to be paid by my Exor. within a year of my decease and is in discharge of his brother Robert Sherman's gift.

To Elizabeth Sherman my daughter 70 pounds to be paid in year in discharge of her brother Robert's gift.

I forgive Robert Toulson and Jane his wife my daughter all debts due.

To Cicely Markall my servant 10 pounds in discharge of all debts to her from me.

All residue I bequeath to Nicholas Sherman my son to him, his heirs and assigns forever. I make said Nicholas my sole Exor.

To Richard Dawtrye 20 shillings for his paynes in writing this my will.

To the poor of Bramford 10 shillings.

To the poor of St. Mathewes parishe 20 shillings.

JOHN SHERMAN.

Witnesse: Raphe Morrisse
Oliver Cowper
Richard Dawtrye

Proved 21 November, 1587, by oath of Nicholas Sherman.

(Spencer 73.)

Francis Sherman.

I, Francis Sherman of Blownorton in the Co. of Norfolk, gent. 21 October 44 Eliz. (1602). My body to be buried in the chancell where God shall call me.

To the poor of Yaxley 20 shillings.

To poor of the town where God shall call me 20 shillings.

To Edward Cuppledick gent. 10 pounds "my good frende to be payed him within halfe a year after my decease." "Prayinge him to assist my sonne in recoveringe suche debts as are owing me."

My sonne Alexander Sherman* to be Exor.

By me FRANCISCUM SHERMAN.

To Thomas Blancharde my servante 40 shillings.

And Whereas Nicholas Blancharde oweth me 6 pounds I forgive him 40 shillings of that.

To everye servante nowe in the house 5 shillings.

By me FRANCISCUM SHERMAN.

(No witnesses.)

Proved at London 27 November, 1605, by

Alexander Sherman.

(Hayes 76.)

Nicholas Sherman.

I Nicholas Sherman of Romford Co. Essex gent. 21 November, 1620. Proved 18 January, 1620/1.

To poore of Romford 20 shillings.

To poore of Burnte Wood 10 shillings.

To poore of parishe of St. Matthewes in Ipswich 10 shillings.

* See Sherman Pedigree in Visitation of Suffolk, 1612, p. 164.

To poore of towne of Bramford in Suffolk 10 shillings.
 To Thomas Sherman my sonne 50 pounds.
 To my daughter Elizabeth Lak 20 pounds.
 To my daughters Thomasin Sherman, Anne Sherman and Mary Sherman 40 pounds each.
 To my sister Margaret Goffe widdowe 5 pounds.
 To Nicholas Elkins and Lawrence Elkins 20 shillings each.
 To Richard Collins, Anne Thresher, Jane Collines and Isabell 20 shillings each.

My house at Bramford the customary and freehold to be sold "to the uttermost that may be had for it" towards payment of aforesaid legacies. If my son Nicholas Sherman refuse to join in the sale then the same to remain to said Nicholas for his portion and all the rest of my freehold land at Bramford to be sold by my Exor. for legacies aforesaid.

If any of my daughters die, her portion to go to survivors.

To my son Nicholas Sherman's wife, one parcell guilte Beaker and one parcell guilte Boule.

To Nicholas my son livery gowne, cloake, etc.

To Thomas my son my other cloake, etc.

To Hugh Lak my Ridinge Coate.

To Isabell my wife 10 pounds.

Overseers: My good freinds William Fuller of Shenfeilde, my brother in lawe and Richard Fiske of Romford. To each 20 shillings.

All residue to Nicholas Sherman my son, whom I make sole Exor.

Witnesses: Nicholas Sherman
 Hugh Bailey
 William Fuller
 Rich. Fiske, scriptor.

Proved at London 18 January, 1620-1.

By oath of Nicholas Sherman.

(Dale 6.)

NOTE.—*Ante*, page 68. In the arms of John Sherman of Wacton, granted in 1596, "Volant" should be Vulned or Vulsing. A pelican in heraldry is always represented as Vulned or Vulning, i. e. wounding her breast.

THE STOCKBRIDGE INDIANS DURING THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD, A.M., of New York City.

DURING the winter of 1774-5 some of the Stockbridge Indians of Massachusetts, then numbering about two hundred in all, enlisted under the leadership of Jehoiakim Mtohsin, a town selectman, as Berkshire minute men. To these, April 1, the Provincial Congress at Concord sent, by Col. John Paterson, member from Lenox, and Capt. William Goodrich,* an address explaining the situation of affairs, and directed that a blanket and a yard of ribbon be presented

* Commissioned May 27, 1775.

to each person that is or may be enlisted. Three days later, motion was made that Capt. Goodrich, who commanded them, may have liberty to augment his company to one hundred men, and that they be considered as Rangers. The captain was ordered to apply to Col. Paterson; the matter to be settled by the field officers of the militia regiments from which the men should be enlisted. The Indian chief Solomon, after the tribe had sat in council near two days, returned answer, April 11, by Goodrich, asking to be allowed to fight in their own Indian way, as they were not used to train and fight English fashion. The Provincial Congress at Watertown again wrote them, June 8, concluding: "If some of your young men should have a mind to see what we are doing here, let them come down and tarry among our warriors. We will provide for them while they are here."

Meanwhile, Capts. W. Goodrich and Charles DeBell, having, as they said, consent of the general, applied to the Committee of Safety for assistance in enlisting two companies of Indians from the western parts of the colony. The matter was laid before the Provincial Congress, which body referred "the consideration of the expediency of such a measure" to a committee.

June 21, some of the Indians who had enlisted for the summer directed a letter to the congress, desiring that the distribution of spirits among them, while in service, might be restricted; their names are given in *American Archives*, 4th S., vol. ii, col. 1049.

An advertisement occurs in the *Essex Gazette*, Aug. 17th, for Lemuel Allen of Ashford, Conn., who had deserted from Capt. Wm. Goodrich's company, in Col. Paterson's regt., Charlestown Camp, wearing a "blue coat with buff colour^d Cuffs & Lapels."^{*}

Having volunteered, with a number of others from the regiment, for Col. Arnold's expedition up the Kennebec river to Quebec, Capt. Goodrich left the camp Sept. 13, the command of his company doubtless devolving upon his lieutenant, David Pixley of Stockbridge, who afterwards attained the rank of colonel, and settled on a tract known as "Campbell's Location," near Owego.

In the Massachusetts Revolutionary Rolls (vol. 56, 173), may be seen the following letter addressed

"To the Committee of Clothing for the Province of Massachusetts Bay.
Gentlemen,

Be pleased to pay to John Sergeant† our Blanket and Coat Money which is entitled to us as Bounty for serving as Soldiers in the Army at Cambridge the last summer and his receipt shall discharge the Colony from any further demand from us.

Stockbridge, February 27, 1776."

^{*} We read that Capt. David Noble of Pittsfield, in Paterson's regt., sold his lands and put his men in a uniform of blue coats, turned up with white and buckskin breeches, and furnished them with 130 stand of arms—a number probably overstated.

† Missionary at the time to the Mohekuunnuk tribe at Stockbridge.

Then follow thirty-two Indian names, headed by Jehoiakim Mtohksin, after which we have two attestations to their truth.

"Camp at Charlestown, March 12th, 1776.

This may certify that the within named persons were Soldiers in my Regiment and served as such in the Service of this Province last summer until they were dismissed by his Excellency Gen^l Washington.

Attest JOHN PATERSON, Col.

These Indians belonged to Capt. Goodrich's Company.

Attest JOHN SARGENT.

Their attachment to the American cause continuing, they desired to be further employed, a movement which was recommended, July 30, 1776, by Gen. Washington to the Continental Congress. That body, by a resolution passed a few days later, directed the general to employ as many as he deemed expedient, and Timothy Edwards, Esq., Commissioner of Indian Affairs for the Northern Department, at Stockbridge, was instructed, Aug. 7, to engage as many as he could, giving them the privilege of joining either the northern department of the army, under Gen. Schuyler, or of coming to Washington's quarters at New York.

During the fall an independent company of these Indians, under Capt. Ezra Whittlesey, was posted by Gen. Gates at the "Ty" Saw Mills, with two regiments under Col. Samuel Brewer, and on Sept. 13 the men were ordered to wear blue and red caps to distinguish them from the enemy's Indians, who were in large force under Sir John Johnson.

About this time Gen. Washington thought the Stockbridge Indians would be useful for scouting parties, and to this effect his secretary, Robt. H. Harrison, wrote Gen. Schuyler, from Harlem Heights, Oct. 18, 1776, adding: "If the situation of affairs in the Northern army do not require their continuance there."

But the question of their usefulness or aid in that quarter was briefly decided in a letter of Oct. 22 from Col. Brewer to Gen. Gates, in which he recommends that they be discharged, "if consistent with duty," as it was difficult to keep them in order.

ORDERLY BOOK OF SERGEANT JOSIAH PERRY.

Contributed by Miss ELLEN D. LARNED of Thompson, Conn.

[Concluded from page 76.]

HAVING settled the daily routine and provided for special emergencies, our book has fewer entries. Each day it makes report of Parole and Countersign; "guards, as usual," and officers of the day. A weekly courtmartial is ordered—a monthly report transcribed. Various minor

matters require attention. It being found that the men preferred to work for the people of the surrounding country, on pretext that they had more pay for their labor, a special order confined all privates in the fort each morning during the hay season till a sufficient number of men was secured for getting hay for his majesty's use. A detachment was ordered to search the huts and houses of the inhabitants at gun-firing every evening, and soldiers found were to be brought into the "pervous" of the fort, where they were to lie till further orders. Very stringent game laws were found needful, to keep the men from shooting at the expense of the King's ammunition. None were allowed to go out for that purpose without tickets, and not more than three of each company in a day. All shooting at game, either flying or sitting near the fort, was forbidden.

Special service was required of the men in waiting upon sloops that came into the river — unloading and transferring stores. A wood party, with a fortnight's provision, under Captain Taplin, was manned and sent out. A scouting party, embracing two captains, four subs, four sergeants, two corporals, and 120 privates, with sufficient powder, balls and flint, was ordered to embark on the Schooner Monckton, Captain Macomb, which, after eleven days' absence, returned, "all well, without much success, except some plunder."

As the season advanced, lamps and "oyl" were found needful. Two lamps were allowed to the soldiers' barracks in the fort, and two for that in the spur. Another wood party of "a hundred rank and file" and 14 days' provision, ordered to go down the bay as soon as Captain Doggett's sloop was ready for their embarkation. Although the general health of the garrison was good, and only three deaths had been reported, the quartermaster was ordered, Sept. 28, to take a corporal and six privates to get the sick men on board the vessel that is to carry them to New England, and to put some good sweet hay on board for them to lay upon on their passage. It was expressly ordered that no masters of vessels in this place presume to carry away any person except by permission of the commanding officer.

It having been reported that the soldiers had accustomed themselves to "gaming at cards" in their barracks, which kept them up late at night and might expose them to carelessness with their fires, such gaming was forbidden, and officers enjoined to use their utmost endeavors to suppress the same.

Increasing insubordination among the men was manifested in the orders issued. Col. Frye, in an order that reads more like a remonstrance, bewails the difficulties that beset the orderly sergeants "by reason of the obstinacy of the privates," who refused to assist in unloading "the vessels in his majesty's pay, for to fetch firewood," not only causing the King's money to be thrown away and their fidelity questioned, but entailing suffering upon his majesty's troops in the winter for want of firewood, when by reason of great snow and severe weather they might not have it in their power to get any, and therefore instructed the officers to see that their men turn out seasonably for unloading each vessel as it arrives, "and not leave it to struggle between their orderly sergeants and obstinate privates." One-half cord of firewood per week was allowed to each chimney in use.

Col. Frye's forebodings of storm and severe weather were quickly realized. Nov. 4, he reports tremendous gales of wind and surprising sea, scattering the wood that was corded upon the marsh, and causing much other damage. In December, the guards were ordered at all times, as occasion required, to help the train of artillery clean the batteries of the snow.

Information reaching the colonel that Thomas Lawrence, an Indian, "had been seen coming out drunk from the soldiers' barracks, and as such practices might be attended with fatal consequences to the Peace lately concluded with the Chief Sachem of Acadia," all members of the garrison were expressly forbidden to give any Indian that entered the fort any sort of spirituous liquors of any name or nature whatsoever. Subsequent orders forbade sutlers or other inhabitants within the command of the fort to give or sell any spirituous liquors of any sort to the Indians except by permission from the commanding officer.

As the conquest of Canada went forward, the charge of the French inhabitants brought new burthens and perplexities to our commander. Jan. 19, 1760, sick and lame soldiers were brought out of the hospital to make room for the French people who were stowed into hospital, vacant barracks and huts "in such manner as will be most for the saving of fuel, which is like to fall short." Feb. 4, a list was ordered of all the French people now here, distinguishing between the residents of different provinces; also between those that desired to return to their several places of abode, and such able-bodied men as could encamp in the woods, where they could supply themselves with wood. In one of his prolix exponents, March 10, Col. Frye discusses the situation. By articles of submission to his Britannic majesty, made by Mr. Manack and other principal men, for themselves and other French people residing at Pettecondsack and Memoraincook, he had settled a quantity of provision upon these people, taking the utmost care that it should not exceed the real necessity of these indigent people, and to prevent any supply going to such as remained obstinate — and some had the front to apply for provisions to carry away who were suspected of some scheme against his majesty's interest, therefore all were forbidden to send provision out of the fort, or to supply applicants with more than they need for present subsistence. Again, "some might be in pressing need of provision," who were possessed of effects, such as cattle, horses, sheep, swine, beaver, poultry, and other merchantable goods. The commissary was instructed to make entry of all these things, in order that they might judge who were proper subjects of charity and who ought to pay for their provisions. Trading with the French and Indians for pottery, feathers or valuable effects was strictly forbidden — but liberty given to purchase geese, ducks, partridges, hares and such like game. Gen. Amherst, in grappling with the French problem, recommended that the inhabitants from St. John's River be sent as prisoners of war to Europe; hears that 1200 might be collected at Fort Cumberland.

As the year of service drew near a close, the insubordination of the garrison soldiers assumed a mutinous character. Gen. Amherst reports to Gov. Lawrence, 17 May, 1760, that notwithstanding the bounty that had been granted to these men, they were bent on returning home and quitting the fort, all but thirty-five threatening to go by land. Our orderly book reports with much formality the following list of "Loyal Soldiers:" — William Dunlap, Joseph Whiston, Edward Welch, Henry Segar, Jonathan Harback, Daniel Hammond, Isaiah Tufts, Jeffery Dunahoe, Benjamin Hill, Joseph Allen, Thomas Bumstead, John Treet, George Ross, Nathaniel Rand, Peter Busbee, Alex^r McDowle, Solomon Phyps, Thomas Brayzer, James Pierce, Nathaniel Langson, Edmund Penney, John Boyson, John Brown, Joseph Savill, Nathaniel Harris — to which the good corporal appends a hearty "Amen."

It was ordered that the men for bringing in wood and drawing provision

into the store-houses should "all be detached from the mutinous part of the garrison." A number of "newly enlisted" were sent to take the place of deserters. Some arrangement was made by which the greater part of the disaffected remained through the summer. Duties were the same as on the previous season — keeping guard, unloading and hauling stores, cutting wood, mowing the King's grass. Continuous laws were needed to restrict the sale of spirituous liquor. The inhabitants of the surrounding country, "taking such an unbounded liberty" in employing the soldiers for service, all were commanded to be in the fort at "retreat," and sentries forbidden to allow any man to pass out without a written pass or ticket. Learning that some of the men took advantage of these "shooting tickets" to lay schemes to desert his majesty's service, the much-tried commander was obliged to restrict the use of tickets.

With the expiring efforts of the French to regain their lost dominion, Fort Cumberland suffered its first alarm. Special orders were issued Sept. 9. The word to be passed to the sentries every ten minutes after tattoo-beating. Patrols to pass hourly every night around the huts and hospitals. The royal train of artillery to keep on duty at night one lieutenant, one gunner, four matrosses; no lights nor fires allowed either English or French; no soldier allowed to sleep out of his barracks on any pretence whatever; officers to hold themselves at the utmost readiness to take their posts at a moment's warning; officer of the guard to give them notice the moment any enemy is discovered. The discharge of three cannon was settled as a garrison alarm by which all might know that an enemy had been discovered.

Following this futile alarm our Massachusetts troops made ready for departure. The great reduction of forces necessitated changes in the ordering of the garrison. Sergeants were made to do corporals' duty — guards reduced to as small a number as possible. On Sept. 20, the last entry was made in our Orderly Book. The muster rolls in Massachusetts Archives credit Capt. Jonathan Eddy's company with service from March 29, 1759, to Sept. 1760. The companies of Captains Benjamin Holden, William Angier and John Taplin are reported on service till November following.

NOTES ON THE PROVIDENCE LINE OF THE GORHAM FAMILY.

Arranged by GEORGIANA GUILD, of Providence.

[The following statistics were originally compiled to refute certain errors which have crept into print and should not be perpetuated, concerning the Providence line of the Gorham family. They have been enlarged in scope to embrace more descendants and to include the Bristol branch as well. Acknowledgments are due to Mr. Frank W. Sprague of Brookline, Mass., and to Mr. Henry S. Gorham of New York—both well known students of the Gorham family—for valuable coöperation in this publication.]

CAPT. JOHN¹ GORHAM (second son of *Ralph*, son of *James*) was born in Benefield, Eng.; baptized Jan. 28, 1621. He married, 1643, Desire Howland, born at Plymouth about 1623, daughter of John Howland and Elizabeth Tilley of the Mayflower. He was buried at Swansea, Feb. 5, 1675-6. She died at Barnstable, Oct. 13, 1683.

For names of children, see REGISTER, vol. 52, p. 358.

2. JABEZ² GORHAM (fourth son and seventh child of Capt. *John*¹ Gorham), was born in Barnstable, Mass., Aug. 3, 1656. He married Hannah Sturgis ("Widow Gray"), daughter of Edward Sturgis of Barnstable and Yarmouth. (First child, Hannah, was born in 1677.) They moved from Barnstable to Bristol, R. I. He died between March 16, 1724-5, the date of his will, and May 18, 1725, when his son, Isaac, gave a receipt for his portion of the estate. (See below.) His wife died Oct. 17, 1736. (Gravestone record, Brewster cemetery.)

Children:

- i. HANNAH,³ b. Dec. 23, 1677; d. March 28, 1682.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. April 15, 1682; d. Nov. 24, 1735, æ. 53.
3. iii. JABEZ, b. Jan. 31, 1683-4.
- iv. SHUBAL, b. April 12, 1686.
4. v. ISAAC, b. Feb. 1, 1689; d. 1739-40.
- vi. JOHN, b. Nov. 8, 1690; d. January, 1717.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 22, 1692; bap. Christ Church, Bristol, Aug. 11, 1695.
- viii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 21, 1693-4; bap. Christ Church, Bristol, Aug. 11, 1695.
5. ix. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 11, 1695; d. 1771 or 1772.
- x. THOMAS, b. Oct. 30, 1701.
- xi. ELIZABETH.

In the census of Bristol in 1689, Jabez² Gorham is mentioned with wife and four children.

The will of Jabez² Gorham is dated March 16, 1724-5. He calls himself "of Bristol, in the County of Bristol, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, yeoman"; names "wife Hannah," "eldest son Jabez Gorham," sons Isaac, Joseph and Benjamin, "daughter Elizabeth, wife of Shobael Baxter," and grandsons Edward, William and Samuel Downs. Executors, "wife Hannah and son Benjamin."^{*}

On May 18, 1725, Isaac Gorham, "of New Haven, Colony of Connecticut," gave a receipt for his portion of the estate of his "father, Jabez Gorham, late of Bristol, dec'd."[†]

On June 16, 1725, Joseph Gorham "of Fairfield, in the County of Fairfield, in the Colony of Connecticut in New England, cordwainer," gave a receipt for his portion of the estate of his father, Jabez Gorham.[‡] Joseph married twice at Fairfield and has many descendants. Otis wrongly states that he "died without issue."

September 7, 1732, "Hannah Gorham of Yarmouth, in the County of Barnstable, seamstress," quitclaimed to Benjamin Gorham of Bristol, "tanner," all her interest in five acres of land in Bristol.

Deed recorded, Sept. 12, 1732.§ Benjamin was her son.

* Taunton Probate Records, vol. v., p. 75.

† Taunton Probate Records, vol. vi., p. 189.

‡ Taunton Probate Records, vol. vi., p. 190.

§ Bristol Co. District Land Records, vol. xxi., p. 262.

In the old burial ground in Brewster, Mass., is a stone to "Hannah Gorham, wife of Jabez Gorham, died Oct. 17, 1736."*

These last two records show that Hannah Gorham, widow of Jabez,² had returned to Cape Cod after her husband's death, signed the deed of 1732, and died there in 1736, outliving her husband by eleven years.

3. JABEZ² GORHAM (*Jabez,² John¹*), born Jan. 31, 1684; died Nov. 21, 1745†; buried Nov. 23, 1745.† He married first, Leah ———.‡ She died May 13, 1739§; buried from St. Michael's Church, Bristol, May 15, 1739§. He married second, July 31, 1744, Mary Maxfield¶; Int. March 30, 1744.¶ Mrs. Mary Gorham and Stephen Smith, married Oct. 13, 1763.¶

Children of Jabez² and Leah:

- i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. Newport, Nov. 27, 1707; buried Nov. 25, 1739.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Newport, April 9, 1710; d. Aug. 28, 1726.
- iii. SHUBAEL, b. Bristol, March 29, 1713; d. Sept. 11, 1734.
- iv. HANNAH, bap. Oct. 27, 1717; d. July 27, 1802, æ. 85; m. May 30, 1737, John Kinnicutt.
(Leah, wife of Jabez, Jr., also Samuel, Shubael, Elizabeth and Hannah, bap. Oct. 27, 1717, at Christ Church, Bristol, R. I.**)
- v. MARY, bap. Oct. 10, 1721, Christ Church, Bristol**; m. May 30, 1738, Samuel Osborne.
- vi. REBECCA, bap. Jan. 5, 1723, St. Michael's Church, Bristol; d. March 25, 1725.
- vii. NATHAN, b. Bristol, Jan. 8, 1725-6; bap. Jan. 30, 1725-6, St. Michael's Church.
- viii. DEBORAH, bap. Sept. 24, 1732, St. Michael's Church.

Administration of estate of Jabez² Gorham given to Aaron Bourne, March 10, 1745-6.††

Otis, in his "Notes on Barnstable Families," †† confuses Jabez² and Jabez.³ The former, he states, "married twice, the mother of his ten children being his first wife, Hannah." And again, "He was 88 years of age when he married his second wife, Mary Maxwell."

But Otis, himself, questioned the fact of this second marriage, for he adds, "If the date of the marriage which I have is reliable, its accuracy may well be doubted."

These long standing errors, as to the age and second marriage of Jabez,² are proved as such beyond a doubt by the preceding records.

5. BENJAMIN² GORHAM (*Jabez,² John¹*), born Dec. 11, 1695; died between Oct. 18, 1771, and Feb. 1, 1772.§§ Married Bethiah, daughter of David Cary, of Bristol.¶¶ She probably died before 1753, when

* "Mortuary Record from the Gravestones in the Old Burial Ground in Brewster, Mass." Page 62. Division No. 7. By Charles E. Mayo. (1898.)

† Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. vi., p. 133; vol. viii., p. 227.

‡ Jabez Gorham and "wife Leah" sell land, Jan. 1, 1727-8. Taunton Register of Deeds, vol. xviii., p. 71.

§ Arnold's Vital Records, vol. vi., p. 136; vol. viii., p. 227.

¶ Arnold's Vital Records, vol. viii., p. 206; vol. vi., p. 24.

¶ Arnold's Vital Records, vol. vi., p. 25, Bristol Marriages.

** REGISTER, vol. xxxiv., p. 261.

†† Taunton Probate Records, vol. xi., p. 113.

‡‡ Vol. i., p. 425.

§§ Benjamin Gorham, of Providence, sells land to Esck Hopkins of N. Prov., Oct. 8, 1771. Deed acknowledged, Oct. 18, 1771. Prov. Deeds, vol. xx., p. 1. Will of Benjamin Gorham, dated May 14, 1764; sworn to by witnesses, Feb. 1, 1772. Prov. Wills, vol. vi., p. 39.

¶¶ Benjamin Gorham and wife, Bethiah Gorham, of Bristol, sell land left to Bethiah by "her father, the late David Cary, of Bristol," to Shubal Norton, of Bristol, July 9, 1726. Taunton Register of Deeds, vol. xvii., p. 153.

Benjamin signed a deed alone.* He was no doubt the first Gorham to settle in Providence.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN,⁴ b. Aug. 22, 1718, bap. Aug. 5, 1722, Christ Church, Bristol.†
 - ii. BETHIAH, b. Oct. 10, —; bap. Aug. 5, 1722, Christ Church, Bristol; † m. Jan. 19, 1738, Abner Brown of Providence.
 - iii. SARAH, b. Sept. 15, 1723; bap. Nov. 24, 1723, at Christ Church, Bristol; m. March 14, 1745, at Providence, Rowland Taylor.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, bap. Jan. 21, 1727-8, at Christ Church, Bristol; d. Sept. 3, 1785; m. Feb. 21, 1748, at Providence, Thomas Grainger, who was b. Sept. 23, 1725.
 - v. JABEZ.
 - vi. SAMUEL.
 - vii. JEMIMA, m. Nov. 26, 1749, Joseph Owens.
- (For will of Benjamin Gorham,³ see page 172.)

6. JABEZ⁴ GORHAM (*Benjamin,³ Jabez,² John¹*). He married Oct. 4, 1753, Abigail Field, born Jan. 27, 1730, daughter of Jeremiah and Abigail (Waterman) Field. (The proof of this generation will be discussed later.)

Children:

7. i. JABEZ,⁵ b. July 15, 1760; d. May 27, 1802.
- ii. SAMUEL, m. May 10, 1807, Sarah Calder.
- iii. JOHN, buried Jan. 21, 1759.
7. JABEZ⁵ GORHAM (*Jabez,⁴ Benjamin,³ Jabez,² John¹*), born July 15, 1760; died May 27, 1802; married Oct. 26, 1783, Catharine Tyler, born November, 1762; died March 29, 1807.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁶ b. Feb. 19, 1784; d. May 12, 1833; m. June 29, 1803, Dexter Thurber.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. March 2, 1786; d. Nov. 12, 1809; m. Oct. 20, 1808, Emma Angell. She m. 2d, Dec. 26, 1814, Samuel Bloss.
- iii. FIELD, b. July 27, 1787; d. same day.
- iv. BETHIAH, b. March 16, 1789; d. Sept. 8, 1821; m. Aug. 28, 1808, William Comstock.
- v. SARAH, b. Jan. 27, 1791; d. Aug. 21, 1791.
8. vi. JABEZ, b. Feb. 18, 1792; d. March 24, 1869.
- vii. CATHARINE, b. June 30, 1793; d. Feb. 7, 1835; m. Dec. 24, 1810, Enos Angell.
- viii. JOHN, b. June 4, 1795; d. Jan. 6, 1853; m. Jan. 15, 1816, at Smithfield, R. I., Mary Mason.‡
- ix. SARAH, b. Feb. 2, 1797; d. Dec. 4, 1824; m. Dec. 29, 1819, Samuel Olney.
- x. WILLIAM FIELD, b. April 30, 1798; d. April 23, 1804.

The will of Jabez Gorham,⁵ dated May 2, 1802, appoints "wife Catharine" and "brother, Samuel Gorham," executors.§

April 16, 1810, Jabez Gorham and Catharine Gorham, children of Jabez Gorham, late of Providence, chose Dexter Thurber, guardian. He was also guardian of Sarah and John, children of said Jabez, under fourteen years of age.||

* Providence Register of Deeds, vol. xiii., p. 368.

† REGISTER, vol. xxxiv., p. 263.

‡ Will dated Dec. 6, 1852, mentions "wife Mary and nephew, John Gorham, 24." (This was 9. John⁷.) Prov. Wills, vol. xvi., p. 511.

§ Providence Wills, vol. ix., p. 62.

|| Providence Probate Proceedings, vol. ii., p. 29.

June 3, 1810, Samuel Gorham, executor of the estate of "Jabez Gorham, late of Providence," signed a deed. Recorded, June 6, 1810.*

8. JABEZ⁶ GORHAM (*Jabez*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, Feb. 18, 1792; died March 24, 1869. He married first, Dec. 4, 1816, Amey Thurber, daughter of Samuel and Mehitable (Dexter) Thurber. She was born in Providence, Jan. 30, 1795; died Nov. 26, 1820. He married second, April 16, 1822, Lydia Dexter, daughter of Lewis and Lydia (Comstock) Dexter. She was born at Smithfield, R. I., Nov. 11, 1797; died Sept. 4, 1873. The will of Jabez,⁶ dated April 24, 1868, mentions "wife Lydia."[†]

Children of Jabez⁶ and Amey:

- i. BENJAMIN,⁷ b. Sept. 24, 1817; d. Oct. 6, 1817.
- ii. AMANDA, b. Dec. 11, 1818; d. March 17, 1897; m. 1st, May 14, 1838, William Gladding Price; child, *William*⁸; m. 2d, Nov. 28, 1842, John Clark Harris; children, *Joseph*, *Jabez*; m. 3d, April 22, 1889, Benjamin Comstock.
- iii. JOHN, b. Nov. 18, 1820; d. June 26, 1898.

Children of Jabez⁶ and Lydia:

- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 2, 1823; d. Dec. 5, 1823.
- v. AMEY, b. May 7, 1824; d. Jan. 30, 1864; m. Dec. 1, 1845, Henry Aborn Webb. Children: *Harriet Raymond*, *Ame*y.
- vi. SUSAN, b. July 3, 1825; m. Nov. 15, 1866, Caleb Farnum.
- vii. CHARLES FIELD, b. March 5, 1834; m. 1st, Feb. 27, 1854, Marianna Towne; child, *Ella*; m. 2d, April 19, 1860, Catharine B. Yerrington.

9. JOHN⁷ GORHAM (*Jabez*,⁶ *Jabez*,⁵ *Jabez*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*¹), born in Providence, Nov. 18, 1820; died in Chase City, Virginia, June 26, 1898. He married, Sept. 4, 1848, his cousin, Amey Thurber, daughter of Isaac and Lucy (Brown) Thurber, born Sept. 1, 1827. (Isaac Thurber was twin brother to Amey, the first wife of Jabez.⁶)

Children, born in Providence: Lucy, Herbert Thurber, Amey Thurber, John Henry, Charles Isaac, Jabez. (Of these, only the two latter are living.)

The mistake hitherto made in this line occurs in the fourth generation, where Jabez⁴ has been displaced by Benjamin⁴, born Aug. 22, 1718 (Benjamin,³ Jabez,² John,¹) who is claimed as the husband of Abigail Field. The late John Gorham⁷ of Providence, whose descent is given, accepted this error of the fourth generation, and claimed Benjamin⁴ as his ancestor. The *Boston Evening Transcript* in its issues of Nov. 9, and Nov. 30, 1898 (Genealogical Department) also makes this misstatement. The *Field Genealogy* (Mrs. Harriet A. Brownell), page 11, reiterates the same mistake in the following words: "Abigail Field, born in Providence, Jan. 27, 1730, married Oct. 7, 1743, Benjamin Gorham, son of Benjamin, son of Jabez, son of Capt. John Gorham of Gorhamburg, England, and Desire Howland who came to America in the *Mayflower*."

Three errors are displayed in this statement: First, the date of marriage. "1743," making Abigail thirteen years old at the time; second, the substitution of "Benjamin" as the husband of Abigail, for Jabez—as will be proved; third, the announcement that "Desire Howland came to America in the *Mayflower*."

* Providence Register of Deeds, vol. xxxiii., p. 194.

† Providence Wills, vol. xxii., p. 319.

The first error is so palpable that it does not need to be discussed, and it seems superfluous to explain that Desire Howland did not come over in the *Mayflower*. ("Gorhamburg" should be Gorhambury.)

In view of these authorities it remains to support the claim of Jabez⁴ by reliable references. The proofs are these:

(1) Benjamin³ Gorham of Providence sells land to "beloved son, Jabez of Providence, for and in consideration of the sum of £100." Deed signed, Aug. 18, 1753; acknowledged, March 25, 1754; recorded July 10, 1754.*

(2) Benjamin³ Gorham of Providence, "tanner and currier," sells a lot of land to his "son, Jabez Gorham, of said Providence, tanner," "for and in consideration of the sum of £300, well and truly paid by my son, Jabez." Signed, April 8, 1761; recorded, April 26, 1762.†

(3) The will of Benjamin³ Gorham mentions his son, Jabez, to whom he wills "the dwelling house, where I now live." It also mentions his daughters, Elizabeth Grainger and Sarah Whipple, and grandson, Samuel Owen. To the latter he gives "a pair of silver buckles that were his uncle's, Samuel Gorham." Jabez Gorham, sole executor. Will dated, May 14, 1764; sworn to by witnesses, Feb. 1, 1772; recorded, May 23, 1772.‡

(4) The marriage of Jabez⁴ Gorham to Abigail Field by Richard Waterman, justice, grandfather of Abigail, is recorded in vol. 1, p. 132, of the original MS. records of marriages in Providence. The handwriting of the entry is perfectly legible. Those unable to verify this statement by examining the original records can do so by consulting Snow's "Index of Births, Marriages and Deaths in Providence, 1636 to 1850," pp. 174, 190.

(5) Jabez⁴ Gorham of Providence sells land to George Payson. Deed signed by Jabez Gorham and Abigail Gorham, "wife of said Jabez Gorham," Dec. 20, 1763; acknowledged, April 7, 1764; recorded, April 25, 1764.§

(6) Jabez⁴ Gorham of Providence sells land to Benjamin Thurber, Aug. 17, 1773. Deed signed by Jabez Gorham "and wife," Abigail Gorham.¶ This is the last mention found in the records of Jabez and Abigail.

It is clearly evident from the foregoing: First, that Benjamin³ makes no mention of a son, Benjamin, or of any of his descendants, either by deed or will; and second, that it was Jabez⁴, and not Benjamin⁴, who married Abigail Field. Indeed, the only wonder is that such an error was ever incorporated in this line of descent and that it has been so long uncontested. There is, in fact, no other record of an Abigail Field who married a Gorham, in Providence or elsewhere.

In this connection the following communication from Mr. Frank W. Sprague—who has himself examined all the evidence submitted in this article—will prove valuable and suggestive: "I have made a personal search at Bristol, Taunton and Providence, and there is absolutely no trace of Benjamin⁴, or of his children or grandchildren. We know that he was born, but there is no record of him in Providence. I believe the truth is that he died young and unmarried."

In conclusion we subjoin some notes of another branch of the Gorham family.

* Providence Register of Deeds, vol. xiii., pp. 368, 369.

† Providence Register of Deeds, vol. xvi., p. 179.

‡ Providence Wills, vol. vi., pp. 38, 39.

§ Providence Register of Deeds, vol. xviii., p. 84.

¶ Providence Register of Deeds, vol. xx., p. 149.

BRISTOL BRANCH.

(Data supplied by Mr. HENRY S. GORHAM.)

4. ISAAC² (*Jabez*,² *John*,¹), born Feb. 1, 1689; died, 1739-40; married first, Mary ———, who died Sept. 11, 1716; married second, Aug. 6, 1717,* Hannah Miles, daughter of Richard Miles of New Haven, Conn.†

Children of Isaac² and Mary, born in Bristol:

10. i. ISAAC,⁴ b. May 28, 1713; d. Dec. 1, 1760; bap.‡ July 10, 1715, at Christ Church, Bristol.
 ii. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb. 1714-5; d. Dec. 15, 1715; bap.‡ July 10, 1715, at Christ Church, Bristol.

Children of Isaac² and Hannah, born in New Haven:

- iii. JOHN.
 iv. MARY, b. Oct. 10, 1721.
 v. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 13, 1723.
 vi. HEZEKIAH, b. Dec. 5, 1725.
 vii. SAMUEL.
 viii. ELIZABETH.
 ix. HANNAH.

Isaac² Gorham bought lands in New Haven, March 1, 1719-20. He is described as "cooper."§ He was admitted an inhabitant of the town, Dec. 26, 1720. On May 18, 1725, he gave a receipt for his portion of his father's estate. See page 168 of Providence Notes. Administration on his estate granted to Richard Miles. Inventory, March, 1739-40. Isaac, eldest son, and seven other children named.¶

10. ISAAC⁴ (*Isaac*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹), born in Bristol, May 28, 1713; died in Bristol, Dec. 1, 1760; married Oct. 19, 1742, Jemima Potter, daughter of Hopestill and Lydia (Hubbard) Potter. She died Oct. 10, 1806.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁵ b. July 28, 1743; bap. Aug. 7, 1743, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol.
 ii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 25, 1745; bap. March 17, 1748-49, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol.
 11. iii. ISAAC, b. 1747; bap. March 17, 1748-49, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol; d. September, 1795.
 iv. ALTHA, b. 1751; bap. May 24, 1752, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol; d. June 17, 1823; m. 1774, Gilbert Richmond, b. at Bristol, April 27, 1754; lost at sea March 19, 1782. (See Richmond Genealogy.)
 v. LYDIA, bap. May 9, 1759, at St. Michael's Church; d. May 10, 1759.
 vi. WILLIAM, bap. Dec. 9, 1759, at St. Michael's Church; shipwrecked at the Vineyard, Dec. 26, 1778, and perished with the cold.

11. ISAAC⁵ (*Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Jabez*,² *John*,¹), born 1747; bap. March 17, 1748-9, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol; died at sea September, 1795, aged 48; married Sept. 4, 1774, Sarah Thomas of Warren, who died Feb. 25, 1835.

* New Haven Records, vol. i., p. 89.

† Will of Lieut. Richard Miles of New Haven, dated Jan. 24, 1756. "The remainder and residuc of my estate I give, devise and bequeath to my two daughters, Elizabeth Thompson and Mary Gilbert and to the heirs of my daughter Hannah Gorham, deceased." (New Haven Probate Records, Book 8, p. 560.)

‡ REGISTER, vol. xxxiv., p. 260.

§ New Haven Town Records, Book 5, p. 389.

¶ New Haven Probate Records, Book 6, p. 292.

Children:

- i. JEMIMA,⁶ b. Aug. 28, 1775; d. Nov. 7, 1798; m. Oct. 1, 1797 (Int. Sept. 27, 1797). Nicholas Peck, b. May 6, 1762; d. 1847.
 - ii. ISAAC, b. 1777; d. at sea Aug. 21, 1798, a. 21.
 - iii. SARAH, b. May 17, 1780; d. Dec. 16, 1869; m. Feb. 2, 1800, Nicholas Peck.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. July 25, 1782; d. Aug. 1, 1846; m. Oct. 28, 1803 (Int. Oct. 23, 1803), Lemuel Clarke Richmond, b. Bristol, Sept. 25, 1781; d. June 23, 1876. He was son of Gilbert and Althea (Gorham) Richmond. (Richmond Gen.)
 - v. SUSAN, b. March 11, 1785; d. Aug. 4, 1868; m. Nov. 8, 1807 (Int. Oct. 18, 1807), Abraham Hathaway of Raynham, Mass.
 - vi. WILLIAM, b. July 10, 1788; d. at sea June 6, 1809, a. 21.
These six children were baptized Nov. 18, 1789, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol.
 - vii. MARY, b. Dec. 10, 1791; d. Sept. 26, 1881; m. July 9, 1814, Rev. John P. K. Henshaw, b. Jan. 13, 1792, afterwards Bishop of Rhode Island.
 - viii. RUTH, b. April, 1793; d. 1880; m. Feb. 8, 1815 (Int. Jan. 8, 1815), Dr. Jabez Holmes of Stonington, Ct.
 - ix. AMOS THOMAS, b. Aug. 20, 1795; d. March 12, 1861.
12. AMOS THOMAS⁶ (*Isaac⁶, Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Jabez², John¹*), born Aug. 20, 1795; died March 12, 1861; married June 18, 1820, Fanny Rutan Sandford, died June 7, 1878, daughter of Ellery and Sally Sandford.
- Children:
- i. SARAH THOMAS⁷, b. Aug. 9, 1821; d. Nov. 10, 1898; m. May 31, 1857, William Mumford Colt, who d. Jan. 31, 1895. No children.
 - ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. July 23, 1824; d. Oct. 4, 1866; m. Oct. 20, 1847, Mary T. Spencer, who d. March 4, 1870. Children: *William, Merrill and Hattie*.
 - iii. ISAAC, b. Sept. 11, 1826; d. Aug. 1, 1863; m. Dec. 14, 1852, Julia F. Franklin, who d. Nov. 16, 1886. Children: *Isaac, Hobart, Emma and Elizabeth*.
 - iv. RUTH HOLMES, b. Feb. 9, 1829; d. July 2, 1876.
 - v. FRANCIS THOMAS, b. July 25, 1831; d. Nov. 20, 1886.
 - vi. AMOS THOMAS, b. Oct. 18, 1833; m. March 20, 1855, Mary E. Waldron. Children: *Mary R. and Elizabeth O.*
 - vii. LAFAYETTE, b. Jan. 31, 1836; d. Oct. 7, 1838.
 - viii. WASHINGTON, b. July 2, 1838.
 - ix. MARY HANNAH, b. Sept. 6, 1840; m. Nov. 26, 1872, Edward W. Spencer.
 - x. LAFAYETTE, b. Feb. 26, 1843; m. Oct. 25, 1877, Elizabeth McNutt. Child: *Amos Sandford*.
 - xi. SANDFORD, b. May 22, 1845.

AUTHORITIES.

- (1) Providence Register of Deeds.
- (2) Providence Wills.
- (3) Providence Probate Proceedings.
- (4) Taunton Probate Records.
- (5) Bristol Co. District Land Records at Taunton.
- (6) Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book." REGISTER, vol. lii. (April, 1898).
- (7) REGISTER, vol. xxxiv., pp. 261, 263.
- (8) Gorham Families of Yarmouth. REGISTER, vol. lii., p. 357.
- (9) "Mortuary Record from the Gravestones in the Old Burial Ground in Brewster, Mass."
- (10) Family Bible of Jabez Gorham.⁹ In possession of Mrs. Susan (Gorham) Farnum of Providence.
- (11) Amos Otis's "Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families."
- (12) Records of St. Michael's Church and of Christ Church, Bristol, R. I.
- (13) Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island.
- (14) Family records, supplied by Mrs. Farnum.
- (15) Family records, supplied by Mr. V. G. Peck of Bristol.

EDWARD BENTON OF GUILFORD (CONN.) AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by R. D. SMITH and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. EDWARD¹ BENTON was one of the early settlers of Guilford, though not a signer of the Plantation Covenant. He came possibly from Wethersfield or Milford, and was in the town as early as 1643; the oath of a free-man was given him, May 19, 1651. This shows that he was a church member. His home-lot was on the west side of the Green, and contained two acres. Other parcels of land owned by him amounted to sixty-three acres. He never bore any considerable public office, and was not entitled to the prefix "Mr." He was a brother of Andrew Benton of Milford and Kartford, who died July 31, 1683, aged 63, and who had a large family by his wife Hannah Stocking. Edward Benton married Anne, who was buried Aug. 22, 1671. He died Oct. 28, 1680. In 1672 his list was £72. 1s. His will, made Mch. 7, 1675/6, is of interest. It states that "as the holy Providence of God hath left the burden of a crippled child upon my hand to be cared and provided for, who may live and be burdensome after my decease, Zacheus Benton by name and that affliction is an interruption to the more equal distribution of my small estate amongst all my children, I do, therefore, give only the sum of 5 shillings apiece unto my five children" (not including Zacheus or Andrew) and to "my son Zacheus Benton, I give a colt, which he shall choose. Item, I give to my son Daniel's widow a cow." "Lastly all the rest of my estate ** I give unto my son Andrew Benton, upon condition that he shall duly attend and provide for his brother Zacheus Benton, during the term of his natural life with all necessities of food and rayment, washing and lodging, suitable for him." Andrew is also made executor.

The children of Edward and Anne Benton were :

2. i. EDWARD,² b. 1636; d. Feb. 19, 1697-8.
3. ii. DANIEL, b. 1638; d. June 9, 1672.
4. iii. ANDREW, b. 1639; d. Jan. 13, 1714.
- iv. HANNAH, b. Sept. 28, 1640; m. Robert (?) Accerly or Akerly.
- v. MARY, b. Feb. 2, 1641-2; m. Dec. 6, 1666, Samuel Tharp of New Haven and Wallingford, who d. Feb. 2, 1728, æ. 84. She d. March 1, 1718.
- vi. JOHN, b. June 10, 1643; d. before his father.
- vii. TABITHA, b. 1646; m. Nov. 27, 1684, Simon Simpson of New Haven.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. June 3, 1647; buried April 3, 1654.
- ix. SARAH, b. Nov. 4, 1650; d. Dec. 25, 1692; m. Thomas Wright, Dec. 9, 1673. He d. Dec. 6, 1692.
- x. ZACHEUS, b. Aug. 27, 1652; d. single.

2. EDWARD² BENTON, JR. (*Edward¹*), of Glastenbury, Conn., m. Mary, who d. Aug. 8, 1702, æ. 60.

Their children were :

3. i. SAMUEL,³ b. ———; d. 1752.
- ii. MARY.
- iii. REBECCA, b. ———; m. Isaac Boreman, Jr., of Wethersfield, Dec. 7, 1699. He d. May 9, 1719, æ. 52.
- iv. ELLINOR, b. 1670; m. David Wright, son of James of Glastenbury, Aug. 21, 1705, and d. 1749. He d. June 8, 1764.
- v. DOROTHY.
- vi. DANIEL, d. young, 1682.
6. vii. EDWARD, b. ———; d. Apr. 29, 1713.

3. DANIEL² BENTON (*Edward*¹), of Guilford, m. Rachel Guttridge or Goodrich, dau. Richard of Guilford, Dec. 23, 1658. She died Oct. 1685. His list in 1672 was £41. 13. Their home-lot in 1669 was one of two and a half acres on the north side of the Green, and was sold by their descendant, Lot Benton, in 1829, to the First Congregational Church, as a site for church and parsonage.

Their children were :

- i. JOANNA,³ b. Oct. 8, 1660; d. Dec. 29, 1692; m. John Turner, Dec. 16, 1686.
 - ii. EBENEZER, b. 1663; d. Jan. 22, 1758.
 - iii. BETHYA, b. 1665; m. ——— Sanford.
 - iv. REBECCA, b. Sept. 14, 1671; m. Joseph Halsey.
4. ANDREW² BENTON (*Edward*¹), of Guilford; m. Feb. 4, 1664, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Relf. She d. Oct. 27, 1713. He had a home-lot granted him by the town, containing one and three-fourth acres, "bounded by the crossways east by Samuel Hughes Westerly by the two streets Northerly and Southerly" and inherited from his father, the home-lot on which the latter spent his last days, on Crooked Lane, now State street, containing three acres, with another piece adjoining, in all eight acres. This property is still held by his descendants. His list was £55. in 1672.

His children were :

8. i. JAMES,³ b. Dec. 1, 1665; d. Nov. 7, 1733.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 4, 1668-9; buried Jan. 4, 1669-70.
9. iii. JOHN, b. April 17, 1672; d. June 17, 1718.
- iv. ANDREW, b. 1674; d. single in 1714.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. June 4, 1677; d. June 30, 1734; m. Samuel Evarts of Guilford, March 1, 1710. He d. Jan. 14, 1740.
10. vi. JABEZ, b. Apr. 28, 1680; d. July 21, 1756.
- vii. EXPERIENCE; m. John Turner, Jr.

5. SAMUEL³ BENTON (*Edward*² *Edward*¹), of Glastenbury; m. Mary, dau. Samuel Bradfield, Feb. 1, 1705. She d. Dec. 6, 1747.

Their children were :

- i. SARAH,⁴ b. March 19, 1707.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. July 1, 1710.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, b. Mch. 8, 1714; d. aged nine days.
 - iv. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 13, 1715; m. 1st, Hannah Beckley, May 6, 1742. She d. Jan. 18, 1750, æ. 40. Their children were: 1. *Lydia*,⁵ b. Feb. 1, 1743. 2. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 4, 1745. 3. *Jonathan*, b. March 18, 1748. He m. 2d, Deborah Williams, Aug. 24, 1750. She d. Nov. 12, 1784.
 - v. NATHANIEL, b. April 9, 1718; m. Dorothy Cook, Oct. 13, 1745. He d. Dec. 3, 1753. Their children were: 1. *John*,⁵ b. March 13, 1746. 2. *Mary*, b. March 30, 1751.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 4, 1720.
6. EDWARD³ BENTON (*Edward*² *Edward*¹), of Glastenbury; m. Mary, dau. Samuel Hale, Oct. 16, 1702.

Their children were :

- i. JOSIAH,⁴ b. 1705.
 - ii. EPHRAIM, b. 1707.
 - iii. MARY, b. 1710.
7. ENSIGN EBENEZER³ BENTON of Guilford, spent his last part of his life in the part of the town known as Burchen Swamp. He is put down in 1690 as having served in the Indian wars. His list was £131 9. 6. in 1716. He resigned his position as ensign on Oct. 12, 1727, because

"old and infirm," (Conn. Col. Recs.) yet lived twenty-one years longer, dying at the age of ninety-five. He was a wheelwright. He married Abigail, dau. of John Graves, June 14, 1694. She d. April 13, 1753.

Their children were:

- i. DANIEL,⁴ b. June 1, 1695; d. Aug. 5, 1756; lived in Guilford and was Deacon in the Fourth Congregational Church there. He m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of John Norton, Aug. 8, 1728; she d. Sept. 21, 1753; 2d, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Camp and widow of Thomas Seward, who d. March 12, 1762. His children were all by his first wife. They were: 1. *Sarah*,⁵ b. April 28, 1729; d. single Oct. 18, 1806. 2. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 12, 1730; d. May 15, 1746. 3. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 19, 1732; d. Aug. 14, 1807. 4. *Eber*, b. Feb. 12, 1734; d. single July 10, 1804. 5. *Jared*, b. June 15, 1737; d. May 23, 1802; m. Elizabeth Collins, dau. of Oliver of Guilford, June 25, 1786; she died Oct. 18, 1838. 6. *Silas*, b. July 25, 1739; d. May 19, 1828; m. 1st, Abigail Linsley, dau. of Dan of Branford, June 6, 1768; she d. Feb. 24, 1811, aged 68; 2d, Lois, widow Samuel Plant, Dec. 16, 1811; she d. Feb. 22, 1827, aged 78. 7. *Nathan*, b. July 5, 1741; d. Oct. 31, 1821; m. Rachel, dau. Joseph Chittenden, May 8, 1794; she d. Feb. 4, 1815. They had no children. 8. *Ann*, b. Aug. 29, 1743; m. Philip Mann, April 11, 1764. 9. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 20, 1745; m. Rufus Graves, Nov. 7, 1773. 10. *Daniel*, b. June 18, 1748; d. Dec. 11, 1754. 11. *Infant*, b. Sept. 1753; d. Sept. 20, 1753.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. June 22, 1697; d. May 14, 1748; m. Samuel Buel, Jan. 26, 1737; he d. at Killingworth Nov. 8, 1750.
- iii. EBENEZER, b. June 12, 1700; d. Feb. 11, 1776; lived in North Guilford and m. Nov. 3, 1725, Esther Crattenden, who d. April 24, 1778. Their children were: 1. *Nathaniel*,⁵ b. Aug. 12, 1726, resided in Litchfield in 1784. 2. *Ebenezer*, b. April 29, 1728, lived in Litchfield South Farms. 3. *Stephen*, b. Feb. 14, 1731, lived at Navesink, N. Y., m. Feb. 17, 1761, widow Hannah Camp of Durham. 4. *Timothy*, b. Dec. 15, 1732; d. Nov. 27, 1807; lived in North Guilford and m. 1st, Rachel Fowler, Dec. 1, 1764; she d. July 9, 1784; 2d, Desire, widow John Stevens, Jan. 12, 1785; she d. Aug. 13, 1824, having married as third husband Deacon Joel Rose. 5. *Bela*, b. Oct. 19, 1734; d. Nov. 13, 1753. 6. *Josiah*, b. July 1, 1736, lived in Goshen, Conn. 7. *Lot*, b. Jan. 17, 1739; d. Sept. 4, 1814; m. 1st, Catharine Lyman of Middletown, Oct. 11, 1764; she d. July 2, 1799; 2d, Anna Talcott of Durham, Jan. 13, 1800; she d. Oct. 24, 1804; 3d, Elizabeth, widow of his cousin, Jared Benton, Oct. 2, 1805; she d. Oct. 18, 1838. He had no children. In the early part of his life he lived in North Guilford, but the last portion of his life was spent in Guilford on the Green, where the First or North Congregational Church now stands. The well of his house still exists in the church cellar. His house was removed when the church was built, and still stands near the sluice on Whitfield St. Having no children, he adopted the famous Lyman Beecher, a nephew of his first wife, brought him up and had him educated for the ministry. 8. *Ruth*, b. Feb. 2, 1742; d. April 10, 1813; m. June 1, 1767, James Thompson of Goshen, who d. Nov. 8, 1817, aged 76. 9. *Rachel*, b. Jan. 26, 1743; m. James Coe of Granville, Jan. 21, 1767.
- iv. ABIGAIL,⁴ b. Dec. 20, 1702; d. April 27, 1785; m. Ebenezer Cruttenden, March 10, 1740. He d. March 18, 1748.
- v. CALEB, b. July 25, 1706; d. Nov. 27, 1782; lived in Guilford and m. 1st, Sept. 28, 1740, Sarah Stone, who d. Feb. 17, 1746. Their children were: 1. *Caleb*,⁵ b. April 17, 1742, removed to Amenia, N. Y., 1794, and d. Dec. 25, 1831; he m. Sarah Bishop, Jan. 29, 1767, who d. April 16, 1825. 2. *Phineas*, b. Aug. 30, 1744; d. Sept. 9, 1744. 3. *Beriah*, b. Feb. 1, 1746; d. Feb. 2, 1746. He m. 2d, Thankful Chittenden, Oct. 13, 1751; she d. Jan. 2, 1757. Their

children were: 4. *Linus*, b. Aug. 28, 1752; d. Sept. 16, 1752. 5. *Thankful*, b. July 12, 1755; d. Dec. 29, 1755. He m. 3d, Lucy Hall, Dec. 1, 1760, by whom he had no children.

vi. *REBECCA*, b. —; d. single Feb. 17, 1794.

8. *JAMES³ BENTON* (*Andrew², Edward¹*), of Guilford, was a weaver and had a list of £92 15. in 1716. He m. Hannah, dau. of John Bushnell of Seybrook, Aug. 2, 1694. She d. Sept. 22, 1756.

Their children were:

- i. *HANNAH*,⁴ b. April 22, 1695; d. Aug. 23, 1740; m. Samuel Dodd of Guilford, Aug. 31, 1737; he d. May 24, 1757.
- ii. *ELIZABETH*, b. July 4, 1697; d. Dec. 22, 1763.
- iii. *JAMES*, b. 1700; d. Aug. 30, 1785; lived in Guilford, and m. Experience, dau. of Edward Stocker of Lyme, March 11, 1719. Their children were: 1. *James*,⁵ b. Jan. 1, 1720; d. June 22, 1810; m. 1st. Sept. 10, 1739, Margaret Naughty, who d. May 28, 1763; 2d, Abigail —, who d. April 4, 1817. 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 25, 1722. 3. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 14, 1724; d. July 13, 1796; m. Isaac Cruttenden of Litchfield and Bethlehem, Jan. 25, 1743. 4. *Submit*, b. April 26, 1729; m. David Norton, March 12, 1752. 5. *Thankful*, b. Sept. 30, 1732; m. Nathaniel Spinning, March 1, 1752. 6. *Elias*, b. July 6, 1735; m. Hannah Evarts, July 12, 1758; she d. Dec. 9, 1759. 7. *David*, m. and had children. 8. *Beza*. 9. *Huldah* d. single. 10. *Edward*, b. April 12, 1740, lived in Albany, N. Y.; d. Oct. 1794; m. 1st, May 28, 1758, Leah Leete; 2d, Mary Washburne, who d. in New York in 1825.
- iv. *SARAH*, b. —; d. single Jan. 17, 1767.
- v. *THANKFUL*, b. —; d. single 1733.
- vi. *JOSEPH*, b. —; d. Sept. 17, 1752; lived in North Guilford; m. Esther Bishop, Nov. 27, 1729; she d. Sept. 29, 1752. Their children were: 1. *Esther*, b. Dec. 1, 1730; d. March 13, 1773; m. Phinehas Fowler of North Guilford, May 13, 1753. He d. Aug. 13, 1802. 2. *Eliakim*, b. March 31, 1732; d. Dec. 10, 1755. 3. *Elihu*, b. 1734; d. Feb. 9, 1798; lived in North Guilford and m. Sarah, * dau. of Thomas Lyman of Durham; she d. Aug. 22, 1796, aged 55.
- vii. *JEDIDIAH*, b. —; m. Jerusha Long of Coventry, Oct. 19, 1738. They had one child: 1. *Setah*, b. Jan. 23, 1740.

9. *JOHN² BENTON* (*Andrew², Edward¹*) was a weaver, and had a list in 1716 of £59 6. He m. Mary, dau. of Samuel and Sarah Eggleston of Middletown, June 10, 1703. She afterwards m. Joshua Leete, March 6, 1723, and d. April, 1742, aged 60.

The children of John and Mary (Eggleston) Benton were:

- i. *EXPERIENCE*,⁴ b. June 15, 1706.
 - ii. *JOHN*, b. Aug. 22, 1709, lived in Guilford and West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. 1st, Abigail Lee, Dec. 15, 1730; she d. Oct. 8, 1733. Their child was: 1. *John*,⁵ b. Sept. 15, 1732; m. Tamar and lived in West Stockbridge. He m. 2d, Abigail Eggleston, Jan. 10, 1734-5, by whom he had the following children: 2. *Abigail*, b. March 12, 1735. 3. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 5, 1738. 4. *Miles*, b. June 23, 1747; d. Aug. 27, 1747. 5. *Mary*, b. Nov. 13, 1749; d. June 23, 1750. 6. *Mary*, m. Thalmeno Bishop, May 15, 1777.
 - iii. *ANDREW*, b. June 2, 1712; d. April 4, 1732.
10. *JABEZ³ BENTON* (*Andrew², Edward¹*), of Guilford, m. Hannah, dau. of Sergeant Joseph Stone, Nov. 14, 1726. She d. March 17, 1773, aged 71. His list was £63 14. in 1716.
- Their children were:
- i. *MERCY*,⁴ b. Jan. 9, 1728; d. single Feb. 5, 1778, insane.
 - ii. *HANNAH*, b. Oct. 29, 1729; m. James Scott, May 7, 1752, and went to Whitestown, N. Y.

- iii. **ANDREW**, b. March 21, 1782; d. May 4, 1747.
- iv. **ANN**, b. Aug. 20, 1784; d. young.
- v. **NOAH**, b. Aug. 12, 1786; d. Aug. 29, 1805; lived in North Bristol (now North Madison), was deacon in the church there and m. Ruth, dau. of Azariah Dickinson of Haddam, July 21, 1762. Their children were: 1. *Noah*,^s b. Oct. 16, 1763; d. Oct. 17, 1847; m. Oct. 31, 1790, Phebe, dau. of James Davis of Long Island. She d. April 25, 1855, aged 88. He lived in North Madison and was deacon of the church there. 2. *Ruth*, b. June 10, 1767; d. Feb. 5, 1833; m. Nathan Redfield of Guilford, Oct. 29, 1789. He d. Nov. 22, 1839, aged 76. 3. *Lois*, b. April 16, 1770; d. Oct. 20, 1823; m. Sept. 28, 1789, Roswell Dudley. He d. April 4, 1820. 4. *John*, b. March 2, 1775; d. Dec. 25, 1775. 5. *John*, b. July 29, 1777; m. Pollysena Upson of Bristol and removed to Farmington, Ohio.
- vi. **SETH**, b. Aug. 7, 1789; d. Dec. 2, 1822. He lived in Guilford, and was insane and impoverished in his later years. He had no children. He m. 1st, Thankful, dau. of Isaac Johnson, Sept. 18, 1778. She d. April 9, 1797; 2d, Lucy, dau. of Nehemiah Griswold. She d. June 26, 1824, aged 70.
- vii. **JABEZ**, b. July 12, 1748; d. Feb. 8, 1829; lived in Guilford, and m. Mary Bartholomew of Torrington, Sept. 30, 1765. She d. Aug. 22, 1821. He lived in the old homestead on Crooked Lane. Their children were: 1. *Abraham*,^s b. Feb. 28, 1767; d. Feb. 16, 1807; m. July 24, 1791, Sarah Kirby, dau. of Daniel of Middletown. She d. Sept. 21, 1808. 2. *Amos*, b. April 23, 1768; d. April 26, 1800; m. Sarah Bushnell of Saybrook, July 1, 1792. She d. April 12, 1854, aged 87. 3. *Ambrose*, b. Dec. 13, 1769; d. March 1, 1847; m. 1st, Mary Evarts, Oct. 8, 1790, who d. Dec. 16, 1829; 2d, Patience, widow of James Vall, April 14, 1884. She d. March 1869. 4. *Andrew*, b. Nov. 15, 1771; d. Jan. 18, 1800. 5. *Abner*, b. Oct. 18, 1776; d. March 14, 1804; m. 1801 Ruth, dau. of Capt. Samuel Lee. She d. March 9, 1854. 6. *Joy*, b. March 2, 1779; d. April 2, 1827; m. Cleodallinda Evarts. 7. *Ira*, b. Aug. 15, 1782; d. Jan. 18, 1784.

SEAL OF THE COUNTY OF DUKES COUNTY, MASS. (MARTHA'S VINEYARD).

By CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, Surgeon U. S. M. H. S., Vineyard Haven, Mass.

In the REGISTER, volume xxxvii., 349, appears an article by Abner C. Goodell, Esq., with the title "Provincial Seals in Massachusetts," representing the result of the researches of this gentleman respecting the use of official seals in the various counties of the Commonwealth. In discussing the seals of the county of Dukes County, he uses the following language: "In Dukes County I find occasionally used as a seal of the Probate Court an intricate monogram, the faint and imperfect impressions of which I have been unable to decipher. In 1715 the initials B. S. occur, being evidently those of Benjamin Skiffe, who was then Judge of Probate. Later I find a mitre sometimes used, and sometimes two keys crossed saltierwise among the miscellaneous devices appearing upon the papers of the Probate Court; but no evidence that a seal was specially adopted in any of the courts." In a note he suggests that the monogram referred to was a double scroll representing the initials J. A., which were the initials of Jabez Athearn, for a long time clerk of the courts.

I believe I have discovered the correct official seal of the County of Dukes County as originally adopted a few years after the settlement of the island of Martha's Vineyard. In Edgartown records under date of January 22,

1655, appears the following entry: "The common seal of this place shall be a bunch of grapes." Edgartown, since the settlement of the island in 1641, has been the county seat, the home of the celebrated Governor Thomas Mayhew, and the early records of the town are in effect the official records of the settlement there existing, as no other town was incorporated on the island until 1671. The entry above quoted respecting the seal undoubtedly applied to the entire island, the "bunch of grapes" being an allusion to the name of Martha's Vineyard, and not to Great Harbor, which was the earliest name of Edgartown. Edgartown did not receive its name until 1671, sixteen years after the adoption of the vote respecting the seal.

While on duty in Washington I had an opportunity of consulting a large volume of manuscripts in the custody of the Congressional Library relating to legal matters upon the Vineyard in the eighteenth century. These manuscripts, for purposes of reference in my work in preparing the history of Martha's Vineyard, I have designated as "Athearn Mss.," because they are undoubtedly the original drafts of legal documents and other kindred papers prepared by James and Jabez Athearn in their official capacities as justices of the peace and clerk of the courts on Martha's Vineyard, beginning about 1720 and covering a period of about twenty-five years. Many of these documents are originals, having signatures and seals, and upon a number of these documents issued by Jabez Athearn as clerk I found a



curious seal, a representation of which is herewith given. I took a number of rubbings from them, which were not entirely successful, to show the design, but with the aid of a glass I copied the design. An examination of the seal, as shown by the engraving herewith, satisfied me that it was a rude cutting of the seal adopted in 1655 — "A bunch of grapes." The earliest representation I find of this seal in the Athearn Mss. is 1722, and from this I have made the drawing. I should

be very glad to have any criticisms, respecting the suggestion I have here made, as to the correctness of my views.

ALDEN GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from vol. 52, page 440.]

10. DAVID² ALDEN (*John*¹). Born in Duxbury, 1646. Presumably the youngest child of John and Priscilla. We find no date of marriage, but the same record occurs in widely separated families of descendants, viz. 1670, and from the birth of the children it is certainly not later and may be earlier. He died in 1719. We find no will, and only a partial inventory of his estate. As shown by deeds of gift of land, he gave to some of his children their portion before his death, and it is reasonable to suppose he gave to all; but some failed to have them recorded. We only find deeds of gift to four of his children — though we know he had more — to Alice, wife of Judah Paddock; to Priscilla Cheeseborough, wife of Samuel, and to his two sons, Benjamin and Samuel. He gives to Benjamin Alden land in Duxborough and Pembroke. (Plymouth Registry of Deeds, vol. 12, page 147.) To Samuel Alden, seaman, from David Alden, husbandman, for natural love and affection, land in Middleborough, Rooty Brook, "land given me by my honored father, John Alden, late of Duxbury, under

a deed, dated 8 July, 1674." This deed to Samuel is dated 13 March, 1717-18, recorded 25 March, 1717-8. Then again, David Alden to Benjamin Alden, for natural love and affection, land in Pembroke, only he was "not to have the disposal till after my (David's) decease, or the decease of my wife." Dated 28 March, 1718. Book 14, page 55. Plymouth Registry of Deeds. Justin Winsor, in his History of Duxbury, page 214, says: "David Alden was much employed in the public business of the town, one of its selectmen, its deputy and likewise an assistant in the Government. He was a prominent member of the church, said to be one of its deacons, and a man of the highest respectability." He also added, that in 1676 he was constable, and in 1701 treasurer of Duxbury. I have been impressed with one fact in regard to this family; they scattered far and wide. We find them in Billerica, Mass., in Stonington and New London, Conn., Yarmouth and Rochester, Mass., and perhaps in Weymouth and Abington. It is possible the mother's family may have influenced her children, for Mary (Southworth) Alden had a sister in Eastham, Mary Freeman, a brother William and sister Priscilla (Southworth) [Talbot] Irish, and another sister Alice, wife of Col. Benjamin Church, in Little Compton. Another fact comes to light in the descendants of David *alone*; for three generations we find the name Alice—no doubt from the illustrious great grandmother, Alice Bradford. David Alden married Mary Southworth, daughter of Constant Southworth and Elizabeth² Collier (William), his wife. I think she was born about 1650. She was alive March 13, 1718, but I think died before Feb. 17, 1719. At that time Col. Benjamin Church "went on a visit of condolence to the only surviving sister" of his wife, Priscilla (Southworth) [Talbot] Irish, wife of John Irish, who lived in Little Compton, near the Tiverton line. She had lost her only daughter, Hannah Talbot. Returning from that visit, his horse stumbled and fell, and caused his death. I will give the children of David and Mary Alden as it seems to me best, from their age at death, giving the reasons, as we come to their families in their order.

"David Alden lived in Duxbury, about two miles from his father's house. The spot is marked on the map of Duxbury by a small house, with the name of Mrs. Soule. Mrs. Soule was daughter of Samuel, son of David. It was torn down in 1820."

Children, all probably born in Duxbury:

29. i. HENRY³ ALDEN, born about 1671.
30. ii. RUTH ALDEN, " " 1674.
31. iii. ELIZABETH ALDEN, born about 1677.
32. iv. PRISCILLA ALDEN, " " 1679.
33. v. BENJAMIN ALDEN.
34. vi. ALICE ALDEN, born about 1685.
35. vii. SAMUEL ALDEN, born about 1689.

Possibly Mercy married John Burrill, Sarah married Joseph Crossman, and Mary married Samuel Allen, referred to under Joseph² Alden's family.

CAPT². JOHN ALDEN (*John², John¹*). "Born in Boston 12 March, 1662-3, a mariner; died in Boston 1 Feb., 1729-30, æ 67. Grave stone, Chapel Burying Ground. He left a will, of which widow Susannah and son Nathaniel were executors. He married in 1684, Elizabeth Phelps, Senior. Records of Old Norfolk. She died 1 Feb., 1719, æ 50. Grave Stone." So far, I have copied from Alden Memorial. I have tried to find more of Elizabeth Phelps, the mother of his children, but have not been successful. He married Susanna Winslow, 22 Nov., 1722. The N. E. Register, 1877,

page 330, shows her parentage. Her father was Edward Winslow, son of John and Mary (Chilton) Winslow, and her mother, Elizabeth Hutchinson, was granddaughter of Captain Edward Hutchinson. Capt. John^a Alden was with his father on his voyages, and taken prisoner at the same time. We hear of him after his father's death, as serving honorably, and it seems a pity that from such fine stock, there should be so few descendants at the present time, and none in the name.

Children, born in Boston :

- *ELIZABETH^a ALDEN, b. 7 Nov., 1687.
 36. HANNAH ALDEN, b. 20 Nov., 1688.
 37. JOHN ALDEN, b. 20 Sept., 1690.
 MARY ALDEN, b. 15 Dec., 1691; died before 1729, without issue.
 CATHERINE ALDEN, b. 19 Aug., 1697; d. 31 Oct., 1702.
 GILLAIN ALDEN, } b. 7 July, 1699. Gillain Alden died 25 Dec. 1726,
 † ANN ALDEN, } in 28th year of his age.
 38. NATHANIEL ALDEN, b. 6 July, 1700.
 THOMAS ALDEN, b. 13 Aug., 1701, died same day.
 CATHERINE ALDEN, born 17 Sept., 1704; died young.
 39. THOMAS ALDEN, born 1 March, 1707.
 WILLIAM ALDEN, b. 9 May, 1710; died 27 Dec., 1714.

[To be continued.]

NOTES FROM COVENTRY.

By WALTER KENDALL WATKINS, Esq., of Malden, Mass.

In the Introduction of the edition of Sewall's Diary, printed in 1878, the editors gave an account of the Sewall Family, embodying results obtained by Col. Chester, and referring to Henry and William Sewall, Mayors of Coventry, in 1589, 1606 and 1617, placing them as the probable founders of their race. They also refer to a family named Seawale, one of whom was sheriff of Essex and Herts, IV Richard II (1381).

Having examined the records in the muniment room at Coventry, for John Pickering of Salem and his family, who were in Coventry during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, and knowing it to have been the home of the Sewalls, I was on the lookout for any early references to that name, and I give the following as of possible interest to many readers.

xxv Edward III. (1352). Gift in fee-farm for ever, of a piece of land lying in the lane of the Friars Minors of Coventre, at a yearly rent of two silver pence, by Nicholas Percy the Mayor, and the bailiffs of Coventre to Sewall de Bulkynton of Coventre, William Luff senior of Coventre and Nicholas de Baddesley chaplain, their heirs and assigns.

Two years earlier a seisin of a messuage in Earl's Street Coventre was delivered to the same persons.

Bulkington is about four miles from the city of Coventry. Six miles southeast of Stratford-on-Avon is Ettington, where the church was built and endowed, about the time of the Norman conquest, by the Anglo-Saxon Sasualo, whose son was Sewallus de Etendon, a knight, and whose reputed descendant, Sewallis Evelyn Shirley, Esq., is lord of the manor of Ettington. From Sewallus, those of the name of the Coventry family of Sewall were most likely descended.

* Elizabeth Alden died without heirs, before 1736. She did not marry John Homans according to Alden Memorial. For full particulars, see article by C. H. Wight, Register, 51, page 79.

† Anna Alden died before 1741. Probably unmarried. Alden Memorial says married Dr. Henry Burchstead of Lynn, but she was a widow, Anna (Braine) Alden.

DIARY* OF CAPT. ASA FOSTER OF ANDOVER, MASS.,
CONCERNING OPERATIONS OF THE BRITISH ARMY
IN THE FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR, 1758.

Communicated by HON. ARTHUR B. CALEF, of Middletown, Conn.

SATURDAY the 10th of June, 1758, I set out from Northampton with Col. Nichols, Mr. Morrill and Capt. Goodin and others to go by way of Westfield for Albany and arrived by night at Glasgo and lodged at Mr. Knoes. Sabbath day, 11, set out and rode through the noted Green Woods and some part of the day proved rainy and the way being wet before the rain it was exceeding bad travelling but by dilligence we arrived at Sheffield that night,

Monday, 12, we rode to Centerbrook and Tuesday, 13, to Greenbush and after dining at Col. Renfloy's went over to Albany where I met with some officers our regiment and several soldiers of my own Company, among whom was my son Daniel Foster, and the same day went up to the flats where I found the rest of my Company and lodged there that night.

Wednesday, 14, we were ordered to parade in order to march, and after parading the Company and ordering the Lieutenant to march my Company I went directly back to Greenbush with Col. Nichols to take care of my things that I left there, where I lodged that night and the next day, being the 15, went over to Albany to dispatch necessary business, and did not join my Company till I arrived at Fort Miller on Sunday, being the 18th, but came up with Col. Nichols and Mr. Morrill on Saturday. When I arrived at the place called Fort Miller I found six Companies of Col. Nichol's Regiment stationed there for some time in order to rebuild the fort.

19 Nothing remarkable.

20. This evening a gun being accidentally fired wounded John Miller of my Company but hope not mortally.

21. I went to Fort Edward to escort some wagons loaded with arms. I had about fifty men in my party and we arrived at the encampment about 12 o'clock and I dined with Cols. Nichols and Commins and returned to my former station.

22. Nothing remarkable.

23. Do.

27. This day was something remarkable for the number of ox teams that came forward from the Lake. By the best account there were about a thousand oxen that had been employed in carrying provision to supply the army and are now going down below to recruit the oxen there.

28. Our people guarding the supplies on the east side of the river said they discovered two Indians and fired at them upon which I and some other officers went over to their assistance but discovered no Indians, though I thought I discovered some signs of them up some way in the woods. This

*This diary was given to Hon. Arthur B. Calef by Col. Asa Foster of Canterbury, N. H., a grandson of Capt. Foster, the diarist, and was transmitted by the hands of Deacon Asa Foster, the father of Col. Asa Foster, who was the maternal grandfather of Mrs. Arthur B. Calef.—Ed.

day I was ordered to detach ten men from my Company to be left at this garrison and the rest to hold themselves in readiness to march to the Lake, and Lieut. Walker was also ordered to tarry at this place.

29. Nothing remarkable.

30. This day Mj. Gage with the troops under his command, except the detachment, marched for Fort Edward, and where we lodged that night.

July 1. We marched to the half way brook and found Col. Nichols with a part of his regiment posted there. They had about half an acre of land picketed in. We continued there all night.

2. This forenoon Mr. Morrill preached to the regiment, in the afternoon we were ordered to march to the Lake, viz. part of six companies, and we expected to go off to Ticonderoga directly we arrived at the advanced guard at the Lake in the evening. I should have mentioned that Col. Commins marched with this command, together with the Major and six captains of the regiment, being one myself.

3. We marched into the camp at the Lake and found a very large encampment, and after Col. Commins had been to the General he came and informed us that we are to be stationed at this place, which was very disagreeable to the most of us. After some time I went down to the Lake to see the preparations that were made to attack the enemy, which was truly wonderful. We pitched what tents we had at the Easterly side of the camp and made ourselves as comfortable as we could. I cannot express the warlike preparations which I saw at the Lake of all sorts and chiefly embarked on board the bateaux, and it is expected that the forces will march in a little time. We pitched our tents, the few we had, and built some huts and made ourselves as comfortable as we could.

4. This day was spent in preparing for the embarkation of the troops.

5. The troops were ordered to be ready for embarkation tomorrow morning very early.

6. This day early in the morning about 1600 or 1800 men embarked on board the bateaux and whale boats and set off for the French at the Narrows or Fort Carolong with a good Artillery and thirty days provisions on board, which made a fine appearance, 160 bateaux being loaded with ordnance stores and Artillery. After the fleet rowed off I was ordered into the place where the old fort stood.

6. Nothing remarkable.

7. We heard Cape Breton was invested and the batteries reduced.

8. 150 prisoners sent up, taken at the advanced guard at Ticonderoga and 121 were brought into our stockade and guarded all night.

9. Sabbath day. We this morning heard from the Army at the Narrows endeavoring to force the French entrenchments met with considerable loss to the number of 1500 killed and wounded, chiefly regulars, and before night to our astonishment we saw the fleet coming back.

10. Nothing worth writing.

11. Ditto.

12. Ditto.

13. We moved from the encampment to the West side of the brook.

14. Being ordered yesterday to be ready to march to half way brook and join Col. Nichols we marched about 12 o'clock and as I was on the march met Dr. Noyse who gave me the sorrowful news of the death of my wife. When we arrived at the stockade at half way Brook we found Capt. Fay had a son laid dead and was buried in the evening.

15. One Wright of Wilmington died.

Sabbath 16. Mr. Morril preached from Psalms 37 and 7th verse.

Monday 17. Nothing remarkable.

Tuesday 18, smart thunder and—lightening. Ephraim Kendal of Woburn died.

19. Nothing remarkable.

20. Early in the morning some of our people heard the report of guns, and Capts. James Dakins and Lawrence ran and a party of others ran out after them and soon met a man that was come from the party that had been fired on and the party going in some hurry the Captain above mentioned being forward, were fired on and having but few men up there were all killed and those [who] were following soon retreated and the Enemy pursued them and killed a number of others among whom was my ensign, Davill. I met the party on the retreat and endeavored to stop them, but found it impossible. The enemy pursued them in sight of the Fort. Ensign Davill was brought in without scalping. The others were mangled in a dreadful manner. I was sent out soon after with a party to bring in the dead bodies and found twelve, besides two that were brought in before, one of which was Abraham Harden of Pembroke belonging to my Company.

21. This day Maj. Gage went to the place the people were first fired on and found four dead bodies and found the place where the enemy encamped the night before and by the appearance of things there it's thought the enemy were six or seven hundred strong, at least they found some pork and blankets of the enemy and where they had left provisions in considerable quantities.

22. This day we went to strengthening our breastworks and about noon Col. Ruggles regiment came down from the Lake, going to take post at the fort below Fort Edward. This day Lieut. Walker with Corporal Abel and two privates arrived here from Fort Miller.

23. This day I was taken poorly.

24. Remain poorly. Took a vomit.

25. A little better.

26. This day our regiment being gone to the Lake, yesterday, except the sick, I was put into a covered wagon and was brought to Fort Edward, put into a hut on the Island and had a poor night.

27. Remain feeble, but just walked out a little.

28. A party was sent to escort a number of teams and wagons, the whole party consisting of about 700 persons and as many oxen with a large quantity of stores, going from this place to half way brook and the Lake. They were fired on by a large party of the enemy and the stores seized by the enemy and the party chiefly destroyed. We find by certain accounts taken that there was 164 oxen killed, the exact number of persons killed is not yet known, about 30 bodies: one is an officer of the Highlanders: one died soon after he got in being melted with running and a sergeant suffered the same fate being also one of the Highlanders.

29. Nothing remarkable. I got over the river this day, which proved almost too hard for me.

30. I was able to walk out a little in the forenoon, and in the afternoon was very poorly. Nothing further remarkable.

31. I am something better, able to walk out considerable. In the afternoon was invited into Capt. Sheppard's house and drank brandy punch with him. In the evening Col. Comming, Mr. Morril and some other gentlemen came to visit me, for which I gave them my thanks.

August 1. Nothing remarkable.

October 1st, being Sabbath day, Mr. Morril preached: 27th Psalm, 1st and 2d verses.

2. Samuel Abbot died this day at 5 o'clock in the afternoon.

3. Nothing remarkable.

4. Some of the batteaux men that have been to Cattaraca came up here with some of the lace coats that the French had prepared for presents for the Indians.

5. A regimental court-martial was held for the trial of one Sergeant Laken and it is said he is acquitted. General Amherst arrived here to day.

6. Early this morning the General was observed to walk out and take a view of the Encampment, and at 5 o'clock in the afternoon the whole camp was drawn up by [the] breast work without arms and General Abercrombie, General Amherst &c took a view of regiments as they passed round the whole encampment.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS AMONG THE ENGLISH ARCHIVES.

Communicated by J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

As sharing with all the readers of the REGISTER their deep regret at the interruption (let us trust that it is not cessation) of Mr. Henry F. Waters' invaluable contributions to the history of our early emigrant families, I venture to offer the following stray notes, gathered in the scant leisure intervals of special researches among the English archives, as supplementary to his work, and in the hope that some items of interest and value may be found amongst them.

Will of Owen Stockton of Chaytysham, co. Suffolk, Minister of the Gospell. Dated 6 June 1679. To be buried by Extrx. without any needles expences. My wife Elianor Stockton sole Executrix. To daughter Sarah Stockton £500 at 21 and if she survive her mother then £500 more. Extrx. to lay out £500 in freehold land and settle same on Gonvill and Caius Colleges in Cambridge for Schollarshipp as I shall leave directions for, after decease of said wife and daughter, and such books out of my Library as I have sett downe in a note. To education of Nonconformists Sonnes for worke of the Ministry £20. To poor members of Jesus Christ £5. If my said daughter depart this life before 21, then my Extrx. to settle £20 per Annum for ever on the College in New England for the educating of the most hopeful person that the Master and fellowes cann procure for the worke of the Ministry, such person to be a Convert Indian or one that will studdy the Indian Language that hee may preach the Gospell among the Indians, hee to enioye said £20 for seven years and at the end of euery seven years a new one to be chosen. Whereas the towne of Colchester is indebted to mee £55—of this to my brother Will: Stockton £20 and to my Cozen Owen Stockton £10 and the remaining £25 to be divided between the children of my Sister Elizabeth Cole, deceased. My daughter Sarah to be obedient to her Mother in all things and to attire her selfe in a sober manner as becometh one professing Godlines. To my brother Roger and John Rant my brother and sister Chaplain my brother and sister Meadow of Henly each a booke out of my Library. Wit:-William Bixby,

Sabbath, the 20th. Mr. Morril preached to a little congregation at our lodgings, two sermons. Col. Goffe of New Hampshire came down and brought some invalides of their regiment to attend service. Col. Badcock of Rhode Island also half the day and a number of the inhabitants about this place.

Monday 21. I rode out a little way. After coming home was taken exceeding poorly and remained so all night. Got little rest. Daniel was also very ill.

22. Nothing remarkable only that I remain very weak and in much pain.

23. This day my headache and other pain abated, though brought me exceeding weak again and left the flesh almost off my bones.

24. Felt a little better.

25. Seem to be getting better. Daniel remains very poorly.

26. Nothing remarkable.

27. Received a letter from son Abiel to me and one to Daniel.

28. Nothing remarkable.

29-30 Ditto.

31. Nothing remarkable.

Sept. 2. Col. Goffe came and dined with us.

3^d Sabbath day, went to Capt. Van Norman's to meeting in the forenoon, in the afternoon down to the Mills where Mr. Morril preached both A. M. and P. M.

4. I was poorly having overdone myself going to meeting yesterday.

5. Rode down to the Mills to see some sick of our regiment but found them all gone but Asa Town.

6. Mr. Morril and Col. Commings went up to dine with Col. Goffe and brought some fine bass home caught in the river with a seine.

7. Went over to Greenbush to see some sick people.

8. Wrote some letters to send to the Lake and some to Andover.

9. Wrote a letter to Col. Frye. Was invited to dine with Col. Commings at Capt. Lanson's but dared not to go for fear of small pox.

The 14 of September, set out for the Lake with Mr. Morril and arrived at Stillwater. Put up there. Was taken into the barracks by Lieut. How where lodged this night.

15. Set out and arrived at Fort Miller before night. Lodged there with Capt. Adams.

16. Set out with Mr. Morril and arrived at Fort Edward before noon, but there being no escort going we were detained till just night and then a party being come from half way Brook we went off with them on their return and arrived there about eight in the evening and lodged there this night.

17. This morning set out for the Lake early in the morning and arrived at the camp about 10 o'clock.

Sept. 25. A French deserter was brought into camp.

Sept. 29 Two men of our regiment buried this day. Capt. Ballard came here and informed me that he had buried a son at Fort Edward. The Rangers came up to the Lake with two canoes they took from the Indians where they left them. The Frenchmen mentioned above informed of them.

30. Four of my company were returned by Dr. Monroe as unfit for further service here and are to go down, viz. Abijah Ingals, Thomas Haggitt, Simon Crosby and John Robinson.

Bankes. Brothers Caleb Bancks, John Bankes and Thomas Read and their wives. Sister Andrewes' sister Grilsie. Sister Lydia Bancks. Sister Wackes. Sisters Caleb Bankes and John Bankes (*sic. perhaps "wives of" was intended?*) Aunt ffisher. Cosin Poddy. Mentions Apothecary Wares and Drugs. Wit:-Robert Vsburne, Edward Tatum, Elizabeth Brookes and Elizabeth Carter. Pro. at London 19 June 1649.*

P. C. C. Fairfax, 85.

Will of Hughe Leayes, Cittizen and Leatherseller of London. Dated 9 December 1609. Vnto a preacher at my buriall 6s. 8d. Amongst fower of the Children of Richard Rewmes of Morton Pinkentone, co. Northampton, 20 Nobles at 21 or marriage. Vnto Samuell Bachelor 30s. To John sonne of Richard Varley 30s. To Hughe Crukedale of Yorke Minster £4. Amonge the children of John Leas of the parrishe of Whiterigg, co. Cumberland, £10 at 21 or marriage. To John Cruckdall reputed to be at Virginia beyond the Seas £10 soe soone as he shall retorne. Amonge the poore of the parishe of Sainte Brides where J dwell £5. My wife Jana Residuary Legatee and Extrs. vpon condition that yf she doe not enter into bonde of CC^{ll} vnto my frendes Henrie Tanner and Richard Varley &c., then said Henrie Tanner and Richard Varley Exors. Wit:-Richard Haydon mark, John White, John Burrowes mark, Suzane Cluney and Richard Alce Scr. Pro. 16 December 1609—"emanavit commissio Richō Daniell et Henrico Partridge guardianis Eccleie pochialis scē Brigitte in ffletestrete London eo qđ Jana reſca et ex^{tes} renunciaverunt." In margin of Probate Act Book—"obligaço retrad' et nova interpōita 19 Octob' 1611 (sd.) Jo: Benet." (*But there is no entry in either Act Book in October 1611.*)

P. C. C. Dorset, 120.

Admon. of Samuell Fry. Commission issued 12 March 1655-6 to Ann Fry widow, mother of Samuel ffry late in Virginia in ye parts beyond the seas, Batchelor, deceased intestate, to administer etc.

P. C. C. Act Book, folio 55.

Admon. of John Deward. Commission issued 26 June 1686 to Raphael Whistler, Principal Creditor of John Deward late of St. Michael Crooked Lane, but at Quittō in Virginia (*sic*), Bachelor, deceased intestate etc.

(*Dewar in margin.*)

P. C. C. Act Book, folio 98.

Will of Joseph Swett late of Boston in New England. Dated 20 August 1689, 1 Wm. and Mary. Constitute my friend John Gill of Wapping, co. Middx., waterman, my lawfull Attorney to collect all debts, wages, rents, salary, pensions &c., pursuant to their Majesties Declaracon of 23 May last past, and in case of death the said John Gill sole Exor. Wit:-Thomas Woodman, Jeremiah Foreman, signed and sealed 6 September 1689 in presence of Sam: Wills, Jr., at Wapping new stairs. Pro. at London 24 January 1695 by Exor.

P. C. C. Bond, 148.

Will of John Gorges of the Parish of St. Margaretts Westminster, co. Middx., Esquire. Dated 5 March 1656. Vnto the poore of the Parish aforesaid £5. Vnto my sonne fferdinando my freehold Lande and Leases in co. Devon; Jtem my lands in White church *als* Haselrig, co. Somerset. Jtem my Lease in Gloucestershire after his Mothers decease she having her ioynture in it. Vnto my Wife Mistris Mary Gorges £100. Vnto the said fferdinando aboue what J haue allotted for his marriage portion All other

* I gave this will to my esteemed friend Mr. Waters, several years since, but I believe he has never printed it.

my monies and debts Jewells plate bookes etc. Alsoe my Patent of the Province of Mayne in new England and all other Patents writings Ecripts and Miniments with a Cabinett of writings and all my Mapps and pictures likewise. Vnto my Grandchild and Godsonne John Chapman £5. The said fferdinando sole Executor. Wit:-Edward Burrowes and Richard Atkins, Scr. Pro. at London 1 June 1657 by Exor.

P. C. C. Ruthin, 213.

Will of Ann Gorges of the Parish of St. Margaretts Westminster, Spinster. Dated 8 December 1655. Vnto my Mother Mistris Mary Gorges apparrell. Vnto my brother fferdinando Gorge my Legacie of £200 giuen me by my Vncle Master Edward Bell Deceased (J being the Third Child of his nephew John Gorges Esquire) also my Cawle of Pearle and him J appoynt sole Executor. Wit:-John Crouch, Edward Borrowes and Richard Atkins, Scr. Pro. at London 21 December 1655 by Exor.

P. C. C. Aylett, 162.

Will of Dame Elizabeth Gorges of Long Ashton, co. Somersett, widow. Dated 18 September 1657. To be interred in psh. Church of Long Ashton. Vnto the poore of Long Ashton and white Church, co. Somersett, £40. To sonne in law S^r Thomas Smith Knight a ring and my daughter the Lady Mary Smith his wife a bason and Ewre. To my grandchilde Thomas Smyth sonne of my Sonne Thomas Smyth late of Long Ashton Esquire deceased £200—whereof £128 was oweing by the said Thomas deceased and £72 by my daughter in law florence nowe wife of Thomas Piggott Esquire. To M^r Richard ffoster Clerke minister of Long Ashton £10. To my servants Margaret Stevens £30, Thomas Haggar £20 and a debt oweing by M^r Thomas Sadlier of New Sar: gent', and every other servant one quarters wages. My grandchilde Francis Smyth gent', sonne of S^r Thomas Residuary Legatee and Exor. My freinds John Buckland of Westharptrey Esquire and Thomas Gorges of Raxall Doctor of Divinity* Overs. Wit:-Ann Rogers, John Price and Henry Price. Pro. at London 13 June 1659 by Exor.

P. C. C. Pell, 303.

Gorges vs. Archdale. Bill 25 October, 1664.

Ferdinando Gorges of Westminster, Esq. and Mary his wife Compls. (the said Mary being one of the daughters of Thomas Archdale of Chepping Wiccombe, co. Bucks., Esq., by Mary his wife deceased, who was one of the daughters of John Nevill late of London, Esq., deceased.) sheweth

That about 30 years since, Richard Archdale late of Chepping Wiccombe, Esq., deceased, being seised of Manors and lands in co. Bucks and elsewhere of the yearly value of 1500^{li} at least, in consideration of a marriage shortly to be had between the said Thomas and Mary (Nevill) and in consideration of about 5000^{li}, the portion of the said Mary, did together with the said Thomas, by deed assure part of his estate to the use of the issue female of the said Thomas and Mary, or else did appoint a portion of 2000^{li} each to the said issue female. And the said John Nevill being seised of divers messuages in London, and Manors and lands elsewhere, did, in consideration of the said settlement, settle a great part of his estate

* Dr. Thomas Gorges, D.D., son of Sir Edward Gorges, Knt., elder brother of Sir Ferdinando, was baptized at Wrexall, co. Somerset, 14 February, 1602-3, was Vicar of Wrexall, Archdeacon of Winton, and Prebend of Westminster. He died *s. p.*, 12 December, 1667, and buried with his wife Frances Dayrell (who was widow of Robert Hovenden of Oxon) in south aisle of Westminster Abbey.

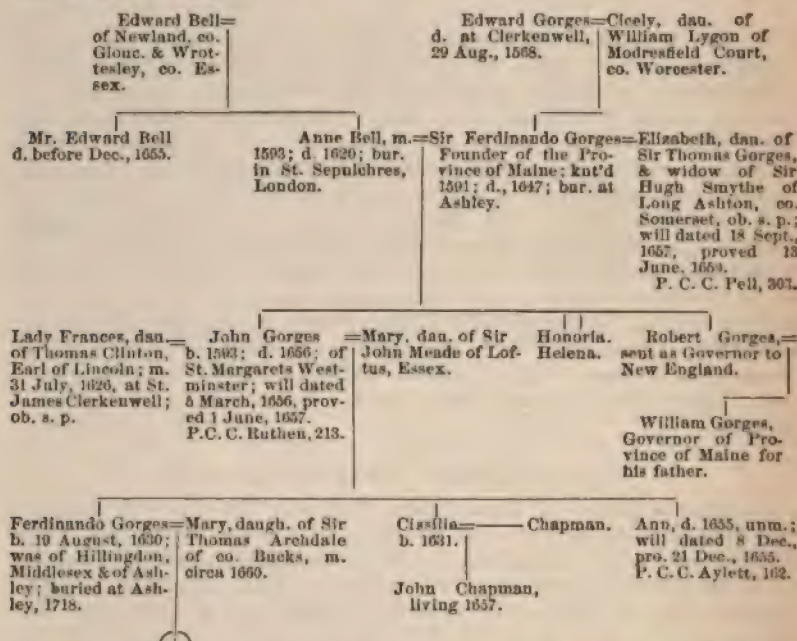
to the use of such issue female. These two Deeds or Settlements are now in the hands of the said Thomas Archdale, the Defendant to this Bill.

The said John Nevill and Richard Archdale not long after died and Thomas the complainant Mary's father, entered upon the estates so conveyed by his father and by Nevill.

About four years since these Complainants were married, and the said Thomas refuses to discover these settlements or to pay the Complainant Mary Gorges her portion.

Chan. Pros. ante 1714. Mitford cexliii. 16 b.

The following pedigree illustrates the connection and interest of the three preceding wills and suit in chancery. I hope shortly to have the pleasure of laying before the readers of the REGISTER a very complete pedigree of the entire Gorges family, a large amount of the material for which has been already collected.



Will of John Ferne of London, yeoman. (*Described as of St. Vedast, Foster Lane, in Pro. Act Book.*) Dated 2 December 1619 in the preamble but 4 December at the end of will. Names sons John, James and Daniel and daughter Bridgett, wife of John Newarke. The two sons of Richard Lisney. Son Daniel Executor. Mentions property in Virginia and the Sommer Islands alias the Bermoothes and in Harrow-on-the-Hill, co. Middx. Wit:—John Beeke and Edward Mathewe. Pro. at London 7 January 1619–20 by Exor. named in will. P. C. C. Soame, 3.

Will of John Ferne, planter, of the Island of St. Christopher, sick. Dated 5 August 1638. Names sister Mary Ferne, a minor. Martha daughter of James Nellum of Camberwell, Surrey. William Ferne, Junior, of Camberwell, and Elizabeth Ferne his sister. Jonas Parnell of St. Trinitie Min-

ories. John Warner, Citizen and Tallow Chandler of London. Has 8900^o of tobacco in warehouse of Thomas Tucker at Dice Key, Thames Street, London. Mentions his lands known as "Nicholas Towerson" in St. Christophers. Residuary Legatee and Exor. John Warner. Uncle Jonas Parnell Overseer. Wit:—John Hall, John Mackernes and Jone Goodwin. Pro. at London 8 August 1638 by Exor. named in will.

P. C. C. Lee, 102.

Admon. of James Ferne. Commission issued 22 March 1629–30 to Mathew Ferne, brother of James Ferne late in partibus deceased, intestate, to administer etc.

P. C. C. Act Book, folio 156.

Admon. of John fferne. Commission issued 5 July 1680 to Sarah fferne widow, relict of John fferne late of the City of Bristol, but in partibus transmarinus deceased, intestate, to administer &c.

P. C. C. Act Book, folio 118.

Admon. of John fferne. Commission issued 23 March 1680 to Anna Allen, widow, relict and administratrix of John Allen late while he lived Principal Creditor of John fferne late of the ship Catherine, but at Virginia in partibus, a bachelor, decease intestate, to administer etc.

P. C. C. Act Book, folio 45.

Beside the above there was a family of Ferne from Bonsall and Wirksworth in Derbyshire, who settled in Pennsylvania in 1682, and with whom I shall deal more at length in a future number.

Will of John Comer sen^r of Oake in Diocese of Bath and Wells, and County of Somsett: , yeoman, weake of body. Dated 27 October 1686. To sonne John Comer of New England £10 and to sonne George Comer now in London £10, both in one month after decease of my wife Dorothy. My sonne William Comer of London Residuary Legatee and Exor. Wit:—James Jarman, Lan: Larkham and John Larkham. Pro. at London 1 June 1689 by Exor.

P. C. C. Ent. 76.

Will of Edward Creffield, Jun^r, now of london, Merchant, under some present indisposition of body. Dated 24 November 1694. To my father and mother Mr. Edward Creffield and Mrs. Dorothy Creffield of Chappell, co. Essex, £40 with remainder to my three sisters. To brother Mr. Henry Creffield of Colchester, co. Essex, £20. To sister Mary Creffield, spinster, £50. To sister Elizabeth, now wife of Mr. John Keeble £50. To sister Ann, now wife of Mr. William Brewer £50. To friend Mr. francis Willis now of London, Merchant, £20. To friend and correspondent Mr. Phillip Richards of London, Merchant, £50. To daughter in lawe Mrs. Lucye now or late the wife of Mr. Thomas Reed of county of Gloucester, in Virginia, Diamond Ring which my late wife, Mother of the said Lucye, used to weare, gold necklace of six chains fastened to a Lockett of Massey gold and £20. To friend Mr. Benjamin Clements of Ware in the said county of Gloucester, in Virginia, all residue of estate real and personal being in Virginia aforesaid, on condition hee doe pay legacies to my said friend Mr. Phillip Richards (£260), and said Richards to distribute same, and said friends Mr. Benjamin Clements of Virginia and Mr. Phillip Richards of London Executors. Wit:—John Warr, George Wilmshurst and Tho: ffarballs. Pro. at London 29 December 1694 by Phillip Richards, one of the Exors., power reserved for other Exor.

P. C. C. Box, 244.

Will of Nathaniell Hulton the elder, Citizen and Salter of London, in good health. Dated 29 July 1692, 4 Wm. and Mary. To children of son

in law James Greene, his sons James Greene, Jr., Richard Greene, John Greene and his daughter Murgery Greene, each £50 at 21. To John Greene, brother of James Greene the elder, £20. To poor of Newington Green where I now live £10. To my wife Elizabeth lands in said Newington for life and one third of my estate, according to custom of London, with remainder (as to the lands) to William Hulton, sonn of my late kinsman William Hulton, decd., and he Residuary Legatee. To widow of my late kinsman Adam Hulton £40, and to his sonn £50 and daughter £40, to be in hands of my kinsman Samuell Haward until they are 21. To Thomas Crompton sonn of late kinsman Adam Crompton £50, and to his second and third sonns each £30, and to his two daughters each £20 (*as before in hands of Samuell Haward*). To Thomas Grundy £10. To sister Hulton widow, £20. To daughter of kinsman George Crompton £20 at 21 or marriage. To kinsman John Hill £10. To Nathaniell Hill sonn of Edmund Hill, decd., £50 at 21. To kinswoman Elizabeth Hill £30. To sister Elizabeth Dickens, widow of John Dickens, £40. To kinswoman Ann Pimlott £30 and to her two sonns each £50. and to her daughter £30. To Mary Pickford, wife of Mr. Pickford, £30 and to her eldest son £30 and to her other six children now liveing £30 apeece at 21. To wife of kinsman Nathaniell Hulton £50 and to his daughter £100 at 21. To Sir Henry Ashhurst, Bart., Sr William Ashhurst, Sr Thomas Lane, my kinsman Robert Dickings and M^r James Hulbert £10 apeece. To 50 persons in list I shall sett down £50 for rings. My sonn in lawe James Greene Exor. Wit:—John Crophe, Stepn Terry and John Jacob.

Codicil — dated 23 March 1692, 5 Wm. and Mary. To Joseph Hulton sonn of Adam Hulton £350 more. One of the sonns of Ann Pimlott being dead, his £50 to her other sonn. To Thomas Crompton £50 more. To Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniell Hulton, £100 more. I forgive sonn in law Thomas Horrocks three score pounds I lent him. To dau. in law Jane Perry £50. To Mr. Benjamin Thorogood £10. To James Lever the elder £10. To Madame Dod £10. To Samuell Haward and his wife £10. To John Green and his wife £10. To brother Tomins (*sic.*) Dickens and his wife £10. To cosin John Hill £5. Wit:—Tho: Gibson, John Jacob and William Barnard.

A further Codicil, dated 1 January 1693. "I give and bequeath to Mr. Encrease Mather Minister of the Gospell in New England the Summe of One Hundred pounds of Lawfull money of England for the use of the Colledge there of which hee is president." To Bridewell and Christchurch Hospitals each £50. To daughter Jane Perry £50. To be buried at Bolton in Lancashire neere ffather and mother. Wit:—Peter Gascoine, Edward Dickins and Ann Curisse. Pro. with two Codicils at London 13 March 1693 by James Greene an Executor. P. C. C. Box 54.

Admon. of Thomas Benbowe. Commission issued 15 January 1672–3 to Joane Frost (wife of Roger Frost, now in Virginia) principal Creditor of Thomas Benbowe late in the ship *St. Andrewe* deceased intestate etc., to administer during absence of said Roger Frost. The relict, Catherine Benbowe, first renouncing. P. C. C. Act Book, folio 6.

Admon. of Roger Frost. Commission issued 18 June 1673 to Joane Frost widow, relict of Roger Frost late on the high seas deceased intestate etc. to administer etc. P. C. C. Act Book, folio 74.

Nuncupative Will of John Lee heretofore of Charles Towne in New England, Carpenter, lyeing sick on board the shipp the *Swallow* of the sick-

nesse whereof he dyed etc. on 1 March 1690. The Captain, meaning and speaking of and to Gyles ffifield, Capt. of said shipp, to take care of all my concernes and get in what is due to mee in England or elsewhere. To my two children two parts of my estate and other one third to the Captain for his care and paines and he to bestowe something of the shipp's company. Wit :-George Robeson and Samuel Boyes were sworn 2 June 1692 before George Bramston, Surr: Pro. 11 June 1692 and Commission issued to Giles ffifield, a Legatee, to administer, no Exor. being named.

P. C. C. Fane, 112.

Will of Peter Hodges late of East West Guersey in America, Planter, and now in parish of St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsay, co. Surry, being sick and indisposed. Dated 21 July 1697 (9 Wm. III.) To friend Elizabeth Willis of St. Mary Magdalen, spinster, whom I intended for my lawful wife, all those 200 acres of Woodland in East West Guersey to me granted by Govenour of said Island (*sic.*) with Deed for same now in hands of Thomas Revell (*qu. Nevell?*) of Burrington in East West Gursej aforesaid, and to her all of my horses, Hogs and other cattell in said Island marked with a halfe Gad and all my estate there or elsewhere. To all my relacons that may lawfully claim any Interest in said premises one shilling if demanded. Said Elizabeth Willis Executrix. Signs by Mark. Wit :-Joane Pryor Senior, Mary Pryor, Joane Pryor Junior, Hannah Richeson and John Perry, Scr. Pro. at London 21 December 1697 by Extrix. named in will.

P. C. C. Pyne, 284.

Will of Paule Pemberton, Citizen and Habberdasher of London, in good health. Dated xxij Julij 1625. To be buried where it please God. To poor of Stebbing 40s. To poor of St. michael's in Crooked Lane, London, 40s. To poor of M^r Stocks Church in bredstreet 40s. To Exors. £10 to divide among those men vnto whom my brother Benjamin was indebted. To M^r Stocks Church towards building of it vpp, it being nowe pulled downe, £10. To brother M^r Carter £20. To brother Joseph Pemberton £20. To brother Mathias Pemberton £26-13-4, and to Elizabeth the daughter of said Mathias £20 and to his other two children £10 apeece. To brother Benjamins two children Elizabeth and Joseph £10 apeece. I give 20s. yearly for 20 years for a sermon the 5th. Nouember by the parson of St. Michaells Church in Crooked Lane in remembrance of Gods great mercie vnto our nation as one that daie in delivering vs from so great a daunger as one that daie wee were subject vnto, and 5s. yearly in bread to poor of same parish after the sermon. To 12 poor Ministers £12 at discretion of my brothers Joseph and Mathias. To my mother Mary Whiskett, widdow, of Norwich £6. To Cox Tooke Ironmonger, that nowe dwelleth in the Countrie, that was sometymes M^r Robins man, a Captain in newe fishe street, £10 and if deceased to his wife for good of his poor Children. To Ellen Tucker, widdowe, a bond of £20 that M^r Allen of Ipswich standeth bound, for it is her money and not myne. To Evan Griffes servant in this house £5. To Ralph Browne, habberhasder, 40s. To brother M^r John Fuller, 40s. for rings for him and his wife. To Elizabeth Pemberton, dau. of Mathias, my cupp salte and siluer spoone. To brother Mathias all cloth, apparell and linen, and half of bookes, other half to brother Joseph. Item—I give my £20 adventured vnto Newingland vnto the Company to be Impley by them towards the foundation of a Church if ever god give them a settled peace there. To brother Joseph Residuary Legatee and he and brother Mathias Exors. Wit :-Thomas Gotheredge, Evan Griffes, and my

Mr Thomas Lyghtfoote his marke. Pro. at London 27 September 1625 by James Hulett, N.P., attorney for Exors. P. C. C. Clarke, 100.

Will of John Pierman alias Piermaine, of the Island of Bermudoes mariner, now residing in the parish of St. Paul Shadwell, Middx. sick in body. Dated 5 June 1709. Mentions Father Will^m Piermaine of Bermudoes and Mother living but not named. Son John a minor. Sister Kesiah to have property if son die under age. Cousin David Piermaine of London, mariner, his wife Elizabeth and their children David and Anne. Cap^t John Emperour of Carolina† and his wife. Mr John Lee of London, merchant. My Landlord Francis Page and Sarah his wife and their children Francis, Anne, and Elizabeth. My nurse Jane Smith. M^{rs} Anne Jeremy. Elizabeth Gibson. Property in Bermuda. Father Will^m Piermaine, Cousin David Piermaine and Mr John Lee Exors. Wit:-James Cooper, John Magnies and Thomas Pomeroy, Scr. Pro. 7 June 1709 by William Pierman one of the Exors., power reserved for other Exors.

P. C. C. Lane, 152.

Will of Abraham Huisman of the City of New York, merchant, infirm of body. Dated in New York 4 May, 21 Geo. II, 1748. To Hendricke Garret the son born in Wedlock of Abraham Blancks and Maria Van Bulderen of Croningen in the united provinces, my wearing Linnen and Diamond Ring. To Bouwjna Helena, daughter of the same, all my House Linnen and plate. To Joseph Murray of the City of New York, Esquire, and to Richard Nicholls of the same gent., each £20 for their trouble as Exors. of my will and £20 more for mourning. To servant Jsaiah Crane £300 and one of my negroes. The said Joseph Murray and Richard Nicholls Exors., and they to sell all lands etc. and transmit net proceeds to the said Maria Van Belderen (*sic*) for her children Hendrick Garret and Bouwjna Helena who are Residuary Legatees. Exor. in London Joseph Mico, merchant. Wit:-George Harrison, John Burnet and Joseph Webb, Junior.

Codicil dated 12 June 1748. To Josiah (*sic*) Crane £125 more and my silver Mugg. To Mr. Simeon Soumaine £75. Wit:-Peter Ewette and William Conihame. Certified by George Banyar D: Secry. Pro. at London 29 December 1748 by Joseph Mico, Exor. for Great Britain.

P. C. C. Strahan, 368.

Admon. of Abraham Hutchinson. Commission issued 27 May 1687 to John Hutchinson, brother of Abraham Hutchinson, late in Virginia in parts beyond the seas, a bachelor deceased intestate, to administer etc.

P. C. C. Act Book, folio 77.

1615-29 eiusdem (*i.e. Sept.*) Dorothea illegitima proles Thomæ et Christianæ Ingleande quia prima vxor p'dict Thomæ iam vixit in virginea ex cōfidentissima relatione patris eius tam mithi (*sic*) quā multis aliis.

Shepton Beauchamp, Somst., Psh. Reg.

Will of William Hopton of Charles Town South Carolina, being of Advanced age. Dated 21 December 1785. To wife Sarah £1050. To daughter Mary Christianna Hopton my house etc No. 168 King Street, now inhabited by Mr. Robert Smith. To daughter Sarah Hopton my house on corner of Legare and Lamboll Streets, bought of George Kincaid and inhabited by Thomas Osborn, Esq. To son John and Son in law Robert

† Probably of the Emperour family of Lower Norfolk Co., Virginia. See the writer's article on the "Head Rights" in REGISTER, Vol. 47, pages 197, 354.

William Powell five English Guineas each and no more because I have given them large sums. To my friend Samuel Legare my share in the Charlestown Library Society till my Grandson William Hopton Powell arrives at an age to be admitted a Member then with consent of the Society to him. To John son of Samuel Legare a Quarter Acre lot in Ansonborough on George Street bounding on land of Mr. Robert Daniel. Residue real and personal in South Carolina and Georgia to be divided into four equal parts, of which one to my Wife, one to Daughter Mary Christianna, one to Daughter Sarah, and remaining part to my Daughters Mary Christianna and Sarah In Trust for my Grandchildren Mary Beatrix Powell and William Hopton Powell at 21 or Marriage with remainder and any other property in Great Britain or elsewhere to said Daughters equally. My Wife and said Daughters and friends Nathaniel Russell and Samuel Legare Executors. Wit:-Margaret Young, Edward Prescott and Thomas Coram. Pro. in Charlestown District, South Carolina, 15 Sept. 1786 by oath of Margaret Young a Witness. Certified as true copy 4 Nov. 1786 by Charles Lining, Ordinary. Pro. at London 11 Aug. 1788 and Admon. granted to John Hopton Attorney of Mary Christianna Hopton and Sarah Hopton the daughters, and Nathaniel Russell and Samuel Legare, Executors, for their benefit and that of Sarah Hopton the Relict and Executor now in the State of South Carolina. P. C. C. Calvert, 401.

This will, while of a somewhat recent date to illustrate our Colonial Families, having been turned up in the course of a special investigation, seemed too interesting to omit—the more so as the materials for South Carolina genealogy are so very scanty.

[To be continued.]

RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH OF ROCKINGHAM, VERMONT,

FROM ITS ORGANIZATION, OCT. 27, 1773, TO SEPT. 25, 1839.

Copied by THOMAS BELLOWS PECK, of Walpole, N. H.

THE following records of the first church in Rockingham, Vermont, have been copied from the original volume in manuscript in the possession of William H. H. Putnam, of Springfield, Vt., who has kindly loaned it for this purpose. This precious volume has come to Mr. Putnam by right of his wife's descent from one of the early members of the church. It has been carefully cherished, is in excellent preservation and is invaluable on account of the information which it contains relating to the early settlers of Rockingham. These records are now printed for the first time in order to preserve and make accessible for reference the facts which they contain, many of which are not on record elsewhere, as to the history of the church, and especially the statistics of admissions of members, baptisms, marriages and deaths in the first half century of the existence of the town.

The earlier and by far greater part of the records is in the handwriting of the first minister, Rev. Samuel Whiting, who was born in Franklin, Mass., March, 1750 (Blake's "History of the Town of Franklin," p. 190), or (according to Farmer) Jan. 28, 1750; graduated at Harvard College in 1769; was ordained pastor of the church in Rockingham, October 27, 1773; was dismissed by his own request, May 18, 1809, and died in Rockingham, May 16, 1819. Mr. Whiting's handwriting had the neatness which character-

Samuel Whiting

terized the penmanship of the scholarly clergyman of the last century, and is illustrated by the accompanying facsimile of his signature and by

the engraved heading reduced from the fly-leaf of the volume of records. The later records are in the handwriting of Rev. Elijah Wollage, a graduate of Dartmouth College in 1791, of Rev. Samuel Mason and of Rev. Broughton White.

It is intended to supplement the records with a brief historical sketch of the first church of Rockingham and its ministers, which will be accompanied with a half-tone engraving of the meeting-house, erected in 1787. This house is still in good preservation and is a most interesting specimen of the church architecture of the latter part of the eighteenth century.

Records of the Church in Rockingham

Pursuant to Letters Missive from the People in Rockingham & Chester in the Province of New York the Chhs of Brattleborough Warwick, Winchester, Swanzy, Charlestown, Westmoreland, Walpole Lebanon & Wrentham by their Elders & Messengers & the Messengers of Hindsdale & Cornish were Conven'd at Rockingham October 27th 1773.

When antecedent to their embodying into a Council an Enquiry was propos'd to be made in the Standing of the Chh in Brattleboro' upon Which the Rev^d M^r Reeves & the Messengers from Brattleboro' being previously instructed & empower'd by that Chh gave us full Satisfaction with regard to the Credentials of M^r Reeves & the Agreement of the Covenant of s^d Chh with ours. We therefore Unanimously agreed upon their desire in Consideration of their peculiar Situation to receive & own them of our fellowship. Nevertheless we take this method and Opportunity to bear due Testimony against any Chh's forming itself & putting itself under the Care of a Minister without the Concurrence of Sister Chhs (where it may be had) to establish a Communion of Churches.

The Chhs proceeded to embody into a Council and made Choice of the Rev^d M^r Reeves Moderator & M^r Fessenden Scribe, the Council being

form'd Voted their Acceptance of M^r. Reeves & Brattleboro' Chh to our Communion, & our readiness to treat him & them as Such, expecting like Returns from them & that the Vote be made Publick at this Time & to our Chha. In the next Place the Council proceeded to examine M^r. Samuel Whiting the Pastor elect, as to his Licence to preach, his regular Standing as a Christian, his Doctrinal Sentiments, & his Views of Undertaking the Work of the Gospel Ministry & he gave full Satisfaction as they expressed by Vote. Voted to proceed to Ordination & that M^r Olcott begin with Prayer, M^r Reeves pray before the Charge, M^r Hedge give the Charge, M^r Lawrence the right hand of Fellowship & M^r Fessenden conclude with Prayer.

And agreeable hereto the Rev^d Samuel Whiting was ordained a Gospel Bishop of the Chh in Rockingham & Chester Rockingham Octo^{br} 27th 1773 Attest Thomas Fessenden Scribe True Copy Attst Sam^l Whiting.

1773 October 31 Baptiz'd Peter Son of Peter & Mercy Evans
Novem^{br} 20 Baptiz'd James Son of Thomas & Sarah Dutton. & Samuel Son of Fairbanks & Esther Moors

* * * * *

1774 January 23th Jonathan & Eunice Burr were propounded to the Chh.

also Phebe Johnson of Chester. having before ownd the Covenant.

* * * * *

Jan^y 25. Baptiz'd Chauncey Cheney Son of John & Esther Chandler at their house the Child being Sick.

Jan^y 27 Married Jonathan Burt & Bethiah Preston of Rockingham.

January 30th Receiv'd Naomi Kingsley into the Chh & Baptiz'd Adriel Son of Sylvanus & Naomi Kingsley

March 13. Receiv'd into the Chh Phebe Johnson Jonth Burr & Eunice his Wife. also baptiz'd Bathsheba daughter of Jonth & Eunice Burr, also Priscilla Daughter of Cornelius & Baker.

March 27. Baptiz'd Edward Son of Asahel & Phebe Johnson.

April 17. At Chester Ebenezer Patterson with his Wife Anne of Kent ownd the Covenant & had their Child baptiz'd by the name of Moses.

May 8. Caleb Church & Wife had their Child baptiz'd Jemima

May 15. Joseph Wood propounded to the Chh.

June 12 Chh tarried after Divine Service & Chose Peter Evans & Elias Olcott to officiate as Deacons in the Chh.

June 26. Letters missive from the People of New Fane & from the Chh in Westminster being read. Voted to Send according to their Desire to assist in Ordination & made Choice of Elias Olcott Delegate to New Fane & Elias Olcott and Peter Evans Delegates to Westminster

July 17. Baptiz'd Ebenezer Son of Ebenezer & Zeruiah Johnson

July 21 Married Benjamin Patterson of Piermont & Elisabeth Safford of Rockingham.

July 31. Receiv'd Joseph Wood into the Chh & baptiz'd Samuel Mary & Anne Children of Joseph & Esther Wood.

August 14. propounded Elenor Preston to the Chh.

Sept. 7. Married Elkanah Day of Westminster & Levina Merrill of Chesterfield, having licence, also married Benjamin Larrabee & Abigail Spaulding of Rockingham.

Sept. 11. Baptiz'd James Son of William & Elisabeth Stearns. & Sylvanus Sabin Son of Sylvanus & Naomi Kingsley

Octob. 2. Elenor Preston receiv'd into the Chh. Baptiz'd Elisabeth & Sarah Daughters of James & Margaret Campbel also propounded to the Chh Jabez Sargeants Jun^r & Persis his Wife.

Nov. 20 Baptiz'd Bulah Daughter of William & Elisabeth Stearns.

Nov. 27. Jabez & Persis Sargeants receiv'd into the Chh. & baptiz'd Jabez Son of Jabez & Persis Sergeants.

Dec. 18. Baptiz'd Calvin Son of Abiel & Mary Barnes. also Jacob & Phebe Wynn Propounded to the Chh.

1775. April 6. Married Matthew Lane & Elisabeth Stearns of Rockingham.

June 11. Baptiz'd Thomas Chandler Son of Timothy & Betty Olcott.

July 23. Baptiz'd Abiel Daughter of Isaiah & Dorcas Johnson. & Aaron Son of Abraham & Sawyer.

July 30. Baptiz'd Rebecca Daughter of Timothy & Rebecca Walker

Aug. 27. Baptiz'd Sibbel Daughter of Elias & Sibbel Olcott, also propounded at Rockingham Jacob & Phebe Wynn

Octob. 10 Married Nathaniel Bennett & Sibbel Whipple of Rockingham

Nov. 5. Baptiz'd Luther Son of John & Johnson.

Dec. 17. Baptiz'd Mercy Daughter of Peter & Mercy Evans.

Dec. 26 Married David Cockran & Mary Aiken, both of Kent.

1776. Jan. 14. Propounded Isaiah Johnson & Dorcas his Wife.

Jan. 28. Isaiah & Dorcas Johnson propounded at Rockingham.

Feb. 18 Isaiah & Dorcas Johnson Received into the Chh.

Feb. 20. Baptiz'd Lucinda Daughter of Fairbanks & Esther Moors at their house being Sick.

March 21. By the Desire of Brother Asher Evans I inform'd the Chh & Congregation of his Sorrow for his foolish & Inconsiderate Conduct with Nath^l Bennett. Voted Satisfactory.

April 21. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship, read Jonathan Burrs Complaint against Nathaniel Davis & Chose Peter Evans & Elias Olcott to meet with them & endeavour to reconcile the Difficulties between them.

April 27. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship When Peter Evans Jun^r & Elias Olcott upon Brother Davis Saying that wherein he had broke the good Rules of the Chh he was sorry for it, Said it was to the same purport to what they had Advis'd to & Brother Burr was satisfied with, and he being Satisfied withdrew his Complaint & both Parties agreed not to mention again the old Story wherein they differd & which was the foundation of the Dispute.

May 19. Baptiz'd Roswell Son of Asher & Mary Evans.

June 17. Baptiz'd Mira Alpheus Son of John & Esther Chandler

July 1. Elenor Preston informing us that she had never been baptiz'd tho she tho't she had been in Infancy when she was receiv'd into the Chh, was baptiz'd no Objection being made, also baptiz'd Sylvanus Son of Colborn & Elenor Preston.

July 22. Chh tarried after Publick Services & made Choice of Timothy Walker & Jehiel Webb for Choristers. An enquiry was made of Sister Preston as to the mistake which she was under as to her saying she had been baptiz'd in Infancy when she offer'd herself to join the Chh, when she declar'd that she really tho't then that she had been tho since she was Con-

vinc'd to the Contrary. & the Chh were so far satisfied with her Discourse as to overlook it, tho' they could not excuse her from great Negligence & Carelessness. also the Chh made Choice of Peter Evans Jun^r & Jonth Burr to Discourse with Brother Simonds & Woods concerning their Absenting from Communion & endeavour to persuade them to return to their Duty.

July 28. Baptiz'd Nathan Son of Ebenezer & Zeruiah Johnson

August 4. Propounded Agnis Whitney, having formerly own'd the Covenant.

August 25. Receiv'd Agnis Whitney into the Chh.

August 30 Baptiz'd Naomi Daughter of Sylvanus & Naomi Kingsley.

Sept. 1. Baptiz'd Moses Agnis & Lucretia Children of Ezra & Agnis Whitney. also propounded Ebenezer & Rachel Albee

Sept 11. Married Asa White & Jane Arwin of Rockingham.

Sept 15. Receiv'd Ebenezer & Rachel Albee into the Chh. Baptiz'd Mary Daughter of Sam^l & Mary Whiting, also Elisabeth Daughter of John & Elisabeth Whitney. also Margaret Daughter of James & Margaret Campbell, & Rachel, Ebenezer, John, Benjamin, Mary & Submit Children of Ebenezer & Rachel Albee.

Sept. 26. Married Solomon Wright & Abylene Preston & Gardner Simonds & Nancy Titus.

Sept. 29. Baptiz'd Persis Daughter of Jabez & Persis Sargeant

Octob. 6. Chh tarried after Publick Exercise & at the Desire of the Society at Putney. Voted to Send to assist in gathering a Chh & Installing a Minister there & Chose Peter Evans & Nathaniel Davis Delegates.

Nov. 3. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship. Patrick McHerg exhibited a Certificate that he & his Wife were in Christian Communion in Scotland when they left it, the Chh Voted that they might receive the priveledge of baptism for their Child, accordingly after Meeting Baptiz'd Judith Daughter of Patrick & Judith McHerg, at their House.

* * * * *

Dec. 22 Baptiz'd Mary Daughter of Abraham & Sawyer.

1777. March 30. Joshua & Esther Hotten at Chester * * *

* * * were propounded to the Chh.

May 4. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship when a Letter of Dismission & Recommendation of Thomas & Sarah Dutton from the Chh of Christ in Lunenburg was Read. 1 Voted to Receive Sarah Dutton into the Chh. Objections being made against Receiving Thomas Dutton into this Chh, till some Satisfaction was given for his Constant Neglect of & Absence from Publick Worship. The Question was put whether the Chh would receive Thomas Dutton into Communion without further Satisfaction pass'd in the Negative.

May 11. Receiv'd into the Chh Joshua & Esther Hotten. Baptiz'd Joshua Asahel, & Luther Children of Joshua & Esther Hotten also Joseph Warner Son of Caleb & Elisabeth Church.

June 22. Married Uriah Morris & Mary Tarbel of Chester.

July 20. Baptiz'd Abigail Daughter of William & Elisabeth Stearns

Sept 12(?) Married Howe as he Said & Mary Glazier of Rockingham

Sept 14. Propounded John & Martha Lovell.

Octob. 5 Propounded Jehiel & Mary Webb

Nov. 2 Married Charles Man & Zeruiah Parker of Chester

Dec. 21. Baptiz'd Mary Wife of Jehiel Webb & Receiv'd into the Chh John & Martha Lovell & Jehiel & Mary Webb.

Dec. 23. Baptiz'd Elisabeth Daughter of Timth & Rebeca Walker being sick

Dec. 28. Baptiz'd Clarissa & Jehiel Children of Jehiel & Mary Webb 1778.

Jan. 31. Married David Cross & Rhoda Wilson of Acworth

March 29. Baptiz'd Samuel Son of Samuel & Mary Whiting & Simeon Son of Elias & Sibbel Olcott.

May 10. Baptiz'd Adriel Son of Sylvanus & Naomi Kingsley

May 17. Baptiz'd Bulkley son of Timothy & Betty Olcott.

June 21. Baptiz'd Tabitha Daughter of Isaiah & Dorcas Johnson

July 12. Baptiz'd Benjamin Son of Ebenezer & Zeruiah Johnson.

Aug. 23. Baptiz'd Leonard Son of Joshua & Esther Hotten.

Aug. 30. Chh tarried & appointed a Chh Meeting to be on Friday following to Consider whether the Chh will receive any to priveledges without Receiving to full Communion or in other words whether they will adopt the half way Covenant, Commonly so call'd, & Propounded Bethiah Dutton.

[To be continued.]

PASSING INTO HISTORY.

In memory of REV. EDWARD GRIFFIN PORTER, A.M., President of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

By REV. HENRY C. GRAVES, D.D.

NOT much of him for earth to claim by right,
Who dwelt on heights where noble souls e'er stay;
His wingèd feet moved lightly on their way,
Then vaulted heavenward into clouds of light.
The facile pen, the golden mouth, told well,
How fine the genius that fine thought inspires;
How social values, in historic fires,
Glow, and their glories in full measures swell.
Of such as his, passed into history,
Are eyes that shine where regal crests combine,
And brows around which coronets entwine;
They point the way lustrous in mystery.
Valhallas now hold all untarnished worth,
And angels welcome the celestial birth.

Tremont Temple, February, 1900.

REV. EDWARD GRIFFIN PORTER, A.M., President of this Society, died at his home in Dorchester, Mass., February 5, 1900. A memoir with portrait will appear in a future number of the REGISTER.

ANCIENT BURIAL-GROUNDS OF LONG ISLAND, N. Y.

By EDW. DOUBLEDAY HARRIS, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from page 62.]

Henry Son
of Edward
and Deborah
Conkling
died Nov^r 28^d
1770 in y^e
4th Year of
his age

Here
lies the Body of Esther
Osborne Daughter of
Thomas Osborne &
Esther Osborne who
Died January y^e 16th
An. Dom. 17th Aged
16 years & 6 months

In Memory of
Lieut^t Jonathan
Baker died March
y^e 4th 1747/8 in y^e
69 Year of
his Age

IN MEMORY of
Esther y^e Wife of
Mr Jonathan Baker
Jun^r & Daughter of
Mr John Parsons
who died Dec^r 6th
A.D. 1760 Aged
28 Years

Here lies
the Body of
David Baker who
Died Novemb^r y^e
23rd 1729 In y^e
28th Year of His
Age

Here lieth y^e Body
of Alice Baker Formell
y^e Wife of Thomas
Baker Who Died
February y^e 4 : 1708 : 9
In y^e 88 year of Her
Age

HERE
LIES THE BODY OF
NATHANIEL BAKER
THE SON OF MISTER
THOMAS BAKER
WHO DYED FEBRUARY
THE 27 : AND IN
THE 84 : TH YEAR OF
HIS AGE : 1738 / 9

Here Lieth y^e Body
of Sarah y^e Wife
of Nathaniel Baker
Who Died October
The 9 1727. In y^e 62
year of her Age.

Here lieth y^e Body
of Catharin y^e Wife
of Nathaniel Baker
Who Died May
y^e 14 : 1722 : In y^e
66 year of Her
Age.

In Memory of
JULIA NABBY
Daughter of Davis
& Zeruah Conklin;
who died
Jan^y 28th 1800,
aged 5 years
*Come read my date
And here you'll see
No age nor sex from
death is free.*

In Memory of
Samuel Mulford
died July y^e 10th 1748
in y^e 65th year
of his age

In Memory of
JULIA
Daughter of
Davis & Zeruliah
Conklin;
who died
Decr 16th 1792
aged 10 days

In
Memory of
DANIEL CONKLIN
who died
Oct^r 26. 1800
in the 83 year
of his age

Here
Lies the
Body of Mr
Annantias Conkling
who died March y^e 1
1740 in y^e 68 year
of his Age

In Memory of
Mr Jeremiah
Conkling Who
Died July y^e 21
A.D. 1746 Aged
28 years

Here Lie The
Body of Achil
ld of ISAAC &
SARAH BARNS

In Memo
ry of Henry
Son of Mr Daniel
& M^{rs} Mary Bak
er Who Died In
ly y^e 24th A.D.
1750

In
Memory of
ABIGAIL, Wife of
DANIEL CONKLIN;
who died
May 24, 1795
in the 70, year
of her age

Here lies
the Body of
M^{rs} Hannah widow
of Mr Benjamin
Conkling who died
June y^e 29th 1752 in y^e
[broken off]

In Memory of
M^{rs} Esther Baker
Wife of Mr
Nathaniel Baker
who departed this
Life Sept^r 23^d 1765
Aged 23 years

In
Memory of
Henry Son of
Mr Daniel & M^{rs}
Mary Baker
Who Died May
y^e 13th A.D. 1755

HERE
LIES THE
BODY OF
ISAIAH BARNS
WHO DIED JAN^y
THE 27 · 1733 AGED
6 · YEARS · 4 · MONTHS
AND 3 DAS

IN MEMORY OF
ISAAC BARNS
Esq. who died
April y^e 22^d 1772
in the 68th Year
of his Age
Death flew Commisison'd
From on High
Nor warning Gave
Barns you must die
Not Usefulness
Itself can Save
Thy Life from the
Devouring Grave

Here
Lies the
Body of M^{rs}
Sarah the wife of M^r
Isaac Barns jun^r who
died October the 23
1786 Aged 88 years

EASTHAMPTON VILLAGE.

The village of Easthampton, the principal settlement in the township, is distant between three and four miles from the westerly line, and but a short distance from the south beach. The old burying ground is a long and narrow enclosure lying as it were in the middle of the main street. It is among the oldest, and most important, in an historical sense, in the county. In 1887 no other epitaphs of a date prior to 1800 were to be found there than these that follow.

Here lies deposited the
Remains of M^{rs}
JERUSHA CONKLING
Confort of
ISAAC CONKLING Esq^r
Confort first of
DAVID GARDINER Esq^r
and daughter of the Rev^d
SAMUEL BUELL and
JERUSHA BUELL his Confort
She departed this Life
in hope of a better
Feb^r 24th 1788 in the
83^d year of her Age

Reader behold this Tomb
with Reverence and Regret!

Here lie the remains of
that EMINENT SERVANT
of CHRIST the REVEREND
SAMUEL BUELL D. D.
58 years Pastor of the Church
in this place. He was a faithful
and successful Minister of the Gospel
a kind relation, a true friend, a good
patriot, an honest man and an
exemplary Christian
Was born Sept^r 1st 1716 died in peace
July 19th 1798 aged 82 years

They that turn many to righteousness
shall shine as the brightness of the firmament
and the stars forever and ever
Remember them who have spoken unto
you the word of God whose faith
follow considering the end of their
conversation

IN MEMORY
of the Rev^d Mr
Nathaniel Huntting
who died Sept^r y^e
21ⁿ 1758 in y^e 78th
Year of his Age

IN MEMORY
of Jerufha y^e Wife of
the Rev^d Samuel
Buell, who died
June 16th A.D. 1759
in y^e 37th Year
of her Age

HERE LYES Y^e
BODY OF
PHEBE CURING
AGED 23 YEARS
DECE^d MAY Y^e 21
1714

Here Lyes Buried
y^e Body of Mr
SAMUEL CONKLING
Who Dec^d April
y^e 30th 1726 in y^e
25th Year of his Age

Here Lyes Buried
the Body of Cap^t
SAMUEL MULFORD
Who Dec^d August
y^e 21ⁿ 1725 Aged
about 80 years

MARY DAU^s OF
ELIAS & MARY
MULFORD AGED
4 MONTHS & 18
DAYS DIED
MARCH Y^e 29th
1718

Here Lyes y^e Body of
M^r ESTHER MULFORD
Wife of Cap^t SAMUEL
MULFORD Who Dec^d
Novem^{br} y^e 24th 1717 in
y^e 64th Year of Her Age

MULFORD.
JOHN, (JUDGE)
EARLIEST SETTLER OF THIS TOWN IN 1649
DIED ABOUT 1686 Æ 80 FATHER OF
CAPT. SAMUEL,
FOR MANY YEARS MEMBER OF THE
PROVINCIAL ASSEMBLY OF NEW YORK
DIED AUG. 21 1725 Æ. 80
WAS BURIED NEAR THIS STONE.
FATHER OF CAPT. MATTHEW,
DIED AP^rL 28, 1774 Æ. 85,
FATHER OF COL. DAVID,
OF 2ND SUFFOLK CO. REG^t,
DIED DEC. 18, 1778, Æ. 56.
FATHER OF SERGEANT MATTHEW
OF 1ST SUFFOLK CO. REG^t,
DIED M^cH 24, 1845 Æ. 85,
FATHER OF CHARLES L.
OF RENSSELAER VILLE, N.Y.
DIED MAY 28, 1857 Æ. 71
FATHER OF ROBERT L. MULFORD
OF NEW YORK CITY WHO ERECTS THIS
STONE IN 1880.

HERE : LYETH
THE : BODY : OF : M^r
JEREMIAH : CONK-
LING : WHO : DYED
MARCH : THE : 14 : TH
ANNO : 1711-12 : IN
THE : 80 : TH : YEARE
OF : HIS : AGE*

HERE LYETH THE
BODY OF M^r MARY
CONKLING WIFE OF
M^r JEREMIAH CONK-
LING WHO DIED
JUNE Y^e 15th 1727
AGED [illeg.] YEARS

* [Age may be 80, 60, or possibly 50.]

HERE LYES THE
BODY OF M^r
JEREMIAH CONKLING
AGED 78 YEARS
WHO DEPARTED THIS
LIFE AUGUST Y^e 9th
1784

Here lies y^e
Body of M^r
Mercy y^e wife
of M^r John Miller
Who Died July
y^e 30th 1744 in y^e
85th Year of
her Age

In Memory
of Hannah y^e
Daughter of
y^e Rev^d Samuel
Buell & Jerusha
his Wife who
died Apr^l 11th
1759 Aged
8 Months

JERUSHA BUELL
DAU^r OF Y^e REV^d
M^r SAMUEL & M^{rs}
JERUSHA BUELL
AGED 1 YEAR & 4
M^o DIED JAN^y 20th
1748/9

Here lyes Buried
the Body of
JONATHAN HUNTING
M.A. Who Departed this
Life Sep^r 8^d Anno Domⁿⁱ 1750
in y^e 36th Year of His Age

Mary Hunting,
Daugh. of Doct^r
Edward and M^{rs}
Marcy Hunting
Died April 11th
1745 Aged 1 Year
& 8 Months

Edward Son of
D^r Edward and
Mercy Hunting
Dec^d Augst 9th
1738 Aged 4
Years & 10 Months

In Memory of
Samuel y^e Son
of Ellphelet &
Phebe Stratten
who died Octo^r
12th 1753 in y^e
25th Year
of his Age

HERE LYES BURIED THE
BODY OF M^{rs} JANE
CONKLING WIFE OF M^r
JEREMIAH CONKLING
AGED 76 YEARS &
6 M^o WHO DIED
APRIL 21st 1741

In Memory of
Peter Buell Son
of the Rev^d
Samuel Buell &
Jerusha his Wife
who died June
2^d 1761 in y^e 8th
Year of his Age

In Memory
of Esther y^e
Daughter of y^e
Rev^d Samuel
Buell & Jerusha
his Wife who
died Nov^r 13th
1757 Aged
1 Year & 10 M^o

In Memory of
Esther Daught^r
of y^e Rev^d Samu-
el Buell & Jeru-
sha his Wife
who died June
y^e 19th 1754
aged 2 Years

Here lyes Buried
y^e Body of Doct^r
EDWARD HUNTING
M.A. Who departed
this Life April y^e 10th
Anno Domⁿⁱ 1745 in y^e
42nd Year of His Age

MARY DAU^r OF
NATHANIEL &
MARY HUNTING
AGED 4 M^o DIED
SEPT^r 19th 1706.

In Memory of
Phebe y^e Daught^r
of Ellphelet &
Phebe Stratten
who died July
12th 1762 in y^e
30th Year of
her Age

In Memory of
Mary y^e Daught'r
 of Eliphelet &
 Phebe Stratten
 who died June
 8th 1761 in y^e 32^d
 Year of Her Age

In Memory of
Deacon
Joseph Osborn
 who died
 Nov^r 21st 1786
 in the 82^d year
 of his age

IN MEMORY of
 M^r David Stratton
 who died Jan^y 6th A.D.
 1770 Aged 48 Years

In Memory of
Hannah Wife of
Deacon
Joseph Osborn
 who died
 Nov^r 5th 1775
 in the 67th year
 of her age

In Memory of
 ABRAHAM Son of
 Deacon
JOSEPH OSBORNE
 by HANNAH his
 Wife he died Sept^r
 the 15th 1772 in
 the 30th Year of
 his Age

In Memory of
 Mrs. Mary Osborn
 Wife of M^r Joseph
 Osborn who died
 August 9th 1783
 aged 48 years
My flesh shall slumber
in the ground,
Till the last trumpet's
joyful sound
Then burst the chains
with sweet surprise
And in my Saviour's
image rise.

In Memory of
Mr. Joseph Osborn
 who died
 April 2^d 1798
 in the 60th year
 of his age

In Memory of
Mr. Lewis Osborn
 who died
 Sept^r 14th 1783
 aged 36 years

In Memory of
 Mrs. Hannah
 Hedges Relict of
 M^r Jonathan Hed-
 ges, who died
 Jan^y 12th 1792
 in the 83^d year
 of her age

Robert L. Hedges
 Son of Mr. Reuben
 & Mrs. Hannah
 Hedges : died
 Feb^y 7th 1793
 aged 5 months

In Memory of
 Mr. Jeremiah Miller,
 who departed
 this life
 July 11th 1794
 in the 67th year
 of his age
Behold and see as you pass by
As you are now so once was I
As I am now you soon will be
Prepare for Death to follow me

Here lies the
Remains of
Peggy Negro
Serv^t to Cap^t
Abraham Gardiner
aged 22 years

In Memory of
Eleazer Miller
Esquire
who died March
15th 1788
in the 92^d year
of his Age

Here lies Buried
the Body of
Matthias Burnet
Esq^r who Died October
the 4th 1746
in y^e 73^d Year of his Age

IN MEMORY of
JOSIAH MILLER who
died Octo^r 4th A.D. 1770
Aged 81 Years

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^{rs}
TEMPERANCE HEDGES
WIFE OF M^r
WILLIAM HEDGES
DIED OCT^r 28th
1753
AGED 36 YEARS

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^r
ABRAHAM MEDE MA
WHO DIED NOV^r 1st
1742 IN THE 21st
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^{rs}
MARY MILLER WIFE OF
ELEAZER MILLER ESQ^r
WHO DIED APRIL 14th
1743 IN THE 42^d
YEAR OF HER AGE

IN MEMORY
of Elizabeth the
Wife of Matthias
Burnit Esq^r who
died April 27th 1761
in the 86th Year
of her Age

HERE LIES Y^e BODY OF
DAVID HEDGES
SON OF M^r
WILLIAM & M^{rs}
TEMPERANCE HEDGES
DIED JUNE 23^d
1753
AGED 23 MONTHS
AND 23 DAYS

HERE LIES Y^e BODY OF PHEBE HEDGES DAU^r OF M^r WILLIAM &
M^{rs} TEMPERANCE HEDGES DIED DEC^r 13th 1753 AGED 1 MONTH AND
23 DAYS

In Memory of
M^r Josiah Miller
who died
August 12th 1773
in the 49th year
of his age

Mary Daught^r
of M^r Elifha &
Jerufha Conk
ling died Dec^{mr}
y^e 16th 1756
aged 2 Years

In Memory of
Phebe y^e Wife of
M^r Josiah Miller
who died Sept^r 12th
1758 in y^e 62^d Year
of her age

IN MEMORY OF
SAMUEL MILLER
SON OF M^r
JEREMIAH & M^{rs}
RUTH MILLER
DIED AUGst 31st 1754
AGED 4 YEARS
& 22 D^s

IN MEMORY
of Jerufha y^e Wife
of M^r Elifha Conkling
Jun^r who died May
y^e 30th A.D. 1757
in y^e 33^d Year
of her age

In Memory of
Elizabeth y^e Wife
of Benjamin Ayers
who died April 1st
1757 in y^e 30th Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY of
JOSIAH HEDGES
who died July 26th
A.D. 1767 in the
41st Year of
his Age

In Memory of
M^r JOHN HEDGES
who died March
12th 1786
in the 86th year
of his Age

[A footstone to grave next that of John Hedges is marked D.H. 1769.

IN MEMORY of
ELIZABETH the
wife of JOHN
HEDGES who
Died April the 18th
A.D. 1772 in the
69th Year of
Her Age

Josiah Son of
Daniel & Jerusha
Hedges who
died May y^e 22^d
1769 Aged 6
weeks & 6 Days

In Memory of
JOHN Son of
M^r Josiah & M^{rs}
Mary Hedges;
who died
August 28th
1778
aged 12 years

Samuel Son of
M^r Jonathan &
Zerviah Hedges
who died Jan^y
14th 1771
Aged 4 Years
& 1 Mo

In Memory of David Hedges Son of Mr. Jonathan & Mrs. Zerviah
died Jan^y 19th 1777 in the 9th year of his Age.

In Memory of Temperance Hedges Daughter of Mr. Jonathan &
Hedges who died July 22^d 1777 in the 17th year of her age.

IN MEMORY
of Deacon JOHN
HUNTING who
died March 14th 1768
in the 61st Year of
his Age

This was his farewell dying Word
Tis blest dying in the Lord;
How great such Blestness will be,
He left this World and went to see.

In Memory of
CLEMENCE HUNTING
the Wife of Deacon
John Hunting
who died July 19, A.D.
1776 in the 71st Year
of her Age

In Memo
Mrs. Zerviah
-ges Relict
Jonathan
who
March
in the 5th
of her

IN MEMORY of
Elizabeth y^e Wife
of Burnet Miller
Esq^r who died May
y^e 16th 1765 in the
87th Year of her Age

In Mem
M^r AARON
who died
1797, in the
of

In Memory of CLARRY Daughter of Mr. Aaron & M^{rs}
died Dec^r 5th 1789 aged 3 years 2 mo. & 5 days.

In Memory of CLARISSA only Daughter of Mr. Aaron
who died Oct^r 27th 1798 aged 7 years 8 months and 9 day

Sarah Daughter of M^r Henry & M^{rs} Annie Chatfield di
8th Year of her Age.

HASEY—GREEN.

Communicated by DELORAINE P. CORRY, Esq., of Malden, Mass.

THE paper, of which the following is a copy, was given me by our associate, Elbridge H. Goss, Esq., of Melrose, Mass. It adds to our knowledge of Lieut. William Hasey and his early location before his appearance at Rumney Marsh, and contains important additions to the family of Henry and Esther Green, as given in the Vinton Memorial and Greene's *Descendants of Thomas Green*. Esther (Hasey) Green, the writer, was baptized in the First Church, Boston, "23 day 1 mo. 1651" and died at Stoneham, Mass., February 26, 1747-8, aged 98.

An Account of M^{rs} Esther Green's Parents, Birth &c. My Parents were William Hasey, & Sarah his Wife. My name was Esther Hasey.

J was Born at Puling Point in the Year 1650 the 20th Day of March.

When J was four or five Years old my Father Removed his Family to Rumny Marsh where J Lived with him while J was almost twenty and two Years old. Then J married to Henry Green of Malden the 11th day of January in the Year 1672.

My first Child Henry was Born the 24th of November in the Year 1672.

My Second Child Esther was born the 3^d of September in the Year 1674.

My Third Child Martha was Born the 9th of October, in the Year 1676.

My Fourth Child Joseph was born the 27th of October, in the Year 1678.

My Fifth Child Daniel was Born the 30th of January, in the Year 1681.

My Sixth Child Dorcas was Born the 31st of December in the Year 1682.

My Seventh Child Lydia was Born the Eleventh of August in the Year 1685.

My Eight Child Jacob was Born the 10th of May in the Year 1689.

My Lydia was married to Thomas Lynd of Malden the 22^d of July in the Year 1708. Her Thomas was Born the 27th of March in the Year 1711.

Her Jonathan was Born the 14th of March in the Year 1714.

Her Jacob was Born the Eighteenth of May in the Year 1716.

Her Lydia was Born the Thirty & first of May in the Year 1723.

My Martha Dyed the 3^d of February in the Year 1678.

My Husband Dyed the Nineteenth of September in the Year 1717.

My Jacob Dyed the Nineteenth of July in the Year 1723.

Jabez Green dyed the 13th of July 1716, be[ing] Nine Years and Eight Dayes Old.

Thomas Cutler Died the 13th of May 1721, being Six weeks Old.

Nathan Green Died the 1st of June in the Year 1728 being 24 years & 3 months old.

Joseph Wylley Died the 2^d of June in the Year 1728 being 11 years & 3 months old.

Ebenezar Green Died the 16 of August in the Year 1728 being 32 years old lacking 5 weeks.

My Henry Married to Hannah Flagg of Woburn the 9th of January in the year 1696.

My Joseph Married to Hannah Green of Malden the 24th of December in the year 1700.

My Daniel Married to Mary Bucknam of Malden the 2 of December in the year 1708.

My Esther married to Eleazar Flagg of Woburn the 17th of January in the year 1695.

My Dorcas married to John Wylley of Lynn the 19 of December in the Year 1705.

My Lydea was married to Thomas Lynd of Malden the 22^d of July in the Year 1708.

My Jacob was Married to Dorathy Lynd of Malden the 8th of July in the Year 1713.

NOTES CONCERNING ROGER WILLIAMS.

By ALMON D. HODGES, Jr.

[Continued from Vol. 53, page 64.]

E.—MAIDEN NAME OF HIS WIFE.

A RECENT discovery necessitates a correction of the probable maiden name of Mrs. Williams as given in my previous notes, the authority for which was Moses Brown's copy of a letter written by William Harris to Capt. Deane under date of 14 Nov., 1666. Mr. Robert Harris of Pomfret, Conn., writes as follows :

POMFRET, Feb. 22, 1900.

Dear Sir: At last the original copy, by William Harris himself, of his letter to Capt. Deane has been found at the Rhode Island Historical Society. I have seen it and possess a certified copy of the same. The brother of Mr. Williams's wife is there written *Barnard*, not *Warnard*, and the letter was not well copied either by Moses Brown or Wm. J. Harris.

Wm. J. Harris was not nephew of Moses Brown, whose third and last wife was born Phebe Waterman. She then married a Lockwood, and this Mrs. Lockwood was Wm. J. Harris's grandmother. I was led into error by always hearing him speak of Mr. Brown as "Uncle Moses."

Yours very truly,

ROBERT HARRIS.

Mr. Harris also sent me his certified copy of the letter with a note from Mr. Clarence S. Brigham, librarian of the R. I. Historical Society to the effect that the initial letter of the name is clearly B. Another name, copied *Ostlen* by Moses Brown, is written *Ostlers* by Harris. The letter is endorsed, in William Harris's writing: "A copey of a letter to Capta[y?]ne Deane (soe far as concerns Roger Williams." It is further endorsed in the writing of Moses Brown and of his amanuensis: "Letter from Wm. Harris to Capt. Deane 1666," and also "with an acct of R. W. conduct towards Wm. H. —Nov. 14, 1666, this year he was an Assistant. copyd 25th, 3d m. 1800."

DORCHESTER CHRISTIAN NAMES.

Communicated by WILLIAM B. TRASK of Dorchester.

THE following are a few of the early christian names, male and female, appearing on the Dorchester (Massachusetts) town and church records.

Addingstill Willoves.	Recompense Osborn.
Amity Morse (had Unity, b. 1721).	Release Humphry.
Blisse Tolman.	Relief Blake.
Charity Pelton.	Rely Homes.
Christian Monk.	Remember Elder.
Comfort Foster.	Remembrance Lippincot.
Consider Atherton.	Renew Weeks.
Constant Hawes.	Renewed Kingsley.
Content Wales.	Repent Weeks.
Deliverance Leadbetter.	Rest Swift.
Dependance Collecot.	Return Clap.
Desire Clap.	Roleon god Cotton.
Exercise Henshaw.	Rush Paul.
Experience Blake.	Salter Searl.
Faith Withington.	Silence Baker.
Freedom Woodward.	Sion Morse.
Freegift Coggeshall.	Standfast Foster.
Freegrace Lion.	Submit Bird.
Freelove Monk (dau. of Hope).	Supply Clap.
Grace Tileston.	Take Heed Munnings.
Hope Atherton.	Thanks Clap.
Hopestill Swift.	Thankful White.
Increase Sumner.	Truecross Minot.
Mercy Hill.	Unite Moseley.
Mindwell Pond.	Vigalence Fisher.
Obedience Topliff.	Wait Clap.
Patience Spurr.	Wait a While Makepeace.
Praise ever Turner.	Waiting Plumb.
Preserved Rush.	Waitstill Wyatt.
Prudence Payson.	Watching Atherton.
Purchase Capen.	

Silence and Submit, twin daughters of John Withington, born 15 January, 1682, died same year.

Patience and Grace, twin daughters of Hezekiah Barber and Eunice his wife, born August 17, 1739.

Waitstill and Patience, daughters of James and Elizabeth Bishop, born August 6, 1700, died same day.

Israel Stoughton Danforth son to Mr. John Danforth borne the 14th of Oct. 1687. [An early middle name.]

WITHINGTON'S ABSTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS.

Communicated by LOTHROP WITHINGTON, Esq., 30 Little Russell Street, W. C. London.

[Continued from page 97.]

JOSEPH PEMBERTON, gentleman, Ipswich. Will 12 Nov., 1645; proved 2 Sept., 1647. William Pemberton my kinsman late of Bredfeild Suffolk, having made me his executor, to Deborah his daughter when 21 as by will. To wife Alice message in St. Mary Elmes for life then to brother Matthew Pemberton of Coggeshall, Essex. To wife all plate, then to niece Elizabeth daughter of said Matthew Pemberton and wife's niece Alice Phillipps. To my wife Alice £80 a year. To sister Anne Burrett widow £5 a year. To Mr. Jacob Caley of Ipswich, executor, £50. He owes me £100. To Joseph Clifford son of Thomas Clifford of Ipswich £20 when 21. To Thomas, James and Elizabeth Clifford children of said Thomas Clifford when 21. To wife's kinsman William Stamyfer of London, carpenter, £50. To Bezaliell Carter, clerk, my nephew £20. To Paul Pemberton my nephew £25 for books to add to his library. To Elizabeth now wife of — Adams my niece £10. To Hannah Pemberton now wife of Robert Scott my niece £20. To Hester Carter my niece daughter of sister Barrett. To nephews William Carter and Roger Carter £20 each. To nephew Richard Pemberton son of my brother Matthew Pemberton when 22 £20 and ditto to his sister Bridget at 21. To nephew Matthew Pemberton son of my brother Matthew Pemberton £20. To nephew Cyman Pemberton £5. To kinsman John Pemberton son of Mr. William Pemberton when 24. Richard Pemberton son of my brother Richard Pemberton £200. To Scholastica Payne wife of John Payne at St. Mary Elmes 40s per annum for her poore children. To Mrs. Ward, widow of Samuel Ward, preacher, annually, of 20s. To poore of St. Mary Elmes 20s. Witnesses: John Fuller, Thomas Clifford, Jon. Storr. Fines, 191.

WILLIAM PEMBERTON Bredfeild, Suffolk, yeoman. Will 12 October, 1640; proved 12 Nov. 1640. To wife Grace lands etc. in Kirton for life then to son John (under 18). To son John lands in Ufford in occupation of Daniel Catte. To son William lands etc. in Bredfeild. To daughter Debora (under 21) tenements etc. in Bredfeild in occupation of Richard Woodward and £120. To son William lands in Marlesford. To sister Foster's children Cecilie, Charles and Debora and husband Patrick Foster. Kinsman Joseph Pemberton of Ipswich, gentleman, executor. Jeffrey Burwell Esq. to assure son John's lands. Witnesses: Robert Marry, Oliver Cuneman, Patrick Foster. Codicil (nuncupative) Oct. 1640. To kinsfolk Rebecca and Martha daughters of John Payne 40s each. To servants Thomas Spurden, Robert Berrell, John Roe and Margaret Myles, 10s each. Witnesses: wife Grace and Cecely wife of Patrick Foster.

[Mr. Waters (REGISTER, vol. 49, p. 248) has given the wills of the father of Joseph Pemberton and of his brother Paul.—L. W.]

[The will of John Pemberton, Lawford, Essex, printed in the REGISTER, vol. 39, p. 61, mentions his brother James in New England. For an account of the latter's family, see REGISTER for October, 1892.]

In the REGISTER, vol. 49, p. 248, Mr. Waters gives the will of Paul Pemberton, who mentions his brothers Benjamin, Joseph and Mathias Pemberton. This is preceded by the will of William Pemberton, which speaks of his sons Richard, Joseph, Benjamin, Paul and Mathie Pemberton.

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

SIR RICHARD LECHFORD, Shelwood, Surrey, Kt. Will 16 March, 1610; proved 4 August, 1611. To poore of Leigh als Lye £8; do. of Charlewood, 40s. To Eliz. Lechford daughter of my son Henry Lechford dec. 100 marks to be paid after death of Dame Elinor my wife. Residue of goods to my son W^m Lechford after death of Dame Elinor aforesaid. Wife, Dame Elinor, executor. Overseers: brothers-in-law Sir John Morgan, Kt., and John Theobald, Esq. If I die during minority of heir, friends John Sands Esq. of Lethered Surrey, gent., Richard Dallender of Leighe aforesaid, gent., and William Mulcaster and Robert Hatton, both of Middle Temple, London, gentlemen, to compound with His Majesty for wardship. If any profit by disposing of my grandchild Richard Lechford in marriage or by lands to be laid out by said John Sands, Richard Dallender, William Mulcaster, and Robert Hatton etc. etc. Witnesses: Chr. Currier, Wm. Mulcaster, John Briscoe, John Lechford. ♣

Archdeaconry of Surrey, Register Berry (1608-1614), folio 316.

DAME ELIANOR LETCHFORD, Farnham, Surrey, widowe, late wife of Sir Richard Lechford Kt. deceased, and executor of his will. Will 6 March, 1611/12; proved 26 May, 1612. Have paid to Mr. Richard Dallender £8 for poore of Leigh. To poore of Charlewood 40s. To Eliz. Lechford daughter of late son-in-law Henry Lechford 100 marks as by Sir Richard's will, also £80 from Richard Lechford grandson and heir of Sir Richard Lechford. If Eliz. die, to her sister Ann Lechford. To my sister Lady Morgan my wach etc. To my sister Theobald velvet gowne. To my sister Mary Morgan £20 etc. To my niece Ann Theobald £5 and carkonest of pearle and gold. To my goddaughter Ellinor Mulcaster daughter of W^m Mulcaster of Charlewood, gent. £5. To said W^m Mulcaster 20 nobles and husband's long cloak lined with taffeta. To my mother Morgan hooped gold ring. To cozen Ambrose Lovelace 2 dozen gold buttons. To Lady Randell diamond ring. To schoolmaster of Farnham 40s. a year during ministry of my sonne W^m Lechford for 2 poor scholars on nomination of my brother Sir John Morgan. To sons in law John Lechford and Thomas Lechford £5 each. To George Duncombe gent. piece of plate. To servants Catherine Thompson, Joane Ayon and Thomas Harman bedding etc. To poore of Farnham £5, of Leigh £5, of Charlewood 20s. Rest to son William Lechford, executor. Guardian of son William, brother Sir John Morgan. Overseers and executors during minority of William: brother Sir John Morgan, Cozens Sir Ralph Boswell, Kt., and Sir Edward Culpepper, Kt., and brother-in-law John Theobald, Esq. If son William Lechford die, to right heirs of Sir Richard Lechford, paying to my said sons-in-law John Lechford and Thomas Lechford £100 each etc. etc. etc. To be buried in chancel of Leigh church near husband. Witnesses: John Morgan, George Duncombe, Mary Morgan, Eliz. Lechford, John Lechford, Will Mulcaster, Francis Fetherston.

Archdeaconry of Surrey, Register Berry (1608-1614), folio 208.

[These wills show the utter jumble of the Lechford pedigree in Manning Bray's "Surrey." Thomas Lechford of the "Note Book" was probably a grandson of Sir Richard, not a son, as often suggested.—L. W.]

For an account of Sir Richard Lechford, his wife Eleanor Morgan, and the sons John and Thomas, children by his first wife Ann Lusher, see a sketch of the life of Thomas Lechford, prefixed to the publication of his diary and written by J. Hammond Trumbull, Esq. No proof has ever been presented to establish the identity of the diarist and the Thomas mentioned in Dame Lechford's will.

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

ALEXANDER SHARMAN, Thrundeston, county Suffolk, gentleman. Will 2 Nov. 1634; proved 8 May 1635 by Thomas Dey, Jr. To be buried by wife and daughter in church of Little Thornham. To grandchild Sharman Deye lands in Little Thornham, he to release to his brother Thomas Deye gifts bequeathed by will of William Deye their father. Frances Dwight after his mother's decease to surrender right from lands held of Manor of Netherhall in Eyr when 24 held by said William by deed 21 James 30 Oct. given to use of me said Alexander and Elizabeth my wife and my heirs 20 Oct. 11 Charles. To Abigail Deye sister of Thomas. To my cossen Lyonell Chewete of Dedham County Essex. Supervisor: Thomas Deye of Hoxon, gentleman. Executor: my grandchild Thomas Deye.

Consistory of Norwich, Register 1635, folio 1.

[For the Shermans and Lionel Chewete or Chute, see REGISTER, vol. 50, index. WALTER K. WATKINS.]

RICHARD HUNT, St. Mary, Woolchurch, London. Will 1 April, 1643; proved 30 Jan'y, 1643/4. "Deare wife and welbeloved with all our Deare and sweete children I waiting daylie for my change and dissolution am willing to leave with you this my last will and Testament, I being at this present time in perfect health of body and quiet of mind at Peace with God and all persons in the world, but knowinge the life of everie man and woman as momentous and uncertaine I have written this my last will and testament with my owne hand in the time of my health least the omittance of it should trouble mee in the time of my sickness or at the hour of death when the thoughts and meditations of other things will be more needfull." Estate in (3) parts, One third to dear and loving wife Jane Hunt, which I hope amounts to £1800 in goods, chattels and Had mones besides her jewells and rings; also great silver Bason and Ewer with 2 faire flaggon potts; also lease of our house at Hackney Parishe in Mearer Streete paying yearlie Rent £29-15 to Mr. Walter a Councelle^r of Grays Inns. One third to children, viz: to eldest son Josiah Hunt £800 at 21; to eldest daughter Sarah Hunt £500 at 21; to daughter Katherine £500 at 21; to young son Nathaniel £500 at 21 or marrying by consent of his mother; to son Richard £500 at 21; to child unborn, if wife is with child, £400 etc. For rest of estate: To brother John Hunt £60 for his children. To brother Wm Hunt £20 for his children, besides £40 formerly lent him. To sister Ellen's children, viz: Wm Tompson £10; to Geo. Tompson £20; to Richard Tompson £10; to Thos. Tompson £10 if he return from warrs & sets up a trade; to other two in the country £5 apiece. To sister Jane for her children, £40. To sister Anne for her children £40. To brother John Watkin 40s. and to my sister 20s for rings. To Tobias Watkin £5. To Arthur Watkin £5. To my brother Richard Kent £5. To loving master Capt. Edw. Ditchfield one of the best friends in the world £10. To dear friend Wm Greenhill £5. To Mr. Freake lecturer of Woolchurch £3. To 10 other ministers (2 being Mr. Trebell and Mr. Rawlinson and 8 other as wife sees fit) £30. To Mrs. Katherine Middleton 30s. for rent. To Mrs. Mary Gray 30s. To Mr. Hugon Hovill Mr. Hooper and Mr. Wilson 20s. each. To Isaac Knight £3. To Mr. John Carter £3. To Mrs. Alice Allen 20s. To Thomas Stivers, Sr. 40s. To Hannah 40s. To Joseph Morduck 20s. To W^m Sawyer £3. To Edw. Hiller, if he serves his time, 40s. To M^{rs} Katherine Exally £5. To Richard Pierson 20s. To Mrs. Jane Laney 20s. To Artillerie Company 20s. To poore of Mary Woolchurch 20 nobles. To poore £30. To Sibbell Jones £5. To

the kitchen maid 20s. As to rest of estate, I hope about £800, £100 for daughter Sara As to land ventured for in Ireland to be gained & settled & son Josia to have it, but £300 to be broken off his portion for other children. If any children die, portion thus : To wife £100 ; to brother John's children, if Protestants, £300 ; to brother William's child £200 if ditto ; to Rich. Tompson £100 ; to Geo. Tompson, £100 ; to Thomas Tompson, £100 ; to brother William's son Raphe Hunt, £50 ; to sister Ellen's children in the country £100 ; to sister Jane's children £150 ; to sister Elizabeth's children £150 ; to sister Anne's children £150 ; to Tobie Watkin and Arthur, £20 each ; to Sibbell Jones, £20 ; to brother Kent's children £60 ; to William Sawyer £20. To New England towards a library, £20. To Edward Hiller £3. To Elizabeth my maid 40s. Rest to wife for poore ministers and widows. Wife executor. Overseers Capt. Edward Ditchfield, Mr. Hugon Howell, Mr. Thos Wood. Witnesses : William Medley, John Peace.

Commissary of London (Town section), Register 29, folio 213.

[This early bequest for a library for New England alone entitles this will to publicity. The testator is also nearly connected with our early families, possibly a brother-in-law of Henry Sewall, sr.—L. W.]

[The testator was Captain Richard Hunt, fourth captain in the Red Regiment, one of the auxiliary regiments to the London Train Bands, which did such great service at the Battle of Newbury. In this he was slain on the 20 Sept., 1643, and was buried at Newbury. There is no record of his burial in the register of St. Mary Woolchurch Haw Church, London, where are recorded the baptism of his children by his wife Jane as follows : 15 May, 1633, Sarah ; 15 Aug., 1634, Rebecca ; 1 June, 1636, Josiah ; 1 Aug., 1637, Marie (bur. 19 Apr., 1638) ; 13 Nov., 1638, Isaac ; 11 Oct., 1639, Thomas ; 24 Dec., 1640, Katharine ; 7 Jan., 1641, Nathaniel ; 8 Feb., 1642, Richard ; " Shadrach, son of Capt. Richard Hunt, bur. 5 Apr., 1647." Capt. Hunt was a confectioner in " Beareblinder Lane," which was in Swithin's Lane, Cannon St., in the vicinity of the church of St. Mary Woolchurch Haw, which was burned in 1666, and stood formerly near the stock market on the site of the Mansion House. After that date the parish became part of that of St. Mary Woolnoth, which stands at the western ends of Lombard Street and King William Street. Richard, son of Richard Hunt, was baptized at St. Mary Woolchurch Haw, 14 Feb., 1584. His brother John was baptized 3 July, 1586.]

Capt. Hunt was a member of the Honorable Artillery Company of London. Under the dates 26 Sept., 1631, and 4 Aug., 1635, the name of Richard Hunt appears on the Roll in the " Ancient Vellum Book " of the company. His " best friend," Capt. Edward Ditchfield, was a prominent member of the Artillery Company and one of its " Assistants " in 1633 ; he was also of St. Mary Woolchurch parish.

John Harvard, who died 14 Sept., 1638, left half his estate, £779-17-2, to the college, which has perpetuated his name by adopting it. This example induced many to make contributions to the college. The Lady Ann Mowlson, of London, gift of £100 was in 1643. The bequest of £20 by Capt. Hunt " to New England towards a library " was probably a bequest to Harvard College, though I fail to find any record of its receipt. As a member of the Honorable Artillery Company of London, however, he may have heard from Major Robert Keayne of his desire to establish a library in Boston, and which Keayne did by his will in 1653, and bequeathed " to the *beginning* of that Library my 3 great writing books." In regard to his Irish Lands, Hunt was an adventurer in the same, and subscribed under the Act of 17 Charles I., Chap. 33, the sum of £600. Two others of the name, Richard Hunt, subscribed ; one was a mercer, the other a skinner, and both also of London.

The enrolments of their certificates are preserved in the office of the Chief Remembrancer of the Exchequer, in the Dublin Record Office, at the Four Courts, Dublin. They are Roll xiv., membrane 27 ; Roll xxviii, membrane 15 ; and Roll xxx., membrane 40.

WALTER KENDALL WATKINS.]

Malden.

MARGARET SMITH, Rolveden, Kent, widow. Will 8 Oct., 1629; proved 24 Nov., 1629. To be buried in All Saints Hastings Church. To St. Clement's Hastings. To sonne Armiger Barlowe £20 etc. To sonne Thomas Barlowe £20 etc. To his wife. To grandchild Alexander Preston £20. To daughter Mary Preston. To sonne-in-lawe Thomas Higgen-son, clerk £5. To daughter Bridgett Higgen-son 30s. etc. To grandchildren Margaret Olive, Rowland Olive, Judith Olive 20s. each. To sister Mrs. Godbed. To cozen Mary wife of Francis Alfrey, clerk. To Mary Tapham. To sister Mrs. Walkinson. To grandchild W^m Fermor and Eliz. Fermor £10 each. Overseers: 2 brethren Mr. Thos. Squire and Mr. Rowland Squire. Ridley, 98.

PHILLIPP STOKES, Farley, Sussex, gent. Will 10 March, 1587/8; proved 20 Oct., 1588. Lands in Gestley and Icklesham to nephew Saint John Hobson, then to nephew James Hobson, then to nephew Oliver Pleydell paying out of my house at Stock in Getling £30 yearly for life to Ellen Edmonds my sister's daughter, etc. etc. To niece Elizabeth Hobson £40. To nephew William Baylye of Moncton, parish of Chipnam, Wilts, £20. To Wenefride Ferris my niece 5 marks. To servant Richard Bancks £6. To brother Hobson's servants 20s. Residue to nephew Oliver Pleydell, executor. Overseers: nephew Robert Snelling of Horsley and nephew William Baylye of Chipnam. To cozen Snelling a nagge with 5 marks. Witnesses: Robert Howe, Will Harmer, Rob. Gosett, etc. Leicester, 2.

[John Barley of Salesbury, Massachusetts, came from Chippenham. Philip Stokes was evidently one of the St. Johns of Ledeard Tryoe.—L. W.]

[Mr. William Bayly of Monkton Manor, Chippenham, Wilts., had baptized a daughter, Margaret, 27 April, 1587, and others at later dates.

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM ALCOTT, Stockingford, Nuneaton, Warwick, yeoman. Will 28 July, 1635; proved 1635(?). Ann now wife of Robert Jarant to enjoy moiety of messuages etc. where Robert Jarant dwelleth purchased of John Daye son and heir of Thomas Davy late of Stockingford dec. and all stocks etc. I hereby bequeth to sons Roger Alcott Also to Robert messuages etc. in Astley, Warwick, late in occupation of Humphrey Gee w^{ch} I enjoy by gift of Isabel Freeman my wife's sister late dec. and according to her devise to son Roger. Also to Roger £20. table, etc. etc. To my brother Robert Alcott the next fall of all that my wood called Standing Dale in Over Whiteacre Warwick purchased of William Miller of Nether White Acre yeoman when 9 or 10 years of age in growthe from the last fall. Also for life Room in my Barne for corne or graine etc. etc. To Christian Byard new featherbed etc. to be given to her mother till she is 21. To daughter's son Arthur Miller Standing Dale Wood etc. when he is 21 paying to Christian Byard his sister by the mother £10 at 21. If Arthur Miller die wood to son Roger Alcott. To daughter Isabell residue of household goods as given by her aunt Isabell Freeman etc. To William Byard, Thomas Byard and Christian Byard my daughter's children £20 each at 21. To my sister Constance 40s. etc. To Thomas Milward 10s. To servants 6s. 8d. To poore of Stockingford 5s. Residue to wife [Christian] and sonn John Alcott, executors. Witnesses: Thomas Millward, Robert Alcott, Robert Guy, Elizabeth Dickens, James Goodwyn.

Consistory of Lichfield and Coventry, file for 1635.

JOANE ODIEME, St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, widow. Will, 25 Feb. 3 Chas. I.; proved 8 January, 1628/9. To be buried in St. Botolph's

church. To poore of St. Botolph's 20s. Ditto of Cowley, Middlesex, 20s. To Thomas and Robert Yale sonnes of Michael Yale of Cowley aforesaid clarke 5s. each. To Godchildren Roger Robinson, Mary Russell, and Jane Bishop 5s. each. To Ann Ammer 5s. To sonne Roger Richardson all personal estate etc. except to cozen Alce Bruster my greene perpetuano suite, to cozen Mary Hill my black perpetuano suite, to cozen Mary Jarman my best black Fryzado suite, to cozen Elizabeth Kingsfeild trundle bedd etc., to cozen Joan Jarman old fryzeado suit, to Alce Drue three needle wrought couchions, to Mary Johnson 1 table cloath and one dozen napkins etc., to M^{rs} Alce Rayner of Cowley one ruff and cuffs, to Alce Yeate one best smock etc., and to Elizabeth Yate coife etc. to Ann — one fryzado petticote. Son Roger Richardson, executor. Witnesses: Malice Yeate, Amy Nicholls, Ann Bedwell. Ridley, 2.

[I would suggest this should be Odlerne instead of Odlme. Stephen Odlerne of the city of London, fishmonger, bachelor, and Joane Richardson of Giles, Cripplegate, widow of — Richardson, late of same, weaver, were licensed by the Bishop of London, to be married at Fulham, Middlesex, 5 June, 1612.

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

JOHN RUGGLES the elder Nasing, Essex, diocese of London, husbandman. Will 17 January, 1643/4; proved 5 December, 1644. To daughter Susan Gowers wife of John Gowers of Thaxted 5s. To son-in-law John Gowers of Thaxted £5. To grand daughter Anne Gowers daughter of John Gowers of Thaxted £5. To granddaughter Anne daughter of John Gowers to other five children of said John Gowers at 21. To grand children Mary Gowers, John Gowers, Susan Gowers, Elizabeth Gowers and Jane Gowers 12d each at 21. In consideration I doe live with son John Ruggles and have board with him all rest to said son John Ruggles, executor. Witnesses James Fale, John Adam, W^m Jos.

Commissary of London (Town) Register 29 (1642-1644), folio 380.

[Mr. William Winters, F.R.H.S., printed a short account of the Ruggles family of Nazing in his "Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers." He also gave extracts from the parish registers, giving many items of baptisms, marriages and burials in this family.

WALTER K. WATKINS.]

RICHARD WITHINGTON, clerk, Boulder, Kent. Will 5 Oct., 1626; proved 5 Nov., 1626. Lands in Sway and Lymington to brother Richard Withington, Jr., Cowshott Castle, executor. To cozen Margery Turner £5. Witnesses Richard Knoles, William Lake. Hele, 122.

NICHOLAS WITHINGTON, London, merchant, intending to travel to West Indies. Will 14 March, 1619/20; proved 9 March, 1623/4. All to loving cozen Henry Helmes and Margaret his wife, executors. Witnesses Jo: Harrison, James Dolmen, Ben: Bolton, Richard Langford. Byrde, 25.

[The above parson was doubtless the Dorset youth of 21 who matriculated at Lincoln College, Oxford, in 1581. His brother of the same name was a soldier at Calshot Castle (at the point of Southampton Water, opposite Cowes), whose will I gave in the REGISTER, Vol. 51. Margery Turner should be the wife of Richard Paul of Massachusetts, last wife also of our Henry Withington. Nicholas the merchant is a well known character, being one of the pioneers of the East India Company, and his ungrateful treatment by his employers is the subject of a memoir more than once reprinted. It now seems that, having explored the east, Nicholas died following the sway of empire westward. The brevity of his will is annoying. He may possibly have been the youngest son of Dr. Oliver Withington.—L. W.]

[To be continued.]

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

By GEO. A. GORDON, Recording Secretary of the Society.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, January 10, 1900.—The Society held its annual meeting at Marshall P. Wilder hall, Society's house, 18 Somerset street, at half past two o'clock, this afternoon, Rev. Edward Griffin Porter, A.M., President, in the chair.

The report of the nominating committee was presented, read and accepted, when the meeting proceeded to the election of officers for the year ensuing, agreeable to Article i. Chapter iv. of the By-laws.

The annual report of the Council, with accompanying reports of the Standing Committees, was presented and read by George Sumner Mann, Esq., which was accepted.

The annual report of the Treasurer, in print, was read by title and accepted.

The annual reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian and the Historiographer were severally presented, read and accepted.

The meeting was addressed by Hon. James Phinney Baxter, A.M., the Vice-President for Maine, and by Col. Ezra Scollay Stearns, the Vice-President for New Hampshire.

The President vacated the chair, calling upon Rev. Henry Allen Hazen, D.D., to preside as Chairman, in committee of the whole, when the tellers reported the result of the ballot, which was accepted, and the election of the following named officers, for the year 1900, was proclaimed, viz.:

President.—Edward Griffin Porter, A.M., of Boston, Mass.

Vice-Presidents.—John Elbridge Hudson, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, Mass.; James Phinney Baxter, A.M., of Portland, Me.; Ezra Scollay Stearns, A.M., of Concord, N. H.; James Barrett, LL.D., of Rutland, Vt.; Olney Arnold, of Pawtucket, R. I.; Edward Elbridge Salisbury, LL.D., of New Haven, Conn.

Recording Secretary.—George Augustus Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Corresponding Secretary.—Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B., of Boston, Mass.

Treasurer.—Benjamin Barstow Torrey, of Hanover, Mass.

Librarian.—John Ward Dean, A.M., of Medford, Mass.

Councillors.—For the term 1900, 1901, 1902. Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B., of Brookline, Mass.; Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., of Newton, Mass.; Andrew Fiske Ph.D., of Boston, Mass.

The President then read the annual address, which was finely conceived, delivered with spirited eloquence, and listened to with close attention and interest.

The subject of printing the Proceedings of this annual meeting with the usual accompanying reports was referred to a committee, consisting of Charles Cowley, LL.D., of Lowell, Mass., Rev. William Copley Winslow, D.D., of Boston, Mass., William Taggard Piper, Ph.D., of Cambridge, Mass., Rev. Myron Samuel Dudley, A.M., of Boston, Mass., and Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M., of Boston, with instructions to report at the stated meeting in February. To the same committee was also referred the subject of the biographical sketches of deceased members, in the Towne Memorial Biographies, the REGISTER and the Annual Proceedings.

A report on the history of the ballot-box hitherto used by the Society, presented and read by Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., was accepted, and ordered on file.

The meeting unanimously passed the following resolutions, viz.:

"That the thanks of the Society be presented to Albert Harrison Hoyt, A.M., the retiring Corresponding Secretary, for his prolonged and faithful service to the Society in various offices for the past thirty years.

Also, to Messrs. Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M., George Sumner Mann, Esq., and Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B., who now complete a term of service as members of the Council. We congratulate them on the prosperous condition which the Society has attained in the years of their administration.

Whereas, Benjamin Barstow Torrey, Esq., a life member since 1864, has just entered upon his thirtieth year of active service as our Treasurer, which office he has filled without remuneration and with perfect satisfaction to the officers and members, therefore be it resolved

That the New-England Historic Genealogical Society tenders to Mr. Torrey its deep appreciation of his invaluable service, of his unfailing courtesy, his faithful devotion to duty, his great ability in financial trusts, both to securely keep and increase the funds.

That the Society heartily thanks Mr. Torrey for his long and acceptable services, thus specified, and orders that due record of these resolutions be made."

The meeting then dissolved.

February 14, 1900.—The Society held a stated meeting, by postponement ordered by the Council, at the usual time and place. Mr. William Taggard Piper, Ph.D., was called to preside as Chairman. The ordinary routine reports were made and accepted.

Twenty-two new members were elected by unanimous ballot.

The Special Committee on printing the biographies, &c., reported and adopted, to wit:

First. That there be no further delay in the publication of additional volumes of the Towne Memorial biographies, in consequence of the non-receipt of sketches of members who have been deceased more than ten years.

Second. That the memoirs of honorary and corresponding members should be brief, not exceeding, as a general rule, one or two pages.

Third. That the memoirs of resident members of whom extensive biographies have already been published, should also be brief, giving references to the best biographies, already printed.

Fourth.—That the memoirs of resident members in the Towne Memorial biographies should not exceed, as a rule, five pages in length.

Fifth. That the proceedings of the Annual Meeting of the Society, with brief memoirs of such members as have died during the year, be printed as a supplement to the New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER, and that a copy of said supplement be sent to every member of the Society, free of charge; provided that the first of said supplements shall contain sketches of the members who have died during the last two years.

After remarks by Rev. Dr. Henry Allen Hazen, Rev. Dr. Wm. Copley Winslow, Dr. Charles Cowley, Rev. Anson Titus, Hosea Starr Ballou, Robert Nixon Tappan, George Kuhn Clarke, William Blake Trask and John Joseph May, esquires, and a letter read from James Phinney Baxter, A.M., Vice-President for Maine, the following minute of respect was adopted, unanimously, by a rising vote:

"In the death of Reverend Edward Griffin Porter, A.M., the New-England Historic Genealogical Society recognizes that a great loss has fallen on it suddenly—a loss that can hardly be made good.

For thirty years an active member of the Society, he was chosen, but little over a year ago, to the office of President, to which he brought the wise judgment, the clear discrimination, and the firm yet kindly manner which always marked him.

Distinguished in many lines—pastor, teacher, administrator, historian, he was ever the cheerful worker, the graceful writer, the careful student, the earnest searcher after truth: but, what most impressed those who came in closer contact with him was his even, sunny disposition, and his hearty good will.

While we deeply lament our loss, his memory we shall cherish always."

The committee on Ancient Grave Yards were granted authority to fill vacancies and to add to their number.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

QUERIES.

GENEALOGICAL QUERIES.—I would be pleased to learn the places and dates of birth, marriage and death of the following named persons and their lineage to the immigrant:

- Joanna Blott, m. Daniel Lovett of Braintree and Mendon, Mass.
 Isabel Brown, m. Anthony Hoskins of Conn., Oct. 16, 1656.
 Dorcas Bronson, m. Stephen Hopkins of Conn.
 Eleanor Burbank of Feeding Hills, Mass., m. Oliver Stoughton of E. Windsor.
 Jonathan Carter of Sudbury, Mass., m. Susanna.
 Elizabeth ———, m. John Cheney.
 Sarah Chodes, m. William Backus of Norwich, Conn.
 Elizabeth Clark, m. Wm. Pratt, June 1638.
 Ruth Cogan, m. Samuel Taylor, June 24, 1675.
 Elizabeth Cole, m. Thomas Pierce and died 1688.
 Polly Cowdery, m. William Hutchins, Jr.
 Martha Cozzens, m. Peter Buel of Conn., Mar. 31, 1670.
 Samuel Crosby, m. Louisa Philipps, and his father, Samuel Crosby, m. Mary Haskell.
 Rachel Darling, m. Daniel Shepard.
 Elizabeth Deming of Simsbury, Conn., m. Thomas Gleason 1717.
 Patience Foster, m. Thomas Brown 1667.
 Lieut. Jonathan Gillette of West Hartford, Conn., b. Feb. 4, 1738; m. Elizabeth Steele and d. Dec. 9, 1779.
 Isaac Gleason of Enfield, Conn., m. Hester Eggleston, June 26, 1684.
 Mary Haskell, m. Samuel Crosby.
 Daniel Hoskins, b. 1696; m. Elizabeth Phelps 1725.
 Hannah Howard (or Hayward), b. Feb. 2, 1752; m. Robert Blair; d. at Blandford, Mass., Aug. 20, 1820.
 Capt. William Hutchins of Bennington, Vt., m. Lois Bingham.
 Dorcas Jones, b. May 29, 1659; m. Samuel Stone.
 Susanna Jordan, m. Nathaniel Merrill of Newbury, Mass.
 Mary Macclewain, m. George Smith of Rutland, Mass.
 Sarah Martin of Ipswich, Mass., m. Freegrace Norton 1713.
 Nathaniel Merrill of Newbury, Mass.
 Abigail ———, m. Deacon John Moore, Jan. 16, 1639.
 Hannah Newton, m. Joshua Phelps, Sept. 20, 1660.
 Deacon Joshua Philipps of Solon, N. Y., and Anna Richards his wife.
 Ruth Royce, m. John Lathrop, Dec. 15, 1669.
 Catherine Shaw of Palmer, Mass., m. Robert Hunter, Feb. 19, 1756.

Ruth Sherwood, m. Joshua Holcomb 1668.

Hannah Smith, m. Joseph Trumbull.

George Smith, b. Jan. 19, 1761, at Rutland, Mass.; m. Polly Bent 1778.

Elizabeth Strickland, m. William Stoughton of E. Windsor, Conn., 1710.

Abigail Thompson of Braintree, Mass., m. Daniel Lovett.

Ruth Wilkinson, m. Samuel Shepard.

Hester Williams, m. James Eggleston.

Hannah ———, m. John Wilson of Woburn, Mass.

I should be pleased to correspond with parties interested in the above named families, and particularly those interested in the Gleason, Shepard, Stoughton, Hutchins and Crosby families.

C. S. GLEASON.

Huller Building, Seattle, Washington.

HAMMOND.—I wish to correct some errors in Bond's genealogical account of the Hammonds in Waltham.

John Hammond of Waltham (whether Bond's No. 26, or No. 36, I am uncertain) married, in Lancaster, Nov. 3, 1768, Lucy Powers, born Mar. 19, 1748, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (More) Powers.

Hannah More, dau. of Jonathan More, bapt. May 21, 1710; m. Jonathan Powers Dec. 17, 1730. Jonathan, son of John and Ann Moore, b. May 19, 1669.

John and Lucy Hammond had three sons and perhaps some daughters. Their sons were: 1. Jonas, bapt. Nov. 1, 1770. 2. Jacob, b. Mar. 11, 1775. 3. Jonathan, b. Nov. 17, 1780.

Bond places the baptism of Jonas after the birth record of John No. 26, with a question mark before it.

He places Jacob as the first child of Ephraim and Ruth, notwithstanding the fact that he was born nine days prior to their marriage.

Jonathan he does not mention.

Of these children, Jonas and Jacob removed to Ohio, where they reared families.

Jonathan married, in Guilford, Vt., Nov. 18, 1801, Prudence Slater (or Slaf-ter), and removed in 1804 to Bainbridge, Chenango Co., N. Y. They had ten children, four sons and six daughters.

I wish to learn more about the family of John and Lucy Hammond, and also get any information relating to the descendants of their sons Jonas and Jacob.

Oneida, N. Y.

F. S. HAMMOND.

HORSINGTON.—In vol. xxxiii., p. 243 of the REGISTER an inquiry was inserted for information of the ancestors of John Horsington, 1713, of Farmington, Conn. I received but two replies: these had little new; and I have never been able to determine the inquiry there made. I have since learned of a John Horsington, a soldier 1676 in Capt. Samuel Wadsworth's Co. of Mass. Militia (REG., vol. xl. p. 396); also of a John of Wethersfield, Conn., 1682, a signer of a petition with others for leave to make a settlement in the Wabaquaset Country, or possibly intended for Mattabeset Country; if these be the same persons, or what place, I know not.

Since 1875 I have been collecting material as to the descendants of John Horsington, 1713, of Farmington, and have written up what I have and wish to place a type-written copy in the Gen. Library for the benefit of any interested, if I can be allowed to do so, if your society will receive the same, under such regulations as you receive other such papers; so that any interested may have access to the matter therein contained.

A. J. Hoisington of Great Bend, Kansas, is collecting material for a Hoisington family history; I have furnished him all I have, and I hope for his work entire success.

ALMON KIDDER.

Monmouth, Illinois.

BARNES-BARNES.—Deacon Benjamin Barnes of Branford, Conn., died July 23, 1740, aged 69 (born therefore 1671). From the record of the settlement of his estate (Guilford Probate Rec., vol. 4, p. 66) and the original receipts of his legatees, we learn that his wife (not named) survived him. She was probably a second wife, as records show she received nothing from his estate, having had her dower at time of marriage. The probate records give his children as follows (dates of baptism from Branford Church Rec.): 1. Daniel. 2. Eleanor, bapt.

Dec. 1700, m. John Baldwin of Branford. 3. Abigail, bapt. Aug. 1701, m. Joseph Darwin of Litchfield, Conn. 4. Nathaniel, bapt. Oct. 1707, administrator of his father's estate. 5. Timothy, bapt. July 1710. 6. Ebenezer, bapt. Feb. 7, 1714. 7. Thankful, unmarried in 1740. Wanted, the parentage and ancestry of Benjamin Barnes, the names of his two wives, and dates of marriage.

Sheffield, Pennsylvania.

BYRON BARNES HORTON.

PATCH AND WOODBURY.—The vicar of South Petherton in England has most kindly sent me copies of the following entries in his Parish Register, which will be of interest to the Woodbury family:

27 January, 1576-7. Nicholas Patch married Christiana Denman.

7 December, 1578. Christiana, wife of Nicholas Patch, was buried.

Some leaves are missing from the Parish Register, and we do not find the second marriage of Nicholas, but second marriage there was, for we find this entry:

16 April, 1593. Elizabeth Patch, dau. of Nicholas Patch, was baptized.

29 January, 1616-17. William Woodbury and Elizabeth Patch were married.

The original entries were in Latin, but I have rendered them into English.

Geneva, Switzerland.

JUSTIN P. KELLOGG.

BARTON.—Rev. William E. Barton, Oak Park, Ill., is preparing a brief account of the family of his great grandfather, Lieut. William Barton (b. Oct. 25, 1754; d. at Morris Co., N. J., Dec. 27, 1829). He will be grateful for any information about him or his wife, Margaret Henderson of Morris Co., N. J., and of her descent. Also of Rev. Jacob Bostedo, of Morris Co., b. about 1748, d. Feb. 10, 1832; and his wife Jane Snyder, d. Sept. 4, 1840; or of Lewis Read, who married their daughter Rachel Bostedo, who died at the birth of her first child, Rachel Bostedo Read, May 9, 1799, who later became (Nov. 8, 1816) the wife of Eleazar Barton, son of Lieut. William. Lewis Read, after the death of his young wife, went to "the Lake Region" in Central New York, 1799 or 1800, and disappeared from the knowledge of his wife's relatives. Dr. Barton will send the pamphlet freely to those who assist in its preparation, and he will be grateful for any information concerning the Barton family.

JACKSON.—I would like the ancestry of James Jackson, b. —, married, 1730, Mary Scripture in Coventry, Conn.

Where did Caleb Jackson, who was in Ashford very early, go from there?

Also anything concerning Vincent Stiltson's descendants through his son Vincent—they of Marblehead, Mass., 1697.

MRS. N. G. POND.

Milford, Conn.

MOWER.—Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born Sept. 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, *is* or *is not* the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., Sept. 26, 1689, the same date as above, the son of Samuel and Joanna, and grandson of Richard, who came over in the ship "Blessing" in 1633.

Address:

SAMUEL MOWER.

South Norwalk, Conn.

HALE.—Can any one give me the names of father and mother of Joseph Obed Frazier Hale, who was born in Vermont about the year 1800 or 1804? Would also like to know name of town in which he was born. What branch of Hales did he come from?

If J. O. F. Hale has any living relatives, would like to communicate with them.

Cedar Key, Levy Co., Fla.

FRANCES E. HALE.

AN EARLY SAMPLER.—I have in my possession a sampler wrought by "Tabitha Skinner, born June 13, 1742." To some descendant of the maker this might be a prized relic. It occurred to me that you would like to mention this in your magazine.

M. C. P. BAXTER.

61 Deering St., Portland, Me.

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES:—

I desire help in finding the ancestry of Mary Bird of Farmington, who m. Abraham Goodwin of Hartford. She d. 1788. Her dan. Mary was born April 3, 1729 and m. Theodore Catlin of Hartford.

Also ancestry of Phoebe Somers, b. Jan. 14, 1749; d. Jan. 9, 1817; m. 1772 to Josiah Hinman of Trumbull, Conn. Removed to Catharine, N. Y., 1800.

Also ancestry of Hannah Jennings, b. July 25, 1678; d. July 25, 1777; m. Edward Hinman, Jr., of Stratford, Conn.

Also ancestry of Benjamin Benson, who came from Vt. about 1730 to Litchfield Co., Conn., known to have owned at his death 600 acres of land in Hoosatic Valley.

Also Lemuel Beeman, b. Jan. 18, 1757, in Litchfield, Conn. (Father's name Ebenezer.) He enlisted in Revolutionary War when 18, served through it, and is known to have drawn a pension through life.

Any information on these points will be gratefully received.

1604 Bolton St., Baltimore, Md.

MARY HINMAN ABEL.

GAGE AND ALLIN:—

Gage. Ann Gage of Harwich m. Feb. 6, 1777, Seth Allin (John, William), b. Feb. 8, d. Jan. 14, 1838. He served a short time in the Revolutionary War from Harwich, Mass. Can any one assist me with her ancestry? She descends of course from Thomas Gage, but I would like to know the line.

Allin. Seth Allin's father, John, b. 1729, d. April 29, 1811; m. July 25, 1750, Hannah Paine, b. 1732, d. April 25, 1808. His father, William, m. Susannah —. Who was William's father? I have been told that he was a minister in Salem about the time of the witchcraft delusion. Would also like to know the parentage of Susannah —.

MRS. FREDERICK L. MERRICK.

4318 Greenwood Ave., Chicago.

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES:—

Who were the parents of Rhoda Alger, who married John Punderson, of New Haven, later of Dutchess Co., New York, as his second wife? She died in Chenango Co., New York, June 1, 1830, aged 63 years.

Who were the parents of Sarah Coleman, who married John Cook of Orange Co., New York, 1780(?)? Married 2d, Sept. 13, 1792, Adonijah Stanborough, then of Philadelphia, later of Broadkill, Del.

Who were the parents of Mary —? She married Richard Stratton. He was born June 21, 1712. Their first child was born in Warren, Mass., Nov. 25, 1739. Mary (—) Stratton died in Williamstown, Mass., 1791.

Who were the parents of Mary —? She married Daniel Stratton of Williamstown. He was born July 9, 1743. A child recorded in Aug. 1769. Think this was not the eldest son.

Westfield, Chautaugua Co., New York.

MISS LYDIA M. PATCHEN.

REPLIES.

HAMLIN, CUSHING, ETC.—1. In the January number of the REGISTER, page 45, the settlers' account in Chester, Nova Scotia, from 1759 to 1769, gives "Eleazer Kemlin, wife and three children. Pembroke." I doubt if there ever was such a man there; but there was there Eleazer Hamlin, wife and three children, 1753 to 1756. It must be this man who went to Nova Scotia. He was great-grandfather of Vice-President Hamlin.

2. I find in the same number, page 46, the name of Gregory Brass, as being one of a crew of the sloop, 1759. Gregory Bass of Braintree, son of Daniel, born Jan. 3, 1735, shipped on the ship King George, Capt. Benjamin Hallowell, for the protection of the coast, Jan. 10, 1758.

3. "Lemuel Cushing" (see page 108). In Judge Cushing's genealogy of the Cushing family, it is said: "Lemuel Cushing, son of Joseph (4) was born 1746. Grad. H. C. 1767. Lived in Hanover, where he was one of the Committee of Safety, 1775. Surgeon in the 13th Regiment of the Revolutionary. Died 1779."

The gravestone at Tappan, New York, says: "Died Oct. 28, 1776, aged 32." This must be the same man, but the dates are mixed.

4. Of Thomas Queries on page 107, the inquirer can find much information about the family in Dea. Joshua Eddy's History of the First Church in Middleborough.

Bangor, Maine.

J. W. PORTER.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

ROBERT WILLIAMS OF ROXBURY.—The order of birth of the four eldest children of this man has hitherto been unknown. The gravestone of Samuel Williams places his birth conjecturally in 1632. John Williams, another son, died at Roxbury, 6 October, 1658. This son was baptized at St. George Colegate parish, Norwich, 26 August, 1635, making him over 23 years old at date of death. This date of baptism seems to settle the status of the two daughters Elizabeth and Deborah, as Robert sailed in 1637, and Isaac, his son, was born in 1638. The daughters were, therefore, probably older than Samuel—or one of them was so—and both must have been married at an early age. This entry in St. George Colegate record is the only one referring to this family. The maternal ancestry of Robert Williams is that of an East Anglican stock. Thus far nothing has been found to show any basis for the tradition of a Welsh ancestry which prevails throughout the family. EDWARD H. WILLIAMS, Jr.

THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY.—The Annual Meeting of the Society was held at the Council Room, 140 Wardour Street, London, W., on February 22d, George E. Cokayne, Esq., F.S.A., Clarenceux King of Arms, in the Chair. The Report and Balance Sheet were approved, and the usual business transacted. The support given to the Society, as evidenced by the number of members, is encouraging to those interested in genealogical research.

"The Visitations of Surrey in 1530, 1572, and 1623," edited by W. Bruce Bannerman, Esq., forms the forty-third volume of the Society's publications, and has been issued to the Members for 1899. It will be followed by the first volume of "Musgrave's Obituary" as an extra volume for the year 1899, and, if the funds of the Society will permit, it is intended to issue three volumes for the year 1900.

During the year 1899 the first volume of "The Register of St. Martin in the Fields" and "The Registers of St. Paul's Cathedral," edited by J. W. Clay, Esq., F.S.A., were issued to the Subscribers.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Lassell, Lasell, Lazell.—The undersigned would like to communicate with all descendants of John Lassell, Hingham, 1647, or with any other persons of the name for a genealogy now being compiled. *Theo. S. Lazell*, 31 State St., Boston.

Poole.—Mr. Murray E. Poole of Ithaca, N. Y., is at work on a new edition of his genealogy of the family descended from Edward Poole of Weymouth. The late Seth Reed of Baltimore made an extensive collection of data relating to this family, which is now deposited in the library of this Society. The ancestry in England of Edward Poole's wife has been discovered by Mr. William Prescott Greenlaw, of this Society, who has an article in preparation for early publication. Mr. Greenlaw has compiled a genealogy of the family descended from John Poole of Reading, and purposes publishing the same in parts. The late Charles Henry Poole of Washington also compiled a genealogy of the Reading Poole family, which will be used in connection with Mr. Greenlaw's work.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

The Book of Dene, Deane, Adeane. A Genealogical History. By MARY DEANE. London: Elliott Stock, 62 Paternoster Row. 1899. 4to. pp. 148. Many figures. Price 10s. 6d.

The Book of Dene, Deane, Adeane will form a welcome addition to the library of the American genealogist whose interest carries him back over the sea. It is a book, too, which has long been expected, but which at one time was feared would never be published. The distinguished English genealogist, the Rev. J. Bathurst Deane, whose memorial notice was published in the REGISTER in 1888, was known to have been a most industrious collector of material relating to the early history of the Dean family, some of which he had already used to excellent purpose in his biography of Richard Deane, Admiral and Regicide. Unfortunately, however, the work of Mr. Deane came to be interrupted by the loss of his eyesight, and at the time of his death the bulk of his studies remained unpublished. His daughter, Miss Mary Deane, had, happily, both the will and the ability to edit and complete the work. Although she acknowledges in her preface her indebtedness to Mr. William Dean, of the Holdenhurst branch of the family, who has afforded her his long experience and valuable collections for the present purpose, Miss Deane is certainly the one to be congratulated for the good work she has completed. From the broader standpoint, the interest in the Book of Dene centres in a scholarly attempt to trace the relationship of the various branches of an ancient family, and the reader is impressed with the masterly treatment of the evidence bearing upon such a theme which the study of the heraldry of the XIII., XIV. and XV. centuries is shown to contribute. In the present work, which represents but a small part, doubtless, of the author's materials, detailed pedigrees dating from later than the sixteenth century are given only in the case of two or three branches of the family. But in the earlier period a wealth of detail carries the Deans back to Roberto de Dena, *temp.* Edward the Confessor. The reviewer is, unfortunately, not in a position to verify the early steps of succession; he sees in all parts of these studies, however, the precise handiwork of Mr. Bathurst Deane, and he can at least admit that all of the material given is of great interest to every member of the clan. In the treatment of the work the branches of the family are considered in separate chapters, as those of Deanelands, Sopley, Tetsworth and Towersey. Among the results of the study of the early family there are indications, according to the author, that the two branches represented heraldically by the raven and the chevron, and by the lion and the crescents, may have been primitively connected, although the evidence is admitted to be somewhat precarious. It is to be hoped that in a second edition of the work there will be given a more detailed notice of the progenitors of the Deans in America, especially since the ancestry of at least one, and the largest branch of the American family, the Deans of Taunton, is accurately known, thanks again to the careful studies of Mr. William Dean.

By Bashford Dean, New York City.

The Age of Johnson (1748-1798). By THOMAS SECCOMBE. London: George Bell & Sons. 1900. 12mo. pp. xxxvii.+366.

This is the fourth in a series of "Handbooks of English Literature," edited by Prof. John Wesley Hales, in which each distinctive period of the literature of Great Britain is treated in a separate volume, while the entire set will constitute a continuous record of British Letters.

The praise won by the authors of the previous issues of the series is due in like measure to Mr. Seccombe for his review of an age which, if truly meriting the epithet Johnsonian, would also deserve the adjective usually applied to it, viz., dull. But the epoch, though personally-titled "of Johnson," was far from being characterized by the ponderousness and commonplace of that narrow-minded but kind-hearted man, as this scholarly manual thoroughly evinces, and as is indisputable to anyone who recollects that it is the age of Robert Burns and William Blake.

Mr. Seccombe's text-book, like its predecessors, displays the competency of the writer selected for the subject, and cannot fail to stimulate interest in the famous names under consideration. The introduction, a concise and discriminating survey of the half-century allotted to the volume, is an instructive essay, and the biographical and critical elements in the sketches that follow are evenly balanced, the sources to which the author modestly attributes the merits of the book showing the comprehensiveness with which the materials have been studied. An unobtrusive but lucid style and an impartial spirit combine to afford us objective portraits rather than the subjective impressions which often are substituted for likenesses.

A chronological table in two columns, one of works published, the other of comparative chronology, is a condensation of European literary annals of the years 1748-1799. A full index completes the work.

By Frederic Willard Parke, of Boston, Mass.

Some Works relating to Brookline, Massachusetts, from its settlement to the year 1900. With notes and corrections. By CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON. Reprinted from the Publications of the Brookline Historical Publication Society. Brookline: The Riverdale Press: C. A. W. Spencer. 1900. 8vo. pp. 91-117.

This bibliography of Brookline is the fruit of the spare hours of Mr. Bolton while librarian of the Brookline Public Library. It has not been his aim to include all the procurable notices of the citizens of the town, nor to catalogue every reference to it, yet the work actually done will be pronounced by whoever examines it such as every town in the Union would ardently wish might be performed in its behalf. The notes are frequent and very useful. Besides publications by the town and those relating to its churches, schools and libraries, such locally important family histories as are in the town library are admitted to the list. Although the entries are, of course, in alphabetical order, the librarian's instinct suggested the addition of an index, lest subjects not indicated in the body of the work should escape notice. The pamphlet is beautifully printed.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

1673-1899. History of the Town of Sunderland, Massachusetts, which originally embraced within its limits the present towns of Montague and Leverett. By JOHN MONTAGUE SMITH. With Genealogies prepared by HENRY W. TAFT and ABBIE T. MONTAGUE. Greenfield, Mass.: Press of E. A. Hall & Co. 1899. 8vo. Illustrated. pp. 684. Price \$5.00.

Sunderland, Franklin County, is most fortunate in having public spirited citizens to prepare and publish its history. Sunderland was incorporated in 1718, the town of Montague was set off in 1753 and the town of Leverett in 1774. To-day it has a population of about seven hundred inhabitants and a valuation of about \$500,000. It is mainly a farming town. Before us is a splendid history, rich in local reminiscence, and from cover to cover packed with information relating to the town and its past and present families. The town has reasons to rejoice in the carefulness and pains of Henry W. Taft, Esq., whose many years have been devoted to the history of the folks of Sunderland and supplemented by the industry of Miss Abbie T. Montague who entered into the labors which Mr. Taft laid down. John Montague Smith, Esq., prepared the historical portions, and it is done with a fullness and faithfulness truly refreshing. All in all it is a genuine local history. Two hundred pages are devoted to genealogies, alphabetically arranged. Its genealogical index is a beauty. The service of Sunderland in the various French and Indian wars, the struggle for independence and the recent war between the States, is patriotic; but it is not in war only, but in the affairs of peace, that Sunderland ranks foremost. Her roll of college men and women, her citizens who have gone to found new towns and States, bearing generous spirits with them, have reflected honor and fame to the humble town. Her own citizens also who till the fields and dwell at the homesteads are reflecting credit. Her schools, her public library, her manner of caring for public affairs and promoting weal amongst themselves, is most commendable. This history will surely find its way to the libraries of our nation and to the homes of those whose kinsmen have shared in making Sunderland a typical country town of New England.

By Rev. Anson Titus, Somerville, Mass.

Foundations of Genealogy, with Suggestions on the Art of Preparing Records of Ancestry. By WILLIAM STOWELL MILLS, LL.B. Monograph Publishing Company, N. Y. 1899. Sq. 12mo. pp. xii.+270.

The exalted view of the vocation of the genealogist presented in these pages might be considered as almost too ideal were it not plain from the manner in which the practical details are handled, that the author is intimately acquainted with his subject, as well in its particular as its general features, and can as effectually help in the drudgery of research as he can indicate the relation of genealogy to history and even to the law of evolution. This is a book therefore which should be read by every genealogist. The only other similar publication, W. P. W. Phillimore's "How to Write a Family History," was designed principally for investigators in England, whereas this one is inspired by the recognition of the need by the American people, as a part of their education, of a comprehension of genealogy in its genuine significance.

The science is discussed in all its important bearings, ranged under the heads, "Motives for Genealogical Inquiry, History and Genealogy, Survey of the Field, Qualifications of the Genealogist, Number and Names of our Ancestors, Genealogy of the Family, Sources of Information and Records in the Mother Country." It would be difficult to determine which of these subjects is best treated; the chapter on "Sources of Information" is, perhaps, the one of exceptionable value, as it is also the longest.

A spirit generously appreciative of the labors of others, and a style similar to that which is specified as one of the merits of a superior genealogy, are noticeable qualities of the work. The indispensableness attached by the author to an index is exemplified in the good one with which he has furnished his handbook.

By *Frederic Willard Parke.*

In Memoriam. Frederic Walker Lincoln. [By MARY KNIGHT LINCOLN.] Boston. Privately printed. 1899. 8vo. pp. 217. Por.

Seven times elected mayor of the City of Boston, and all his life serving his fellow-citizens in positions of trust and responsibility, Frederic Walker Lincoln was a man whose nobleness and efficiency as a friend of humanity could best be known and most accurately portrayed by one possessing the intimacy with him enjoyed by his daughter, the author of this inspiring memorial of a lofty character. The biographical sketch, relating the events of his career with clearness, admirable simplicity and sufficiency of detail, constitutes the body of the volume; to this are added the accounts of the action of the city government relative to his death, and of the burial service, the address of Rev. Thomas Van Ness, and tributes from institutions and corporations.

Let all who need the reinvigoration derived from the influence of an ideally unselfish personality, gratefully peruse the record of one who loved his city "better than land or gold, son or wife, limb or life."

By *Frederic Willard Parke.*

History of the Ninth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, Second Brigade, First Division, Fifth Army Corps, Army of the Potomac, June, 1861—June, 1864. By DANIEL GEORGE MACNAMARA. Boston, Mass.: E. B. Stillings & Co., printers, 55 Sudbury Street. 1899. 8vo. pp. xii.+543.

The personnel of this regiment was wholly Catholic Irish-American. All who read the record of its achievements will be grateful to the author for his compliance with the urgent appeal of his comrades to write a complete and adequate history of a body of men which, like all the regiments of the Grand Army of the Republic, is fast passing into the realm where the historian does not penetrate. The result of the acquiescence with this desire is a volume pronounced by the regiment's committee on history and the roster to be in agreement with their own experience, and sanctioned by their approval. Minute, statistical, anecdotal, it is a narrative of marches, bivouacs and battles that does justice to the patriotism and bravery of the Irish Ninth.

Surpassing all the exploits of romance were the daily adventures of these citizen-soldiers; and by the blood of such and that of their heroic foes was righted at last the wrong that sprang from the passion for lucre and the love of ease.

By *F. W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.*

The First Regiment Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, United States Volunteers, in the Spanish-American War of 1898. By COL. JAMES A. FRYE. With Regimental Roster and Muster Roll and fifteen Illustrations. Boston: The Colonial Company. 1899. pp. xvi.+258.

This military record includes no battles whatever, unless those of impatient spirits with their own rebellious impulses, as the period of garrison duty was, to their disappointment, prolonged to the end of the war, when all opportunity for action was irretrievably lost. Nevertheless it is a narrative of great interest, and the service performed by the Coast Defence was in every sense in keeping with the past achievements of the men who partook in it. Though not at the "front" in the usual acceptation of the word, they yet were there in its genuine military meaning, according to which the "front" is the place where an attack is considered imminent. Ably has Col. Frye rendered due justice to the patriotism of his regiment by detailing the employments which no war correspondents were interested in and no newspapers cared to report.

A chronology of the war closes the book. The illustrations are in the best style, and the typography fine.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

History of Col. James Scamman's Thirtieth Regiment of Foot, Eight Months' Service Men of 1775 from York County, with a Full Account of their Movements during the Battle of Bunker Hill, and Complete Muster Rolls of the Companies. By NATHAN GOULD. Reprinted from the Maine Historical Society's Quarterly. Portland, Me: The Thurston Print. 1899. 8vo. pp. 66.

The report of the court-martial for trying Col. Scamman on the charge of disobedience to orders and lack of suitable spirit in battle—accusations proved unfounded—forms the most interesting portion of this history. Not less valuable, however, are the sketches of the officers of the regiment, accompanied as each is by genealogical information of greater or less extent. These sketches include the names Moulton, Wood, Marsden, Foster, Nasson, Crocker, Baron, Darby, Fernald, Sullivan, Leighton, Sawyer, Hill, Bragdon, Hubbard, Nowell and Dorman.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Arthur Mason Knapp. 1839-1898. A Memorial. Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 116. Por.

The profound pleasure derived from reading the memoir of a good man was, it is evident, deeply felt by those who contributed the materials of this sincere and deserved tribute to the beloved Curator of the Bates Hall of the Boston Public Library. The sketch of his life by his sister is followed by selections from his letters, the addresses of Rev. James DeNormandie and Rev. Wm. E. Barton, the tribute of his College Class (Harvard), extracts from official documents of the Boston Public Library and from personal letters relating to Mr. Knapp's work as librarian and teacher, and, lastly, encomiums of the press. The little volume, both in appearance and contents, is a fitting memorial of one whom all who were brought in contact with him esteemed as a religiously conscientious, most intelligent and delicately courteous servant of the public.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The Bridgewater Book. Illustrated. Boston: Geo. H. Ellis, printer, 272 Congress Street. 1899. 4to. pp. 40+xii.

This beautiful volume is composed of articles on Bridgewater in England, the settlement here, West Bridgewater, East Bridgewater, North Bridgewater and Brockton, the State Normal School, the Memorial Library, and others of similar interest. Each paper is accompanied by the choicest illustrations, and the whole book, contents, paper, binding and pictures, forms an admirable town-memorial and scenic album of Bridgewater.

By F. W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.

The Old Records of the Town of Fitchburgh, Massachusetts. Vol. II. of the Printed Records of the Town. Compiled by WALTER A. DAVIS, City Clerk. Fitchburg: Published by authority of the City Council. 1899. pp. 425.

The first volume of these records was noticed in the REGISTER for January, 1899. This issue contains the complete record of the town meetings, select-

men's and miscellaneous records beginning on p. 324, Feb. 9, 1789, to p. 506, April 18, 1796, volume I. of the old records; also the vital statistics contained in volume I. and a portion of volume II. of the old records. The superior typography is noticeable in this as in the former volume. It cannot fail to be of assistance to genealogical students, as well as to those who are seeking a knowledge of the systems adopted by our forefathers in the transaction of town affairs.

By F. W. Parke, Esq., of Boston.

"*Survey of the Antiquities of the City of Oxford*," composed in 1661-6, by Anthony Wood. Edited by ANDREW CLARK, M.A. Vol. III. Addenda and Indexes. With illustration. Oxford: Printed for the Oxford Historical Society at the Clarendon Press. 1899. 8vo. pp. ix.+476.

This volume, prepared under disadvantages mentioned in the preface, completes Wood's treatise on the City of Oxford, and shows the immense and often confused mass of materials which he handled. Chapters on temporal and spiritual government, municipal privileges and boundary, famous natives of Oxford, monumental inscriptions and excerpts from parish registers, make up the book. The indexes of the entire work of three volumes occupy nearly half of the pages.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Henry Knox, a Soldier of the Revolution; Major-General in the Continental Army, Washington's Chief of Artillery, First Secretary of War under the Constitution, Founder of the Society of Cincinnati; 1750-1806. By NOAH BROOKS. Illustrated. G. Putnam's Sons: New York & London; The Knickerbocker Press. 1900. 8vo. pp. xv.+286.

This is the second in the series of "American Men of Energy." The large-bodied and large-hearted bookseller, soldier, statesman and master of "Montpelier," grandiloquent, gay, rich in every noblest quality of manhood, is here depicted by an admirer who thoroughly comprehends the glorious spirit whose actions he relates. Since the publication of this volume there is no longer any justification of the author's complaint, in the first lines of his work, regarding the inconspicuousness of Henry Knox among the heroes of the Revolution. What may be called the emergence of the "Knox Papers" into publicity in this form—since they were the principal source of Mr. Brooks's materials—would be welcomed, one can believe, by the general himself. Almost a personal affection is excited by such a biography as this, together with the undoubting conviction that its subject was among the superior ranks of those beings who, in the language of the preamble to his will, "are perpetually migrating and ascending in the scale of mind according to certain principles always founded on the great basis of morality and virtue."

The exterior of the volume and the illustrations are alike in good taste.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Samson Occum, and the Christian Indians of New England. By W. DELOSS LOVE, Ph.D. Boston: The Pilgrim Press. Chicago. 8vo. pp. xi.+379. Ill.

To all who desire justice rendered to the red man, both the Indian of the past and the present, and therefore crave unprejudiced information of his history and character, this book will be of great assistance in attaining their object, and will also fill them—as do all the annals of our unhappy Indian brethren—with commiseration and remorse. An absorbing story is here told: The sincere conversion of the heart of an Indian to Christ-like goodness, not to dogma merely; his remarkable sense of the implications of the doctrines of his Master, above that of his co-laborers, as shown in his condemnation of slaveholding by the ministers of the Good Tidings; his unfortunate, but unimportant and very excusable fall into intemperance, the example of the clergy being an encouragement rather than a restraint; his visit to England, his many trials after his return, and the fate of his poor people on whom he had spent his labors,—these are all treated by Mr. Love in a manner indicating appreciative sympathy with the personage of his biography.

Examples of the text and music of Mr. Occum's Hymn-Book are of exceeding interest.

Worthy of great praise, in motive and execution, is this portrayal, in the colors of truth, of a man who, although of savage ancestry, gave plainest evidence of possessing by inheritance that nature receptive of the good seed which the Sower himself has called "a good and honest heart."

An appendix of thirty-two pages consists of a "Family History of the Brother-town Indians," a unique collection of genealogies. A complete index is furnished.

The International Monthly, a Magazine of Contemporary Thought. Published at Burlington, Vermont, by the Macmillan Company of New York. Macmillan & Co. Limited, London, England. 8vo. pp. 100 each number. Price, \$3 a year. Single numbers, 25 cts.

The object of this magazine, of which Frederick A. Richardson is the editor and Eben Putnam the business manager, is to present in a literary form, free from technical expressions, the work and progress made in the several departments of knowledge. This promises to be a useful publication. Mr. Putnam is well known to our readers as the editor and publisher of "Putnam's Historical Magazine."

Epitaphs from Graveyards in Wellesley (formerly West Needham), North Natick, and St. Mary's Churchyard in Newton Lower Falls, Massachusetts, with Genealogical and Biographical Notes. By GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B. Privately printed. Boston. 1900. Press of T. R. Marvin & Son, Printers. 1 vol. 8vo. pp. 236. Price \$3.

It was a happy conception in Mr. Clarke to weave into one volume the historical and genealogical details of his fellow citizens, whose tombstones he found in the various graveyards of old Needham and vicinity. The labor and careful verification of names and dates have been most creditably performed and give to the volume an authority not otherwise in print. Since 1711, when Needham was set off from Dedham, the Smiths, Fullers, Parkers, Mills, Kingsburys, Daniels and Bacons of the mother town have discharged the duties of citizenship with judgment and to the benefit of the child. Mr. Clarke's familiarity with the public records, and the private pedigrees of these families, has enabled him to present the leading facts of two centuries concisely and reliably. The tranquillity and contentment of a well conditioned interior town pervades the whole relation. The resolution and confidence with which a moderate population met the changing vicissitudes of provincial, revolutionary and later periods, are plainly shown in the valuable vital statistics, following the inscriptions, which in sober gravity "the rustic moralist" raised to the perpetual memory of the loved and lost, who are

"We know not what—we know not where."

The book is unique and without precedent. It is enjoyable and captivating; thoroughly indexed and sure of preservation in the leading families of the town, of their kinsmen, now widely scattered and found in every State. All cherish an abiding pride in their ancestry, whose simple epitaphs enforce attention.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

The Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America. By JOHN FISKE. In two volumes. Boston and New York: Houghton, Mifflin & Co.: The Riverside Press, Cambridge. 1899. 2 vols. Sm. 8vo. pp. xvi.+294; xvi.+400.

Clearness of style, liberality of sentiment, and that historical sense that detects and effectively presents the most picturesque incidents and the most striking features of character, it is these that distinguish these records of the foundation and progress of the colonies of New York and Pennsylvania. The subject certainly invites a treatment not far from romantic. Handled by the ordinary writer, it is equally fascinating and instructive; as reflected from the mind of Mr. Fiske, it acquires unusually captivating interest and broad significance. The Cosmic philosopher was sure to construct a brilliant story of the people of all others most nearly "our own folks," and of the sectarists who were not only, as Mr. Fiske says, the most Protestant of the Protestants, but may be regarded as, in belief and practice, the most Christian of the Christians of their time. The events and persons of the narrative are of such importance and so attractively represented that one perusal will scarcely satisfy the reader of this new production of our wise and heartily human historian and essayist.

There are two appendixes, the first consisting of eight Leisler documents, the second of the Charter for the Province of Pennsylvania, 1681.

In his American series this work follows Mr. Fiske's "Beginnings of New England."

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The National Cyclopædia of American Biography, being the History of the United States as illustrated in the Lives of the Founders, Builders and Defenders of the Republic, and of the Men and Women who are doing the Work and moulding the Thought of the Present Time. Edited by distinguished Biographers, selected from each State; revised and approved by the most eminent Historians, Scholars and Statesmen of the Day. Vol. IX. New York: James T. White & Co. 1899. 4to. pp. 527. Ill.

What was said of Vol. VIII. of this work, in the REGISTER for Jan. 1899, is equally applicable to the volume last issued. Overcoming all the difficulties encountered in procuring first-hand information—difficulties which in some instances might be called appalling—and contenting themselves with nothing less than absolutely accurate details, the editors have produced another example of their method of composing history, which, if it is true, as we have authority for believing, that history is biography, is the ideal method of historical composition. Presented in this manner we have an exhaustive account of the Spanish-American war in the lives of the principal sharers in that strife. Civil engineers, artists, governors, architects, physicians, surgeons and bishops are in this volume embraced in the grouping according to professions to which allusion is made in the previous notice. It also includes genealogical records gathered with the greatest care, the correct Choate ancestry, in connection with the life of Hon. Joseph H. Choate, being here for the first time published, it is said. Articles on colleges and universities, with their presidents, illustrated with portraits of which some have never before appeared, contain much information nowhere else to be had.

A treasury of portraiture the series should emphatically be called, the greater part of the likenesses being reproduced from photographs taken especially for this work. Nearly every sketch has both portrait and autograph appended. Excellent paper, clear type and sumptuous binding are fitting externals of volumes that are affluent with stores indispensable to the student and lover of America.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Historical Register. January, 1900. Published by the Medford Historical Society, Medford, Mass. Vol. III. No. 1. 1. 8vo. pp. 47. Ill.

This admirably printed quarterly offers us, as the principal article of this number, occupying, indeed, all but five pages, a paper by Charles H. Morss on "The Development of the Public School of Medford," illustrated by a most interesting picture of the High School of the Last Century, and also by one of the present High School Building. In the "High School Department" are contributions from pupils of that institution, which are examples of the school-work in American history. Besides these is the Treasurer's Report of the Town of Medford, with a prefatory note. Both the exterior and contents of this magazine are very creditable to the Society of which it is the organ.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Twelfth Report of the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties. By ROBERT T. SWAN, Commissioner. Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 18 Post Office Square. 1900. 8vo. pp. 18.

The principal contents of this pamphlet, which is Public Document No. 52, are the "Work of the Year, Value of the Records, Consulting the Records, Church and Parish Records, Births, Marriages and Deaths," and a report on typographic details and fires.

The care of Public Records, as urged in Mr. Swan's circular, copied in this report, will be stimulated and assisted by such reports as these, and their final effect should be to impress on the public mind the declaration of Charles Francis Adams that, eventually, "town records will be accepted as second in historical importance to no other form of archives."

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Old Plans of Oxford. 15 sheets, 14 in. by 21 in., in Portfolio. Oxford Historical Society Publication Thirty-eighth.

Of these sheets eight are appropriated to Agas's Plan of Oxford (1578-88), four to Whittlesey's Engraving of Agas's Plan, and Bereblock's Elizabethan Views (1728), one to Hollar's Plan of Oxford (1643), and two to Loggan's Plan of Oxford (1675). The reproductions are exquisite, no pains having been spared,

it is evident, to ensure beauty of appearance as well as accuracy. The contents of the Portfolio are of exceeding interest to all who honor the seat of the most renowned of the universities of England.

Publications of the Shropshire Parish Register Society. August and November, 1899. 10 vols. 8vo.

Diocese of Hereford. Register of Hughley. pp. 115-166.

Diocese of Hereford. Register of Hanwood. pp. 167-244.

Diocese of Hereford. Register of Clunbury. pp. 179-362.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Stapleton and Moreton Corbet. pp. 197-306.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Albrighton, near Shrewsbury, and Broughton. pp. 307-362.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Kenley. pp. 81-146.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Albrighton, near Wolverhampton, and Boningale. pp. 1-228.

Diocese of St. Asaph. Register of Halston. pp. 1-12.

Indexes. 2 vols. *Battlefield, Harley, Sibdon Carwood, Boningale, Broughton, Halston, Melverley, Shipton, Smethcote.* pp. 6; xii.

The above issues of the Shropshire Parish Register Society are of similar value to those noticed in the REGISTER for July, 1899, as also to those publications of the Parish Register Society relating to Shropshire which were reviewed in January of the present year. Their typographical excellence, the helpful editorship displayed, and the importance of the records transcribed, combine to raise their merit to a superior degree.

The Ipswich Emersons A.D. 1636-1900. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Emerson of Ipswich, Mass., with some account of his English Ancestry. By BENJAMIN KENDALL EMERSON (1294) assisted by Capt. GEO. A. GORDON, Secretary N. E. Historic Genealogical Society. Illustrated. Printed for private circulation. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. M.C.M. 8vo. pp. 537. Price \$5.

This volume meets the requirements indispensable to a place among the best family histories. It is well arranged, contains verbatim citations from original documents, is printed on rag paper, and has a complete index. Capt. Gordon's experience led him to search the registries of deeds and of probate, rich mines to the genealogist and biographer, for whatever related to the early Emersons, and we have thus a great deal of valuable matter in this book. There are many probate papers given in full and verbatim. The journal of the Rev. Daniel Emerson of Hollis, which relates to his service as chaplain of Rogers's Rangers in 1755, is of special interest, as are other original documents quoted. There are many biographical sketches, some of them extensive, an essential feature of a first rate family history in these days. The book contains twenty-eight portraits, and a number of other illustrations and facsimiles of autographs. An account of the English Emersons precedes that of the American family, and while it contains some speculations as to the origin of the name, etc., it is free from the absurdities that often mar this portion of similar works. Any one who has had experience with a genealogy or local history, long in press, will not be surprised to learn that the supplement fills seventy pages.

Dr. Emerson is entitled to great credit for adding this fine volume to the number of printed family histories, and he has bestowed a priceless gift upon the descendants of Thomas Emerson of Ipswich. Much praise is to be accorded to the assisting editor, Capt. Gordon, who arranged the material, perfected the records and read the proof. Limited space prevents special comment upon the many attractive features of the book.

By George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., Needham, Mass.

Diary by Increase Mather, March, 1675-December, 1676. Together with Extracts from Another Diary by Him, 1674-1687. With an Introduction and Notes by SAMUEL A. GREEN. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son, University Press. 1900. 8vo. pp. 54.

In the collection of books and manuscripts on American history which the Massachusetts Historical Society received in 1858 from the library of Dr. Jeremy Belknap, were a manuscript diary by Increase Mather and extracts from a fuller diary by him made by Dr. Belknap. In a small book, about three by five

inches in size, Increase Mather jotted down almost daily items in regard to his personal and religious life between 1 mo [March] 25, 1645, and 10 mo. [December] 7, 1676. A full copy of this diary forms the principal part of the pamphlet before us. Nothing shows more clearly the real character of a man than his private diary, for there he records the events of his life and his true thoughts and feelings without regard to the opinions of others. The little glimpse of Increase Mather's life and character which is here given to us carries us back to the early days of New England and shows us the strong foundation on which our forefathers builded. While this private diary gives us an insight into a typical individual life of that period, the extracts from a more compendious diary covering the period from 1674 to 1687, with which the pamphlet concludes, tell of the life of the colony at large, its hopes, fears and tribulations. Mr. Green is of the opinion that Dr. Belknap made his extracts from a diary once in the possession of Thomas Prince, referred to by the latter as "An account of memorable things in New England from 1674 to 1687 inclusively, written by the late Rev. Increase Mather in his own Hand." An additional interest attaches to both diaries because they were written during the troublous times of King Philip's War.

By Ruth Wood Hoag of Boston, Mass.

The First Century of the History of Springfield. The Official Records from 1636 to 1736, with an Historical Review and Biographical Mention of the Founders.

By HENRY M. BURT. In two volumes. Springfield, Mass. Printed and published by Henry M. Burt. 1899. 8vo. pp. 473; 712.

Springfield, the first settlement in Massachusetts west of Boston, with whose beginnings are associated William Pynchon, Matthew Mitchell, Henry Smith, Jehu Burr, William Blake, Edmund Wood, Thomas Ufford and John Cable, well deserves the careful and thorough study which the author of "The First Century of Springfield" has given it. The result of his work is a great contribution to our knowledge of early New England history.

Each volume opens with a historical review in which the history of the settlement is set forth. Included in the first review is the book by William Pynchon, entitled "The Meritorious Price of our Redemption, Justification, etc.," on account of which he was obliged to leave Springfield and return to England. The book was condemned by the General Court as heretical and was burned in Boston with the exception of a very few copies. As William Pynchon was the leader in the settlement of Springfield, the introduction of his book and an account of the trouble which it caused is very appropriate in a history of Springfield. A chronological summary of the principal events noted on the town records precedes a careful copy of those records. The first volume covers the period 1636 to 1682, including volumes I. and II. of the original records. The second volume gives the records from 1664 to 1736 as they appear in volume III. of the original town records. The second volume closes with sketches of prominent early inhabitants, giving three generations of their descendants. Several maps show the grants to the first settlers. The fine illustrations from photographs taken by the author, and the numerous reproductions of original documents and of autographs of the early settlers, help to bring the places and people more vividly before the reader. An unusually full index of topics and names accompanies each volume, and is one more evidence of the accurate care with which the work was compiled. It is greatly to be regretted that the author of so valuable a history could not have been spared to carry on his good work still farther.

R. W. H.

A Memorial of the Town of Hampstead, New Hampshire. Historic and Genealogic Sketches. Proceedings of the Centennial Celebration, July 4th, 1849. Proceedings of the 150th Anniversary of the Town's Incorporation, July 4th, 1899. Illustrated. Compiled by HARRIETTE ELIZA NOYES. Boston, Mass.: George B. Reed, 4 Park Street. 1899. 8vo. pp. 469.

Brought together in substantial binding and attractive form are the accounts of anniversaries of the town's incorporation, with a historical sketch by John Kelly. In addition, the compiler presents many interesting facts in her sketches of the civil, military and religious history of Hampstead. The list of town officers for one hundred and fifty years and the births, publications and marriages from the first books of the town records, as well as brief genealogical notes of prominent families, give the book permanent value for reference. It has a good index and is profusely illustrated.

R. W. H.

Memorial of the Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town of Malden, Massachusetts, May, 1899. Cambridge: Printed at the University Press, 1900. 8vo. pp. xii.+340.

In May, 1899, Malden celebrated with great magnificence her two hundred and fiftieth anniversary. Now she publishes a fine memorial volume proportionate to the importance of the event, giving a detailed account of the manner in which the incorporation of the town was commemorated. The feature of the celebration which will be most valuable to posterity was the marking of historic spots by appropriate inscriptions. A description of these is included in the memorial volume.

R. W. H.

An Historical Discourse, Delivered May 21, 1899, at the Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Organization of the First Church of Christ in Malden, Mass., by REV. JOSHUA WYMAN WELLMAN, D.D., an Ex-pastor. Cambridge: The University Press. 1899. 8vo. pp. 29.

Two interesting discourses relating to the history of the First Church of Malden are printed in this pamphlet. The first is a history of the beginnings of the church and the life of its first pastor, Rev. Marmaduke Matthews. The second contains brief sketches of its important ministers, from its beginning with Matthews until recent times.

R. W. H.

Manometiana Number Four; or a Collection of the Epitaphs of the "Old Burial Hill," Plymouth, Manomet, Mass. Compiled by Rev. HAIG ADADOURIAN, Pastor Second Congregational Church in Plymouth, Manomet, Mass. Plymouth, Mass. 1899. 8vo. pp. 38.

As Manomet, or South Plymouth, was settled as early as 1639, the cemetery whose epitaphs are here presented was doubtless in use very early. The date of the earliest epitaph, however, is 1717. Eighty-six graves are marked with stones. The inscriptions upon all, except three which could not be deciphered, are copied verbatim and presented in this pamphlet in as nearly their original form as they can be printed. This is an interesting and valuable work, well done.

R. W. H.

York Necrology. Compiled by MARQUIS F. KING. 8vo. pp. 13.

This is a list of four hundred and twenty-seven deaths between 1775 and 1807, copied from "A Book of Mortality," in possession of Mr. J. H. Moody, parish clerk, York, Me. The pamphlet is well printed and needs no index as the names are arranged alphabetically.

R. W. H.

The Early Records of the Town of Providence, Volume XV., being the Providence Town Papers, Vol. I., 1639 to April, 1682, numbers 01 to 0367. Printed under authority of the City Council of Providence by HORATIO ROGERS and EDWARD FIELD, Record Commissioners. Providence: Snow and Farnham, City Printers. 1899. 8vo. pp. vii.+300.

With the volume before us Providence completes the publication of all her earliest records. The work has been well done. In the fourteen previous volumes have been printed the four earliest books of records, the first book of wills, the records of town meetings and town council, and the first book of deeds. The present volume includes miscellaneous papers covering a period from 1639 to 1682.

R. W. H.

State of New Hampshire. Documents relating to the Masonian Patent, 1630-1846, Vol. XXIX. Town Charters, Vol. VI. Masonian Papers, Vol. III. By ALBERT STILLMAN BATCHELLOR, Editor of State Papers. Concord: Edward N. Pearson, Public Printer. 1896. 8vo. pp. xv.+678.

The two volumes already published in the series of Masonian papers presented the town charters granted under the Masonian claim; while this, the third, is a collection of papers on the general subject of that claim, arranged chronologically. Many of the documents included were obtained from private sources and throw much additional light on the subject. Its careful index makes this a valuable source of information for the student of New Hampshire history.

R. W. H.

Archives of Maryland, Volume XVII. *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1681 to 1685-6*, 4to. pp. xi.+507. Volume XIX. *Proceedings of the General Assembly of Maryland, September, 1693, to June, 1697*. 4to. pp. x.+609.

Volume seventeen completes the publication of the two long lost Council Books recovered in 1895. An appendix contains some letters of William Penn and other documents of the period covered by the Council Records. Volume nineteen is a continuation of the Proceedings published in 1894, in volume thirteen. Each volume is well indexed.

R. W. H.

History of Hanover Academy. By Rev. D. B. FORD, author of "New England's Struggles for Religious Liberty." Boston: H. M. Hight, Printer, 319 Washington Street. 1899. 12mo. pp. 221. Price fifty cents; sixty cents by mail.

The good work of one of the smaller academies of New England is here set forth in an attractive and well illustrated volume. Hanover Academy was founded in 1808 by Rev. Calvin Chaddock, and its last graduating exercises occurred in 1891. The life of its founder is given together with interesting sketches of prominent teachers and pupils.

R. W. H.

Annals of Yarmouth and Barrington, Nova Scotia, in the Revolutionary War. Compiled by EDMUND DUVAL POOLE. Yarmouth, N. S. Reprinted from the *Yarmouth Herald*. J. Murray Lawson. 1899. 8vo. pp. xvi.+133.

This is an interesting presentation of the attitude of the inhabitants of Yarmouth and Barrington toward Great Britain at the time of the American Revolution by means of letters, depositions, petitions and acts of the General Court on file in the Massachusetts Archives. Printed on good paper and well indexed, this volume is a material addition to the published history of the Revolution. The compiler is to be commended for copying the matter *verbatim*. Original documents speak for themselves, and any one who makes them accessible to a larger number of people does a public service.

R. W. H.

The Historical Record. Edited by F. C. JOHNSON. Wilkes-Barre, Pa.: Press of The Wilkes-Barre Record. 8vo. 1897, Vol. VII., pp. 210; 1899, Vol. VIII., pp. 402. Price per volume \$1.50 paper, \$2.00 cloth.

The "Historical Record" is largely a compilation of the articles of permanent interest relating to the early history of Wyoming Valley which have appeared in the Wilkes-Barre *Daily Record*. It has a department of Notes and Queries on antiquarian and genealogical questions. By means of a good index in each volume much valuable information can be found.

R. W. H.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine. Published quarterly by the South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston, S. C. Edited by A. S. SALLEY, Jr., secretary and treasurer of the Society. Vol. I., No. 1, January, 1900. Printed for the Society by The Walker, Evans and Caswell Co., Charleston, S. C. 8vo. pp. 118. Price to others than members, \$1.00 per number.

The South Carolina Historical Society, which was first organized on 2 June, 1855, took a great step forward in October, 1899, when it determined to employ a secretary and treasurer, who should also be librarian, and to publish a quarterly magazine. The first number of the magazine promises well for the future. Its contents are: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson; The Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781; Papers of the First Council of Safety; The Bull Family of South Carolina.

R. W. H.

Systematic History Fund. Worcester County, Massachusetts, Warnings, 1737-1788. With an Introduction by FRANCIS E. BLAKE, and an Index of Surnames. Worcester, Massachusetts: Published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund. 1899. 8vo. pp. 101. [Number one of the series under this fund. 100 copies printed and numbered. Price \$2.00 net.]

There is probably no source of genealogical information in Massachusetts, which has been so much neglected by compilers of family histories, as the records of the county courts. That these records contain any genealogical data other than the returns of vital statistics, seems to have been known only to a few. In some cases the returns of vital records have been published, but this is the first publication of "warnings" that has come to our notice.

The laws of the Province permitted strangers to become inhabitants of a town by a residence of three months in that town, unless the selectmen properly

warned them out and made a return of the warning to the county Court of Quarter Sessions. The large number of returns made to the courts indicate that the selectmen were zealous in guarding the towns from liability of supporting any who might become town charges. It is a mistake, however, to assume that all, or even a large proportion, of the persons named in these warnings were "poor and indigent," as the law made no distinction, and it is a fact that many named were eminently respectable and often became influential in town affairs.

The volume before us contains all warnings appearing upon the records of Worcester County from 1737 to 1788, arranged alphabetically by towns. It is exceedingly valuable to genealogists, furnishing genealogical data relating to more than a thousand surnames, often giving the names of children which are not found elsewhere, and frequently giving the occupation and former residence of those warned. A good index of surnames renders the data available for quick reference.

The same good qualities that characterize the former publications of Mr. Rice are found in this volume.

The Bent Family in America. Being mainly a Genealogy of the Descendants of John Bent who settled in Sudbury, Mass., in 1638, with Notes upon the Family in England and Elsewhere. By ALLEN H. BENT. Boston: Printed by David Clapp & Son. 1900. 8vo. pp. 313. Ill. Price, \$4.00.

Bailey Genealogy. James, John and Thomas, and their Descendants. In three parts. Edited by HOLLIS R. BAILEY. [Published by direction of the Bailey-Bailey Association.] Somerville, Mass.: The Citizen Company. 1899. 8vo. pp. vi.+479.

Genealogy of the Dickey Family. By JOHN DICKEY. Worcester, Mass.: Press of F. S. Blanchard and Co. 1898. 8vo. pp. 322. Ill.

A Complete Memoir of Richard Haines (1633-1685), a forgotten Sussex Worthy, with a Full Account of his Ancestry and Posterity (containing also Chapters on the Origin of the Names Hayne and Haynes and the various Coats-of-Arms associated with them). By CHARLES REGINALD HAINES, M.A., Camb. [London.] 1899. 8vo. pp. xvi.+156. Ill.

The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, Ct., 1639, their Homes and Parish Churches. By WILLIAM T. R. MARVIN. Privately printed. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 184. Ill. Maps.

Supplement to John Lee of Farmington, Hartford Co., Conn., and his Descendants. (Published in 1897.) 1634-1900. Compiled by LEONARD LEE. Published by the "Lee Association." Meriden, Conn. Record-Republican Print. 1900. pp. xii.+176. Ill.

The Boss Family. The Name, Boss. [By HENRY R. BOSS.] Advance sheets.

Official Report of the Fourth American Tyler Reunion, held at Washington, D. C., Wednesday, Sept. 13, 1899. By WILLARD I. TYLER BIGHAM, Esq. Chicago, Ill. 1899. 8vo. pp. 47. Ill.

Genealogical Memoranda, relating chiefly to the Haley, Piper, Neal and Ricker Families of Maine and New Hampshire. Compiled by Rev. JOHN W. HAYLEY, D.D. Lowell, Mass.: Courier-Citizen Press Co., Printers. 1900. 8vo. pp. 115. Por. Price, \$1.60 in cloth; \$1.25 in paper. Address, John W. Hayley, 271 Gorham St., Lowell, Mass.

The Genealogy of Hugh McKay and his Lineal Descendants, 1785-1895. [By WILLIAM L. KEAN. Boston. 1900.] Sm. 8vo. pp. 76.

Wickham. [Genealogical Sketch.] By C. A. HOPPIN, Jr. [Hartford, Conn. 1899.] Sm. 4to. pp. 12.

Greenwood Colonial and Revolutionary Services, 1695-1783. By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD. Boston: Press of David Clapp and Son. 1899. Ob. 12mo. pp. 8.

Vaughan Chart. Compiled and arranged by WALTER KENDALL WATKINS, Genealogist. 1900. 23½ in. by 35 in.

Circular and Forms of the Genealogical Bureau of the Chamberlain Association. Additions and Corrections to Sumner Genealogy. [By WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON.] To January, 1900. 8vo. pp. 3.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of genealogical works recently published.

In the sections following the introduction, which are chapters relating to the English Antecedents of American Bents, the Family in America, Memorials Quaint and Olden, the Family in War and the Family in Peace, Mr. Bent has related the story of a notable pioneering race, whose spirit of adventure, exploration and hardihood he considers as its distinctive trait. Certain it is that evidences of the frequent Bent "treks" are traceable in nearly every part of the United States. The books, manuscripts and memorial relics which fascinated the attention of the author have been made by his zeal contributory to an ample family history, animated by biographical and traditional details, and furnishing proof of the intelligent manner in which the fifteen years of its composition have been employed. The arrangement of the materials is chiefly after the REGISTER plan. The indexes are in every respect adequate, and the paper and type excellent.

The three parts of the Bailey Genealogy are, respectively, accounts of James Bailey of Rowley, John Bailey of Salisbury, and Thomas Bailey of Weymouth, and some of their descendants. The compilers are genealogical committees of the Bailey-Bayley Association. They have fully attained the object which they proposed to themselves, viz.: the arrangement according to a scientifically genealogical method, resembling that adopted by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, of the materials they have collected, an arrangement adapted both for the preservation and future enlargement of the data respecting the family. Besides the usual features of an ancestral record, a new one is introduced in this work, that is, the addition of page references to names in small type. The editor is not mistaken in the value he accredits to this novelty; the saving of time to the investigator accomplished by this means consists in the ease with which one finds the number of a page rather than that of a name. A very thorough index compresses the substance of the book into sixty-four pages. The paper is good and the type clear.

Upon the death of the author of the Dickey Genealogy before the publication of his work, his widow put in the hands of the publishers the manuscript, which, exceedingly useful to all of the name as its contents must prove, lacks the completion which added years would have permitted its compiler to impart to it. It records the posterity of William Dickey, who came from Ireland to Londonderry, N. H., a few years before 1730. The book is divided into three parts, each comprising the descendants of one of the children of the Immigrant. Anecdote, character-portraiture and extended narrative color these pages with a vivid interest, showing the unfailing relish of the author in his task. Pages of what seems to be the large, thoroughly incarnated Dickey type furnish the greater part of the illustrations. Three indexes contain the whole name, and, in the case of the Dickeys, the birth-date, of every person mentioned in the book.

The Haines Memoir, although designed principally as a life of Richard Haines, nevertheless embraces everything relating to the theme which might prove attractive to those not primarily interested in the biography, such as the important details in the history of the Baptist church — not elsewhere to be found — connected with the excommunication of Richard Haynes from that communion, as also the social and economic aspects of the reign of Charles II. incidentally afforded. Six chapters out of sixteen are appropriated to the Memoir; the others contain the facts respecting the ancestors and posterity of Richard which have been collected in a thorough investigation of the sources of information. It is, indeed, in the account of the descendants, which the author affirms to be "full," that the work acquires its genealogical value. Among those descendants was Gregory Haines, who went to South Carolina to trade with the Indians, and married Alice Hooke at Charleston. The book abounds in interest to the general reader, and to those who inherit the blood of the man who is its subject it must be esteemed a priceless possession. Its letterpress is excellent and its binding likewise. Fine illustrations and an index enlarge its merits.

An account of the Marvin Family is contained in the "Family Histories and Genealogies" of Mr. and Mrs. Edward E. Salisbury. In it is a notice of the

discovery, by Mr. William S. Appleton, of a reference to Reynold Marvine, of Ramsey, Essex, found in the will of John Lucas. There was no time to thoroughly follow out the hint thus obtained before the publication of the *Salisbury's* work. Since then the services of Mr. Walter K. Watkins have been employed for the examination of the Registers of St. Michael at Ramsey, and St. Mary at Great Bentley, Essex, in which latter Parish he discovered the desired records. Wills furnished by Mr. Henry F. Waters and those procured at the Somerset House, London, and among the Suffolk Wills recorded at Ipswich, are here printed, generally in full, and always in the original orthography. By this means there has been established beyond doubt the line running to the great-grandfather of the emigrants. To the genealogical facts has been added an account of the English homes of the Marvins, their playgrounds, their places of worship, and the clergymen who ministered to them. The letter-press and binding are good, and full indexes are supplied.

When the *Lee Genealogy* was published, in 1897, it was known that there was a great number of descendants of whom no record could be obtained. The efforts of the compiler of that work, aided by the secretary of the Lee Association, and the Rev. William H. Lee, have resulted in the production of a Supplement whose contents are "corrections, changes, births, marriages, deaths, etc., reported since the publication—new discoveries, with an addition of nearly 1,000 names, extensive additions to the 'roll of honor,' of those who have served in the various wars of the country."

In the Tyler pamphlet the Historical Article by W. I. T. Brigham is of great genealogical importance. Speeches in response to the toasts, Col. M. W. Tyler's address on President Tyler, "visitation," researches at Washington and personals occupy the remainder of the report.

Mr. Haley's book offers in equal proportions the memoranda he has gathered concerning the four families mentioned on the title page. No complete record of any of these families has been undertaken by the author; his collections show, however, that he has made extensive researches, and will be of value to those making inquiries into the posterity of Thomas and Andrew Hale, Nathaniel Piper, Capt. Walter Neal, and George Ricker. The book is fully indexed.

The McKay genealogy traces the descendants of Donald McKay of Tain, Ross County, Scotland, giving also the names arranged by family groups, by generations alphabetically, and by generations in the order of birth. The book is well bound and in clear type.

The Wickham pamphlet gives the pedigree of that family from Richard de Stokes, and also contains the results of researches respecting the Wickhams of Rowley, Mass., and of Wethersfield, Conn., as also respecting the crest and armorial bearings.

The Greenwood record is that of the services of the descendants of Nathaniel and Samuel Greenwood of Boston and Thomas Greenwood of Newton, Mass., each of the names being followed by those which connect it with the above.

The name at the head of the Vaughan Chart is William, died 1698, of Ballyboe, near Clonmel, in Tipperary, Ireland. The families recorded are descendants of William through his son Benjamin and grandson Samuel Fuer, who married Sarah Hollowell, daughter of Benjamin Hollowell of Boston. The descent is brought down to as late a date as 1893.

The Chamberlain circular is that of the Chamberlain Association of America, of which a genealogical bureau has been established with George W. Chamberlain of Weymouth, Mass., as bureau secretary, to whom all genealogical correspondence should be addressed. To this is attached a blank for application for membership. The circular is accompanied by a genealogical blank for copies of which members are requested to send, that they may fill it out with such facts as they possess and return it to the bureau. The bureau's record book is so arranged that each member may be traced back ten generations. The bureau, therefore, besides publishing from time to time a sketch of the general results of its investigation, will undertake special researches for individual members on such terms as may be made with the secretary. The data thus obtained will be tabulated in a genealogical chart, whose admirable construction—as is evident from the copy with the circular—will render it very valuable to the recipient.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM DECEMBER 1, 1899, TO MARCH 1, 1900.

Prepared by BENJAMIN DAVIS PETSER.

I. Publications written or edited by members of the Society.

Genealogy.

Additions and Corrections to Sumner Genealogy to January, 1900. 1900. 8vo. pp. 3.

The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleveland Families. An attempt to trace, in both the male and the female lines, the posterity of Moses¹ Cleveland who came from Ipswich, County Suffolk, England, about 1635, was of Woburn, Middlesex County, Massachusetts; of Alexander¹ Cleveland of Prince William County, Virginia; and of ancient and other Clevelands in England, America and elsewhere; with numerous biographical sketches; and containing ancestries of many of the husbands and wives, also a bibliography of the Cleveland Family and a genealogical account of Edward Winn of Woburn, and of other Winn families, compiled by Edmund Janes⁷ Cleveland and Horace Gillette⁷ Cleveland. Illustrated. In three volumes. Hartford, Conn. 1899. 8vo. pp. 2902.

The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, Ct., 1638. Their homes and parish churches. By William T. R. Marvin. Privately printed. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 184.

John Gallop of Taunton, Mass. By Almon D. Hodges, Jr. Reprinted from New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for January, 1900. Vol. 64, pp. 89-91. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 3.

Rev. Richard Blinman of Marshfield, Gloucester and New London. By Isaac J. Greenwood. Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for January, 1900. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 8.

Greenwood Colonial and Revolutionary Services, 1695-1783. By Isaac J. Greenwood. Boston. 1899. 8vo.

William Martin, Esq., Representative from North Yarmouth to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1792-5, 7. By Edward Payson Payson. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 9.

Official Report of the Fourth American Tyler Family Reunion held at Washington, D.C., Wednesday, September 13, 1899. By Willard I. Tyler Brigham, Esq. Chicago, Illinois. 1899. 8vo. pp. 47.

The Bent Family in America. Being mainly a genealogy of the Descendants of John Bent who settled in Sudbury, Mass., in 1638, with notes upon the family in England and elsewhere. By Allen H. Bent. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 313.

History.

The Puritan as a Colonist and Reformer, by Ezra Hoyt Byington. Boston. Little, Brown and Company. 1899. 8vo. pp. xxvi.+375.

Local History.

Epitaphs from Graveyards in Wellesley (formerly West Needham), North Natick, and Saint Mary's Churchyard in Newton Lower Falls, Massachusetts, with genealogical and biographical notes by George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. vii.+236.

Epitaphs from a graveyard in Weston, with notes, by George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham. [Reprinted from the Dedham Historical Register (x.65-70) for April, 1899.] 8vo. pp. 5.

Biography.

Massachusetts Historical Society. Tribute of Dr. Samuel A. Green to Charles F. Dunbar and Edward G. Porter. 1900. 8vo. pp. 4.

Diary by Increase Mather, March, 1675-December, 1676. Together with extracts from another diary by him, 1674-1687. With an Introduction and Notes, by Samuel A. Green. Cambridge. 1900. 8vo. pp. 54.

A Sketch of the Life of Sylvester Morris, by his granddaughter, Mrs. Kate Morris Cone, Hartford, Vt. Boston. 1887. 8vo. pp. 44.

* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.

U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.

Twelfth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties. By Robert T. Swan, Commissioner. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 18.

First Report of the Public Record Commission of New Jersey, 1899. Somerville, N. J. 1899. 8vo. pp. 116.

*II. Other Publications.**History.*

The Story of Our Flag, Colonial and National, with Historical Sketch of the Quakeress, Betsy Ross, by Addie Guthrie Wenser. Chicago. 1900. 12mo. pp. 96.

The Collection of History. [Published by the Kansas Historical Society.] Topeka. 1899. 8vo. pp. 6.

Letters of Jonathan Boucher to George Washington. Collected and edited by Worthington Chauncey Ford. Brooklyn, N. Y. 1899. 8vo. pp. 63.

Dictionary of United States History, 1492-1899. Four Centuries of History. Written concisely and arranged alphabetically in dictionary form by J. Franklin Jameson, Ph.D. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 733.

Local History.

A Handbook of the Principal Scientific Institutions of Boston and Vicinity. Boston. 1898. 12mo. pp. 118.

The Old and the New. Hartford Congregational Church, Hartford, Vt. 1899. 8vo. pp. 39.

A Street in Old Boston. A part of the Celebration of the Second Church in Boston. Copley Hall, Nov. 15, 16, 17, 1899. Boston. 1899. 4to. pp. 24.

A Puritan Service to be held in connection with the two hundred and fiftieth Anniversary of the Second Church in Boston, Sunday evening, November 19, 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 7.

The Strike of the Shoe Workers in Marlboro', Mass., November 14, 1898-May 5, 1899. 1899. 8vo. pp. 23.

Biography.

A Record of the Exercises in honor of Rev. Edmund Dowse, D.D., who completed his sixtieth year as pastor of Pilgrim Church, Sherborn, October Tenth, 1898. Also a brief history of Pilgrim Church: A Biography of Doctor Dowse and the principal features of the published Record of the Jubilee Celebration, 1888, by Charles Frances Adams. Sherborn, Mass. 1898. 8vo. pp. 51-xxii.

Nicholas Monk, the King's Messenger, and the Honest Clergyman, by Frances B. Troup. 1899. 8vo. pp. 21.

A Biographical Sketch. John Sedgwick, Major-General. 1899. 8vo. pp. 24.

In Memoriam Daniel Rogers Williams. Address by Rev. Parris T. Farwell of Wellesley Hills, Mass. (a former pastor), in the Congregational Church, Stockbridge, Mass., Friday, April 21, 1899. Hartford. 1899. 12mo. pp. 21.

The Revolutionary Ancestry of the members of the Warren and Prescott Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. Compiled by the historian of the chapter. Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 124.

Memoir of Mrs. Elvira Armenius (Wright) Williams. Reprinted from New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for January, 1900. Boston. 1900. 4to. pp. 1.

John Cummings, Treasurer of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1872-1889, by Harry W. Tyler. Reprinted from The Technology Review, vol. i., No. 2. 8vo. pp. 6.

Elizabeth Adams. A Life Sketch. By Richard Burton. Privately printed. 16mo. pp. 15.

Edward Chipman Guild. Born 29 February, 1832. Died 5 November, 1899. "He Being Dead Yet Speaketh." A sermon preached 19 November, 1899, by Edward Beecher Mason, Pastor of the First Church of Christ in Brunswick. Brunswick, Maine. 1899. 12mo. pp. 14.

Colleges and Schools.

Catalogue of Yale University, 1899-1900. New Haven. 1899. 12mo. pp. 499.

Catalogue of the Roxbury Latin School, Kearsarge Ave., Boston, Mass. 1899-1900. Boston. 1900. 12mo. pp. 59.

Obituary Record of the Graduates of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine for the year ending 1 June, 1899. Brunswick, Me. 1899. 8vo.

An Index to the Obituary Record of the Graduates of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine for the decade ending 1 June, 1899. Brunswick, Maine. 1899. 8vo. pp. 14.

Catalogue of Bowdoin College and the Medical School of Maine, 1899-1900. Brunswick, Maine. 1899. 8vo. pp. 76.

Fifteenth Annual Report of George T. Little, Librarian of Bowdoin College. For the year ending June 1, 1899. 1899. 8vo. pp. 4.

Catalogue of Amherst College for the year 1889-1900. Amherst, Massachusetts. 1900. 8vo. pp. 82.

List of Contributors to the Building of Phillips Brooks House. 1900. 8vo. pp. 14.

Catalogue and Circular of the Farmington State Normal and Training School. For the year ending June 16, 1899. Augusta. 1899. 8vo. pp. 86.

The Harvard University Catalogue, 1899-1900. Cambridge. 1900. 12mo. pp. 716.

The Litchfield Law School, 1900. 1900. 8vo. pp. 27.

Thirty-First Annual Catalogue of Wells College, Aurora, N. Y. Academic Year, 1898-99. 1899. 8vo. pp. 60.

Catalogue of Tufts College, 1899-1900. Boston. 1900. 12mo. pp. 269.

Annual Reports of the President and the Treasurer of Harvard College, 1898-99. Cambridge. 1900. 8vo.

The Eightieth Annual Catalogue of Colby College for the academic year 1899-1900. Waterville, Maine. 1900. 8vo. pp. 76.

Catalogue of the Fifty-Fourth Annual Session of La Grange Female College, La Grange, Georgia, 1898-99. La Grange, Ga., 1899. 8vo. pp. 49.

Catalogue of the University of Pennsylvania, 1899-1900. Philadelphia. 1899. 12mo. pp. 485.

Societies and Institutions.

Twenty-Five Years. An address in Grace Church, Newton, Massachusetts. 1900. 12mo. pp. 20.

Orthodox Congregational Church at Leominster, Mass. Seventy-Fifth Anniversary of its formation. 8vo. pp. 15.

The Year-Book of the Unitarian Congregational Churches for 1899. Boston. 1899. 12mo. pp. 72.

Order of Exercises at the Dedication of the Memorial Church of the First Parish, Plymouth, Massachusetts, Thursday, December 21, 1899. 1899. 12mo. pp. 6.

Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society. No. 7. Baltimore. 1899. 8vo. 134.

Eighty-Seventh Annual Report of the Vermont Bible Society, presented at the Annual Meeting of the Society, held in Montpelier, October 18, 1899. Published by the Vermont Bible Society. 1899. 8vo. pp. 30.

Schedule of Prizes offered by the Massachusetts Horticultural Society for the year 1900. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 50.

Missouri Historical Society Collections, 2. St. Louis, January, 1900. Vol. No. 1. 8vo. pp. 62.

Annual List of New and Important Books added to the Public Library of the City of Boston. Selected from the Monthly Bulletins, 1898-1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 138.

The Eighty-Ninth Annual Report of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. Presented at the meeting held at Providence, R. I., October 3-6, 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 196.

Annual Sermon before the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, delivered at Providence, R. I., October 3, 1899, by the Rev. George C. Adams, D.D., Pastor of the First Congregational Church, San Francisco, Cal. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 36.

Sixty-Eighth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind, for the year ending August 31, 1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 325.

Minutes of the General Conference of the Congregational Churches in Maine. Seventy-Third Anniversary. Maine Missionary Society, Ninety-Second Anniversary. Held with the High Street Church at Auburn October 30, 31 and November 1, 2, 1899. Vol. I. No. 5. New Series (with General Index for vol. i., 1895 to 1899). Portland, Me. 1899. 8vo. pp. 148.

Ninety-Fourth Anniversary Celebration of the New England Society in the City of New York. At the Waldorf-Astoria, Friday, December 22, 1899.

Publications of the Ipswich Historical Society. VIII. Development of our Town Government and Common Lands and Commonage. By T. Frank Waters. With the proceedings at the Annual Meeting, December 4, 1899. Salem. 1900. 8vo. pp. 29.

Report of the Proceedings of the Wyoming Commemorative Association, on the occasion of the 121st Anniversary of the Battle and Massacre of Wyoming, July 3, 1899. Wilkes-Barre, Pa. 1899. 8vo. pp. 22.

January, 1900. Thirty-Fourth Annual Report of the Board of Managers of the Winchester Home Corporation for Aged Women. No. 10 Eden Street, Boston. Charlestown District. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 33.

Proceedings of the Trustees of the Peabody Education Fund, 1893-1899. Printed by order of the trustees. Vol. 5. Cambridge. 1900. 8vo. pp. 444.

Kansas State Historical Society. Proceedings of the Twenty-Fourth Annual Meeting, Topeka, January 16, 1900. Containing, also, Report of the Secretary and revised list of Kansas Newspapers up to February 15, 1900. Topeka. 1900. 8vo. pp. 48.

Frances Dighton Williams Chapter. Daughters of the American Revolution. Constitution and By-Laws. Chartered 1897. Bangor, Me. 1899. 12mo. pp. 33.

U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.

Official Proceedings of the Nineteenth Annual Session of the Farmers National Congress of the United States. Held in Boston, Mass., October 3-10, 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. 174.

Report of the Commissioner of Education for the year 1897-98. Vol. 1, containing part I. Washington. 1899. Volume 2, containing parts II. and III. Washington. 1899. 2 vols. 8vo. pp. cxx, vii, 2640.

Census of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 1895. Prepared under the direction of Horace G. Wadlin. Volume VI. The Fisheries, Commerce and Agriculture. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 883.

City of Cambridge Annual Report of the Trustees of the Cambridge Public Library for the year ending November 30, 1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 19.

Fifth Annual Report of the Boston Transit Commission, for the year ending August 15, 1899. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 75.

Report of the Librarian of Congress for the Fiscal year ended June 30, 1899. Washington. 1899. 8vo. pp. 40.

DEATHS.

REUBEN RAWSON DODGE, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Rawson) Dodge, whose zeal in collecting and carefully preserving the records of his ancestors is well known to the readers of the REGISTER, died of heart disease at Saundersville, Mass., Aug. 24, 1899, aged 80. A memoir of him, with portrait, was printed in the January number for 1885 (pp. 52-59). His wife, Mrs. Lydia H. Dodge, died at Saundersville, Jan. 6, 1899, aged 71. Both are buried in the Dodge Cemetery, East Sutton, Mass. About a year before his death, Mr. Dodge leased his farm in Sutton and with his wife removed to Saundersville, near the residence of his son.

Mr. Dodge, at the meeting of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, May 7, 1884, presented to the society the two original portraits of Edward Rawson, secretary of the colony, and his daughter Rebecca Rawson, which now hang in the rooms of the society. For

an account of them see REGISTER, vol. 39, page 59.

Mr. Dodge was born in the eastern part of Sutton, near the present village of Wilkinsonville, April 3, 1819.

MRS. MARGARET GREENWOOD, died Jan. 12, 1898, aet. 93, widow of Clark, second son of Dr. John Greenwood of New York, and daughter of John and Elizabeth (Riddle) McKay.

MRS. MARY (McKAY) GREENWOOD, died Jan. 27, 1899, aged 83 years, 1 mo., 2 days; sister of the above, and widow of Dr. Isaac J. Greenwood of New York, eldest son of Dr. John Greenwood.

LANGDON GREENWOOD of New York, died at Atlantic City, N. J., Jan. 25, 1900, aged 60, younger son of the late Dr. Isaac J. Greenwood. He leaves surviving him a widow, Mrs. Annie M. (Hand) Greenwood, and two sons, Langdon and Clark. I. J. G.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, COMPLETE INDEX TO THE REGISTER.

WITHIN two years from the date of its incorporation in 1845 the New-England Historic Genealogical Society began the publication of its quarterly journal, the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, and this publication so happily begun has continued without interruption to the present day.

The REGISTER, under the management of a succession of able and learned editors, has now become a vast storehouse of historical and genealogical material, much of it to be found nowhere else—an inexhaustible mine of information concerning the early settlers of New England, their families and their descendants. No town or family history can properly be written without a search of the contents of the long series of volumes into which the REGISTER has now expanded.

But the very success of the Society in accumulating such an abundance of material renders it increasingly difficult to find anything hidden in so great a mass. An Index is imperatively necessary.

Yet for more than forty years no attempt was made to provide the REGISTER with an Index of Places, nor during that period is there any Index of Persons in the proper acceptance of the term. There is merely a list of surnames, and a very inadequate and imperfect Index of Subjects.

Indeed it is only within the last seven years that the searcher who has had occasion to consult the REGISTER has found anything which deserves to be called an index to guide him through the labyrinth of its contents. The volumes published during that period are each provided with a full index of places and persons, the latter arranged according to Christian as well as surnames. The adoption of this improved method can fairly be said to have doubled the value of the REGISTER to the investigator. And it is important that this system should be extended to include all the other volumes of the REGISTER.

Few people are aware that in a single volume of the REGISTER there are mentioned more than 3,000 places, 4,000 family names, and 12,000 individuals. These figures, large as they are, are below the average of the later years, and the 20,000 pages of printed matter already published contain, it is estimated, more than 600,000 names of persons.

The Society has now completed the publication of the 50th volume of the REGISTER, and it is desirous of printing a consolidated index to the whole fifty volumes; an index comprising subjects, places and persons, the latter arranged by Christian as well as surnames. But it is without funds available for the purpose.

The preparation of such an index will require, it is estimated, about \$3,000. This is exclusive of the cost of printing. But the committee are confident that if the first cost—that of compilation—can be met, means can be found to defray the expense of printing. If one third of the estimated sum can be promptly raised, the committee, with this in hand, will feel justified in entering upon the work.

Ten subscriptions of \$100 each will produce this sum. Yet no contribution, however small, will be declined, but will be gratefully received.

Many of the volumes of the REGISTER are out of print and are very scarce. A complete set can with difficulty be obtained. Occasionally, on the sale of some collection, one finds its way, but rarely, to the market. Its value is about \$250.

To those who are fortunate enough to own a full set of the REGISTER the proposed index will be invaluable; while those persons, societies or libraries having an imperfect set which they have found it impossible heretofore to complete, will find such an index well nigh indispensable.

The Society confidently appeals to that public spirit which is never called upon in vain, and it hopes that all persons of New England descent, in every part of the country, will contribute according to their means to make available for the first time this vast collection of historical and genealogical material accumulated by the labors of two generations of self-sacrificing antiquaries.

Upon the response to this appeal depends the fate of this great work.

Communications may be addressed and contributions sent to JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor of the REGISTER, at the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

JOHN T. HASSAM,
JOHN WARD DEAN, } Committee.
GEO. KUHN CLARKE,

STANFORD LIBRARY



Amos Perry





Amos Perry,

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JULY, 1900.

HON. AMOS PERRY, LL.D.

By CLARENCE SAUNDERS BRIGHAM, Esq., of Providence, R. I.

AMOS PERRY was born in the village of South Natick, Mass., August 12, 1812, and died suddenly in New London, Conn., August 10, 1899. He was the son of Elijah and Mary (Jones) Perry, and was seventh in descent from John Perry, who arrived in Boston in 1631, and became a freeman of Roxbury in 1633. His ancestors were all made of that rugged New England stock which placed obedience to law and regard for religious institutions as the highest duties of man. His whole ancestry seems imbued with a high moral character and with strict subservience to the admonitions of conscience. His father, Elijah Perry, was an honored and trusted yeoman of Natick, and one of the founders of the oldest Christian Society and Church in that town. He was a man who believed in farming as a means of attaining health, wealth and wisdom; read agricultural papers and made agricultural experiments; tried to make farmers of all his boys, and failed in every case. Mr. Perry's grandfather was Samuel Perry, who, though he witnessed enough of the horrors of combat in seeing persons scalped alive during the French and Indian war, yet immediately volunteered as a private in the Revolution, and marched from Natick on the alarm of April 19, 1775.

On the maternal side he was a descendant of Lewis Jones, who came to this country about 1640, settled in Roxbury, and removed to Watertown in 1650. John Jones, his great grandson, and the grandfather of Amos Perry, was a most influential man in Natick,

being successively school teacher, civil engineer, colonel in the militia, proprietors' clerk, justice of the peace, and president of the Court of General Sessions for Norfolk County. He was the "Sheriff Jones and member of the House of Lords" of Mrs. Stowe's now almost forgotten novel, "Oldtown Folks," and at his death left a manuscript book of judicial decisions and also a "Book of Minutes," the latter of which was printed by Mr. Perry in 1894.

Amos Perry obtained his early schooling in the district school of Natick, the "old red school-house," as he called it in later days. A curious incident led him to cherish ambitious dreams of a college education and a wider sphere of activity. When he was sixteen he came across a book entitled "Degerando on Self-Education," in which the doctrine was laid down that moral and intellectual culture was a matter of the first moment; and when, after this, reflecting upon the ways and means of obtaining such culture, he came across a guide-board inscribed "To Cambridge Colleges," he saw how to obtain the object of his desire. Although it was somewhat against the wishes of his father, who believed that "college learning spoils the boys," he prepared for Harvard in the family school of Rev. Daniel Kimball, a graduate of Harvard in 1800 and for many years principal of the Hingham Academy.

His entrance into college life can best be told in his own words, as he recollected those events over half a century later. "My first knowledge of Cambridge College was in the month of July, 1833. My teacher, Rev. Daniel Kimball, had three pupils to present. His son, Benjamin Gage Kimball, was one; James Richardson, the son of a distinguished lawyer of Dedham, was another; and I was the third. We arrived at five or six o'clock in the afternoon at Porter's Tavern in Cambridge. After breakfast the next morning we went over to University Hall, where we met thirty or forty other students, and underwent the ordeal of an examination. My two schoolmates were admitted unconditionally, but I was required to undergo another examination in Latin prosody. I knew more about the farm and farm work than I did about Latin and Greek roots. I appeared in the room of our class tutor, McKean, at the appointed time, to undergo a re-examination in Latin prosody. He began by having me scan different passages in Virgil, and explain poetic feet. How I did it I do not know; but I found there a man, now somewhat known through the country, Charles Sumner. He kept quiet

a while, but not long. While McKean was giving some of his ideas about Latin verse, Sumner took him up, saying: 'Here, I do not agree with you.' They got into a discussion with each other, and I got off pretty easily." Mr. Perry recalled much that happened during his college career, and often would talk in a most interesting manner of the eminent men who were then connected with the College,—the elder Quincy, Ware, Story, Sumner, John Quincy Adams, Webster, Everett, Sparks and Channing. Like many of the other students of the period, he taught school in the vacations, teaching in all thirty-four weeks during his college course. He was a member of the Hasty Pudding Club, and at one time its librarian; and also belonged to the Institute of 1770, a literary and debating society.

He was graduated from Harvard in 1837; other members of his class being Richard H. Dana, Horatio Hale and Henry D. Thoreau. He always took a lively interest in all the class-gatherings, from which he was rarely absent, except during his residence abroad. The class, at graduation, put away a bottle of wine, to be drunk at the 50th anniversary in 1887, at which time there were seven to drink it, Mr. Perry being one of them. "Though older than some of us," said one of his classmates, "there is not one of our number who enjoys a greener old age, or who preserves the hearty genial character of his youth in a greater measure than he." At the dinner of the Harvard Club of Rhode Island a few months before his death, Mr. Perry was an honored guest, and, after his interesting talk on old Harvard days, his health was drunk standing.

After leaving Harvard, he came to Rhode Island, and opened a classical school at Fruit Hill, North Providence, holding also the position of postmaster for that town. He remained there until 1840, when he became principal of the Summer-street Grammar School, where he remained for twelve years. At this time he began to take interest in the cause of public education, and during the latter part of this period served as a member of the school committee and also as county inspector of public schools. When, in 1850, a Didactic Department, the germ of our present Normal School, was established in Brown University, Mr. Perry was appointed on the committee regulating that department. He was one of the founders and prominent movers of the Rhode Island Institute of Instruction, being successively Director, Corresponding Secretary and Treas-

urer. At the second annual meeting in 1852, he presented a most able report, exhibiting practical views of Teachers' Institutes and of the importance of a Normal School, and taking elevated ground concerning teaching as a profession. It closed with an earnest invitation to "the citizens of the State to continue to co-operate in promoting the prosperity of that cause which underlies all the great interests of the State, and is the foundation and pillar upon which rests the broad fabric of our republican institutions—the intelligence and virtue of the people."

He made more than one trip to Europe during his long life. His first journey, begun in 1852, covered the greater part of two years, and was partly spent in visiting institutions of learning in England and on the Continent, and reached as far as Egypt and Palestine. After returning from this tour he took charge of a school for young ladies, on the retirement of the principal, Dr. Kingsbury, but in 1858 he relinquished the position into the hands of Professor Lincoln and took up teaching in the Bartlett High School in New London.

It was while he was visiting Europe for the third time, in April, 1862, that he received his appointment as Diplomatic and Consular Agent at Tunis. He assumed charge in July, and held the position for over five years. During this period, he devoted much time to a study of the history and antiquities of the country, embodying his labors later in a volume entitled "Carthage and Tunis, Past and Present," a book criticised as showing "great research, learning and observation." While in Tunis he interested himself in collecting memorials of John Howard Payne, a predecessor in the office, who had died at his post ten years earlier; and, after much correspondence with William Cullen Bryant, he was able to forward to the relatives of the deceased his diaries and other literary remains. Noting that Payne's grave was in a neglected condition, he feelingly appealed to the American press, and a fund was soon raised to remove the remains of the author of "Home, Sweet Home" to Washington, where interment was had in the Congressional cemetery.

One important episode of Mr. Perry's consulship was the coming to this country of the Tunisian Embassy in 1865. Mr. Perry accompanied the Ambassadors, who brought with them a portrait of the Bey, with letters of condolence on the death of President Lincoln. The mission deepened friendly relations between the United

States and Tunis, and the larger portion of the credit was due to Mr. Perry. The Ambassadors visited Providence among other places, remaining there for two days. They visited the public institutions of the city, Brown University, various manufacturing establishments, and other points of interest; were received by Mayor Doyle and Governor Smith, as well as entertained by other citizens, and went away highly pleased with all that they had seen, having themselves made a most favorable impression. In the speech which Mr. Perry made, thanking the city in their name, he well said: "There are virtues to be found in them which I sincerely wish we possessed. The most cultivated among us can learn of them. They do not call themselves Christians; yet I have learned lessons of patience, forbearance and kindness, in their society, which I believe I shall remember to the end of my life."

In 1866 a fine portrait of Washington was sent to Tunis by our Government and was presented formally by Mr. Perry. It was hung in the Bey's palace, together with portraits of Tunisian and European sovereigns, where it still remains to-day.

During his period of service, which, with one exception, was longer than that ever held by any other commissioned consul to that post, he was most faithful and industrious in the performance of his official duties. In the latter part of 1866, he, together with other public agents representing the United States in foreign countries, became the victim of an anonymous letter, known as the "McCrackin Letter," addressed to President Johnson, and containing the vilest calumny directed against several of the ministers and consuls. Its language was coarse, its assertions were shameless falsehoods, its spirit was that of a disappointed and malicious office-seeker. Most gentlemen would have thrown this mass of venomous fabrications into the waste-basket; but, strangely to the discredit of the executive department, a formal note was sent to several of the persons mentioned in the letter respecting some of the offensive expressions, and asking them to deny or confirm the rumors. Like any other patriotic and high-spirited man, Mr. Perry justly felt himself insulted, promptly resigned his position and returned to this country. He always remained very friendly to Secretary of State Seward, his informal dinner with that official, just after his return, being one of the pleasantest episodes of his life. I believe that he somewhat regretted his impulsive step in later life, realizing that a man of character and

probity is always safe against the contemptible accusations of a reckless slanderer.

On returning from Tunis, Mr. Perry again took up his residence in Providence, where he spent the remainder of a remarkably active and useful life. Always interested in the study of history, he had joined the Rhode Island Historical Society in 1858 and had ever shown himself as one who thoroughly believed in its aims. In 1873 he was elected Secretary of the Society, besides being continued as a member of several committees. Upon the resignation of Rev. Edwin M. Stone as Librarian in 1880, Mr. Perry assisted the newly appointed Library Committee, and in the following year was chosen Librarian. When he entered upon his task, he found the Society weak in resources and lacking in enthusiasm, the library uncatalogued and scarcely accessible. Under his administration the collections were properly arranged, and a practically new building was erected. In addition to his other duties, he also kept the office of Secretary, and had membership on several committees. For nearly twenty years he worked with an intense and unflagging devotion that could have upon the Society only one effect—increased interest and sure prosperity.

In 1885 Mr. Perry entered upon his last great public service—the preparation of the 1885 census for Rhode Island. It was a task which would have reflected credit upon any man, and which, for one of his age, was truly remarkable. Few State censuses have ever contained so much individuality as this; its local and geographical dates are of great value to the student, and the many historical notes scattered throughout will make the volume consulted long after its statistics have been superseded. The work as a whole was so well performed that the Legislature, although opposed to him politically, voted him a richly deserved additional sum in recognition of his labors.

The Census of 1885 and the history of Carthage and Tunis, previously mentioned, were his largest works. But he found time, during his busy life, to write other books and pamphlets, chiefly of a historical nature. Among these may be mentioned the "Memorial of Zachariah Allen," 1883; "Some New England Almanacs," 1885; "Col. John Jones of Dedham and his paternal ancestors in America," 1890; "An official tour along the Eastern coast of the Regency of Tunis," 1891; and "Book of minutes of Col. John Jones," 1894. He also contributed many articles to periodicals and newspapers, his

"Reminiscences of old days at Harvard," published in the *Boston Transcript* last June, arousing much interest among the graduates of the old university. For seven years he was editor of the *Quarterly Publication* of the Rhode Island Historical Society, and brought out in that magazine many important historical articles, not the least valuable of which were his own contributions. His article on the extent and condition of the town records of the State is still a most valuable guide to the searcher for original material, and his paper on the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati brought to light an institution that had long been lost sight of, but which has since been revived and reorganized. The publication committee, in taking up his work just after his decease, remarked that "with his usual promptitude and New England 'forehandedness' he had at the time of his death, two months before the time for the October issue, made ready nearly all its contents, and seen the greater portion through the press." And this promptness, this intense zeal and untiring industry, were characteristic of all that he did. That so much youthful energy and enthusiasm could be manifested by a man of so advanced an age is truly one of the things most to be wondered at and envied in his life.

Mr. Perry married, August 28, 1838, Elizabeth Anastasia Phetteplace, the daughter of Eber and Waite (Irons) Phetteplace, a descendant of Philip Phetteplace of Portsmouth, R. I., and on her mother's side of Roger Williams, Gregory Dexter and Richard Waterman. She with one daughter, Mrs. Helen E. P. Kendall, widow of P. Redfield Kendall, survives him.

In 1841, only four years after his graduation from Harvard, Mr. Perry received the honorary degree of A.M. from Brown University, and in 1888 that of LL.D. from Griswold College. He was also an honorary member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society of Harvard, and of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, and a corresponding member of the American Ethnological Society, the American Geographical Society, and of the Massachusetts, New York, Virginia, Georgia, Maine, Western Reserve and Chicago Historical Societies. He was also a vice-president of the American Institute of Instruction, of the Universal Peace Union, and honorary vice-president for Rhode Island of the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia. He was also interested in many local institutions and societies.

When a man of such varied attainments and activities as Amos Perry departs from this life, the community in which he lived and worked must keenly feel the loss. Endowed with a mind of more than ordinary capacity, and possessed with a purpose to do always that which he thought was right, his life was an inspiration to those who truly knew him and were able to understand his character. There was a candidness in his speech and an abruptness in his manner that often led those who knew him least to believe that he lacked affability. But let once the barriers of a cursory acquaintanceship be broken down, then one could scarcely find a man of more kind and genial disposition, a more true and generous friend. Of strong and impulsive nature himself, he greatly admired similar qualities in others. Once in speaking of President Quincy of Harvard, he said, "I liked the man. He was brusque and decided, giving no quarter to violators of the law. However unpopular his views, he uttered them boldly and manfully; and however disliked as a politician, he was respected as a man."

Throughout his whole life Mr. Perry was a staunch Unitarian, a member of the Westminster Church in Providence, and for many years Superintendent of the Sunday School there. Religion with him was a matter of life and conduct, aided by a profound reverence for the sacred Scriptures, and by a strong unwavering faith. As a friend remarked a few days after his death, "His religion was full of humanity as of godliness. It was full of kindness toward the afflicted, the depressed, the wronged and the needy."

He was possessed of a mind which was far more broad and liberal than that of many a man not half so advanced in years. He was as much interested in current affairs as in past history, looked ever on the bright side of things, and always scorned the idea that great age and incompetence are generally associated. No matter how the weight of years pressed upon him, he continued to manifest his wonted zeal and even elicited that same spirit in others. His whole life and work should be an inspiration of energy and enthusiasm to us in whatever work we undertake.

RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN BOLTON, CONN.

Communicated by Miss MARY K. TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

[Continued from page 85.]

An Account of Baptisms from Nov. 13, 1763.

1763	Nov.	18	George, Son of Elisha Bissell
	"	"	Beth, D ^r of Ozias Bissell
	"	"	Anna, D ^r of Ozias Bissell
	"	20	Malachi, Son of Ralph Cox
	Dec ^r	4	Jeremiah, Son of John Ferguson
	"	"	Sarah, D ^r of John Ferguson
	"	23	Jonathan, Son of David Wright
	"	25	Thomas, Son of Daniel Field
1764	Jan.	22	James Parker, Son of David Talcott
	Feb.	12	Jonathan, Son of Jonathan Webster
	"	19	Abner, Son of Abner Skinner
	March	4	Isaac, Son of Jonathan Birge
	"	11	Damaris, D ^r of Job Strong
	"	18	Molly, D ^r of Richard Skinner
	May	6	Aaron, Son of James Spencer
	"	13	Phebe, D ^r of Benjamin Howard
	"	"	Luce, D ^r of Ichabod Warner
	"	20	Elizabeth, D ^r of Joshua Flint
	"	27	Peter, Son of Peter Olcott
	June	3	Sarah, D ^r of Benjamin Risly
	"	24	Elias, Son of Elias Skinner
	"	"	Seth, Son of Seth Talcott
	July	29	Ruamah (?) D ^r of Matthew Loomis
	"	"	Hannah, D ^r of Matthew Loomis.
	Aug.	5	Son of Jonathan Dart, named Levi.
	"	12	D ^r of Samuel Carver, named Olive.
	Sept ^r	2	Son of Thomas Webster, named Thomas.
	Sept ^r	9	Son of Jonathan Strong, named Jonathan.
	"	30	D ^r of Thomas Taylor, Deceas ^d , named Martha.
	October	14	D ^r of Joseph Cobb, named Hope.
	Nov ^r	4	D ^r of Thomas Pitkin, named Luce.
	"	18	Son of Hezekiah Welles, named John.
	Dec ^r	9	Son of Benjamin Loomis, named Benjamin.
	"	"	Son of Nath ^l Hammond, named Elijah.
	"	16	Son of Joseph Tucker, named Ephraim.
1765	Jan.	6	Son of Ezra Loomis, named Ezra.
	Feb ^y	17	Son of Robert Ball, James Hamlington.
	"	24	D ^r of Jonathan Skinner, named Ann.
	March	31	Son of Lot Fuller, named Judah.
	April	14	Son of Benjamin Welles—Elizur.
	"	28	D ^r of Samuel Dart—Cloe.
	May	5	Son of Stephen Cone—Russell.
	July	21	D ^r of Gershom Bartlett—Mary.

	July	21	Son of Elisha Bissell—Benjamin.
	Sept ^r	1	D ^r of Daniel Darte—Anna.
	"	"	D ^r of Joshua Darte—Cloe.
	"	8	D ^r of Nath ^l Bordman—Ruth.
	Oct ^r	6	D ^r of Ralph Cox—Salome.
	Nov.	17	D ^r of Widow Comfort Goodrich, named Hannah.
	"	24	D ^r of Ichabod Warner, named Pamela.
	Dec ^r	29	D ^r of Jonathan Loveland, named Clarissa.
	"	30	D ^r of Ichabod Marshall, named Damaris.
1766	Jan.	5	D ^r of Abner Skinner, named Sussanna.
	"	19	Son of David Talcott, named David.
	Feb.	9	Son of Thomas Smith, named Thomas.
	"	16	Son of Benjamin Talcott, named Jacob.
	"	"	D ^r of Benj ⁿ Talcott, named Rachel.
	"	"	D ^r of Seth Talcott, named Anna.
	Mar.	9	D ^r of Hezekiah Welles, named Rhoda.
	Apr ^l	7	Son of Job Strong, named Job.
	"	20	Son of Samuel Smith, named Samuel.
	"	27	Son of Jonathan Darte, named Abiel.
	"	"	D ^r of Matthew Loomis, named Anna.
	"	"	Son of Elias Skinner, named Benjamin.
	"	"	D ^r of Jonathan Birge, named Priscilla.
	May	11	Son of Daniel Field, named David.
	"	"	Son of Joseph Cobb, named Joseph.
	June	1	Son of Jonathan Lord, named Joseph.
	"	15	D ^r of William Darte, named Lidia.
	Aug.	3	Son of Peter Olcott, named Peter.
	"	19	Son of Joseph McKee, named Bille.
	Sep.	21	Son of Jared Cone, named Salmon.
	"	"	D ^r of Richard Skinner, named Sussanna.
	Oct ^r	19	D ^r of Benj ⁿ Risly, named Dodona.
	Nov.	9	Son of Nath ^l Hammond, named Lemuel.
1767	Feb.	8	D ^r of James Spencer, named Abigail.
	"	15	Son of Robert Ball, named Thomas.
	"	"	D ^r of Ichabod Marshall, named Anna.
	"	"	D ^r of George Griswold, named Sarah Jones.
	"	22	D ^r of Ozias Bissell, named Freedom.
	March	1	D ^r of Ezra Loomis, named Mary.
	"	8	D ^r of Aaron Strong, named Lidia.
	"	15	D ^r of Thomas Pitkin, named Jerusha.
	May	10	Son of Stephen Griswold, named Stephen.
	" 18 or	19	Old meeting house taken down.
	June	17	New house raised; no preaching by reason of sickness untill July 6 th .
	July	6	Son of Benjamin Welles, named Jared.
	"	"	D ^r of Lot Fuller, named Rachel.
	"	29	Son of Stephen Cone, named Stephen.
	Aug.	30	Son of Nathaniel Boordman, Stephen.
	Oct.	4	Son of Hezekiah Welles, named Hezekiah.
	"	25	Son of Joseph Tucker, named Joseph.
	Nov.	15	D ^r of Judah Strong, named Martha.
	"	29	D ^r of Seth Talcott, named Jerusha.
	"	"	Son of David Talcott, named Josiah.

	Dec ^r	13	D ^r of Thomas Webster, named Abigail.
	"	21	Son of Daniel Dart, named Daniel.
1768	Jan.	17	D ^r of David Webster, named Mary.
	"	24	Son of Gershom Bartlett,—Moses.
	"	"	Son of Ralph Cox—Silvanus.
	Feb.	7	Son of Gershom Risly—Elijah.
	"	"	Son of Aaron Strong—Aaron.
	"	"	D ^r of Benjamin Talcott, Olive y ^e name.
	"	14	D ^r of Nathan Strong—Ann y ^e name.
	March	6	D ^r of Ichabod Warner—Pamela y ^e name.
	"	27	D ^r of Jonathan Webster—Elizabeth y ^e name.
	April	3	John Jones, adult.
	"	10	Son of Asahel Skinner—Eldad y ^e name.
	May	15	D ^r of Samuel Carver—Lucina y ^e name.
	June	5	Son of Peter Olcott—Roswell y ^e name.
	"	12	Son of John Herrick—Ebenezer y ^e name.
	"	26	Son of Jonathan Birge—Jonathan y ^e name.
	July	3	D ^r of Samuel Dart, J ^r , Abigail y ^e name.
	August	14	D ^r of Jonathan Skiffner—Ruth y ^e name.
	Septemb ^r	4	Son of Benjamin Howard, Zebulon.
	"	"	D ^r of George Griswold, Sussanna.
	"	"	D ^r of Elias Skinner, Rhoda.
	"	11	D ^r of Thomas Coleman, Anna.
	"	"	D ^r of John Howard, Cloe.
	October	4	Son of John Jones—John.
	"	"	D ^r of John Jones—Sussanna.
	"	"	D ^r of Jabez Dart—Rachel.
	"	9	Son of Jonathan Dart—Aaron.
	"	30	Son of Nathaniel Hammond—Eli.
	Nov ^r	11	Son of Robert Ball—William.
	Dec ^r	11	Son of Richard Skinner—Richard.
1769	Jan.	15	Son of Thomas Coleman—Thomas.
	"	29	Son of Aaron Strong—Moses.
	Feb.	12	Son of Mathew Loomis—Mathew.
	"	19	Son of Daniel Field—Nathaniel.
	March	8	D ^r of John Hollister—Beulah.
	"	26	Son of Gershom Bartlett—Moses.
	April	23	D ^r of John Jones—Mary.
	May	7	Son of Widow Martha Cone—Ichabod.
	June	16	D ^r of Joshua Flint—Rhoda.
	July	10	D ^r of Stephen Cone—Mahitabel.
	"	23	D ^r of Jared Cone—Lois.
	July	26	Son of Ezra Loomis—Ebenezer.
	"	20	Son of Ozias Bissell—Daniel.
	Aug ^t	20	D ^r of Ozias Bissell—Dosia.
	"	"	D ^r of Wid ^m Dorothy Dart—Ruth.
	"	22	Son of Daniel Dart—Jeremiah.
	"	27	D ^r of Judah Strong—Tirzah.
	Sept ^r	10	Son of William Haskins—Daniel.
	"	"	Son of Hezekiah Welles—Simeon.
	Oct ^r	1	D ^r of Benjamin Risly—Dosia.
	"	15	Son of John Carver—John.
	"	29	D ^r of Nathaniel Boardman—Roxa.

	Dec ^r	30	Son of Jonathan Darte—David.
1770	Jan.	14	Son of Seth Talcott—Jesse.
	Feb.	11	Son of James Spencer—Jeremiah.
	"	26	Son of Ichabod Warner.
	March	4	D ^r of Peter Olcott—Sarah.
	"	"	D ^r of Ralph Cox—Molly.
	"	12	Son of John Sparks—Jonas.
	"	25	Son of Nathan Darte—Nathan.
	April	1	D ^r of Deborah Flint—Louisa.
	"	8	D ^r of Aaron Strong—Margaret.
	"	22	D ^r of Samuel Darte—Clarissa.
	"	29	Son of Zachariah Cone—Samuel.
	"	"	D ^r of Zachariah Cone—Carolina.
	"	"	Son of Zachariah Cone—Frederic.
	June	8	Son of Ichabod Marshall—Phineas.
	"	10	D ^r of Samuel Carver—Anna.
	"	17	Submit Brown—adult.
	June	30	D ^r of Benjamin Talcott—Esther.
	July	16	D ^r of David Webster—Barbary.
	"	"	Son of Jeremiah Dewey—Zela. (?)
	"	"	" " " " Jeremiah.
	"	22	" " " " William.
	"	"	" " " " Thomas.
	"	"	" " " " Hezekiah.
	Aug ^t	5	Son of Benjamin Welles—Asa.
	"	26	Son of Thomas Webster—Samuel.
	"	"	D ^r " " " Rachel.
	"	"	Son " " " Jonathan.
	"	"	D ^r of Jonathan Clark—Sybil.
	"	"	D ^r of Jonathan Clark—Eunice.
	"	"	Son " " " —Asa.
	"	"	" " " " —Amaziah.
	Sept ^r	16	D ^r of Samuel Rust—Sucina.
	"	30	D ^r of Bathsheba Strong—Naome.
	Oct ^r	7	D ^r of Nathaniel Hammond—Mary.
	"	14	Son of Elias Skinner—Augustus.
	"	"	D ^r of David Talcott—Cela.
	"	21	D ^r of Jonathan Birge—Ruth.
	Dec ^r	2	D ^r of Asahel Skinner—Zubah.
	"	30	D ^r of Charles Loomis—Lucc.
1771	Jan.	20	D ^r of Asa Bingham—Ednah.
	Feb.	10	Son of Joseph Bartlett—George Clark.
	"	16	Son of Joseph Tucker—Asahel.
	"	17	D ^r of John Howard—Olive.
	March	31	Son of Hezekiah Wells—Lemuel.
	April	7	D ^r of Daniel Field—Bette.
	"	28	Son of William Haskins—Eli.
	June	16	Son of Thomas Coleman—Amos.
	"	23	D ^r of Ralph Cox—Sussanna.
	Aug ^t	4	Son of John Bissell—Alexander.
	"	"	D ^r of John Jones—Jerusha.
	"	10	Son of Jonathan Skinner—Benajah.
	Sep ^r	1	Son of Ezra Loomis—Dolphorus.

	Sep ^r	1	Son of Joseph Keeney—Timothy.
	"	"	Son of Jonathan Darte—Amos.
	"	"	D ^r of Nathan Darte—Dorothy.
	"	15	Son of Judah Strong—Judah.
	"	"	Son of Aaron Strong—Amos.
	"	22	Son of Gershom Bartlett—Jairus.
	"	29	Son of Benjamin Kilborn—Jonathan.
	"	"	Son of John Bissell—Benjamin.
	Nov ^r	17	D ^r of Stephen Cone—Mary.
	"	24	Son of Elijah White—Elijah.
	Dec ^r	29	Son of David Webster—David.
1772	Feb.	23	D ^r of Jeremiah Dewey—Diadema.
	March	8	D ^r of Ichabod Warner—Jerusha.
	April	12	Son of Samuel Carver—Sylvester.
	"	26	D ^r of Zacheriah Cone—Wealthy.
	May	3	Son of Nathaniel Boardman—Stephen.
	"	17	D ^r of Peter Olcott—Margaret.
	"	"	Son of Seth Talcott—James White.
	"	24	Son of Job Strong—Noah.
	"	31	Son of Elijah Olmstead—Elijah.
	July	5	D ^r of Elisha Bissell—Sarah.
	"	"	Son of Elisha Bissell—Thomas.
	"	12	Levi White—adult.
	"	"	Son of Ezra Waterman—Daniel.
	"	"	D ^r of Charles Loomis—Molly.
	Aug ^t	23	Son of Thomas Webster—Daniel.
	Octob ^r	13	Son of Nathaniel Hammond—Allen.
	"	25	Son of Asa Bingham—Asa.
	Nov ^r	1	D ^r of Asa Hender—Cloe.
	"	8	D ^r of Elias Skinner—Jerusha.
	Dec ^r	11	D ^r of William Hibbard—Bathsheba.
1773	Jan ^r .	17	Son of Hezekiah Wellis—Joseph.
	"	24	D ^r of George Griswold—Jannet.
	"	"	Son of Thomas W. Pitkin—Thomas White.
	Feb ^r .	14	Son of James Spencer—Abner.
	"	"	Son of John Bissell—John.
	May	2	D ^r of John Howard—Portia.
	"	9	Son of David Webster—Eldad.
	July	4	D ^r of Daniel Field—Margaret.
	"	11	D ^r of Thomas Bishop—Phebe.
	"	"	Son of John Jones—Henry.
	Aug ^t	1	Son of Elijah White—Elihu.
	"	29	Son of William Haskins—Asahel.
	Sep ^r	19	Son of Jonathan Birge—Simeon.
	"	26	Son of Elijah Olmstead—Erastus.
	Oct ^r	17	D ^r of Judah Strong—Rachel.
	Nov ^r	14	Son of Benjamin Talcott—Alvin.
	"	"	Son of Samuel Bishop—Samuel.
	Nov.	14	D ^r of Samuel Bishop—Lidea.
	"	"	D ^r of Samuel Bishop—Talitha.
	Dec ^r	5	D ^r of Asa Hender—Zoa.
	"	19	D ^r of Jonathan Darte—Mabel.
1774	Jan.	23	Son of Nathan Strong—Nathan.

Feb.	3	Son of Ichabod Warner—Elijah.
"	6	Son of Jacob Lyman—Jacob.
Apl.	3	D ^r of Levi Loomis—Martha.
"	3	D ^r of Andrew Loomis—Beulah.
May	8	D ^r of Charles Loomis—Lidia.
"	"	D ^r of Ezra Waterman—Carolina.
"	"	D ^r of Ezra Waterman—Clarissa.
"	15	D ^r of Asa Bingham—Elisabeth.
June	12	Son of Zachariah Cone—Zachariah.
"	19	Son of Jonathan Skinner—Levi.
July	10	D ^r of Thomas White—Ruth.
August	28	D ^r of Seth Talcott—Deborah.
Sep ^r	25	Son of John Cone—John.
October	9	Son of Hezekiah Welles—Levi.
"	30	D ^r of Thomas W. Pitkin—Rhoda.
Nov ^r	6	Son of Thomas Webster—Aaron.
"	"	Son of John Tucker—Jonathan Smith.
"	27	D ^r of David Webster—Ruah.
1775 Jan ^r	13	Son of Benjamin Mann—Benjamin.
March	26	Son of George Griswold—Calvin.
April	23	D ^r of Elisha Bissell—Clarissa.
"	"	Son of Elijah White—Henry.
"	"	Son of John Bissell—Aaron.
May	14	D ^r of Richard Pitkin—Anna.
"	"	Son of Zacheus, Negro—Zacheus.
"	21	D ^r of Ichabod Warner—Sally.
June	11	Son of John Howard—Salmon.
"	25	Son of William Haskins—Elijah.
July	9	Son of Asabel Skinner—Sylvester.
"	23	Son of Elias Skinner—Elijah.
Aug.	20	Son of John Carver—Phineas.
Sep ^r	10	Son of Levi Loomis—Levi.
Oct ^r	8	Son of Samuel Bishop—Isaac.
"	15	Son of John Coleman—George Smith.
"	"	Son of Judah Strong—Joseph Churchel.
"	22	D ^r of Jonathan Birge—Anna.
Dec ^r	10	Sons of Nathaniel Hammond, Alvin & Calvin.
1776 Jan ^r	6	Son of Benjamin Buel—Samuel.
"	7	Son of John Talcott—John.
"	14	Son of Elijah Olmstead—Joseph.
Feb.	4	Son of John Jones—Erastus.
March	10	Son of Jonah Strickland—Simeon.
"	25	Son of Perez Swift—Jesse.
April	14	Son of Joseph Tucker—Josiah.
"	28	D ^r of Thomas White—Mille.
May	1	Son of Aaron Strong—Samuel.
"	21	D ^r of John Cone—Esther.
June	9	D ^r of Benjamin Blush—Phebe. [Blush?]
July	7	D ^r of Benjamin Mann—Elizabeth.
"	28	Son of Elisha Tucker—Daniel.
"	28	D ^r of Zachariah Cone—Molly.
Aug ^t	4	Son of Charles Loomis—Charles.
"	4	Son of Andrew Loomis—David.

	Aug ^t	4	D ^r of Solomon Dewey—Anna.
	"	8	D ^r of Seth Talcott—Rhoda.
	"	25	D ^r of David Webster—Ruah.
	Sep ^{tr}	22	D ^r of John Coleman—Ruth.
	Oct ^r	13	Son of Samuel Whielden—William Holms.
	"	20	Son of Sarah Ferguson—Joab Clark.
	"	27	D ^r of Mathew Loomis—Mabel.
	Dec ^r	1	D ^{rn} of Jonathan Clark—Prudence & Bette.
	"	15	Son of Jared Cone—Amos.
1777	Jan.	5	Son of Ezra Waterman—Ezra.
	"	"	Son of White Pitkin—Samuel.
	Feb.	9	D ^r of John Bissell—Tirzah.
	"	"	D ^r of Elihu Jones—Lidia.
	"	"	Son of Elihu Jones—Elihu.
	April	27	D ^r of Ichabod Warner—Octavia.
	May	4	D ^r of Abither Mann—Clarissa.
	June	3	Son of Samuel Bishop—Eleazor.
	"	15	D ^r of Ralph Cox—Lovina.
	July	27	Son of John Jones—Lemuel.
	Aug ^t	10	Son of Jonathan Dart—Joshua.
	"	"	D ^r of Elijah White—Sophia.
	"	24	D ^r of Daniel Field—Roxana.
	"	"	Son of Charles Strong—Israel.
	"	"	D ^r of Jonah Strickland—Prudence.
	"	31	Son of William Risley—Joab.
	"	"	Son of Levi Loomis—Seba
	"	"	D ^r of Benjamin Risley—Betsy
	Sep ^{tr}	3	Son of John Carver—Church
	"	5	Son of Elijah Olmstead—Walter
	Oct ^r	5	Son of Alexander McLeon—Francis
	"	23	Son of John Hale—John
	"	"	D ^r of John Hale—Lidia
	"	"	D ^r of Samuel Dart—Elizabeth
1778	Jan.	25	D ^r of John Talcott—Sarah
	Feb.	1	Son of Perez Swift—Origen
	March	1	D ^r of Joshua Talcott—Tirzah
	April	25	D ^r of Moses Goodrich—Molly
	June	10	D ^r of Wid ^m Mary Skinner—Rachel
	"	"	D ^r of Elisha Andrus—Mille
	"	14	Son of Nath ^l Hammond—George
	"	"	Son of William Haskins—Calvin
	"	"	Son of John Coleman—Simons
	"	"	Son of Simeon Spencer—Daniel
	July	26	D ^r of Asa Hendee—Philata
	Aug ^t	23	D ^r of Joseph Carver—Carolina
	Sep ^t	20	Son of Samuel Carver—Gardner
	Nov	1	Son of Thomas White—Thomas
	"	15	Son of Solomon Dewey—Solomon
	"	29	D ^r of Timothy Dart—Margaret
	"	"	Son of Timothy Dart—Titus
1779	Jan ^{ry}	17	Son of Charles Loomis—John
	"	25	Son of Aaron Strong—Samuel

[To be continued.]

KINGSBURY AND GAGE.

Communicated by ARTHUR E. GAGE, Esq., of Woburn, Mass.

I send you copies of some depositions taken from the Essex Court files.

From the deposition of Alexander Sessions it appears that Henry Kingsbury's son called Sgt. John Gage his uncle. Does any one know whether Susanna, wife of Henry, was a sister of John Gage or anything bearing on the relationship?

John Gage and Henry Kingsbury occupied adjoining farms on the Merrimack in that part of the town of Rowley afterward Bradford. John Gage purchased his farm from Patience Jewett and Hannah (Jewett) Carlton. Henry Kingsbury's farm originally belonged to Philip Nelson.

DEPOSITIONS ESSEX COURT PAPERS; Vol. 14, pp. 46, 47. Simon Bradstreet vs. John Gage; Ipswich, March Term 1669; Trespass by hogs.

The Deposition of Henry Kingsbury aged about 54,

Whoe sayeth vpon his oath that before Indian harvest in the yeare 65 hee sawe a company of S^rt Gages his hoggs in a peell of Indian corne of m^r Bradstreete, about 12 or 14, which his man Alexd^r was then driueing out, & that a hogg of the sd Gages y^t was newly cut did often keepe in the sd Corne alone & furth^r sayeth not. this was in a feild called the plaine about 3-myles from the Towne of Andou^r. HENRY KINGSBURY.

taken vpon oath 26th 1. 69. before mee Simon Bradstreete.

The testimony of Alexander Sessions aged Twenty-foure.

I doe testify that I went downe to my m^r Bradstreets playne after much of y^e dammag was done, and before it was priz'd, or the fence viewed, to mend the sd fence and working there til about noone, & then hauing occasion to goe after some young Cattle of my masters, coming back to y^e corne-feild, the doggs that were with mee runnd into ye Corne and fell upon a parcel of hoggs that were * * * ye feild and I catched one to obserue what ye Earemark was, & it was Slit of ye neare Eare half way downe, or thereabout, I spake to m^r Faulkner of it & he Sayd twas his hog, and he owned the marke to be his Earemark & Sayd moreover that ye doggs had bit ye hog: this damage was done in the yeere Sixty Six.

taken vpon oath the 27th 1. 69. before mee Simon Bradstreet.

The sd deponent further witnesseth that in ye yeere Sixty fve he saw a parcel of Swine by y^e river side, & making haste downe to y^m, & making a noyse he Saw two or three Skip out of the feild, & Goodman Kingsbroughs sonne sayd they were his unkle Gages hoggs, & Daniel Gage upon his descriptiō sayd he thought they were theres. further the deponent testifys that in y^e yeere Sixty Six he judged the fence sufficient agaynst orderly Cattle when he left it att the Spring.

taken vpon the same oath y^e same day S. Bradstreet.

WEETAMOE: A NEW-ENGLAND QUEEN OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY.

By MISS VIRGINIA BAKER, of Warren, R. I.

HER kingdom was but a narrow strip of territory, her subjects only a handful of untutored savages. But her domain was fair and fertile, her people loyal, and never was royalty worn with a more royal grace than by this dusky princess of the primeval forest.

The story of her life was chronicled by her enemies, but even hostile pens could not conceal the truth. The history of Weetamoe is more than the record of a conquered savage. It is the history of a woman in whose character were blended some of the best and some of the worst elements that make up human nature—a woman, the echo of whose passionate heart beats, throbbing through the centuries, possesses power to stir the dormant pulses of to-day.

Weetamoe was born to royalty. She was the daughter of a prince and became the consort of a king. She loved authority and well knew how to wield it. She was proud, imperious and self-reliant. If, as is supposed, her father was the sachem Corbitant, her marked personality may well be attributed to heredity. Corbitant was one of the most renowned chiefs under the great Wampanoag sachem, Massasoit of Pokanoket. His headquarters were at Mattapuyest or Mattapoiset, in the southern part of what constitutes the present town of Swansea, Massachusetts, and were but a few miles distant from the Indian village of Sowams,* the principal residence of Massasoit. Unlike his illustrious superior, Corbitant regarded the arrival of the English settlers at Plymouth with fear and jealousy. In 1621 he was suspected of plotting with the Narragansetts to overthrow Massasoit, who had concluded a treaty with the new comers. At Namasket (Middleborough) he attacked a house in which were Hobbamock and Squanto, the two natives employed by the English as guides and interpreters, capturing the latter; for he said "if Squanto were but dead the white men would have lost their tongue." He threatened to stab Hobbamock; but he, being strong and agile, made his escape and hastened to notify Governor Bradford of Squanto's danger. The Governor immediately dispatched the doughty Captain Standish to the rescue; but upon arriving at Namasket he found that Corbitant had fled to Mattapoiset without carrying his threats against Squanto into execution. Alarmed at the turn of affairs, the wily Corbitant employed Massasoit's aid in making his peace with the English, "but," says Bradford "was shie to come neare them a longe while after."

On the occasion of Winslow's second visit to Massasoit, in 1623, he was entertained, during his homeward journey, by Corbitant, whom he describes as "a notable politician, yet full of many squibs

* Sowams occupied the site of what is now the town of Warren, R. I.

and jests, and never better pleased than when the like are returned against him." As a host he appears to have excelled, for Winslow adds that he "never had better entertainment amongst them all." A strong mind, such as Corbitant possessed, could hardly have failed to exert an influence in moulding the character of others. Weetamoe, even if not his daughter, was probably allied to him either by the ties of consanguinity or marriage. It is not improbable that a dislike of the English was early implanted in her breast by the fierce and prescient sachem.

Of Weetamoe's early history little has been discovered. In 1651 she was known as Nummumpaum, and was the wife of an Indian called Weequequinequa. As "heire apparent and trewe inheritor" of the territory now included within the limits of the town of Tiverton, R. I., she enjoyed the title of "squaw sachem" or "queen" of Pocasset. In 1656 she had become the wife of Massasoit's eldest son Wamsutta, and called herself Tatapanum. Four years later Wamsutta succeeded to the chief sachemship, and she found herself occupying, as queen of the Wampanoag tribe, a position which her haughty and ambitious nature well qualified her to sustain with dignity.

For some years previous to Massasoit's decease, Wamsutta was associated with his father in the Wampanoag government. Immediately upon becoming sachem he repaired to Plymouth, and "professing great respect," requested that English names might be bestowed upon him and his brother. The Court accordingly ordered that for the future he should be known as "Alexander Pokanokett," and his brother as "Philip," the names having been selected it is supposed, in honor of Alexander the Great, and Philip of Macedon. They presented him with a few pounds of gunpowder, and, apparently satisfied, he departed for his own country.

In 1639 Wamsutta had joined with Massasoit in renewing the treaty of peace with the Plymouth government which had been entered into in 1621. But during the years that elapsed between this date and the death of Massasoit, the relations between the Indians and the white men had gradually changed. Everywhere the latter were encroaching upon the territory of the former, sometimes by the most unscrupulous means. Wamsutta would have been wanting in both intelligence and patriotism had he failed to become alarmed at the situation of his people. It needed no prophetic vision to foresee the ultimate ruin of the aboriginal races, unless something were done to check the rapidly increasing power of the English. Despite the "great respect" professed by him to the Plymouth Court, Alexander was soon suspected of plotting with his hereditary enemies the Narragansetts against his white neighbors. He was summoned to Plymouth to answer the charges preferred against him, but when the Court met, it is said that, instead of attending it, he paid a visit to the Narragansett sachem. Thereupon Governor

Prince "assembled his counsellors and, after deliberation, ordered Major Winslow, afterwards governor of the colony, to take an armed band, go to Mount Hope, seize Alexander by surprise, before he could rally his warriors around him, and take him by force to Plymouth." Winslow, accompanied by ten men, immediately set out for Pokanoket, and when about midway between Plymouth and Bridgewater unexpectedly discovered Alexander at a lodge whither he and a number of his people had repaired for the purpose of hunting and fishing. Cautiously approaching the hut, Winslow's men secured the guns of the Indians, which were all stacked outside; then entering, informed the sachem of the purpose of their visit. Alexander protested his innocence, indignantly refusing to submit to arrest, whereupon Major Winslow presented a pistol to his breast, telling him sternly that "if he stirred or refused to go he was a dead man." The disarmed warriors were powerless to assist their chief, and Alexander was compelled to yield to the inevitable. Accompanied by a large retinue of his braves and a number of women, among whom was Weetamoe, he set out for Plymouth. The weather was intensely hot and a horse was tendered him, but he refused to ride, saying that he was as well able to walk as his wife and her attendants. At Duxbury the party halted to await orders from Governor Prince. Major Winslow received Alexander into his own house, and entertained him courteously for several days. But the haughty spirit of the savage chief could ill brook the indignities heaped upon him. A burning fever seized him which, despite the medical treatment furnished by his captors, increased to an alarming extent. Fearing his death, the Indian warriors entreated permission to take their sachem home, promising to return with him as soon as he should recover, and offering his son as a hostage. The Court acceded to their request, and placing the unfortunate chief upon a litter, they mournfully started upon their homeward journey. But the sachem's hours were numbered. Grief, wounded pride and despair all combined to crush his heart, and before half the way was traversed his anguished spirit burst its mortal bonds. The emotions of his followers can hardly be realized. A terrible suspicion filled every breast—a suspicion that the death of their king was due to poison secretly administered by his foes. Was it strange that Weetamoe should believe her husband's enemies his murderers? The suddenness and magnitude of her misfortune naturally deprived her of the power of reasoning dispassionately. Who knew so well as she the nature of the intrigues in which Alexander had been concerned? Who more fully comprehended the motives that might have induced the English to rid themselves of a formidable foe? As she bent over the lifeless form of the hapless chief perhaps her memory recalled half forgotten words uttered long before by Corbittant, that "notable politician," whose prophetic vision saw in the white man the despoiler and destroyer of his race. None may

fathom the depth of anguish that flooded the soul of the unhappy woman. The bitter cup of adversity held but a single drop of sweetness—the thought of revenge. That, alone, had power to mitigate her grief. With all the strength of her passionate, untutored nature she dedicated her life to the sacred purpose of avenging her husband's untimely end.

But true to her sex and her race she dissembled her feelings. She did not long remain a widow, but married an Indian named Quiquequanchett and took up her residence upon her own territory, Pocasset. Concerning Quiquequanchett nothing definite seems, thus far, to have been discovered. It seems probable that he did not live long after his marriage to Weetamoe. The thrice widowed squaw sachem next contracted a matrimonial alliance with Petownonowit, commonly nick-named by the English "Ben." Petownonowit appears to have been possessed of considerable ability, and became a prominent figure during Philip's war.

The mutual disagreements that, in 1675, culminated in an outbreak of hostilities between Indians and English are too familiar to require recapitulation in these pages. Like his brother and predecessor Alexander, Philip saw in the increase of English power the downfall of his own people. He planned the extermination of the white men, and could he have followed out the line of policy which his sagacity enabled him to formulate the results might have been fateful to the English cause. Philip possessed an infinite degree of patience. No man better knew how to serve by waiting. But Philip's counsellors and warriors were cast in a different mould. They neither could nor would restrain their impatience to be avenged upon their enemies. They thirsted for English blood. They lacked the perspicacity necessary to a comprehension of the wise and subtle statecraft practised by their far-seeing leader.

The summer of 1675 found Weetamoe, who seems to have been predestined to misfortune, in one of the most painful positions a woman can occupy. She was then as "Queen of Pocasset" at the height of her power, "as potent a sachem as any round her," being able to rally to her side no less than three hundred warriors. Her subjects were loyal to her and to the memory of their dead king Wamsutta. But one thing rent her haughty spirit. Petownonowit refused to lend her his support and allied himself with the foes of his race. Weetamoe thus found herself compelled to renounce either husband or country. Another woman might have displayed weakness at such a crisis, but Weetamoe did not falter. Disdainfully she repudiated him whom she deemed a traitor, and linked her fate with that of her people. So becoming, in the words of an ancient chronicler, "next unto Philip in respect to the mischief done."

The premature outbreak of hostilities in Swansea, on Sunday the 20th of June, 1675, was followed by a succession of massacres and conflicts, the horrors of which no pen can adequately portray. At

all times and in all seasons Philip was the inspiring genius of his people. His old-time enemies, the Narragansetts, now ranged themselves beside him against the common foe. The alliance was strengthened by the marriage of Weetamoe to Quinnapin, a nephew of the famous Miantonomi, and a cousin of Canonchet, then reigning sachem of the Narragansetts. Quinnapin is described by an old historian as a "lusty young sachem." He was one of Philip's chief captains and participated in the attack on Lancaster, Feb. 10, 1676. On this occasion the wife of the Rev. Joseph Rowlandson was taken captive and sold as a slave to Quinnapin, in whose service she remained until redeemed by her friends. To her we are indebted for a striking pen portrait of the "Queen of Pocasset." "My master," she narrates, "had three squaws . . . Onux, this old squaw at whose wigwam I was . . . Another was Wettimore with whom I had lived and served all this time . . . A severe and proud dame was she; bestowing every day in dressing herself near as much time as any of the gentry of the land—powdering her hair and painting her face, going with her necklaces, with jewels in her ears and bracelets upon her hands . . . When she had dressed herself her work was to make girdles of wampum and beads."

In imagination one may almost behold the dusky princess, arrayed in barbaric magnificence, seated in royal state, plying her dainty task. We may well believe that her white hand-maiden had good reason to pronounce her both proud and severe. What thoughts swelled within her breast as her deft fingers threaded her "wampum and beads"? Did she not live over again the scene of Wamsutta's death? Did not her face cloud with grief, and anger and hatred as memory traversed the past? And did not her dark and luminous eyes flash with exultation at the promise of the future? If doubt or fear chilled her heart it was only for a moment. Why should she despond? Was not Philip a mighty leader in battle? Were not his warriors all brave, his captains all men of renown? Had not the tomahawk done a bloody work at Swansea and Brookfield, at Northfield, and Lancaster, and Deerfield? And had not the torch laid waste village and hamlet and farmstead? Ah, not in vain had she waited so patiently through the dreary years! The long looked for day of reckoning had, at last, arrived. She would live to see her enemies crushed beneath her feet even as they had sought to crush her and her people! And Wamsutta, so cruelly murdered, would be avenged!

To encourage, to strengthen, to inspire her followers, this was Weetamoe's part in the great drama enacted about her. At a dance given by the Indians in commemoration of the Sudbury fight she appeared in the brave attire befitting her rank. "She had," says Mrs. Rowlandson, "a Kersey coat covered with girdles of wampum from the loins upward . . . Her arms from her elbows to her hands were covered with bracelets; there were handfuls of necklaces

about her neck, and several sorts of jewels in her ears. She had fine red stockings and white shoes, her hair powdered and her face painted red." Through the fantastic intricacies of the dance she moved, haughty, passionate, exultant, all the wildness of nature in her motions, all the fervent devotion of a woman in her heart!

But the day of her glory was fast drawing to a close. Not even the genius of Philip could cope with the civilization of his opponents. The early triumphs of the Indians were followed by terrible reverses. The rude but persuasive eloquence of Benjamin Church converted, as if by magic, the bitterest foes into friends. The red man was hunted from swamp to forest like a wild beast, by his own brothers. Poverty and hunger induced many to surrender in the hope of prolonging their miserable lives. The red man's God seemed to have withdrawn his countenance from his despairing worshippers. Philip rallied his little band of faithful followers about him for the last desperate struggle. Weetamoe, loyal, courageous, still unbroken in spirit, followed uncomplainingly the fortunes of her people. Driven from her beloved Pocasset, she fled with her warriors now diminished in numbers to less than two score to the country of the Niantics. But for the unhappy queen there was no haven of refuge. Still pursued, she turned her step toward Mattapoiset, beautiful Mattapoiset, the "Place of Rest." And here she did, indeed, find rest—the rest from which there was no awakening. Betrayed by one of their own number, her people were, early in August, surprised and captured by a party of English from Taunton. She, alone, escaped, and with her old time boldness and self-reliance attempted to cross the Taunton river upon a rude raft of broken pieces of wood. Whether she became overpowered by fatigue, or whether her craft proved too fragile to sustain her, is not certain, but her dead body was found, not long after, on the green shores of Mattapoiset, whither the waves had borne it. Unkind in all else, Fate was merciful to her at the last. As she had lived so she died, free as the pure air of her native land, unvanquished, her last act one of resistance to her hated foes.

A few days later the people of Taunton set upon a pole a ghastly trophy. Some Indians, then prisoners in the town, beholding it, burst into lamentations, crying out that it was the head of their queen. So the last scene in the life drama of Weetamoe of Pocasset was enacted. Let the curtain fall!

WASHINGTON-MITCHELL LETTERS.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Boston, Mass.

THE following correspondence is of interest as illustrating the amazing prices quoted for ordinary commodities in the last days of the continental paper money. Congress was at this time publishing its 40 to 1 resolution, which practically admitted that the money

question had reached a stage when confession of bankruptcy was the only solution. Merchandise was not sold for paper except at prices which seemed extravagant, and Washington was not surprised by the rates charged. As an incident of "shopping" in the dark days of the war, the correspondence is suggestive.

Washington to Mitchell.

HEADQUARTERS, MORRIS-TOWN, 20 March, 1780.

D^r Sir,

You will do me a favour by enquiring, & letting me know as soon as possible, if any good coach-maker in Phil^a or German Town (Bringinghurst for instance) will engage to make me a genteel plain chariot with real Harness for four horses to go with two postillions—I wish to know the terms and in how short a time it can be done—I also beg to know if the harness could be soon had without the carriage.

That the workmen may be at no loss to fix a just price on these things on acc^t of the fluctuating, & uncertain state of our curr^y he may make his estimates in specie which shall either be paid him immediately upon delivery of the work—or in paper money at the difference of exchange then prevailing—be it little or much—this will put the matter upon so clear & unequivocal a footing that he can be at no loss in fixing prices, nor be under the smallest inducem^t to ask an enormous price in order to g^d against the evil consequences of depreciation.

You will do me a fav^r by answering this letter speedily as I have particular reasons for requesting it. I am &c.

P. S. I beg the favor of you to enquire further whether nails & other kind of mounting, & trimmings, necessary to the lining and finishing of a chariot could be had in any of the shops—or from any of the coach makers in Phil^a—there is a good workman at Springfield (in this State) but he has not this kind of furniture by him necessary to compleat a char^t.

Mitchell to Washington.

PHIL^a 25 March, 1780.

D^r Sir

Your Excellencys favors of the 17th & 20th were delivered to me yesterday. have made particular Inquiry at the several Coach Makers and have found a Neat Genteel Chariot which is near finished, and can be compleated with Harness for four Horses in two or three Weeks, the price is Two Hundred & Ten Pounds in Gold or the Value thereof in current money. I cannot procure one under this sum from any of the workmen here, & believe it is the lowest price. the man who has it has promised to wait a Week for your Excellency's answer.

I believe all the Necessary Furniture and Lining can be procured here for a Chariot if you chuse to have one made, but doubt much if it will be cheaper. I can not ascertain what the Furniture &c will cost, as some part must be made here, and others bought at Different places.

The Brushes went to Camp last week, the several articles you ordered with the Mop & Chamber Pot shall be sent this next Week they are geting ready—the Shirt Buttons went by an express yesterday. hope the[y] will answer. M^{rs} Mitchell joins me in most respectfull Compliments to M^{rs} Washington. I have the honor &c.

JNO. MITCHELL.

Washington to Mitchell.

HEAD QUARTERS, MORRISTOWN,
30 March, 1780

D^r Sir

Your Letter of the 25th did not come to my hands till yesterday afternoon.

I will take the chariot at the price of Two hundred and ten pounds in gold, provided you have examined it yourself with a critical eye or will get some good judge or judges to do it and they shall be of opinion that it is made in the present taste—well fashioned—composed of seasoned wood well put together,—and also that it has, or is to have a proper lining &c^a

My reason for being so particular I shall mention—some days ago I was told of an elegant chariot of exquisite workmanship belonging to Capt^a Kennedy that was for sale—I got a Gent^a in the neighborhood to view it, who made so favourable a report that I sent down to buy it, when upon a second inspection (or the Inspection of a second Gent^a) it was found to be so old fashioned & uncouth, that the Gent^a did not incline to take it.—I wish you had mentioned the maker's name of the one offered you—if it is a common sale chariot, & the workman does not stand much upon his character it may be of little worth from the slightness of it.

It will not be in my power to insure payment in less time than It would take me to draw the money from my own home in Virginia which by the common chances of conveyance I could not, with certainty fix at less than 8 weeks from the receipt of your notice of its want. If it does not suit the workman to wait so long, & you could borrow that much specie I will engage to replace it with interest in the time.

In case you should purchase, please to have my arms and crest properly disp^d of on the chariot. I send them for this purpose. I am &c.

P. S. M^r Tilghman tells me that Gen^l Dickenson, if in town, would be so obliging as to take the trouble, would be an excellent judge of the chariot in its pres^t state & directions with respect to the finish of it.—In doing w^{ch} neatly & in taste I should not begrudge adding to the price fixed.

Mitchell to Washington.

PHIL^a, 4 April, 1780

Dear Sir,

Your Excellency's favor of the 30th ultimo, was handed me on Saturday evening. On Monday morning I got M^r Meredith (Gen^l Dickinson was not in town) and several other Gentlemen to go to Look at the chariot who all agreed it was good Work & neatly finished in the present Taste the wood has been well seasoned, the only Objection appears to be the size w^{ch} is 3 feet 4 Inches high from the seat to the top, and 3 feet 6 Inches wide in the inside if these dimentions will do, the Carriage will I believe please you, the Cloth is not a good second, but looks pretty well.

This day I went to Germantown & have prevailed on M^r Bringhurst to let you have a Chariot he has in hand—it appears to be good Work & well seasoned timber, the size is 3 feet 6½ Inches high and 3 feet 10 Inches wide—& will have a very good second Cloth or better if to be got this will be ready in Six Weeks, the former in Ten days, the price is the same. M^r Craner (?) is the maker of the first, M^r Barret Paints both both men want their money as soon as possible.

If your Excellency will determine which and let me know, I will see it finished in the best manner—and will pay them part of the money Immediately, and send a carefull person to your seat in Virginia if you think proper.

have sent you the Mop, two stone Jars & a large Stone Jug, by a Waggon that sett off three days ago, I directed them and some Boxes from Don Juan de Marillias to the care of Mr Jacob Wiess, with orders to send them to Head Quarters Immediately hope the[y] will get safe, I cannot get a Punch Bowl under 180 Dollars, & 50 Dollars for a Wash hand Basin. if you approve of those prices they shall be sent Immediately—the Chamber Pott goes by the Bearer, who will return with your answer. I have the honor, &c.

[To be continued.]

THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS NORTON OF GUILFORD, CONN.

Compiled by Hon. R. D. SMYTH and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

THOMAS NORTON came to Guilford with Rev. Mr. Whitfield in 1639, was a signer of the Plantation Covenant, and served the town as its miller until his death in 1648. He is stated to have been a church warden of Mr. Whitfield's parish at Ockley in Surrey, England, and has been thought to have been connected with the Mortons of Sharpenhow, Bedfordshire. (REGISTER, vol. xiii., p. 225.) Dea. L. M. Norton of Goshen identified him with Thomas, son of William Norton and his second wife Dennis Chelmsby, and put the date of his birth as about 1582. His home lot in Guilford contained two acres and was on the west side of Crooked Lane (now State Street). This lot fell to his son John, on Thomas Norton's death, and afterwards was occupied by Lieut. William Seward, his son-in-law. Thomas Norton also owned seventeen and one-half acres of upland in Norton's quarter, a parcel of four and one-half acres of "upland in the plaine" and a parcel of one and one-half acres of marsh land by the sea-side. His wife was named Grace and her maiden name is supposed to have been Wells. [Note. In the REGISTER for April, 1897, vol. li., p. 221, is a note by Elliot Stone, calling attention to the fact that Thomas Norton and Grace Wells were married in Shelton Parish, Bedfordshire, on May 5, 1631, and that their daughter Grace was baptized Jan. 13, 1632, in the neighboring parish of Deans. A son, John, was baptized Feb. 15, 1634. (See Blaydes' "Genealogica Bedfordiensis.") Mr. Smyth gave the birth of his children as follows: 1, Anne, about 1625; 2, Grace, about 1627, and 3, John, in 1640. Also that Thomas Norton of Ockley, Surrey, married Judith Howell in 1637. No explanation of his tangle can as yet be given.—B. C. S.]

The children of Thomas¹ and Grace Norton were:

- i. ANNE,² m. John Warner of Saybrook and Hartford, 1649.
- ii. GRACE, m. William Seward of Guilford, April 2, 1651. (See REGISTER, July, 1898, vol. lli. p. 323.)
- iii. MARY, b. about 1635; m. Dea. Samuel Rockwell of Windsor, April 9, 1658.
2. iv. JOHN, d. March 5, 1704.

- v. ABIGAIL, b. about 1642; m. Ananias Tryon of Killingworth, Aug. 6, 1667.
3. vi. THOMAS, d. about 1713.
2. JOHN² NORTON (*Thomas*¹), was a miller at Guilford for many years. In 1667 he bought Mr. Robert Kitchel's home lot and removed thither. He married first, Hannah Stone, daughter of William, in 1665, and second, Elizabeth Hubbard, daughter of George, who died February, 1710.
- The children of John Norton were:
- i. JOHN,³ b. Nov. 18, 1666; d. Jan. 10, 1666-7.
 - ii. JOHN, b. May 29, 1668; d. March 15, 1711.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 4, 1672; d. April 2, 1752.
 - iv. THOMAS, b. March 4, 1675; d. Sept. 21, 1740.
 - v. HANNAH, b. Feb. 24, 1677-8; m. Ebenezer Stone, Jan. 16, 1702.
 - vi. MARY, b. 1680.
3. THOMAS² NORTON, JR. (*Thomas*¹) of Saybrook, was a farmer in prosperous circumstances. His education was good for the period. Dea. L. M. Norton thought that he was born as early as 1626. He left Guilford early, never being made a freeman there, and with fourteen others, on Sept. 9, 1662, signed a writing on the records at Saybrook, agreeing to sustain John Clark, Sr., and others in opposing the settlement of Killingworth at the Hammonasset river. He was made free at Saybrook, Sept. 9, 1668. The connection of the Nortons with Saybrook began early and when Mary Norton, his sister, was married in 1658 to Samuel Rockwell of Windsor, she is described in the records of the latter place as of Saybrook. After the death of his wife he lived for a while with his son Thomas in Saybrook, and later with his son Joseph in Durham. By instrument dated May 8, 1706, in the Saybrook records, he appoints Dea. William Parker and Dea. Nathaniel Chapman of Saybrook, and John Parmelee of Guilford, "overseers of all his estate and affairs," as well during life as after his decease, "to see the several settlements of his children performed, etc., on account of his "Inability and Incapacity by reason of old age." He owned extensive tracts of land at Saybrook, Cochinchange (Durham), Middletown, and probably at Killingworth. He married Elizabeth Mason, daughter of Nicholas, May 8, 1671. She died Jan. 31, 1699.
- Their children were:
- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. Oct. 13, 1674; d. April 2, 1676.
 - ii. THOMAS, b. June 1, 1677; d. Aug. 26, 1726.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 26, 1679.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 6, 1681; d. December, 1756.
 - v. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 6, 1681; d. July 13, 1767.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 26, 1683.
 - vii. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 26, 1683.
 - viii. JOHN, b. Oct. 3, 1686; d. December, 1768.
4. JOHN³ NORTON (*John*² *Thomas*¹) of Guilford, married Hannah, daughter of Emmanuel Buck, Nov. 14, 1694. She was born at Wethersfield, April 12, 1671, and died Oct. 22, 1739. As second husband she married John Fowler.
- The children of John and Hannah (Buck) Norton were:
- i. ANNA,⁴ b. Oct. 16, 1695; d. single, October, 1721.
 - ii. MARY, b. Dec. 6, 1697; d. single, 1711.

- iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 23, 1699, of Guilford. He was a man of strict integrity and piety. His descendants regarded him with high respect and veneration. He retained his physical and mental strength to the close of his long life and d. at the house of his son-in-law, Nathan Chittenden, Jan. 11, 1797. He m. 1st, Elizabeth Robinson, dau. of Thomas, by whom he had no children. She d. 1728. He m. 2d, Mary, dau. of John Morgan Groton, Nov. 14, 1729. She d. Nov. 14, 1769. Their children were: 1. *Elizabeth*,^s b. 1732; d. single, Oct. 21, 1784. 2. *John*, b. December, 1734; d. Aug. 17, 1804; m. Lucy Lee, Dec. 27, 1758; she d. March 16, 1802. 3. *Ruth*, b. December, 1736; d. Aug. 12, 1814; m. Nathan Chittenden, Oct. 23, 1756; d. June 6, 1819, aged 89. 4. *Zebulon*, b. 1740; removed to Bloomfield, N. Y.; was at South Britain, 1765; d. 1815; m. Naomi Booth. 5. *Abraham*, b. 1742; removed to Wolcott, Conn.; m. ——— Doolittle, and had four sons and nine daughters. 6. *Mary*, b. 1747; d. at Bristol; m. Justus Pierce of Southbury. 7. *Andrew*, b. 1750; d. single, Sept. 2, 1775. 8. *Nathan*, b. 1752; d. March 1, 1785; lived in Guilford, and was drowned at the mouth of the harbor; m. Elizabeth Roberts of Middletown, May 14, 1771. 9. *Huldah*, b. 1754; d. 1748; m. Israel Johnson of Meriden or Wallingford, who d. Oct. 21, 1784.
- iv. SARAH, b. Feb. 26, 1702.
- v. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 10, 1704; lived in Guilford; d. March 9, 1781; m. Mary Champion of Lyme, April 11, 1728. She d. July 13, 1800. Their children were: 1. *Simeon*^s of Guilford; b. March 3, 1729; d. Dec. 22, 1772; m. Mary, dau. of Patrick Faulkner, Nov. 20, 1755. 2. *David*, b. Oct. 31, 1730; lived in Waterbury, 1780, and later at Wolcott; killed by lightning, 1802; m. 1st, Submit Benton, Nov. 11, 1752; she d. about 1755. He m. 2d, Suza Bishop. 3. *William*, b. Jan. 22, 1732; d. June 17, 1760. 4. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 1, 1734. 5. *Philemon*, b. June 24, 1736; d. October, 1736. 6. *Noah*, b. June 27, 1740; d. May 31, 1763; m. Mary ———. 7. *Beriah* of Guilford, b. 1742; d. Nov. 10, 1803; m. Rebecca Howd of Branford, Feb. 24, 1760; she d. Jan. 28, 1805.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 6, 1706; d. Sept. 21, 1753; m. Daniel Benton, Aug. 8, 1728. He d. Aug. 25, 1756.
- vii. HANNAH, b. March 10, 1710; d. single, November, 1724.
5. SAMUEL^s NORTON (*John*,² *Thomas*¹) of the East River Quarter in Guilford, married first, Abigail Ward, Jan. 25, 1692-3. She died Aug. 10, 1733. He married second, widow Sarah West, who died Aug. 6, 1752. His list in 1716 was £87. 3s. 0d.
- His children were:
- i. ABIGAIL,⁴ b. Nov. 12, 1693; m. Benjamin Griswold, June 17, 1718.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. July 10, 1698; lived in Salisbury, Conn., and d. November, 1745; m. Thankful Wilcox, Sept. 6, 1722. Their children were: 1. *Samuel*,⁴ b. 1723; lived at Salisbury. 2. *Ishi*, b. 1729; lived at Hammonasset in East Guilford; d. July 21, 1801; m. 1st, Mary Hand, who d. July 6, 1785; m. 2d, Lydia Hill, who d. March 19, 1843, æ. 90. 3. *Asahel*, lived in Salisbury in 1760. 4. *James*, lived in Salisbury in 1765.
- iii. KEZIAH, b. Dec. 21, 1700; m. John Grave, the "smith," Aug. 1, 1723. He d. April, 1759.
- iv. ANNA, b. July 10, 1703; d. Dec. 22, 1726; m. Selah Murray, May 14, 1725. He d. March 13, 1764.
- v. TRYAL, b. Jan. 16, 1706; d. Aug. 19, 1784; m. Richard Bristow, May 11, 1738. He d. April, 1800.
- vi. MINDWELL, b. June 6, 1708; d. Sept. 20, 1750; m. Samuel Meigs, Nov. 4, 1731. He d. Sept. 1, 1751.
- vii. THANKFUL, b. Sept. 4, 1710.
- viii. ISAAH, b. Jan. 12, 1712; lived in Middletown; m. Joanna Morehouse of Saybrook. Their children were: 1. *Sarah*,⁴ b. March 12, 1749. 2. *Aaron*, b. June 13, 1750. 3. *Andrew*, b. Feb. 18, 1752.

6. THOMAS^a NORTON (*John*,² *Thomas*¹) of Guilford was a miller and wheelwright. His list in 1716 was £109 in addition to a trade rating or "faculty" of £10. He married May 28, 1701, Rachel, daughter of Comfort Starr of Middletown, who died Sept. 30, 1740. Their children were:

- i. RACHEL,^a b. July 12, 1702; d. March 31, 1750; m. Timothy Stone, Esq., Aug. 29, 1720. He d. Sept. 9, 1765.
- ii. THOMAS, b. Oct. 1, 1704; A.B. (Yale), 1723; lived in Guilford, and d. Sept. 8, 1768; m. Bethia ———, who d. Sept. 28, 1776. Their children were: 1. *Thomas*,^b b. 1732; lived in Branford in 1774, and d. May 5, 1797; m. Mercy, dau. of Roger Tyler, March 28, 1761. 2. *Ashbell*, m. Submit Whedon, July 19, 1756; she d. Feb. 15, 1792. He lived in Branford, and d. Sept. 12, 1799. 3. *Jedidah*, lived at Middletown in 1771. 4. *Bethiah*, m. Dea. Pelatiah Leete, June 1, 1767. 5. *Zerviah*, m. Simeon Leete. 6. *Elijah*. 7. *Benjamin* of Rutland, Vt., in 1799. 8. *Martha*.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 17, 1707; lived in Guilford, and d. Dec. 4, 1789; m. 1st, Sarah Bradley, 1730, who d. Nov. 5, 1756; m. 2d, Elizabeth Chittenden, March 9, 1761, who d. Sept. 21, 1802. His children by his first wife were: 1. *Sarah*,^b b. about 1731; d. Feb. 14, 1761; m. Joseph Chittenden, Jr., 1749. He d. Jan. 8, 1793. 2. *Daniel*, b. about 1733; m. Sarah Stone, Nov. 5, 1756, and lived in Durham. 3. *Leah*, bapt. 1735; m. Thomas Stone, March 27, 1754. 4. *Rachel*, b. about 1737; d. of dysentery, Sept. 18, 1756. 5. *Elon*, b. about 1739; d. of dysentery, Sept. 30, 1756. 6. *Lois*, d. Feb. 28, 1758. 8. *Felix*, lived at Freehold, N. J., 1779; m. 1st, Anna Leete in 1763; she d. May 13, 1773; m. 2d, Hannah Harrison, March 2, 1774. 8. *Hannah*, d. Sept. 22, 1820; m. Solomon Leete, Nov. 3, 1772; he d. at Greenville, N. Y., about 1822. 9. *Anna*, d. Dec. 13, 1834; m. Thomas Leete, June 30, 1773; he d. May 27, 1830. 10. *Charity*, b. 1743; d. Dec. 13, 1824; m. Dec. 10, 1766, Daniel Leete; he d. May 3, 1825. The order of some of the younger children is uncertain.
- iv. REUBEN, b. April 6, 1711; lived in Guilford, and d. Nov. 28, 1796; m. Hannah, dau. of Dr. Daniel Hooker of Hartford, Sept. 7, 1738; she d. May 8, 1797, æ. 78. Their children were: 1. *Avah*,^b b. Aug. 3, 1739; m. Phebe, dau. of Josiah Scranton, March 7, 1764; she d. Aug. 31, 1818; he lived in Guilford, and d. Dec. 3, 1813. 2. *Hooker*, b. Jan. 15, 1741; d. Sept. 9, 1742. 3. *Diadama*, b. Nov. 2, 1742; m. Joseph Dudley, July 21, 1762; he d. December, 1805. 4. *Hooker*, b. 1744; lived in Guilford, and d. July 17, 1827; m. Sibyl Bradley of Vermont, who d. æ. 61, May 4, 1806. 5. *Hannah*, b. May 1, 1746; d. Feb. 13, 1825; m. Nathaniel Allis of East Guilford, Oct. 2, 1766; he d. March 12, 1785. 6. *Reuben*, b. 1748; lived in Guilford, and d. Oct. 18, 1820; m. Lois, dau. of John Cruttenden, who d. June 9, 1839. 7. *Rachel*, b. 1750; m. Jesse Murray, who d. April 12, 1824. 9. *Stanley*, b. July 5, 1754; imbecile; d. Feb. 25, 1817. 10. *Eber*, b. July 5, 1756; lived in Guilford, and d. Aug. 13, 1843; m. Nov. 2, 1789, Mabel Evarts, who d. May 1, 1848. 11. *Anah*, b. May 14, 1759; lived in Guilford; d. Jan. 5, 1847; m. Mary Bidwell of Manchester, Nov. 14, 1791; she was b. Oct. 11, 1759; d. Aug. 21, 1835, æ. 76. 12. *Azubah*, b. 1752; m. Ichabod Bartlett of New Hampshire, Oct. 2, 1772, who d. Aug. 18, 1777.
- v. LEAH, b. April 15, 1715; d. Jan. 17, 1783; m. Daniel Stone, 1731. He d. Dec. 23, 1782.
- vi. EBER, b. Nov. 8, 1718; lived in Guilford, and d. Feb. 6, 1794; m. Ruth, widow of Ebenezer Evarts, who d. Jan. 20, 1800. Their child was: *Parnet*,^b m. 1st, Jeremiah Griffing; 2d, Richard Griffing; 3d, ——— Hathaway. She d. Nov., 1811, in New Orleans.
- vii. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 3, 1721; lived in Guilford, and d. Oct. 1, 1793; m. Jan. 1, 1748, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Andrew Ward; she d. Sept. 9, 1787. Their children were: 1. *Clarissa*,^b and 2. *Eliza*-

beth, twins, b. Feb. 27, 1749; Elizabeth m. Jonathan Vall of Mt. Pleasant, who d. Sept. 11, 1844; she d. April 11, 1841. 3. *Sabrina*, b. Jan. 22, 1753; d. March 25, 1821.

7. THOMAS⁸ NORTON (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) married Rebecca Neil, Dec. 11, 1701. She died Dec. 1, 1748. They lived in Saybrook.

Their children were:

- i. LYDIA,⁴ b. Dec. 25, 1702.
- ii. REBECCA, b. Sept. 16, 1704; m. Aaron Lyman of Wallingford.
- iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 6, 1706; d. Nov. 4, 1770; m. his cousin Deborah Norton, March 9, 1732. Their children were: 1. *John*,⁵ b. March 1, 1734, at Saybrook; bapt. June 30, 1734, at Durham, whither his father had removed; m. 1st, Hannah Bishop; Dec. 21, 1757; she d. 1773; m. 2d, Sarah Tainter of Branford, March 24, 1774; she d. Feb. 3, 1816. He lived in Durham, and d. July 2, 1807. 2. *Joel*, b. Sept. 20, 1745; d. July 2, 1746.
- iv. JEDIDIAH, b. Dec. 3, 1712; d. 1794; m. 1st, Eunice Curtiss of Meriden, 1737; m. 2d, Achsah Norton, his cousin, 1746; removed to Meriden, and later to Kensington, where he died. His children were: 1. *Lydia*,⁵ b. 1739; d. young. 2. *Eunice*, b. 1740; d. young. 3. *Jedidiah*, lived in Berlin and Avon, and d. 1812; m. Elizabeth Kilbourne of Avon, who d. 1825. 4. *Eunice*, m. John Wilcox, Jr., in 1766. 5. *Josiah*, lived in Castleton, Vt. 6. *Samuel*, b. and d. 1757. 7. *Samuel*, b. 1759; m. Phebe Edwards, 1789. 8. *Achsah*, m. John Tilden. 9. *Rebecca*, m. A. Wright. 10. *Lydia*, m. Josiah Thompson. 11. *Ruth*, m. Asa Upson.
- v. ANN, b. May 30, 1714; m. Timothy Jerome of Wallingford, 1736.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. January, 1717; cripple.
- vii. THOMAS, b. January, 1720; drowned in Connecticut river, 1755; m. Martha ——. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*,⁵ b. 1744. 2. *Rebecca*, b. 1748. 3. *Lydia*, b. 1754.

8. JOSEPH⁸ NORTON (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) resided for a while in Guilford, and later in Durham. He married Deborah, daughter of Isaac Cruttenden, who died in 1756.

Their children were:

- i. JOSEPH,⁴ b. 1710; removed to Goshen in April, 1760; d. April 22, 1773; m. 1st, Prudence Osborne, Dec. 16, 1729; she d. May 4, 1768. He m. 2d, Esther Stanley, who d. Feb. 25, 1795. Their children were: 1. *Mehitable*,⁵ b. July 12, 1730; d. Jan. 1, 1767; m. Charles Brooks. 2. *Elihu*, b. Jan. 11, 1732; m. Dinah Snow. 3. *Daniel*, b. March 2, 1736; d. Feb. 4, 1799; m. Elizabeth Howe of Goshen, May 27, 1762. 4. *Esther*, b. Dec. 18, 1738, bapt. at Durham, Dec. 24; m. Miles Norton. 5. *Prudence*, b. 1740, bapt. Aug. 24, 1742; d. June 15, 1825; m. Joseph Howe of Goshen, Oct. 24, 1768; he d. April 17, 1807.
- ii. ISAAC, b. Aug. 17, 1712; lived in Bristol, and d. 1793; m. Mary Rockwell (b. 1711) Nov. 12, 1735. Their children were: 1. *Abigail*,⁵ b. Oct. 14, 1736; m. 1st, ——— Peck; m. 2d, Samuel Lane. 2. *Mary*, b. June 1, 1738; m. ——— Curtiss. 3. *Lydia*, b. March 5, 1740; m. ——— Howe. 4. *Sylvanus*, b. July 16, 1742; settled in Norfolk, Ct. 5. *Anna*, b. Oct. 17, 1743; m. ——— Scott. 6. *Deborah*, b. 1745; m. ——— Blakesley. 7. *Isaac*, b. March 27, 1747; d. at Bristol, 1792; m. Esther ———, who d. 1809, æ. 55. 8. *Aaron*, b. March 26, 1749; removed to Norfolk; d. 1832; m. Rhoda ———; d. 1812, æ. 64. 9. *Joel*, b. May 13, 1753; lived in Bristol; d. 1825; m. 1st, Phebe ———; 2d, Hannah ———, d. 1821, æ. 70. 10. *Zipporah*, bapt. Oct. 26, 1755, at Durham.
- iii. JOEL, b. January, 1714; d. single.
- iv. THOMAS, b. May 15, 1715; m. Mary Stedman, Nov. 5, 1740. Their children were: 1. *Elisha*,⁵ b. Nov. 12, 1741. 2. *Ebenezer*, bapt. at Durham, Oct. 2, 1743. 3. *Sarah*, b. March 26, 1746. 4. *Phinehas*, b. April 23, 1748. 5. *Hannah*, b. May 22, 1751.
- v. DEBORAH, b. 1719; m. her cousin John Norton.

9. SAMUEL² NORTON (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) of Durham, married Dinah Birdseye, widow of Benjamin Beach, March 13, 1713. She had two children by her first husband, and is said to have been "no ordinary woman."

Their children were:

- i. SAMUEL,³ b. March 20, 1714; d. March 21, 1716.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 30, 1715; removed to Goshen in 1739, and d. March 15, 1785; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Baldwin in 1740; she d. April 16, 1811. He was one of the most prominent men of Goshen, and represented Goshen twenty-six times in the General Assembly, between 1760 and 1779. He was a strong and decided whig in the Revolution, and held the office of colonel of militia. He was a civil magistrate from 1771, and a deacon in the Congregational Church from 1766 until his death. He was State agent for procuring arms for the soldiers. His grandson, Dea. L. M. Norton, said that "his Christian character was exemplary and uniform." His children were: 1. *Miles*,³ b. March 30, 1741; lived in Goshen; d. Sept. 17, 1795; m. 1st, his cousin Esther Norton, Dec. 14, 1758; 2d, Sibyl Andrews; 3d, Anne Agard, April 3, 1777. 2. *Aaron*, b. March 19, 1743; lived in Goshen and East Bloomfield; d. Nov. 30, 1828; m. Martha, dau. of Ebenezer Foote of Cornwall, May 15, 1769; she d. 1828. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 19, 1746; d. at East Bloomfield, January, 1814; m. John Dowd of Goshen, June 4, 1763; he d. September, 1824, æ. 86. 4. *Ebenezer*, b. Aug. 12, 1748; lived in Goshen; d. Sept. 24, 1795; m. 1st, Experience Lewis, dau. of Nehemiah, May 4, 1769; she d. Oct. 30, 1781, æ. 30; m. 2d, Charity Nills, dau. of Dea. Joseph, June 5, 1782; she d. July 17, 1843, æ. 84. He was a farmer, and six times sat in the General Assembly. 5. *Rachel*, b. June 26, 1752; d. Dec. 17, 1789; m. Amasa Cook of Goshen, March 5, 1772; he d. Dec. 4, 1821, æ. 72. 6. *Marana*, b. March 13, 1755; m. Capt. Jonathan Buel, Jr., of Goshen, Nov. 20, 1774; he d. Feb. 14, 1847. 7. *Olive*, b. Jan. 31, 1758; m. Dea. Timothy Buel, Nov. 13, 1777. 8. *Nathaniel*, b. Dec. 31, 1760; of East Bloomfield, N. Y.; d. 1807; m. Patty Beebe of Canaan, Ct., July, 1782. 9. *Birdseye*, b. June 30, 1763; d. March 27, 1812. He was a wealthy merchant and several times sat in the General Assembly. He lived at Goshen; m. Hannah, dau. of Ephraim Starr, Sept. 20, 1792; she d. at Litchfield, Sept. 21, 1826; she m. 2d, Theron Beach of Litchfield, March 30, 1815.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. March 6, 1718; lived in Goshen, and d. Sept. 19, 1801; m. Molly Lucas of Middletown, Nov. 27, 1740; she d. April 29, 1801. He was a leading man of the town. His wife was so singular that many thought her deranged. Their children were: 1. *Jabez*,³ b. Oct. 6, 1741; d. December, 1777; m. 1st, Margaret Beach, dau. of Caleb, Nov. 21, 1765; she d. Aug. 26, 1766; m. 2d, Sarah, dau. of Ebenezer Buell of Litchfield, Nov. 12, 1767. 2. *Lydia*, b. April 3, 1743; m. John Allen of the N. Y. Oblong. 3. *Mary*, b. May 20, 1744; d. Aug. 2, 1748. 4. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 7, 1745; m. Rice Gaylord of Norfolk. 5. *Samuel*, b. May 19, 1747; lived in Goshen; d. Dec. 7, 1826; m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Ebenezer Lewis, Jan. 1, 1772; she d. March 5, 1814; m. 2d, Phebe Squire, Jan. 4, 1816; she d. June 6, 1830. He was a deacon in the Congregational Church. 6. *Abijah*, b. Feb. 26, 1749; lived in Cazenovia, N. Y.; m. Lucy, dau. of Walter Cook. 7. *Mary*, b. April 20, 1751; m. Abel Bristow of Lima, N. Y. 8. *Levi*, b. May 12, 1754; d. May 29, 1754. 9. *Levi*, b. May 13, 1759; d. 1823; m. Olive Whister, and lived in Winsted and Canaan.
- iv. NOAH, b. Jan. 24, 1720; d. young.
- v. DAVID, bapt. Aug. 20, 1721; d. young.
- vi. DINAH, bapt. Nov. 24, 1723; d. Sept. 6, 1800; m. John Curtiss of Durham, Nov. 18, 1747. He d. July 1, 1800.
- vii. DAVID, bapt. Jan. 30, 1726-7; of Durham and Goshen; d. Nov. 2, 1769; m. Anner, dau. of Cornelius Bronson of Southbury, Jan. 29,

1752; she d. Dec. 7, 1816, æ. 90. He was a man of ability, energy, talent. Their children were: 1. *David*,⁸ b. March 6, 1753; of Sangerfield, N. Y.; m. Lois Ferguson, who d. 1837. 2. *Eber*, b. July 29, 1755; of East Bloomfield; m. Diantha Dowd, June 1, 1785; she d. Feb. 1, 1838, æ. 74. 3. *Oliver*, b. May 15, 1757; of Sangerfield; d. Jan. 6, 1838; m. Martha Beach of Goshen. 4. *John*, b. Nov. 29, 1758; of Bennington, Vt.; d. Aug. 24, 1828; m. Lucretia, dau. of Capt. Jonathan Buel; she d. Aug. 15, 1852. 5. *Anna*, b. Oct. 29, 1760; d. at Hudson, Ohio, Aug. 31, 1816; m. David Hudson of Branford, Dec. 23, 1783; he d. March 17, 1836. 6. *Alexander*, b. March 10, 1763; of Goshen; d. Nov. 2, 1848; m. Rhoda Collins, May 4, 1786; she d. Aug. 3, 1856. 7. *Andrew*, b. May 7, 1765; d. Oct. 28, 1838; he lived in Goshen; was a goldsmith; m. Laurain Hurlburt, dau. of Elisha, who d. May 27, 1851. 8. *William*, b. May 30, 1767; d. 1840; he lived at Nassau, N. Y., and m. widow Ann Morrison. 9. *Miriam*, b. March 22, 1770; d. May 6, 1843; m. Timothy Collins, Sept. 8, 1791; he d. April 22, 1846, æ. 77.

viii. *NOAH*, b. Jan. 26, 1728-9; d. 1807; m. Experience Strong of Durham, Dec. 29, 1757; she d. 1811.

10. *JOHN*⁸ *NORTON* (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) married Elizabeth ———, Dec. 29, 1757. She died in 1811.

His children were:

- i. *JONATHAN*,⁴ b. Feb. 18, 1712; of Durham, Killingworth, Bristol, Southington and Norfolk; d. Oct. 27, 1801; m. Ruth ———, who d. Jan. 15, 1809. They owned the covenant at Durham, Feb. 5, 1737-8. Their children were: 1. *Jonathan*,⁸ bapt. March 5, 1737-8, in Durham. 2. *Stephen*, bapt. in Durham, June 28, 1741; d. Sept. 11, 1826; lived in Norfolk, Ct.; m. Experience Gaylord, 1762; she d. Sept. 12, 1825, æ. 83. 3. *Ruth*, bapt. in Durham, Aug. 20, 1743; m. Nov. 26, 1770, Edward Scoville of Waterbury. 4. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 27, 1745; d. single, in the West Indies. 5. *Sarah*, bapt. Feb. 28, 1748, in Durham. 6. *Phebe*, bapt. May 13, 1750, in Durham. 7. *Job*, b. 1752, in Southington; d. young. 8. *Job*, b. 1757; d. in Southington, 1759. 9. *Lucy*, b. 1791; d. young, at Norfolk, whither the family removed in 1774.
- ii. *JOHN*, b. Feb. 26, 1715; m. Mary Griswold, 1742; lived in Durham and Killingworth. Their children were: 1. *Mary*,⁸ b. April 13, 1743; m. ——— Hull, a sailor. 2. *Rhoda*, b. Aug. 16, 1745; m. ——— Parmelee of Killingworth. 3. *Moses*, b. Dec. 28, 1746; m. Mary Linn, who d. 1856. 4. *John*, b. Feb. 23, 1748. 5. *Aaron*, b. June 24, 1751; m. widow Rutty. 6. *Anne*, m. 1st, ——— Baker of Lanesboro; 2d, James Nettleton. 7. *Elah*, m. Huldah Hull. 8. *Amos*, b. 1765; of Killingworth and North Bristol; d. Dec. 4, 1822; m. Sylvia Field, who d. March 5, 1812. 9. *Abel*, b. 1768; d. single.
- iii. *BENJAMIN*, b. Feb. 12, 1719; of Killingworth and Durham; killed in the French war; m. Eliza Seward, dau. of Noahdiah, who d. 1807. They owned the covenant, July 29, 1740, at Durham. Their children were: 1. *Benjamin*,⁸ b. July 10, 1746; m. Azubah Munger, Nov. 22, 1771; lived in Killingworth, Rutland and East Bloomfield. 2. *Noahdiah*, b. Aug. 17, 1748; of North Bristol (now North Madison); d. May 13, 1805; m. 1st, Sarah, dau. of Capt. John Hopson; m. 2d, Abigail, widow of Ebenezer Hall, Oct. 22, 1801. 3. *Joel*, b. Sept. 7, 1750; m. Ada, dau. of David Blatchley of Killingworth (now Clinton). 4. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 17, 1752; m. James Davis of Killingworth. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. May 10, 1755; m. Dea. Timothy Hill of East Guilford (now Madison). 6. *El-nathan*, b. May 10, 1755; m. Rachel Camp of Durham; he lived in Hartland and Southington. 7. *Charity*, b. Sept. 28, 1758; m. Samuel Wright of Durham.
- iv. *EPHRAIM*, b. Aug. 20, 1720; m. Mary ———; lived in Durham, and probably in New Durham, N. Y. They owned the covenant, Dec.

- 4, 1748. Their children were: 1. *Charles*,^b b. Dec. 8, 1748; of Durham; m. Elizabeth ——. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. June 9, 1751. 3. *Mindwell*, b. Oct. 21, 1756.
- v. STEPHEN, b. June 7, 1724; m. Abigail ——, and d. Nov. 3, 1808. They lived in Durham, and owned the covenant there June 11, 1749. Their children were: 1. *Medad*,^b b. June 30, 1749. 2. *Abigail*, b. July 14, 1754. 3. *Stephen*, b. Jan. 26, 1756. 4. *Ozias*, b. Dec. 31, 1759. 5. *Lyman*, b. June 1, 1763; a physician; m. Olive Weld, July 18, 1795. 6. *Lewis*, b. April 28, 1766; d. Jan. 8, 1770.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 15, 1726; m. Joseph Seward, Jan. 14, 1748.

"THE TWO PEACHES" OF MARBLEHEAD.

By the Rev. ROBERT WESTLY PEACH, Camden, New Jersey.

Nov. 30, 1669, Samuel Morgan of Marblehead, Mass., in a deposition, spoke of "the two Peaches" (Cf. Essex Co. Court Papers, xvi. 65). April 28, 1703, Nathaniel Walton, in a deposition concerning the running of certain boundaries in Marblehead about 1674, used the expression, "the two peaches;" two days earlier, Thos. Darling, in a deposition, spoke of "one of y^e Peaches." The record of these latter depositions may be found in the office of the Register of Deeds at Salem, under date of July 9, 1703.

In Seventeenth Century records of Marblehead and Salem I have found John Peach, Sr., and John Peach, Jr., named together over forty times, and, including these instances, the older man named one hundred times and the younger over eighty, besides thirty cases in which the distinction of senior or junior is omitted. With the exception of the son and daughters of John, Jr., and the children of his son, I have found the name Peach in these old records not once. From this I conclude that John Peach, Sr., and John Peach, Jr., were familiarly known as "the two Peaches," and that there were no other Peaches, outside of the family of the latter, in Marblehead at that time.

John, Jr., made a deposition Apr. 26, 1667, when he was aged about 53 (Cf. Essex Co. Court Papers, xiv. 91). His age was 59 in 1672 (Cf. N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., vii. 357). It was 77 July 22, 1690 (Cf. Felt's Annals of Salem, 1st Ed., p. 299.—NOTE.—John, Sr., died in 1684). The probable date of the birth of John, Jr., would therefore fall between April 26 and July 22, 1613.

A man aged 77 in 1690 would not be described as "aged 80 years or therabout" in 1684; therefore the John Peach whose deposition was made June 23 of the latter year, must have been John, Sr. In it he testified that he came to New England in 1630 (Cf. Essex Co. Court Papers, xliv. 30; N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., xxxii. 237). John, Sr., made a deposition Jan. 27, 1669, "being then above 50" (Cf. Essex Co. Court Papers, xiv. 44). He was aged 60 in 1672 (Cf. N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., vii. 357). These data far from coincide. It is probable that he did not know his exact age, but was born between 1604 and 1612, being from one to nine years older than John, Jr.

Where John, Sr., abode from 1630 to 1636 does not appear, but probably it was in Marblehead. He was evidently well settled in that place before Jan. 28, 1636, when the first mention of Marblehead is found in the "Salem Towne Booke" (p. 8), and concerns "John Peach ffysherman

and Nicholas mariott" (Cf. Hist. Col. Essex Inst., iv. 93). That this was John, Sr., appears from a comparison of Vol. xx., folio 97, reverse, in the office of the Register of Deeds, with the ninth item of his will, on file in the Probate office, both in Salem. John, Sr., died in Marblehead (Cf. 1st Book of Deaths, p. 3, in Abbot Hall) Aug. 20, 1684. By his will it appears that he left neither wife nor child. One of his bequests was to John and Thomas, sons of his cousin William Peach. Now William was the only son of John, Jr., and John and Thomas were his eldest sons (Cf. the will of John, Jr., Essex Probate office; Baptismal Records, 1st Church, Marblehead). But as "cousin" was used indefinitely in those days, the exact relationship of "the two Peaches" is not determined. They were probably first cousins.

John, Jr., was "made free at y^e Court," May 16, 1683. He was then seventy years old, and (as well as John, Sr.) had often been a selectman of Marblehead. John Devereux, Thos. Pitman, Sr., and Joseph Dallaber, Sr., were amongst others admitted freemen at the same time (Cf. "Records of the Governor and Company of the Mass. Bay in N. Eng.," v. 542).

The foregoing data afford corrections of several historical and genealogical errors which I have found. 1st, John Farmer's "Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New England," Lancaster, Mass., 1829, p. 221, says that Peach, "John, Marblehead 1648, born about 1612, had a son John, admitted freeman 1683." But John, Jr., was not the son of John, Sr., nor had John, Jr., a son John. 2d, Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary," &c., iii. 376, says that Peach, "John, Salem or Marblehead 1648-79, said to be born 1612, of whom Felt finds mention 1630, may have been father of John, Jr., of Marblehead, freeman 1683." Here is Farmer's mistake repeated, and additionally the wrong dates 1648-79 for John, Sr., in Marblehead, the correct dates being (1630?) 1636-'84. 3d, the N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., vii. 357, has it that "John, sen., and John, jun., lived in Marblehead 41 years and 33 years [So Coffin]." But John, Sr., dwelt there for at least 48½ years, and probably nearly 54 years; and John, Jr., over 50 years. The latter statement is based upon the following data: (a) June 30, 1669, John, Jr. (also John, Sr.), deposed that one Henry Stacey had possessed a certain lot in Marblehead about 27 years (Cf. Essex Co. Court Papers, xiv. 115). This goes back to 1642—the year in which the distinction "Sen." is first applied to a John Peach, so far as I can find. [John junior's wife, Alice, is named in the Court Papers, i. 19, May 5, 1644.] (b) The latest date for John, Jr., is April 11, 1692 [his grandson John was then about 12], when he was elected on a committee to look after the commons, &c. (Cf. Copy of Original Town Record from 1648 to 1710, p. 185—in Abbot Hall). (c) His estate was inventoried Nov. 28, 1693 (Cf. Essex Probate Records, cccliii. 214). The dates for him in Marblehead are 1642-'92, with the probability of a few years earlier for the first and 1693 for the final year. 4th, Savage's Dictionary, iii. 376, says that Peach, "George, Marblehead, 1674, may have been son of John. See Peache." But once again, John, Sr., had no son; John, Jr., had an "only sonne William" (Cf. his will, in the Essex Co. Probate office), and William was only 22 in 1674 (Cf. Hist. Col. Essex Inst., xii. 63). George Peak or Peake, not Peach, is correct; the name is found thus in both deeds and baptismal records. 5th, another misreading, not yet published, is in the Index to the Essex Co. Court Papers, Salem: "Vol. 11, p. 98—Wm. Peach, sued by selectmen for debt." The paper on p. 98 of vol. xi. bears no name. Reference to the Court *Records* of the same date shows the

name to have been "William Peak." 6th, the N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg., ix. 82, gives William Peach as one of the signers of a petition against imposts, 1668 or '69. This must have been Peak, instead, for William Peach was then only about 16 years old. From the fourth to the tenth decade of the Seventeenth Century, "the two Peaches" of Marblehead were the "cousins," of very nearly the same age, John, senior, and John, junior.

John, Sr., was a selectman in 1648, '49, '50, '56, '57, '59-'62, '71, '72, '77 and '81 (Cf. Roads: "Marblehead Manual," p. 76; but of these dates Roads did not find '50, '62 and '72, and I could not find, in the town minutes, '57, '59 and '61). John, Jr., was a selectman in 1656, '59-'62, and '71 [Roads does not give '59, '62 and '71; I could not find '61]. John, Sr., was frequently an appraiser of estates, court constable, way-warden, fence-viewer, &c. Roads, in his "History of Marblehead," 2d Ed., pp. 24, 25, gives a most interesting account of the work of a committee, of which he was a member, in assigning seats in the "Lentoo" of the meeting-house. "Peach's Point" took its name from him. John, Jr., was often appointed on responsible committees, to "lay out" land that was to be divided, "view fences," guard the rights of the commoners to pasturage of their cattle, &c. He was frequently a witness to wills and deeds. The lands of both men are often referred to as boundaries.

In 1648, John, Sr., was entitled to pasture two cows and John, Jr., one, on the common. In 1674-5, when disputed rights in the commons were settled by the General Court, out of 116 commoners who subscribed agreement, John, Sr., was entitled to three cows' commonage and John, Jr., to five. Only two other men were allowed as many as the latter—Samuel Cheever, five, and Moses Maverick, nine (Cf. Copy of Original Town Record from 1648 to 1710, pp. 9, 68 and 69). John senior's Marblehead estate was inventoried at £303; John junior's at £389. The former left lands in England and six "parsells" of land in Marblehead; the latter left six lots in Marblehead, and had previously given away three, one to each of his daughters. Two of these "lots" were each of ten acres, one of eight, and one of five, the others not specified.

The relatives named in the will of John, Sr., were: John Squire, sister's son, in Barbados; his brother Thomas's widow, his sister Margerie's children, and John Minson, his cousin, Simsborough, England; his cousin William Peach's sons John and Thomas, his cousin John Legg, his cousin William Hine, wife Abigail and John Hine, their son; his cousin Peter Dalliwar and daughter Margaret; and his cousin Joseph Dalliwar [all of Marblehead].

John, Jr., during his lifetime gave certain pieces of property to his daughters, Hannah, wife of William Waters; Elizabeth, wife of John Legg, and Mary, wife of William Woods; these gifts he did "further confirm and suremake" in his will. His remaining estate he bequeathed to his "dear and beloved wife Alice Peach," after her death to descend to his "onely sonne William Peach," from him to go to his "present wife Emme during her widowhood onely," after which "to descend to his two sounes John and Thomas." This will was dated Jany. 10, 1688. William's youngest son William, then over four years old (Cf. Hist. Col. Essex Inst., xii. 63), was left out.

From John, Jr., "one of y^e Peaches," are descended the Peaches of Marblehead and Salem, with their branches scattered over the country. His son William's wife Emme was the daughter of John Devereux (Cf. Essex Co. Deeds, xviii. 174, reverse). William's daughter Hannah mar-

ried John Calley, Jan. 29, 1711; his son John married Sarah Stacey of Salem, Dec. 30 (or Nov. 30), 1700; his son Thomas married Mary Coes (Coaxe, Coose).—14, 1704; his son William married Sarah Elkins of Lynn, Jan. 4, 1711 (Cf. 1st Book of Marriages, Abbot Hall, pp. 17, 21, 27). Of the children of these three sons and of their sons and grandsons, sixty-one were baptized in the First Church and seven in the Second Church of Marblehead in the eighteenth century. Further details are given by me in an article entitled "The Ancestry of the Peach Family," contributed to the forthcoming official history of the town of Newbury, Vermont, edited by Mr. Frederic P. Wells.

THE TRASKE FAMILY IN ENGLAND.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASKE, A.M., of Dorchester.

EXTRACTS from Registers at East Coker, Somerset, England, made in 1897, by the late George Cecil Trask, Esq., of Ceylon, India; a native of Somersetshire, who died in Ceylon, in the month of February, 1899.

- 1564-5. dau. of Februarie John, son of George Traske, bapt.
- 1567. 22 Sept. buried John Traske the elder.
- 1569. 20 June, William son of Nicholas Traske buried.
- 1570. 11th Jan. buried John son of William Traske.
- 1570. 29 Dec^r bapt. Mable, daughter of George Traske.
- 1571. 29 Dec^r buried Catherine, wife of John Traske.
- 1571. 1st Dec^r Married Edward Traske & Christian Darby.
- 1572. 27th Jan. married Lionell Traske, and Anne Dibble.
- 1573. 30th June, bapt. William, son of Lionell Traske.
- 1573. 11th Nov^r bapt. Johanna, daughter of George Traske.
- 1575. 8th Oct. bapt. John, son of Stephan Traske.
- 1576. 7th July, bapt. Elizabeth, daughter of George Traske.
- 1576. 22 Oct. bapt. Henry. son of Lionell Traske.
- 1578. 19th July, bapt. William, son of Reinold Traske.
- 1579. 19 Jan. bapt. George, son of George Traske.
- 1579. 3rd Aug. bapt. Margaret, daughter of Edwarde Traske.
- 1579. 9th Sept. bapt. Agnes, daughter of Nicholas Traske.
- 1580. 23 May, ——— Dorothy, daughter of Lionel.
- 1580. 8th Dec. buried William Traske.
- 1581. 23 August bapt. William son of Edwarde Traske.
- 1581. 3 Dec^r Johan daughter of Nicholas Traske.
- 1582. 1st Jan. buried Stephan Traske.
- 1582. 23 April buried Margery Traske.
- 1582. 4 May buried Johan daughter of Nicholas Traske.
- 1582. 13 May bapt. Lionell son of George Traske.
- 1583. 28th Feb. bapt. Elizabeth daughter of Lionell Traske.
- 1583. 27th April bapt. Johan daughter of Nicholas Traske the younger.
- 1584. 19th Nov^r bapt. Agnes daughter of Edwarde Traske.
- 1585. 8th Feb. buried Agnes daughter of Edwarde Traske.
- 1585. 15 Oct. bapt. John son of Lionell Traske.
- 1585. 14th Dec^r bapt. William son of Nicholas Traske.
- 1586. 16 April bapt. Nicholas son of Richarde Traske.
- 1586. 17 July bapt. Honor daughter of Edward Traske.

1587. 29 Jan. bapt. Edith daughter of Edwarde Traske.
 1587. 23 June bapt. Johane daughter of George Traske.
 1587. 18 August bapt. Robart son of Osmund Traske.
 1587. 10th Sept buried Robart son of Osmund Traske.
 1587. 22 Dec. buried Johana daughter of George Traske.
 1587. 27 Dec. buried George Traske.
 1588. 28 Dec. bapt. John son of Osmund Traske.
 1589. 29 April buried Nicholas Traske.
 1589. 4th [?] Maie buried George Traske (of Longlands?).
 1589. 20 Sept. bapt. George son of George Traske.
 1590. 23 Feb. buried John son of Osmund Traske.
 1591. 10 May bapt. Edwarde son of Osmund Traske.
 1591. 28 July bapt. Mary daughter of John Traske.
 1591. 1st Nov^r bapt. Edwarde son of Richard Traske.
 1591. 30 Nov^r buried Florence Traske wife of Richarde.
 1593. 12 Jan. bapt. John son of Edwarde Traske.
 1595. 23 Mar. buried Johan wife of Osmund Traske.
 1596. 7 Sept. buried John son of Edward Traske.
 1596. 6 Oct. buried Edward son of Richard Traske.
 1597. 29th June buried John son of Johan Traske widow.
 1598. 4 Feb. married Henry Traske & Annable [Pynsbury?].
 1598. 9 Sept. bapt. John son of John Traske.
 1599. 23rd Ap^l bapt. Osmund son of Osmund Traske.
 1600. 17 Feb. buried Alice wyfe of Edwarde Traske.
 1600. 18th Ap^l buried Catherine Traske widow.
 1600. 31 Jan. buried Florence Traske.
 1604. 12 Aug. bapt. Tho^s son of Osmund Traske.
 1606. 23 Nov. married John Traske & [. . . Withewell?].
 1606. 23 Dec. bapt. John son of Osmund Traske.
 1609. [. . .] bapt. Elizabeth daughter of John Traske.
 1609. 26 Nov. bapt. Lionell son of John Traske.
 1609-10. 26 Feb. buried Edwarde Traske widow (*sic*).
 1610. 16 May buried Lionell son of John Traske.
 1617. 11th Feb. bapt. Margaret daughter of John Traske.
 1617. 18 May bapt. William son of Nicolas Traske.
 1619. 13 Feb. buried Charity servant of Nicholas Traske.
 1619. 21 May William son of Edwarde Traske (bapt.).
 1621. 23 Mar. bapt. John son of Nicholas Traske.
 1621. 4 Nov^r buried Reynold Traske.
 1622. 14 Mar. bapt. Osmund son of Edward Traske.
 1622. 20 May buried Christian wife of Nicholas Traske.
 1624. 20 Jan. bapt. John son of Edwarde Traske.
 1626. 8th Aug. buried Nicholas Traske.
 1629. 30 Nov. buried Nicholas son of William Traske.
 1631. 9 Oct. bapt. Edwarde son of Edwarde Traske.
 1633. 4 April buried Margaret daughter of John Traske.
 1634. 22 April buried John Traske.
 1634. 25 Sept. married John Traske & Joane Lane.
 1635. 15 Jan. buried Edward Traske.
 1635. 14 Oct. bapt. Marie daughter of John Traske of . . . & Joan.
 1637. 5 Nov. buried Marie daughter of John Traske of . . . & Joan.
 1639. 13 June married Nicholas Traske & Susan Churchhouse.
 1640. 29 Mar. bap. Joane daughter of Nicholas Traske & Susan.

- 1640. 16 August bapt. Thomas son of John Traske & Joan.
- 1640. 22 Feb. buried Margaret Traske widow.
- 1641. 20 Mar. bapt. John son of John T. & Joane.
- 1642. 20 Nov^r bapt. Susan daughter of Nicholas Traske & Susan.
- 1642. 27 Dec. bapt. Christian daughter of Lionell Traske & Alice.
- 1643. 16 Jan. married John Traske & Edith [Trowe?].
- 1644. 1 May bapt. Joan dau of Lionell Traske & Alice.
- 1644. 25 Aug. bapt. Margaret dau of John Traske & Joane.
- 1644. 23 Oct. bapt. Nicholas son of Nicholas & Susan.
- 1644. 15 April buried Edith wife of William Traske.
- 1644. 4 Nov^r buried Margaret daughter of John Traske.
- 1647. 4 Sept. bapt. Reynold son of John Traske & Joane.
- 1648. 29 June buried Joan wife of John Traske.
- 1651. 10 May bapt. Gabriel son of John Traske.
- 1661. 2 Nov^r bapt. Judith daughter of Edward Traske.
- 1662. 12 Jan. buried William Traske "of the almes house."
- 1671. 8 Mar. bapt. Emma daughter of Edward Traske & Judith.

Deed of William Traske, of Coscombe,* co. of Dorset, England, to his nephew, John Traske, dated May 5th, 1589.

To all Xtian people to whom theis presentes shall come I William Traske, of Coscombe in the countie of Dorset, sackweaver sendeth greetinge in our Lord God Everlastinge Whereas Nicholas Traske brother of the said William lat of East Coker in the countie of Sommersett Husbandman, deceased in his lyfetime amongst other things have and did prove ane estat in fee simple of and in a certayne Tente [tenement] called Bills with an orcharde and divers prels of grounde Ther unto belonginge that is to saie one close of arrable land one pasture adjoyninge unto the said orcharde and one piece of ground more called Hewhill containing by estimation one half acre of land, be it mor or less wher ther is a house newlie erected and builded now in the tenure of one Thomas Howchins or his assignes and also three yerdes of arrable land or pasture ground lyinge in aforsaide called Wokely And which premises are situat lyinge and beinge within the mannr of East Coker aforesaid to have and to hold the said Tente and orcharde and the said prels of grownde there unto belonginge with all and singular The appurtenances unto the said Nicholas Trask and to his heirs and assignes foreuer To be holden of The cheefe lordes of the fee by The rente suites & prices Thereof due and of right accustomed Thies? presents now Therefore Wittnesseth that I the forsaid Williame Traske, as next and right heirs of my said Brother Nicholas Traske & also for divers other good and reasonable causes and considerations me unto theis presentes especillie movinge To have demised graunted and by this my present wrightinge haue confirmed unto my wel beloved in Christ John Traske the sonne of Georg Trask my brother lat of East Coker in the said countie of Somerset deceased all and singular my said landes and tenement called Bills and the said orcharde and close of arrable lande ore pasture thereunto adjoyninge and the said house and prell of grounde called Hewhill nowe in the tenure of Thomas Howchins as aforesaid and the said these yeardes of arrable land ore pasture in Wokey and with all and singular that appertaines unto these said landes or tenement belonginge ore in any wise apptalning To haue hold use oceprie and Enioye all and singular the premises with appurtenances mindfully before specified demised graunted and confirmed unto the said John Traskes and to his heirs and assignes foreuer to the oulle proper use and commoditie of the said John Traske and of his heirs and assignes to be holden of the cheefe lordes of the fee by the rentes suites and prices thereof first due and of ryght accustomed And I the said William Traske all and singular the premises with the appurtenances before specified demised given graunted and confirnde And whatsoever in theis

* Coscombe, co. Dorset. P. T. Beamister (141) 4 m. N. E. Pop. 632. A parish in the hundred of Beamister, Bridport division; living, a rectory in the archdeaconry of Dorset and diocese of Bristol.—Gorton's *Topographical Dictionary*, London, 1833.

my present wrytinge is specified in manner and form aforesaid to the said John Traske his heires & assignes foreuer against all peopell shall and will warraunte acquire and defend by theis presents.

Furthermore know Ye me the aforsaid William Traske have constituted deputed and in my place gave unto my well beloved in Christ Walter Grove . . . and Benedict Dible my true and lawfull Attornes Joyntlie are desiredlie to enter for me and in my name into the forsaid Ten'te and other the Premisses with his appurtenances or into one prell thereof for and in the name of the whole of all and singular the premises above devized and graunted and possessions and seasons for me and in my name to be had and taken full & peaceable possession and season thereof to delivir to the said John Traske to be had unto him and to his heires and assignes according to the strength forme & effecte of this my presente wrightinge satisfied and allowed all and euery thinge my said attornies in my name shall doe or one of them shall doe in the premisses *In witness whereof* I the forsaid William Traske unto this my present deed now put my hand and seall the fyfthe daie of Maye in the year of the reigne of our Sovereigne ladie Elizabeth bie the grace of God of Eng-land France and Ireland Quene Defender of the faith. Tricesimo 1589.

WILLIAM X TRASKE

Memorand. The forteaneth daie of Nouember in the year within wryten possessione was taken of and in the said tenemente with the appurtenances within demised and graunted by the attorneies within named

and Benedict Dible and by them deliuered to the within named John Traske to have and to hold to him and to his heires and assignes foreuer accordinge to the tenor purporte and effecte thereof in the presentes of us

JOHN MATHEWES HOWCHINS [sic]

ARTHUR DIBLE

The following is an extract from a letter written me by Mr. Trask, before mentioned, dated 20 Portland Place, Bath, England, 21st June, 1897.

"William Blake Trask Esq.,

Dear Sir,

Your kind letter of 2nd March was forwarded to me here from Ceylon. I should have replied to it earlier but have been for two months in hospital and therefore unable to attend to correspondence.

I have now left hospital and shall, probably, leave again for Ceylon before long, with health somewhat impaired, and I do not look forward with much eagerness to a future of hard work such as lies before me.

I am having a photo of my late brother Surgeon-Captain John Ernest, copied for you and when received will send it on. [The photograph was duly received. This brother, John Ernest Trask, "died of cholera, in the execution of his duty with the Dongola Expedition, 25th July, 1896, at Kosheh, Egypt. He was born in England, 27th October, 1861; was of the Army Medical Staff, M R C S L R C P."]

A cousin of my late Father has in his possession a curious old deed, dated 1589, which I have just translated, and as I write this my wife is copying my translation to be forwarded to you with this letter.

I have visited the parishes of East and West Coker and have taken extracts from the registers in the former place—there being no reference to Traske in those of West Coker.

These extracts from 1564 to 1671 I have copied out and enclose them for you.

You will observe that a William Traske was baptized on the 5 Dec. 1585. Could this be Cap^{tn} William Traske of Salem?*

Rev^d C. Powell, the incumbent of East Coker, † was most obliging & gave me what assistance he could in deciphering the registers. He informed me that

* See New-England Hist. and Gen. REGISTER, liii. 43.

† East Coker, co. Somerset; Post town, Yeovil, 3 m. S. S. West. Pop. 1103. A parish in the hundred of Houndsborough, Barwich, and Coker; living, a vicarage in the arch-deaconry of Wells and diocese of Bath and Wells; valued in K. B. at £12 6s. 3d.; ann. value P. R. £119 11s.; church dedicated to St. Michael; patrons, the Dean and Chapter of Exeter. This parish contains the hamlet of North Coker; it formerly had a chapel, which has been long demolished.—Gorton's *Topographical Dictionary*.

several enquiries have reached him from America on behalf of the Elliots and Dodges, whose ancestors went to New England years ago.

It seems to me only reasonable to suppose, from all we know, that there was quite a little band of people from Coker and that William Traske was one of them. At any rate we know that the Elliots, Dodges, and Traskes were in New England together; we know that the Elliots & Dodges came from East Coker; we know that there were, also, many Traskes at East Coker; and therefore the obvious inference is that William Traske (Captain) who founded your family was a Coker man. We find a William Traske baptized 14th Dec. 1585; and as there appears to be no further record of him in the registers the presumption seems to me very strong that this is the identical Capt^a William.

I am not certain if I can go to Trent or Kingsbury or to any other parish where the Traskes used to live in the xvith century, as I am still weak and it takes very little to tire me out. You may be sure, however, that I shall do so if I can."

In a former letter, dated Colombo, Ceylon, 23d Oct. 1895, Mr. Trask writes:—

"You tell me that John Traske, of Trent, had three sons—at least three were mentioned in this will. These were Henry, Robert & William. As they were so fond of the name John I suspect he had one of that name too.

There was a Henry Traske of Kingsbury (Somerset) whose daughter married George Lisle in 1621. I know no further particulars of this Traske, but it is not at all unlikely that he was the Henry, son of John, of Trent. This George Lisle, who married Henry's daughter, had an uncle William Lisle who was a groom of the chamber to Elizabeth, and another Uncle Edmund said to be a "writer," who was also groom of the chamber to Elizabeth, James I and Charles I.

There was a Robert Traske instituted to the diaconate of Banwell 19 Nov. 1582. He may have been the "Robert," son of John, also.

It would be interesting to find out the descendants of William, the other son of John, of Trent. I have an idea, perhaps it is fanciful, that we may discover that this William (son of John of Trent) was the father of Capt^a William Traske—your ancestor, and I should not be at all astonished to discover that my ancestor John Traske (portreeve of Yeovil, in 1630) also came of the family of John of Trent. I shall leave no stone unturned till I either prove or disprove the supposition."

Henry F. Waters, A.M., furnished the Essex Institute Historical Collections at Salem, Mass., in 1880, vol. xvii. page 121, with the following:

John Traske, of Trent, Co. Somerset, husbandman; 21 Nov. 1558, proved 15 Nov., 1574; to be buried in church yard of Trent; to St. Andrew's church of Wells; to parish church of Mowdeforde; wife Edith, sons William, Harry, Robert, daughters Mary and Alice. His wife Edith having dec'd, administration was granted to Robert and Henry, sons of the deceased. [*Martyn*, L. 43.]

John Traske, of East Coker, Co. Somerset; 27 April, 1598, proved 20 May, 1598; daughter Mary, wife Alice (with child); Reynold Traske a witness.

[*Lewyn*, L. 44.]

It will be noted that the Balch and the Traske families are both spoken of as either living or owning land in East Coker. One of the founders of a neighboring and allied family in Essex County, Massachusetts, was almost always called William Dodge of Coker.

MILITARY SERVICES OF THE OSBORNE FAMILY.

By WILLIAM H. OSBORNE, Esq., of Boston,

CONSIDERING the great interest now felt in every thing pertaining to the history of the period of the American Revolution, it has occurred to me that the following facts concerning the military record of an old colony family, might properly be given a place in the columns of your highly

treasured periodical. I do not claim that this record, which is drawn from official sources, not family tradition, is unequalled in its patriotic features; but it is my belief, based upon the results of careful investigation, that it has few superiors, and in many respects is unique and remarkable. The subjects of this record were all humble men, wholly unknown to fame, except as their devoted service to their country has earned them such distinction.

George Osborne of Pembroke, Massachusetts, was forty-two years of age at the breaking out of the Revolution. He had eight sons, seven of whom, together with himself, served terms of varying lengths in the army and navy during that war. The name of the father and his sons, George, Jr., and Thomas, are first found on a roll of a company of *minute men*, commanded by Captain Cushing, that marched from the West Parish of Pembroke on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. The father's name further appears on the roll of Capt. Hamlen's Company, Col. Thomas' Regiment, for service at Roxbury, from May 1st to August 1st, 1775; on the roll of Capt. Hatch's Company for service at Weymouth and Braintree Farms on the alarm of March, 1776; on the roll of Capt. Stetson's Company, Col. Dyke's Regt., at Dorchester Heights in November, 1776, and again on the roll of Capt. Hatch's Company at Bristol, Rhode Island, on the alarm of December 8th, 1776.

His seven sons emulated his patriotic example in this wise: George, Junior, as stated, served first with his father on the alarm of Lexington. He was with Capt. Hatch at Weymouth and Braintree Farms on the alarm of March, 1776. Enlisting in Capt. Nelson's Company, Colonel Willard's Regiment, he served in the campaign against Burgoyne, under Gates, in 1777. In January, 1780, he again entered the army, serving in Capt. Bailey's Company, Col. Bailey's Regiment, under two enlistments, to the close of the war, being twenty years of age at the time of his first enlistment.

Peleg was twelve years of age when the war began, and when fourteen years of age in 1777, he served from April to June on the "forty days' expedition" to Rhode Island. From July, 1777, to January, 1778 he was under enlistment for service in the New England States in Col. Robinson's Regiment. For fifteen days in March, 1781, he served again in Rhode Island, and wound up his service by enlisting as a marine on the frigate "Deane" in December, 1781, being in the course of a few days after transferred, together with several of his brothers, to the famous frigate "Alliance," under Capt. John Barry, and serving till June, 1782, practically to the end of the war.

The third son, Michael, commenced his service in Capt. Sparrow's Company, Col. Nathan Tyler's Regiment, serving four months and twenty days in Rhode Island, between July and December, 1779. He served in the same company one month in 1780, and later in the same year his name appears on a roll of six months' men, raised by the town of Pembroke, serving under this enlistment in Washington's army at the camp at Totawa and Preakness, New Jersey, till January, 1781. He served in Col. Cotton's Regiment on the "forty days' expedition" to Rhode Island, and concluded his service on the frigate "Deane" between December, 1781, and May, 1782.

John enlisted as a "Boy," and served three times in the navy, once on the brigantine "Tyrannicide" in 1779; again in 1779 on the ship "General Putnam," and lastly, in 1782, on the frigate "Deane."

Hugh Osborne was fourteen years of age when the war broke out, and in 1776 performed service at Dorchester Heights in Col. Dyke's Regiment, and again the same year in Rhode Island in Capt. Hatch's Company. In 1777 he served again in Rhode Island, in Col. Titcomb's Regiment, for a period of two months and six days. Between July, 1778, and April, 1779, he served in Pennsylvania, New York and New Jersey in Col. Bailey's Regiment, and concluded his service, as did several of his brothers, by enlisting as a marine on the frigate "Deane" in December, 1781, and serving till May, 1782.

The son William enlisted with his brothers, Thomas, Hugh, John and Peleg, on the frigate "Deane" in December, 1781; was afterwards transferred to the frigate "Alliance," on which he died in 1782.

We conclude this record with that of Thomas Osborne, who marched with his father and brother George on the alarm of Lexington. A few days after his return from this march he joined Capt. Hamlen's Company of Col. Bailey's Regiment, marched to the siege of Boston, and was present during the entire siege. After the evacuation of Boston he marched with Washington's army to New York city, and was in the battles of Long Island, August 27, 1776; Harlem Heights, September 16, 1776; White Plains, October 28, 1776; Trenton, N. J., December 26, 1776, and Princeton, N. J., January 3, 1777. He went with Washington's army, after the latter battle, to Morristown Heights, where he was discharged January 15, 1777, making a continuous service of twenty-one and one-half months. In April, 1777, he enlisted in Col. Staunton's Regiment, to serve in Rhode Island. After his return from this service in June, 1778, he enlisted in Capt. Hatch's Company for nine months and went to West Point, New York. Immediately after the completion of this service, he entered the Pennsylvania Line for one year. In March or April, 1780, he returned to his home, but at once entered the sea service, and is reported to have enlisted on the Massachusetts armed vessel, the "Protector," commanded by Capt. John Foster Williams of Boston. In June of that year the "Protector" had an engagement with the British ship "Admiral Duff," and captured her. While on a second cruise on the "Protector" (1781), he was in the engagement with the English vessels the "Roebuck" and "Mayday," was severely wounded and captured with his vessel and her officers and crew, carried to Halifax, Nova Scotia, a prisoner of war, where he was detained six months. Upon being released toward the close of the year he enlisted on the frigate "Deane" (December, 1781), was transferred to the "Alliance" a few days later, and set sail on her December 25th (1781), for L'Orient, France, having on board as passengers the *Marquis de la Fayette* and the *Count de Noailles*. As is well known, the "Alliance," which was thought to be the finest ship in the American navy, was at this time commanded by Capt. John Barry. After leaving her distinguished passengers at L'Orient, she proceeded upon a successful cruise, fighting, as is claimed, the last battle of the war for American independence upon either land or sea. Thomas Osborne, as appears by his sworn statement, served on this gallant ship till she went out of commission in March, 1783, and thus served, including his six months' imprisonment, a period of seven years and about nine months. He died at Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1837, at the advanced age of seventy-nine years, having entered the army at the age of seventeen years.

DUNTON FAMILY.

By ZOETH S. ELDRIDGE, Esq., of San Francisco, Cal.

IN 1647 there lived in the town of Reading, Mass., Robert and Samuel Dunton. They were, perhaps, brothers; they may have been father and son. They were among the earliest settlers, and came to Reading from Lynn. Robert was a selectman of the town from 1647 to 1649.

Samuel Dunton married Hannah (or Anna), daughter of Henry and Margaret Felch. He died in Reading, October 9, 1683.

Children, born in Reading:

2. i. SAMUEL,² b. Oct. 15, 1647; m. Sarah Kendall.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 24, 1649-50; m. Thomas Williams.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 16, 1655-6; m. (1) Sarah——, (2) Abigail Lilley, (3) Abigail Richardson.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. March 25, 1658; m. Nathaniel Evans.
- v. SARAH, b. March 28, 1660.
- vi. MARY, b. March 5, 1661; d. in Andover Feb. 17, 1774. "An old maid."
- vii. RUTH, b. April 4, 1663.
and perhaps
- viii. JOHN,
- ix. THOMAS.

2. SAMUEL² DUNTON (*Samuel¹*), born in Reading, October 15, 1647; married in Reading June 17, 1673, Sarah, daughter of Deacon Thomas and Rebecca Kendall. She was born in Reading, June 22, 1653. Samuel Dunton was a soldier of King Philip's war, and served under Captain Thomas Wheeler in the expedition against the Nipmucks, to Quabaug (Brookfield), and to Groton. He died before 1705, and his widow married——Richardson.

Children, born in Reading:

3. i. SAMUEL,³ b. July 17, 1674; m. Anna——.
- ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 22, 1676-7; m. Thomas Frost.
- iii. REBECCA, b. Feb. 13, 1678-9; d. in young womanhood.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. April 29, 1681; removed to Roxbury.
- v. THOMAS, b. Oct. 9, 1683; d. Nov. 9, 1683.

3. SAMUEL DUNTON (*Samuel² Samuel¹*), born in Reading, July 17, 1674; died in Woburn, Mass., about 1705; married Anna——. I know but little of him, and have been unable to learn who his wife was. His children were placed under the guardianship of their mother in 1705, the father being dead.

Children:

- i. REBECCA,⁴ b. about 1698.
4. ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1699; m. Deborah Pierce.

4. SAMUEL⁴ DUNTON (*Samuel³ Samuel² Samuel¹*), born about 1699; married in Woburn, September 25, 1722, Deborah, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Read) Pierce. She was born in Woburn, December 5, 1700, and died in Wrentham, Mass., August 8, 1762. Her father, Benjamin Pierce, was the son of Sergeant Thomas Pierce, and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Ryce and Arrol Cole. Her mother, Mary Read, was the daughter of Ralph and Mary (Peirce) Read, and was born in Woburn, October 15, 1670. Samuel Dunton resided in Woburn, probably on the place bought by his father,

and inherited from him. In 1722 he bought a 27-acre lot of Samuel Pierce. On May 27, 1728, he sold the property inherited from his father, together with the twenty-seven acres bought from Samuel Pierce—a dwelling house and ninety acres of land—for £170, and removed to Wrentham.

Children :

5. i. SAMUEL,⁵ b. in Woburn, June 27, 1723; m. Sarah Bennett.
 - ii. DEBORAH, b. in Woburn, Jan. 1, 1724-5; m. Ebenezer Lawrence.
 - iii. REBECCA, b. in Woburn, Dec. 20, 1726; m. Capt. Jonathan Whitney.
 - iv. THOMAS, b. in Wrentham, May 17, 1729; d. Jan. 24, 1749-50.
 - v. EBENEZER, b. in Wrentham, March 19, 1730-31; m. Bulah Cheney.
 - vi. BENJAMIN, b. in Wrentham, Feb. 8, 1732.
 - vii. GERSHOM, b. in Wrentham, Feb. 8, 1734-5.
 - viii. JESSE, b. in Wrentham, March 27, 1737.
 - ix. SARAH, b. in Wrentham, Sept. 3, 1739; m. Ebenezer Tucker.
 - x. MOLLEY, b. in Wrentham, March 5, 1741; d. Aug. 6, 1741.
 - xi. JERUSHA, b. in Wrentham, Nov. 12, 1746.
5. SAMUEL⁵ DUNTON (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹), born in Woburn, June 27, 1723; died in Wrentham, October 28, 1748; married in Wrentham, March 15, 1747-8, Sarah Bennett. I do not know who she was. I have searched far and wide for her, but, so far, in vain. The Wrentham records state that Samuel Dunton was killed by the fall of a tree. His widow, Sarah, married again, in Wrentham, October 27, 1757, Josiah Holmes of Ashford, Conn.

Children :

6. i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. in Wrentham, Nov. 20, 1748; m. (1) Lois Pearl, (2) Lavina Marcy.
6. SAMUEL⁶ DUNTON (*Samuel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹), born in Wrentham, November 30, 1748; died in Willington, Conn., May 1, 1813; married, first, in Willington, August 7, 1771, Lois, daughter of Captain Timothy and Dinah (Holt) Pearl. She was born in Willington, April 21, 1753, and died there July 15, 1788. Her mother, Dinah Holt, was born in Windham, Conn., March 17, 1727, and was the daughter of Captain Joshua and Ketrurah (Holt) Holt. Ketrurah was the daughter of Henry and Sarah (Ballard) Holt of Andover, Mass., and Sarah Ballard, wife of Henry Holt, was the daughter of William Ballard of Andover. Captain Joshua Holt was the son of Nicholas² (*Nicholas*¹) Holt of Andover, and Mary Russell (daughter of Robert) his wife. Captain Timothy Pearl, the father of Lois (Pearl) Dunton, was born in Windham, October 24, 1723, and died in Willington, October 19, 1789. He was the son of Timothy and Elizabeth (Stevens) Pearl of Andover, and grandson of John Pearl from Skidby, Yorkshire, England, and Elizabeth Holmes (daughter of Richard of Rowley), his wife. Elizabeth Stevens, wife of Timothy Pearl, was the daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Abbot) Stevens. Elizabeth Abbot was the youngest daughter of George Abbot, the first, of Andover, and Hannah Chandler (daughter of William), his wife. Nathan Stevens was the son of Lieutenant John Stevens, who died in the service in 1689, at Casco, and Hannah Barnard (daughter of Robert), his wife. After the death of his first wife, Samuel Dunton married, second, in Willington, December 4, 1788, Lavina, daughter of Zebediah and Priscilla (Morris) Marcy. Samuel Dunton was born thirty-two days after the tragic death of his father. For nine years

the mother and son lived in Wrentham, and then she married Josiah Holmes, and went to live with him in Ashford, taking her fatherless boy with her. For a time they lived in Ashford, and then removed to Stafford, Conn., where the boy grew up. That Holmes proved a kind step-father to the little fellow is evidenced by the fact that Samuel named his third child Josiah, for his mother's husband. I do not know when he came to Willington, but it was probably some time previous to his first marriage. He bought a place in East Willington, and the house he built is still standing. Samuel Dunton was a man who fully realized his responsibilities and lived up to them. He held to the end the respect and esteem of his fellow men. Brought up to the trade of blacksmith, he maintained himself and supported his family by honest toil. He was a deacon of the church, and was also church clerk. From 1790 to 1809 he represented his district in the Connecticut Legislature, at a time when to be selected for such a position was a mark of distinction. He was a justice of the peace and an associate justice of the county court. He was a soldier of the Revolution, and was a sergeant of the Sixth Company, Third Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade. He joined the battalion when it was raised, in June, 1776, and served until it was dismissed in December of that year. He saw service under Washington in New York city, and his battalion was caught in the retreat from the city September 15th, and suffered some loss. It was engaged also at the battle of White Plains, October 28th.

Children, all born in Willington. By first wife, Lois Pearl:

- i. AMASA,⁷ b. Jan. 5, 1722; m. Mary Taylor.
- ii. LEONARD, b. March 20, 1774; d. Oct. 29, 1775.
- iii. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 20, 1777. Living, in 1855, in Cambridge, N. Y.
- iv. SARAH, b. Dec. 8, 1779.
- v. LEONARD, b. July 2, 1782.
- vi. LOIS, b. Oct. 4, 1784; m. Zoeth Eldredge.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 13, 1787; d. June 2, 1798.

By second wife, Lavina Marcy:

- viii. RALPH, b. Nov. 19, 1792; d. Jan. 14, 1793.
- ix. LODICEA, b. Sept. 22, 1794; m. Joseph Merrick.
- x. ELIZA, b. April 12, 1801; m. Orrin Holt.

JOHN HAMMOND OF LAVENHAM, SUFFOLK, ENGLAND.

Contributed by F. S. HAMMOND, Esq., of Oneida, N.Y.

JOHN HAMMOND, the clothier of Lavenham, County of Suffolk, England, was born between 1500 and 1520, probably at Melford, as his father appears to have been living there before 1517. No record of his birth has been found, and there is nothing to show his age at the time of his death in 1551. It is evident, however, that his children were all young at the time, and the fact that his widow survived him for twenty-six years would indicate that he was a comparatively young man at the time of his death.

The dates of births of his children cannot be found, but William was probably the eldest son, although there is no positive evidence to prove that he was the eldest child. He is mentioned first in his father's will, and is named with his mother as executor of the will, which would indicate that

he was older than his brother Thomas; but to Thomas is left the house in Melford, while William appears to have received only £5.

The fact that William was named with his father in the deed of trust, given below, would seem to establish the fact of his being the eldest son.

The following abstract of John's will was furnished by Major Henry C. Malden, a brother-in-law of Rev. Canon Thomas Scott, Rector of Lavenham, in 1897, and is dated Dec. 22, 1550:

"I John Hamond, of Lavenham, Clothier" &c.

Item, I give and bequeathe to Agnes my wief £30.

Item, I give and bequeathe to Will^m Hamond my sonne £5, to be paide hym at the age of 21 yeres.

Item, I give and bequeathe to Elizabeth, Margaret, and Johane, my daughters, to every one of them £8. 8s 4d, to be paide them at the age of 21 yeres.

Item, I give and bequeathe to Thomas Hamond, my sonne my house in Melford, late John Hamonde my fathers, holdyn by cople of Courte Rolle now of my Lady Mary's grace, to euter at the age of 21 yeres.

Item, I give and bequeathe to my said sonne Thomas £4.

I appoynt my wyfe Agnes and my sonne Will^m executors of this my last Will. Proved at Lambeth, June 5, 1551.

The following is a copy of the deed of trust mentioned above, dated July 25, 1548, in which one William Page of Brandeston, near Lavenham, conveys a copse and meadow to twenty-five trustees for the good of the poor of Lavenham for ever.

Indenture at Lavenham Rector.

Omnibus X^{ti} fidelibus ad quos hoc presens carta Indentata perve'nt Will^m Page de Lavenham. Salutem in Dno sempiternam. Sciatis me prefatum W^m Page dimississe, tradidisse, feofasse et hac presenti carta mea indentata confirmasse Will^m Rysbie, Generoso Roberto Risbie, Thome Risbie et Georgio Risbie filiis dicti Will^m Rysbie, Marteno Sudeley Generoso et Marteno filio suo, Willo Grome et Willo filio suo, Rogero Grome et Thome filio suo, Thome Sexteyn, Georgio Pye et Georgio filio suo, Roberto Critost, Johni Whattoke, cloth-maker, et Johni filio suo Willo Cawston, Alano Sexteyn, Johni Warde, Roberto Brinwyn, Johni Hamonde et Willo Hamonde filio suo, Roberto Lynche, Hugoni Southill, Edwo Prykke et Willo Rockeley unam peciam prati vocatam Brandeston medowe, et unam peciam bosci voc^m Brandeston Grove cum suis pertinentibus in villa de Lavenham predicta. Quae quidam pecio prati et bosci erunt ad pauperes sustentandos infra villa de Lav^m predict in perpetuum. In omnis rei testimonium huic presenti carte indentate sigillum meum opposui. Datum vicesimo quinto die July Anno regis Edwardi Sexti dei Gra Anglie francie et Hiberne Regis fidel Defensoris et in terra Anglicane et Hiberne Ecclesie Capituli secuudo.

(Signed) per me Will^m Page

(Endorsed) Possessio et status data est in praesens Johnni Waren Nicholas Warren Thome—(illegible) Johni Vale cum multis aliis

2 Edw 6 1548

RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH OF ROCKINGHAM, VERMONT.

Copied by THOMAS BELLOWES PECK, Esq., of Walpole, N. H.

[Continued from page 202.]

1778.

Sept. 4. Chh Met according to appointment & Voted

1. that the Chh Covenant Stand without any Alterations & no Adult Persons be admitted to Priveledges & taken under the Watch & Care of the Chh without promising an Attendance on the Lord's Table. .

2. that persons having own'd the Covenant elsewhere Residing among us, may receive Priveledges in this Chh even while they do not come to the Table of the Lord So Long as in the Judgment of Charity, the Chh can suppose they are endeavouring to remove their Scruples as to Coming to the Table of the Lord, & in other Respects live answerable to a Christian Profession

3. Voted that the Pastor desire of Brother Joseph Wood the Reasons of his Still absenting from the Lord's Table.

Sept. 8. Married Charles Richards Jun^r & Molly Arwin of Rockingham

Sept. 13. Receiv'd Hannah Smith of Chester into the Chh having been Propounded, & Baptiz'd her.

Sept. 20. Baptiz'd Mercy Daughter of Peter & Mercy Evans.

Sept. 27. Receiv'd Bethiah Dutton into the Chh. also Baptiz'd Rufus & Mercy Children of Isaac & Stoell also Ralph Parker Son of Eleazer & Ruth Stearns.

Oct. 4. Baptiz'd William Anson Son of John & Esther Chandler also David Lydia Bathsheba & Sarah Children of Thomas & Susanna Stone

Oct. 13. Baptiz'd John King Son of John & Martha Lovell, & Perley Son of Thomas & Bethiah Dutton. Chh Tarried Voted to Comply with the Request of Westminster Chh & Chose Elias Olcott with the Pastor to join in Council there

Nov. 1. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship, the Result of the Council at Westminster was Read, and the Chh were further inform'd as to what appear'd to be the Opinion of that Council as to Several matters that came under their Consideration.

Dec. 10. Married Eli Evans & Hannah Larcum of Rockingham

1779.

Jan. 17. Baptiz'd Thomas Son of Abraham & Sawyer, also Abigail Daughter of Jabez & Persis Sargeants at Chester.

Jan. 24. Married Samuel Stafford as he Called himself a Stranger & Abigail Fuller of Rockingham.

May 9. Baptiz'd David Son of Colburn & Elenor Preston.

May 23. Baptiz'd Sarah Daughter of William & Elisabeth Stearns

June 21 Married Benjamin Williams of Charlestown & Polly Lovell of Rockingham.

June 22. Married Moses Allen of Greenfield & Mary Larrabee of Rockingham

July 4. Baptiz'd Lucinda Daughter of Fairbanks & Esther Moors also read the Confession of Eli & Hannah Evans & propounded them to the Chh.

July 25. Receiv'd Eli & Hannah Evans into the Chh. also Baptiz'd Jesse Son of Eli & Hannah Evans.

Aug. 8. Baptiz'd Annice Daughter of Caleb & Elisabeth Church.

Aug. 22. Baptiz'd Betsi & Daniel Children of Moses & Jerusha Marsh. also Zebulon Son of Jonathan & Eunice Burr.

Aug. 29. Chh Tarried & appointed a Chh Meeting Sept. 3^d.

Sept. 3. Chh met according to appointment. Jacob Pease & Wife exhibiting a Recommendatory Letter were receiv'd into the Chh—Brother Joseph Wood inform'd the Chh that his having absented from the Lord's Table was on account of the Difficulties of Publick Affairs & that he had tho't it to be a greater evil for him to partake than Absent, but that he was now Sensible of his having no Scripture Rule to Justify his absenting, desiring the Chh to overlook his Neglect & that he might again Commune with us

Voted that the Chh is Satisfied herewith.

As Some were dissatisfied with Deac Evans, the Vote was put Whether the Chh were Satisfied with him, passed in the Affirmative Deac Evans requested to be dismissed from Serving in the Office of Deacon. It was put to Vote whether the Chh would dismiss him. passed in the negative.

Sept. 5. Baptiz'd Samuel & Anna Children of Ebenezer & Anna Patterson also Bethiah Daughter of Thomas & Bethiah Dutton at Evening. Married Jonathan Fuller & Rhoda Pease, also Elijah Knights & Mercy Fuller, all of Rockingham.

Sept. 16. Married Josiah White & Elisabeth Pulsipher of Rockingham

Sept. 26. Chh Tarried a Complaint of Nathaniel Davis against Deacⁿ Evans was Read, & after some Consideration the Question was put whether the Complaint should lie in the Chh without acting upon it at present in the manner as therein Desir'd, pass'd in the Affirmative It was then propos'd that a Committee should be Chosen such as would be Satisfactory to the Parties to hear the matter in Dispute. the Parties then acquiesced in the Method & pitched upon five of the Brethren for the Committee. the Question was then put whether these Viz. Jehiel Webb, Jacob Pease Elias Olcott, Ebenezer Fuller & Joseph Wood Should be the Committee for the Purpose afores'd pass'd in the affirmative.

Octob. 3. Chh Tarried & the Committee Reported that having heard the Evidences the Complaint of Nathaniel Davis against Deacon Evans was not supported. the Question was put whether the Chh would act any further upon the Complaint, pass'd in the Negative.

Octob. 4. Married Nathaniel Miner & Mary Camp of Rockingham

Octob. 18. Married M^r McKenzie to the Widow Lois Spencer of Springfield

Nov. 7. Baptiz'd Mary Daughter of Jehiel & Mary Webb.— Chh Tarried & Brother Ebenezer Fuller inform'd the Chh that he desir'd his Daughter Abigail's Children might be baptiz'd upon his Account Chh Voted to Consider on it

Nov. 14. Chh Tarried when the Chh were inform'd of the Desire of Doct^r Reuben Jones & his Wife to be propounded to the Chh & join in full Communion, but that Doct^r Reuben Jones would not give an Assent to the Covenant, which was Customary to be assented to by Persons before they are receiv'd into full Communion if the Chh insisted upon it as a term of Communion, but if it was only desir'd of him by the Chh as a favour, he was ready to do it, he being present further explain'd himself & gave his Reasons before the Chh, & the Chh Voted that the Matter rest for Consideration.

Nov. 28. Chh Tarried after Divine Service when a draught of a Letter was read to be Consider'd whether they would send it to Doct^r Jones. the Chh acted nothing upon it. but appointed a Chh Meeting to be on the 15 of December

Dec. 5. Married Nathan Wright & Thankful Eastman of Rockingham

Dec. 7. Married Benjamin Harris of Hadley & Hannah Galusha of Rockingham

Dec 15. Chh Met according to appointment at M^r Whittings

1. Put to Vote Whether Brother Ebenezer Fuller might have his Daughter Abigails Children baptiz'd upon his & his Wives account, in the method he desired pass'd in the negative.
2. Doct^r Reuben Jones being Present, Such matters were treated of in Conversation as were Satisfactory on both Sides. .

1780

Feb. 7. Married William Stowell & Phebe Sartwell both of Walpole

Feb. 13. Receiv'd Reuben & Eunice Jones into the Chh & baptiz'd John Son of Reuben & Eunice Jones also Betsi Lane Daughter of Lemuel & Sargeants.

Mar. 5. Chh tarried after Publick Worship & it was ask't whether the Chh would Act upon a Verbal Complaint of Deacⁿ Evans,—the Motion was made & the Question was put whether the Chh would Establish it as a Rule to act upon no Complaints unless they were written pass'd in the affirmative.March 7. Baptiz'd Abiel Daughter of Isaiah & Dorcas Johnson at their house, being Sick, present Jabez Sargeants & Jabez Jun^r

April 2. Baptiz'd Mary Daughter of Samuel & Mary Whiting

April 12. Married Abel White & Hannah Closson of Rockingham.

April 16. Chh tarried & appointed a Chh Meeting on Wednesday 26th

April 23 on account of Fast appointed Chh Meeting 27th

April 27. Chh Met according to appointment & inform'd M^r Davis of their uneasiness with him for Continuing his Contention with Deac^r Evans, & in not resting Satisfied with the doings of the Chh in respect to Him. after some time, according to a proposal made. Deac. Evans Said before the Chh that if he had injur'd M^r Davis any way in his Name or Estate he was sorry for it. & meant to treat M^r Davis's Character with Brotherly Tenderness which was Satisfactory to M^r Davis. M^r Davis also Said before the Chh & to the Chh that he was Sensible that upon Provocations he had fallen into unbecoming Passions & in his Expressions had broken good Rules, & wherein he had given occasion of offence to the Chh he was sorry therefor desir'd that it might be overlook't & their prayers for him; the Vote was then Call'd whether it was Satisfactory to the Chh pass'd in the Affirmative.

May 14. Baptiz'd Anne Daughter of Charles & Irene Richards

May 21 Baptiz'd Naomi Daughter of Sylvanus & Naomi Kingsley

July 30 Baptiz'd Hannah Daughter of Eli & Hannah Evans.

Aug. 14 Married Nath^l Davis Jun^r & Lydia Herod of Rockingham

Octob. 15. Baptiz'd Daniel Son of Colborn & Elenor Preston.

Nov. 9. Married Asher Evans of Rockingham & Lecta Sartwell of Charlestown.

Nov. 26. Propounded Timothy & Rebecca Walker.

Dec. 17. Chh Tarried & Convers'd something in regard to having a Sacrament, then Voted that Jacob Pease & Jehiel Webb with the Pastor be a Committee to go & See Sister Elenor Preston to make some Enquiry & give Some Advice as they shall see fit.

Dec. 24 Receiv'd into the Chh Timothy & Rebecca Walker.

1781

Jan 5. Chh Tarried after Lecture & Voted 1 Satisfied with the Doings of the Committee Chosen to Converse with M^{rs} Preston 2dly that in Consequence of her becoming reconciled to her Husband the Chh is Satisfied & in Charity with her.

Jan. 23. Married Elijah Lovell of Rockingham & Abigail Goldsbury of Warwick.

Jan 25. Married Frederick Reed & Lovisa Pease of Rockingham.

March 15. At a Lecture at Chester baptiz'd Lucy Daughter of Timothy & Betty Olcott. also Lines Son of Jabez & Persis Sargeants & Abigail Daughter of Abiel & Mary Barnes

- April 29. Baptiz'd Vryling Son of John & Martha Lovell.
 May 27. Baptiz'd Washington Son of Timothy & Rebecca Walker & Sarah Daughter of Ebenezer & Rachel Albee.
 May 31. Married Ebenezer Stoell & Parmela Whitney of Rockingham
 June 3. Baptized Ira Son of Jehiel & Mary Webb.
 June 23. Married Leonard Reed & Esther Gould of Rockingham
 July 19. Married Elisha Wright of Rutland & Judith Wright of Rockingham
 July 3. Baptiz'd Eli Son of Reuben & Eunice Jones.
 July 22. Baptiz'd Sabra Daughter of Oliver & Hannah Lovell.
 July 29. Baptiz'd Olive Daughter of Daniel & Olive Edson.
 August 19. John Ellis was Propounded to the Chh.
 Aug. 26. Lecta Evans was propounded to the Chh.
 Aug. 31. Chh Tarried after Lecture & receiv'd into their Communion Daniel & Olive Edson being recommended from Bridgwater Chh.
 Sept 2. Receiv'd John Ellis & Lecta Evans into the Chh also Phebe Stoell made publick Confession & was propounded to the Chh.
 Sept. 9. Baptiz'd Charlotte, Samuel, Polly & Chloe Children of John & Urana Ellis.—also propounded Elisabeth Fuller to the Chh.
 Octob. 21. Baptiz'd Salome Daughter of Caleb & Elisabeth Church
 Octob. 28. Receiv'd Phebe Stoell into the Chh.
 Octob. 30. Baptiz'd by M^r Houston Jane Daughter of George & Nancy McMurphy & Susanna Smith Daughter of Ebenezer & Anne Patterson.
 Nov. 4. Baptiz'd Parthenia Daughter of Elias & Sibbel Olcott.
 Nov. 18. Mercy Knights Wife of Elijah Knights made confession & was propounded to the Chh.
 Dec. 11. Chh Meeting & the Chh Voted to Comply with the request of the Chh in Cornish & send their Pastor & Delegates to join in Ecclesiastical Council & Chose Jacob Pease & John Lovell Delegates.
 Dec. 15. Married Benjamin Parker & Rachel Weatherbee late of Rindge.
 Dec. 16. Receiv'd Mercy Knights into the Chh.
 Dec. 23. Married Josiah Griswold of Walpole & Susanna Simonds of Rockingham.
 Dec. 30. Receiv'd into the Chh Elisabeth Fuller, Brother Joseph Wood & Nathaniel Davis Publickly objecting against it. a Vote was taken. four or more of those Present holding up their hands for it, & none holding up their hands when the Contrary was put.
1782.
 Feb. 10. Married Sam^l Smith of Amherst & Sabra Debelle of Charlestown
 Feb. 17. Baptiz'd Simeon Son of Elijah Knights & Mercy. a Chh Meeting was appointed on Friday Feb. 22^d
 Feb. 22. Chh met, according to appointment, when it being propos'd to Brother Joseph Wood to inform the Chh what was his Uneasiness. he Said he was uneasy with the Chh for receiving Elisabeth Fuller into Communion, the Chh hearing his reasons to Convince them they had done Wrong some proposals were made to him which were not satisfactory. the Question being mov'd was put whether the Chh are Satisfied with the Proceedings on Lord's Day December 30th in Receiving Elisabeth Fuller into Communion. passed in the affirmative.
 March 24. A Chh Meeting was appointed on the 28th

Sept 15. Baptiz'd Elijah Son of Ebenezer & Rachel Albee also propounded Vashti Evans to the Chh.

Sept 22 Receiv'd Sarah Cooper into the Chh

Nov. 10. Received Vashti Evans into the Chh. & Baptiz'd Eli Son of Eli & Hannah Evans.

Dec. 22. Propound Priscilla Pulsipher to the Chh

Chh tarried Read a Draught of a Letter to Thomas Chandler Jabez Sargeants & others in Chester. Voted that it be sent.

2. Voted that Deac. Pease Jehiel Webb Peter Evans Jun^r William Simonds & Daniel Edson be a Committee to Confer with Brother Joseph Woods & with Jonas Hazeltine.

1783.

January 26. Baptiz'd Abigail Daughter of Samuel & Mary Whiting

Chh tarried, the Committee Chosen to Confer with Joseph Woods & Jonas Hazeltine make Report to the Chh.

1 The Question was put whether the Chh were willing to Receive Jonas Hazeltine into Communion, it was no vote being a tie.

2 Whether the Chh were Satisfied that the Chh Covenant Should stand as it does passed in the affirmative

A Draught of a Second Admonition to M^r Davis was read

3. Voted that the Pastor send this Second Admonition to M^r Davis in the Name of the Chh.

April 20. Chh tarried Read to them a Letter from Thomas Chandler Clerk of the Chh in Chester. & a draught of answer to the Chh in Chester. Voted that it be sent.

April 27. Baptiz'd John Son of John & Urana Ellis

May 4. Baptiz'd Martha Daughter of John & Martha Lovell. Propounded Rhoda Fuller to the Chh.

May 11. Receiv'd Priscilla Pulsipher into the Chh.

May 18. Appointed a Chh Meeting to be on Wednesday 21 Instant

May 21 Chh met according to appointment. M^r Davis being under the Admonition of the Chh. desir'd that the Chh would join with him in Calling a Council to hear & advise as to his Matter of grievance.

1 Voted to Call a Council of Neighbouring Chhs for this purpose viz Charlestown Walpole & Westminster, these being agreed to by M^r Davis.

2. Made Choice of Deac Pease M^r Edson & Peter Evans Jun^r with the Pastor to be a Committee with M^r Davis to Send the Letters Missive.

3. Made choice of the three Deacons John Lovell Daniel Edson & Peter Evans Jun^r with the Pastor as a Committee to prepare matters to lay before the Council.

4 the Question was put whether the Chh were willing to dismiss & Recommend Brother Joseph Wood to any Chh of our Communion, upon their being Satisfied that he has attended on Publick Worship & Ordinances in such Chh for some considerable time Pass'd in the Affirmative

June 29. Receiv'd Rhoda Fuller into the Chh. also Baptiz'd Elisabeth Stoell & Samuel Woods Children of David & Priscilla Pulsipher

July 6. After Publick Worship Brother Nathaniel Davis desiring the Congregation to Stop, read to them a paper in these Words or nearly. If I have said any thing that has given just Occasion of Offence to any in this Chh I am sorry for it.

July 6. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship

1 The Question was put, whether the Pastor be directed to Examine particularly all that offer themselves to be propounded to the Chh as to

their Sentiments respecting Infant Baptism & if they do not hold to Infant Baptism as it is generally held to in the Congregational Chhs, & do not think it their Duty to bring their Children to Baptism in Infancy, that it be mention'd to the Chh when they are propounded, & if they are receiv'd into the Chh be matter of Record. pass'd in the affirmative.

2. The Question was put whether the Chh would receive Jonas Hazletine into their Communion & under their Watch & Care, & that it be Recorded that he did n't hold to Infant Baptism. Pass'd in the Affirmative.

3. Receiv'd Sarah Roundy into the Chh being recommended from the Chh in Ware.

July 27. Receiv'd Jonas Hazletine into the Chh, also Baptiz'd Eben-ezer & Mary Children of Jonathan & Rhoda Fuller.

August 3. Baptiz'd Elisabeth Daughter of Lemuel & Sargeants

August 14 Married David Campbell & Amela Johnson of Rockingham.

August 20 Daniel Edson & Elenor Richards appear'd & he took her as his Wedded Wife & she took Him as her Wedded Husband.

Aug^t 24. Baptiz'd Hannah Daughter of Jehiel & Mary Webb Chh tarried read a Confession of M^r Davis Chh Voted it Satisfactory

Sept 7 Baptiz'd Abigail Daughter of John & Whitney

October 26 Baptiz'd Lynde & Polly Children of William & Susanna Simonds.

December 14 Chh Tarried after Divine Service When a Complaint of Nathaniel Davis against John Lovell & others was read & another against Daniel Edson.

1 Voted that the Chh would not act on the Complaint against John Lovell & others

2. Voted that the Complaint against Daniel Edson lie for the Present & that M^r Edson have further opportunity to make Satisfaction to the Chh, if he should see fit.

1784

Feb. 19. Chh met according to appointment at M^r Whitings, the Meeting being open'd, M^r Davis withdrew his Complaint against M^r Edson, M^r Edson having given him full Satisfaction

May 2. a Chh Meeting was appointed to be on thursday following at the Meeting house, at 12 oClock, & an Invitation & Desire was made to the Congregation that any of them who had any matters which they desir'd to Communicate to the Chh, or any grievances in respect to any of the Regulations of the Chh, that they would attend & be free in Opening their minds to the Chh.

May 6. Chh Met according to Appointment, when Some of the Congregation being present, they Made request to the Chh, that there might be a door Open for the Baptism of the Children of Such as had Scruples upon their minds about Coming to the Table of the Lord & yet were willing to enter into Covenant & put themselves under the Watch & Care of the Chh, & offer'd further that they Consider'd this as a Priveledge which they had a right to Demand, as they understood that the Cambridge Platform was to be the Rule by which the Chh was to govern themselves by. After Considerable Conference, it was agreed upon that for the purpose of Coming to some mutual Agreement three members of the Chh should be Chosen to Join with three persons of the Congregation, as a Committee with the Pastor to devise & form some Rule of proceeding to be laid before the Chh, in order for their Acceptance, & voting it as a Rule of Proceeding in the Chh.

the Chh made Choice of Deacⁿ Peas, Peter Evans Jun^r & Jehiel Webb, to join with John Herod, Charles Richards & Caleb Church, who were Chosen on the part of the Congregation, which Committee were to meet at the Rev^d M^r Whittings on thursday, the 27th of May, at Noon.

May 23 Chh Tarried & Voted to Dismiss & Recommend Elenor Preston from this Chh to the Chh in Rutland.

June 6. Chh Tarried after Divine Service & there was read to them the draught of a Vote agreed upon by the Committee Chosen for that purpose, & it was Voted that a Chh Meeting be appointed to Consider & Act upon the Same, & a Chh Meeting was appointed accordingly to be at the Meeting House on Tuesday the 15th of June Instant at one oClock in the afternoon.

June 15 Chh met according to Appointment & being open'd with Prayer, the Draught of a Vote under Consideration was again Read, when after Considerable Conference & Debate on the Matter, the Vote was put whether the Draught should be receiv'd & it pass'd in the Negative, there being a Considerable part that did 'nt Vote either way. after Considerable further Conference & Debate, the Question was put

1 Whether the last Vote should be reconsider'd & pass'd in the Affirmative.

2. Whether the Draught under Consideration should be adopted as a Rule of Proceeding in the Chh so long as the Chh perceiv'd any good effects of the Same & pass'd in the Affirmative.

the Vote Pass'd is as follows.

This Chh taking into Consideration the Uneasiness of Numbers of the Congregation & their request that they might enjoy a Supposed Privilege of having the Ordinance of Baptism administred to their Children, tho they do not Come up to the Table of the Lord & join in full Communion with the Chh—a liberty which is granted in many Chhs of our Communion tho not so generally as formerly

Voted

1. That the Chh cannot Consider it to be a profession of Faith in Christ & Obedience to him, while a Reserve is made as to Coming up to the Sacrament of the Supper, & while there is no profession of Obedience to this Dying Command of the Saviour.

2. That the Chh would Charitably Suppose that such Adult persons as had been Baptiz'd & thereby bro't into the Chh in their Infancy & of good Moral Behaviour, did not mean to renounce their Baptism, reject the Authority watch & Discipline of the Chh or Disclaim all Priveledges from it; by their neglect in not answering the Design of their early Baptism, even to profess faith in Christ & Obedience to Him & thereby make it Their own Act & Deed in a professed & publick manner

3 That the Chh are willing that Baptism be administred to the Children of all Such of whom they can have this Charitable Thot as mention'd in the preceding Vote & would desire their Pastor thus to practice.

4 Voted that such as have been guilty of Moral Scandal do make Christian Satisfaction therefor in order to their receiving any Priveledge in the Way above mentioned.

5 That the Applying for any Priveledge in the Chh shall be understood as an acknowledgment of the Authority of the Chh over such as Apply & that it be Consider'd as an actual putting themselves under the Watch & Care of the Chh & that they receive Priveledges no longer than they submit to the Authority & Discipline of the Chh.

6. That such as do receive Baptism for their Children or any Priveledge in the Way above mentioned do make a Publick Profession of their Beleif of the Christian Religion, do acknowledge the Validity of their own Baptism in Infancy, & their Beleif of the Scriptural Right of Administering Baptism to the Infants of such as are members of the Visible Chh, & the propriety of the Mode as practic'd in our Chhs. that they promise to bring up their Children in the Nurture & Admonition of the Lord & will submit to the Discipline of the Chh exercis'd in a Reasonable & Gospel method.

7. That the Pastor propound such as apply for receiving Priveledges at least one Week before they are received to Priveledges & he is desir'd & directed to enquire of all applying whether they have for some Reasonable term of time Statedly read Gods Word & pray'd in their Families, & carefully attended on the Worship of God with their Families on the Lords Day & unless they can Answer in the Affirmative in these Points, not to propound them to Priveledges as without the Practice of these things the Chh cannot Consider that there is any kind of Security for the good Education of the Baptiz'd Children or any reasonable Expectation of it.

8. Voted that inasmuch as there may be very particular Caution & Care needful, in directing persons who may apply for Priveledges, and as to propounding them to the Chh; Agreeable to the Desire of the Pastor the Chh do appoint a Committee of the Chh for his help & assistance, whom the Pastor may at any time call to his assistance in any matter of Doubt & to whom he may send any applying persons, to obtain their Consent in order to be propounded, & it is understood that the Committee assist the Pastor in any other matters; & that this method be Continued in the Chh so long as the good Tendency & effects of it appear.

9 that Daniel Edson, Jehiel Webb, & Deacⁿ Jacob Pease be the Committee for Purposes abovementioned so long as they shall be willing to afford their Service to the Pastor & Chh & give satisfaction to the Chh therein.

July 10 Chh Tarried after Publick Worship & Voted that David Stanley, Jonas Hazeltine & Ebenezer Clark be mention'd to the Congregation to see if it is agreeable to them that these assist with Mr. Webb in setting the Psalm & leading in singing.

It was mentioned & no Objection made.

1785

Jan. 22. appointed Chh Meeting on 26th

Jan 26. Chh Met & adjourned till Sabbath Evening the 29th after Publick Exercises.

Jan 29. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship & there appearing to be such Objection against granting the Request of Deacon Jacob Peas & brother Ebenezer Fuller as to the Baptism of their grandchildren, that it was not thot adviseable to put the Vote and the Chh Meeting was dismiss'd without acting upon any thing.

Feb. 26. the Confession of Jacob Peas Jun^r was Read to the Chh & Congregation

March 26. read a Letter missive from Westminster Chh.

1 Voted to send to Join in Council according to their request

2. Voted that Deacⁿ Peter Evans be Delegate for that Purpose.

June 11. Chh Tarried, & Voted that Daniel Edson have a Certificate of his Regular Standing in this Chh.

June 25. Chh & Congregation tarried after Publick Worship When Brother Daniel Edson preferred a Certificate from the Anabaptist Chh in Richmond as follows

Richmond June 19 1786

These may Certify that the first Baptist Chh of Christ in Richmond hath receiv'd Daniel Edson into Fellowship as a Christian, & to Baptism, & do Stand Ready to receive him to full Fellowship & Communion, as a member of this Church when he is Dismiss'd from the Chh where he now belongs

Maturean Ballou
Pastor of the Church

Upon M^r Edson Desiring a Dismission to Richmond Chh. a Form was read which was Voted & is Conceiv'd in these Words & Terms

Rockingham June 26th 1786

Whereas Brother Daniel Edson having been Dismiss'd and recommended from the fourth Chh of Christ in Bridgwater was receiv'd into our Communion & under our Particular Watch some years past, these may Certify of his regular & Christian Walk among Us so far as we know. And Whereas he has by a Certificate from Us apply'd to the Ana-Baptist Chh of Christ in Richmond & receiv'd Baptism there according to his Mind & has manifested his desire to Us of being Dismiss'd to S^d Chh. these may Certify also that upon his being admitted into that Chh. we shall Consider him dismiss'd from Us, & no longer under our particular Watch & Care. Wishing him the Divine Presence & Blessing & that Grace Mercy Peace Love & Charity may be multiplied to you the Chh of Christ in Richmond We Subscribe Your Brethren in our Common Lord.

To the Chh in Richmond.

Samuel Whiting
Pastor in the Name
& by the Vote of the Chh

2. . Upon the Request of Sister Naomi Kingsley Voted that She have a Letter of Dismission & Recommendation to the Christian People where she lives.

3. Upon the request of Sister Vashti Trott Voted that she have a Letter of Dismission & Recommendation to the Chh of Christ in Walpole.

Nov. 26. Chh Tarried after public Exercise & made Choice of Peter Evans Jun^r to be one of their Committee, Daniel Edson having Left Us & Joined a Baptist Chh. also read to them a Complaint against the Pastor for Maladministration by Nath^l Davis.

1787

Nov. 11. Communicated to the Chh a letter missive from the Chh of Christ in Reading Voted to Send to Assist in the Ordination of M^r Sargeants there & made Choice of Deaⁿ Jacob Peas & Peter Evans Jun^r as Delegates with the Pastor for that purpose.

1788. Nov. 2 Communicated to the Chh a Letter Missive from the Chh & People in Thomlinson, & agreeable to their desire Voted to Assist in the Ordination of M^r Hall, & made Choice of Deacⁿ Peter Evans as a Delegate with the Pastor for that Purpose.

Nov. 23. Voted to dismiss & Recommend Brother George Wood & his Wife to Fitzburg Chh.

1789. June 6. Communicated to the Chh a letter Missive from the Christian Catholic Society in Windsor. & agreeable to there request Voted to Send a Delegate to assist in Council at the Ordination of M^r Shuttlesworth & made Choice of Jehiel Webb Esq^r as a delegate to go with the Pastor.

1790

Nov. 21. Ebenezer Clark made public Confession of the Sin of Intemperance

1791 June 26. read a letter from Woodstock Chh desiring assistance by Pastor & Delegates to Sit in Council to hear their Difficulties & result [?] thereon. the Chh Voted to Comply with their request & Chose Deacⁿ Elias Olcott & Asher Evans Delegates. but upon their not being able to attend, made Choice of Ebenezer Fuller & David Stanley for Delegates

1793

July 7. Chh Tarried after Publick Worship & made Choice of M^r Philip Davis as Chorister (with M^r Stanley before Chosen) to the Chh.

1794 Sept. 21. Chh Tarried & appointed a Church Meeting next thursday 2 oclock afternoon to Advise & Consult with M^r Whiting as to the propriety & Expediency of his Asking a Dismission. Met according to appointment, but pass'd no Vote after Some Conference upon the Difficult & unhappy Situation of the Town. It was generally thot best to make some further Trial, to see if unhappy prejudice might not more wear away, & a Spirit of Religion, of Charity & for Supporting Gospel Order & Worship, more take place

1795

Octob^r 25. Chh tarried & read to them a Letter from the Chh & Congregation in Wardsborough requesting to attend Ordination there Nov. 4th Chh Voted to Send & Chose Jehiel Webb, & Ebenezer Fuller Delegates

1798.

March 5 1798 the Chh met, being notified by a letter sent to each Member by the Pastor, being met at M^r Whitings house, & the Meeting being open'd, the Pastor introduced the Conference & business, by reading the following Statement of facts & proposals for Consideration.

Brethren.

I have Called you together without any particular request having been made therefor. And it may be expected that I open the Meeting, by Suggesting Some Reasons, & making some Statement of the Situation of the Chh. & the State of Religion among us, & the matters, which may be proper for the Chh to attend to.

The Chh in this Town was gathered & Organized on the Day of my Ordination October 27 1773. It was Composed of the Pastor Elect & eleven other Male Members, who had made a Christian Profession & had belonged to other Chhs, & most of them had letters of Recommendation; two of these eleven were residents of Chester, the others were of Rockingham. Publick Worship & Ordinances were divided between Rockingham & Chester for five years. at the Close of these five years, there was some small additions to the Chh in Rockingham & Chester; And as they had never practiced much in attending at each others Communion they Considered themselves as Separate & Distinct Churches.

[To be continued.]

ANCIENT BURIAL-GROUNDS OF LONG ISLAND, N. Y.

By EDW. DOUBLEDAY HARRIS, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from page 210.]

MAJ. DAVID MULFORD
died Jan. 8, 1799
Æ. 42.

Jonathan
Son of Cap^t
David Mulford
& Phebe his
Wife died Apr^l
27th 1768
Aged 6 Mo
& 10 Days

In Memory of Mrs.
ELISABETH MULFORD
daughter of
Col. DAVID & M^{rs}
PHEBE MULFORD
who died July 21st
A D. 1785,
in the 23^d year
of her Age

In Memory of Col.
DAVID MULFORD
who died Dec^r 18th
A D : 1778 :
in the 57th year
of his Age

Juliana Mulford
Daughter of M^r
Matthew & Mrs.
Mary Mulford
died Jan^y 24th
1793
aged 11 years.

Abraham Dayton
Son of Elifha &
Elifabeth Conkling
who died March
27th A.D. 1770
Aged 10 Months

Silvanus Son of
Annanias &
Lucretia Miller
who died Nov^r
6th 1771 Aged
5 Years & 6 Days

In Memory of
Samuel Son of
Jeremiah Miller
& Mary his Wife
born & died July
4 A. D. 1774
J : S.

In Memory of
MARY MILLER
Wife of
JEREMIAH MILLER jun^r
who died July 8 A.D.
1785 in the 33^d Year
of her Age.

In Memory of
Lieut. John Dayton
who departed this
life Jan^y 27th 1789,
in the 35th year
of his age.
*Oh ! what a free a mercy
this
That Death a portal into
bliss
Before the body is
undrest
The Soul is flit into its
rest.*

In Memory of
THOMAS M.
WICKHAM ESQ^r
who died Augst 14th
A.D. 1790
In the 60th Year
of his Age.

In Memory of
Edward Son of
Thomas Wickham Esq^r
& Marcy his Wife
who died Octob^r 18
1775 aged 5 years &
22 days.

In Memory of
Mrs. Mary Osborn
Wife of Cap^t
Jeremiah Osborn
who died
Jan^r 31st 1797
aged 41 Years 8
months & 29 days

In Memory of
William R.
Hedges Son of
Mr. Daniel and
Mrs. Jerufha
Hedges who died
June 21st 1794
aged 1 year
and 8 months.

HERE LYETH THE BODY OF
CAP^t SAM^l GARNAR WHO
DECEASED MAY 24 1729
AGED 31 YEARS.

[Horizontal tablet on brick base.]

HERE LIES BVRED Y^e
BODY OF M^{rs} ELIZEBETH
GARDINER WIFE OF CAP^t
SAM^l GARDINER WHO
DIED OCTOBER Y^e 1
1725 IN Y^e 22 YEAR
OF HER AGE

[Horizontal brown-stone tablet on brick base.]

IN MEMORY of
COL^{nl} ABRAHAM GARDINERS
Who
VAULT

departed this life Augst 21st 1782

In the 62^d year of his Age

Thus all we see like all we have

Of Good beneath the Skies ;

Shall rest like that within this Grave

Till GOD shall say arise.

[Horizontal brown-stone tablet on brick base. A prior inscription read
"COL^{nl} ABRAHAM GARDINER'S VAULT."]

HERE LYETH THE
BODY OF M^{rs} MARY
GARDINER THE WIFE
OF M^r IOHN GARDINER
OF THE ISLE OF WIGHT
DIED Y^e 4 DAY OF IVLY
1707 AND IN THE
THIRTYEIGHT YEAR OF
HER AGE

[Horizontal brown-stone tablet. Its
brick base supports also the stone
covering the vault of Col. Abraham
Gardiner. Still another tablet on base,
next beside this, is without inscrip-
tion.]

HERE LYETH
the Body of M^{rs}
Rachel Gardiner
Wife to his Excell^y
David Gardiner Esq^r
Lord of the Isle of
Wight who was
Married April 15
A: D 1713, and
departed this life
Dec. 16, A: D. 1744.

[Inscription on a piece of fine red
slate, 18 x 22 inches, with conventional
scroll border, set into the upper surface
of a brown-stone table tomb on five
columns.]

In Memory
of
Cap^t Abraham Gardiner
who died
Oct^r 12th 1796
in the 84th year
of his age.
[Horizontal tablet on brick base.]

HERE LIES
DR. NATHANIEL GARDINER
During the Revolution
A surgeon in the American Army
Subsequently for several years
A *Representative* from this County
in the Legislature of the State;
and at a later period
a shipping merchant
in the City of New York.
He was born Jan: 11, 1759,
And died March 25, 1801.

In the adjoining graves
Lie the remains of
ELIZABETH, his wife,
Daughter of Thomas Dering, Esq.
who died March 18, 1801, *Æ.* 44;

And of
MARIA SYLVESTER,
their daughter,
who died Nov. 9, 1804, *Æ.* 20.

ROBERT SMITH, SON OF
Nathaniel & Eliza Gardiner
Born at East-Hampton
Sept. 10, 1786,
Died in New York Jan. 19, 1824, *Æ.* 37.
[Horizontal brown-stone slab on brick base.]

In
Memory of
Mrs. Mary Gardiner,
widow of
Col. Abraham Gardiner
and Daughter of
Nathaniel Smith Esq.
and of his wife
Phebe Howell;
she died May 19, 1807
in the 82 year
of her age.

In Memory of
Mrs PHEBE GARDNER
Daughter of Col.
ABRAHAM & M^{rs}
MARY GARDINER
who departed this life
Sep^r 18 AD. 1775
in the 30th year of her age.
Time was, like thee I life Possess
And time shall be when thou
must rest.

In Memory of
John Son of
Mr John & M^{rs}
Elizabeth Gard-
ner who dec^d
April 22nd 1747
1 Year 10 months &
16 days old

IN MEMORY OF
M^{rs} ELIZABETH GARDINER
WIFE OF THE HON^{ble}
JOHN GARDINER LORD
OF THE ISLE OF WIGHT
DIED OCT^r 21st 1754
AGED 40 YEARS
AND 2 MONTHS

Samuel y^e Son
of Jeremiah &
Mary Gardiner
died Aug^t 12th
1753 Aged 18
M^o & 2 Days

John y^e Son
of John &
Elizabeth
Gardiner
died Octo^r 16th
1752 in y^e 4th
Year of his Age.

IN MEMORY OF
MATTHEW MULFORD
Esq^r who died April
28th A.D. 1774
in the 85th Year
of his Age.

IN MEMORY OF
M^{rs} ELIZABETH MULFORD
THE WIFE OF CAP^T
MATTHEW MULFORD
DIED SEP^t 11th 1754
IN THE 67th YEAR
OF HER AGE

IN MEMORY
of Esther the Wife of
Doct^r John Darbe A: M.
who died Septem^r 24th
A.D. 1757 Aged
88 Years & 2 Months

IN MEMORY of
SARAH Wife
of M^r SAMUEL
MULFORD
who died April
6th 1760 in y^e
97th Year of
her Age

IN MEMORY of
ELIZABETH
Wife of M^r
LEWIS CONKLING
who died Octo^r
30th 1765 in y^e
61st Year of
her Age

Here Lyes Buried
the Body of M^r
AARON FITHIAN
Who Departed this life
May 1st A.D. 1750 in y^e
66th Year of His Age

Esther Daughter
of David &
Esther Fithian
died Jan^y 23^d
1753 Aged
5 Years

HERE LYES Y^e
BODY OF MIRIAM
FITHIAN WIFE
OF ENOCH FITHIAN
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE APRIL
Y^e 1 1717
AGED 61 YEARS

IN MEMORY OF LION GARDNER.

An officer of y^e English Army and An Engineer Master of
Works of Fortifications in Y^e Leaguers of y^e Prince of Orange
in y^e Low Countries — In 1635 h^e came to New England

In y^e Service of a Company of Lords & Gentlemen h^e build^d
& Command^d y^e Saybrook Fort^s.

After completing this term of servic^e h^e removed in 1639 to his If-
land of which h^e was sol^e Owner & P.vlr^e. Born in 1599 h^e died in
this Town^e in 1663 Venerat^d and honour^d.

Under many trying Circumstanc^s in Pac^e and War h^e was
Brav^e Discret^e & Trve.

[Cut on the four sides—north, west, south and east—of a pretentious modern
canopy tomb, with recumbent figure of a man in armor.]

IN MEMORY of
Nathan Dayton
who died Octo^r
8^d A.D. 1768 in
y^e 61st Year of
His age

HERE
LYES THE
BODY OF DEBORAH
DAYTON WIFE TO
DANIEL DAYTON
WHO DECEASED NO
VEMBER THE 6 1717
AGED 24 YEARS

Here Lyes Buried y^e
Body of M^{rs} DOROTHY
DAYTON Widow of
M^r SAMUEL DAYTON
Who Departed this
Life March 23^d 1750 in y^e
86th Year of Her Age.

IN MEMORY
of Amey Wife of
Nathan Dayton
who died Sept^r
25th A.D. 1749
in the 51st Year
of Her Age

Here Lyes Buried
y^e Body of Samuel
Dayton Son of M^r Samuel
& M^{rs} Dorothy Dayton
Who Dec^d April y^e
23^d 1726 in y^e 20th
Year of Her Age.

HERE
LYES THE BODY
OF MEHETEBEL
BROWN WHO DE-
CEASED AUGVST
THE 26 1712
AGE 17 YEARS

Here lyes Buried
y^e Body of M^r
JOSEPH KING
Who Departed this
Life Nov^r 6th 1732 in y^e
26th Year of His Age

In Memory of M^r
Samuel Gardiner
Son of M^r
Samuel Gardiner Merc^t
of New London he was
born Oct^r 10th 1758 &
died Feb^r 1st 1789
Aged 30 years.

*In early life Death laid me down
Here to await the trumpet's sound
When God commands I will arise
to meet my Saviour in y^e skies
& while you read the state of me
think on the Glass that runs for
thee.*

HERE LYES Y^e BODY OF
M^{rs} ELIZABETH OSBORN
WIFE OF M^r WILLIAM
OSBORN WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE OCTOBER
Y^e 14th 1744 IN Y^e 53^d
YEAR OF HER AGE

In Memory of M^r
Beriah Dayton
Who Died April
y^e 30 A.D. 1746
Aged 74 years

HERE LYES Y^e BODY
OF M^{rs} SUSANNA
DAYTON WIFE OF M^r
BERIAH DAYTON JUN^r
WHO DEPARTED THIS
LIFE JULY Y^e 22^d
1743 IN Y^e 31st
YEAR OF HER AGE

In Memory of
M^{rs} Jain Rellet to
M^r Beriah Dayton
Who Died Feb^r
y^e 21 A.D. 1754
Aged 79 years

In Memory of
Joanah y^e Wife of
[Mr John Dayton
who died Septem^r
22 1752 in y^e 53^d
Year of her Age

JOSEPH : SON
OF : M^r NATH^l &
MARY HUNTING
DIED AUG: 1st 1711
AGED [illegible]

HERE LYES BURIED
Y^e BODY OF M^{rs} MARY
HUNTING WIFE OF Y^e REV^d
M^r NATHANIEL HUNTING
OF EASTHAMPTON OCT^r 7th
1738 AGED 54
YEARS & About 5 M^o

HERE LYES Y^e BODY OF ELIZABETH HUNTTING Y^e DAU^r OF M
NATHANIEL & M^{rs} MARY HUNTTING WHO DIED JULY Y^e 7th 1719 AGED
8 MONTHS

MARY HUNTTING Y^e DAU^r OF M^r NATH^l HUNTING JUN^r & MARY
HIS WIFE AGED 3 YEARS 3 M^o & 20 D^s DYED AUGst 30th 1738

JOSEPH HUNTTING Y^e SON OF M^r NATH^l HUNTTING JUN^r & MARY
HIS WIFE AGED 6 YEARS 9 M^o & 20 D^s DYED SEPT^r 30th 1738.

HERE LYETH YE
BODY OF MR
JOSEPH OSBORN
DIED OCTOBER YE 2ND
1743 IN Y^e 83RD
YEAR OF HIS AGE

[Inscription has been recut; possibly
the stone is modern.]

In Memory
of M^{rs} Mary
Ofborn Relict of
M^r Joseph Ofborn
who died August
y^e 2nd A.D. 1752 in y^e
81st Year of her Age

HERE
LYETH THE
BODY OF IOHN
DAYTON SON
OF ROBERT AND
HANNAH DAYTON
WHO DIED IVNE
THE 13th 1714
AGED 12 YEARS

HERE
LYETH
THE BODY OF
HANNAH DAYTON
DAUGHTER OF
ROBERT AND
HANNAH DAYTON
WHO DIED APRIL
THE 9th 1712
AGED 16 YEARS

MR
THOMAS
IAMES DYED
THE 16 DAY OF
IVNE IN THE
YEARE 1696 HE
WAS MINISTAR
OF THE GOSPEL
AND PASTURE
OF THE CHVRCH
OF CHRIST

[The position of this grave is singular—the head towards the east,—tradition
says, by the direction of its occupant. The other graves are with the heads
towards the west.]

IN MEMORY of
Eliphelet Stratten
who died Sept^r
21st A.D. 1753
Aged 60 Years

HERE LIES
THE BODY OF
THOMAS OSBOND
WHO DIED SEPTEMBER
23: 1712 AGED
89 YEARS

In Memory of
Cornellus y^e Son
of Elphelet &
Phebe Stratten
who died Sept^r
15th 1742 in y^e
26th Year of
his Age

HERE
LYES
THE BODY OF
DANIEL^L OSBOND
WHO DEPARTED
IANUARY Y^e 8
1712 AGED 48
YEARS

Here lyes THE
body of Phebe
Mulford aged
8 years &
11 Months dec^d
March THE 21ⁿ
1723

TALMAGE GOOLDE
Y^e SON OF SEVERUS
& PHEBE GOOLDE
AGED 2 YEARS 7
M^o & 5 D^s DEC^d
JULY Y^e 5th 1726

HERE
LIES THE
BODY OF THOMAS
SON OF ONESSIMUS
TALMAGE WHO DEPAR
TED THIS LIFE NOVEM
BER THE 13th 1722 AGED
18 YEARS 5 MONTHS
AND 27 DAYS

Temperance y^e
Daughter of M^r
Sweeten Grant
& Margaret his
Wife died May
y^e 28th 1757
Aged 14 M^o
& 2 Days

In
Memory of
Jonathan Son to
M^r Jonathan & M^{rs}
Elifabeth Osborn
Died August 31
A.D. 1757 Aged 4
years 5 months

IN MEMORY
of John Mulford
Jun^r died March
y^e 5th 1761 in y^e
29th Year of
his Age

In Memory of
Annah y^e Wife of
John Mulford Esq^r
who died March 18th
1759 in y^e 50th Year
of his Age

Here Lyes y^e
Body of
M^r NATHAN
MULFORD
Who Dec^d Octob^r
y^e 18th 1723 Aged
35 Years &
about 2 Months

HERE
LYETH Y^e
BODY OF CATAIN
ONESSIMUS TALL
MAGE WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE FEBREVRY
Y^e 1ⁿ 1722 AGED 61
YEARS 1 MONTH
AND SIX DAYS

In Memory
of Phebe Daugh^t
of M^r Joseph &
M^{rs} Hannah
Thorne who died
Decem^r 29th 1752 in
y^e 2^d year of her Age

In
Memory of
Mary Daughter
of M^r Jonathan
& M^{rs} Elifabeth
Osborn Died
Ianua 28 A.D. 1759
Aged 4 Months
& 9 Days

Joseph Osborn
son of M^r
Joseph & M^{rs}
Hannah Osborn
aged 1 months died
Sept^r 1734

John Son of
John & Tempe-
rence Miller
died
Jan^y 24th
1765 Aged
about 8 M^o

In
Memory of
An Infant Son
of M^r Jonathan
& M^{rs} Elifabe
th Osborn Died
Nov^r 29 A.D.
1752 Aged 7
Days

IN MEMORY of
HANNAH Wife of
JESSE DAYTON
she died March y^e
19th A.D. 1771 in the
36th Year of her Age

IN MEMORY
of Temperance
the Wife of John
Miller Jun^r who
died Nov 1st 1764
in the 24th Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY
of Deacon Daniel
Osborn who died
May y^e 17th A.D. 1757
in y^e 65th Year
of his Age
Blessed are the dead
which die in the Lord

IN MEMORY of
JANE Wife of
THOMAS OSBORN
she died March
the 8th A.D. 1758 in
the 38th Year of her
Age

In Memory of
Thomas Osborn
who died Decem^r
27th 1753 in y^e
41st Year of
his Age

In Memory of
Deborah Daught^r
of Thomas &
Jane Osborn
who died Nov^r
y^e 29th 1753 in
y^e 12th Year of
her Age.

IN MEMORY of
David Baker Esq^r
who died April 7th
A.D. 1774 Aged
43 Years 8 M^o and
17 Days

In Memory of
M^r
DAVID BAKER
who departed this
Life April 17 A.D.
1784 in the 21st Year
of his Age

In Memory of NATHAN Son of David Baker Esq^r & Mehitabel, his Wife,
who died March 6th 1774 Aged 1 Year 6 M^o & 23 Days.

In Memory of NATHANIEL Son of David Baker Esq. & Mehitabel his Wife
who died Sept^r 9th 1771 aged 2 M^o & 16 Days.

In Memory of ELIZABETH Daughter of David Baker Esq^r & Mehetable his
Wife who died Augst 29th 1770 Aged 20 Days.

In Memory of PHEBE Daughter of David Baker Esq^r & Mehitabel his Wife
who died Feb^y 23^d 1770 Aged 1 Year 9 M^o & 10 Days.

In Memory of Phebe Daughter of David & Mehitabel Baker who died Febr^y
16th A. D. 1767 Aged 2 M^o & 27 Days.

Nathan Son of Samuel & Joanna Baker died June 20th 1763 Aged 4 M^o & 20
Days.

In Memory of MARY BAKER Daughter of DAVID BAKER Esq^r & MEHETA-
BLE his wife who died March 15, 1775 in the 5th Year of her Age.

[To be continued.]

ANCESTRY OF LYDIA STRENGTHFIELD.

Communicated by HARRY A. PITMAN, Esq., of London, England.

I WAS looking up the other day some old numbers of the REGISTER of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at the British Museum, and it struck me you might like to insert in your quarterly the enclosed, which I have copied from a manuscript in my great-grandmother's writing.

The manuscript, unfortunately, is incomplete, but such as it is would, I venture to think, be of considerable interest to those connected with Rhode Island as giving a quaint description of the early settlement of Newport and Narraganset.

The writer of the original manuscript, Lydia Strengthfield, married in 1762 or 1768 (my great-grandfather) Frederick Cobbe Pitman, presumably at Newport. They went in 1769 to Dublin, Ireland, and from 1772 to 1780 were in Worcestershire, where Frederick Cobbe Pitman died.

Lydia Pitman died 13 Oct., 1800, and was buried in St. James, Piccadilly, London. Her father, William Strengthfield, was presumably the son of Thomas Strengthfield, of St. Dunstan's East, and Ann Garrard, daughter of Francis Garrard of the same parish, m. 15 April, 1705. [See Marriage Licenses: Bishop of London, vol. ii; Harleian Society, vol. xxvi.]

The name Strengthfield appears now to be extinct in England.

Frederick Cobbe Pitman is believed to have been born in Hampshire, England, between 1720 and 1728. On March 26, 1744, he was gazetted ensign in the 9th Regt. of Foot and resigned his commission in January, 1751. On April 26, 1758, he was commissioned lieutenant in the East India Co. and fought at the battle of Biderra in Bengal, and apparently resigned in March, 1762. Between 1751 and 1758 he was apparently in America serving with Gorham's Rangers and under William Green (afterwards Gen. Sir Wm. Green) and Lord Howe. [N.B. His service with Gorham's Rangers might have been prior to 1744]. He also served several years as a volunteer in the 47th Foot. In 1762 he apparently went again to America.

I should particularly like to know the exact date of his marriage with Lydia Strengthfield, but do not know how to find this information. Any information about the individuals mentioned in the manuscript would also be acceptable.

Manuscript of Lydia Strengthfield (b. 1746, d. 1800).

I was born in America at a Town called Newport in Rhode Island on the 20 April 1746.

My great grandfather by my mother's side, whose name was Dyer, was one of those Quakers who was persecuted by the Presbyterians at Boston,

and was obliged to fly with many of that sect to Rhode Island, and as they had saved part of their fortunes they established a Town and called it Newport.

The King gave them a charter. It is now thought to be the garden of America by all strangers who visit it.

My grandfather had several of the best houses in the Town as a Proprietor, but as he was fond of a retired life he removed to Narraganset with his only son (soon after the death of his wife) when he built a large house upon the most beautiful spot that was ever formed by nature, a quarter of a mile from the front of which the sea ebbed and flowed upon a fine beach two miles in length and left every kind of shell fish on the sand.

The beach terminates at each end in several amazing high rocks, interspersed with bushes and trees, at the bottom of which are valleys covered with aromatic shrubs intersected with beautiful streams of clear water, which flow out of the rocks and terminate in the sea.

Opposite the house and one mile distant from the shore is a very small Island of an oblong form, upon which my grandfather built a small house and converted the whole Island into a farm and called it "Hope" as he was uncertain whether his plan would be attended with success.

From his house in Narraganset he had the most delightful prospects of Rhode Island, a small Island also on which the Fort stood, and that fine River which flows from Providence into the sea.

In this sweet spot, retired from the world with a few Quaker families, who had settled in the neighborhood, he spent the remainder of his days in improving his farms, which produced corn of every kind, with fruit and vegetables in abundance.

His plot was well stocked with horses, cows and all sorts of live stock, with several hundreds of goats, which he kept to clear his ground, as he was entitled to all the ground he cleared.

His amusements were hunting and fishing and visiting the Islands in a pleasure boat, which he managed with the greatest dexterity in the roughest sea.

He had twelve Indian chiefs with their families under his protection and permitted them to make wigwams on his plantation. He indulged, pitied, and did everything in his power for them. In return they brought him game, wild fowl, fish and nuts, and all kinds of wild fruits, assisted in cultivating his lands and became very faithful servants.

He married a Miss Green a Quaker and daughter of the Governor of Rhode Island by whom he had a very large progeny. At the time of his marriage he was 25 years of age and she was 15, they lived together 73 years. He died in the year 1760 in the 99th year of his age. He never had a grey hair in his head or lost a tooth and could see to read small print by moonlight.

My grandmother died in the year 1761 in the 80th year of her age. Her hair was white as snow and of an amazing length. So very thick that she was obliged to have it thinned every month. In her 70th year she lost every tooth. They were a very handsome couple and enjoyed perfect health until the last year of their lives. They lived with great regularity and had never slept separate for one night from their marriage, except when my grandmother was lying in.

As they were Quakers they brought up their family in that religion. My mother was their youngest daughter. My father's name was William Strengthfield, he was born in England, and was the only surviving branch

of a respectable family of that name. He was sent at the death of his father to take possession of a Plantation in Jamaica, which he lived upon for a few years, beloved by everybody and in strict friendship with all the gentlemen in the Island. But as the climate did not agree with his constitution he was obliged to leave it and went to Rhode Island as judge of the admiralty in the year (1743?).

He married my mother. My Father was strongly attached to his Religion, which was that of the Church of England and by strong arguments he convinced my Mother that his principles were better than hers the Quakers, and having got the better of her scruples, she was Christened and baptized in the same hour.

They lived for a few years in a state of real happiness (if that can be enjoyed in this world) blessed with two children, myself and a beautiful boy whom they adored. They were in affluent circumstances, caressed and loved by every inhabitant of the Island; when alas all their joy and delightful prospects of further happiness were turned into the deepest distress, as my dear Father was attacked with a putrid sore throat which put an end to his life in 3 days in his 33rd year.

This proved nearly fatal to my dear Mother, as she was prematurely delivered of twins. This brought on fever and consumption, she lingered 15 years and I trust went to heaven, as she was good in every sense of the word.

She had a tomb erected to the memory of my Father, which she visited every Sunday with her four children, and spent several hours in bewailing our great loss and in prayers to the Almighty to grant her patience and strength to go through this severe affliction for the sake of her dear children, for whom alone she wished to live. This custom she kept up until the last Sunday of her life.

My Father left £12,000 at interest, a large house well furnished, with gardens, orchards, pleasure grounds and outhouses, in the broadest street in Newport, with 8 negroes, which my mother was to keep possession of for her life; after which it was to go to my eldest brother. The money was to be divided equally between the four children.

But a few months before my poor Mother's death and what put a finishing stroke to all her sorrows, was Lopes the great Jew merchant, who had all our monies in his hand . . . [Here manuscript stops, the next page is lost].

[At the General Assembly held at Newport, 3 May, 1743, William Strengthfield with others was made a freeman of Rhode Island.

In the register of St. Paul's church (Episcopal) Narraganset, appears "Phebe Strengthfield, wife of William, daughter of Edward Dyer, clinical baptism at Quidnesset, Dec. 19, 1741."

In Trinity Church, Newport, were baptized: Phebe, 29 May, 1742; Lydia, 17 Apr., 1743; William, 10 Feb., 1745; Edward, 22 Oct., 1747; Elizabeth, 22 Oct., 1747, under the name of Stringfield.

Lydia Strengthfield was married in Trinity Church, 27 Oct., 1765, to Frederick Cobbe Pitman.

Edward Strengthfield married 23 Feb., 1772, Ruth Whallen. They had William, born 23 July, 1777; Ruth, b. 20 July, 1779; Joseph, b. 1 July, 1782; all bapt. 10 Oct., 1787, at Trinity Church, Newport. A Phebe Strengthfield was baptized there 31 May, 1773, and William 5 June, 1775; these being perhaps the eldest of Edward's children.

William¹ and Mary Dyer of Boston were followers of Mrs. Hutchinson, the wife losing her life in the Quaker cause she espoused later. Their eldest son, Samuel², married Ann, daughter of Edward and granddaughter of William and Ann Hutchinson. Their son Edward,³ born 1679, married Mary, b. 8 July, 1677

daughter of William and Mary (Sayles) Greene, and lived at Aquidneset or North Kings Town, R. I. The scarcity of vital records of the Dyer family makes it impossible to give a satisfactory account of the Dyers. It seems, however, that the dates in the account are incorrect and the marriage of a daughter of Gov. William Greene (b. 1695) doubtful.

William Greene, who married Mary Sayles, 17 Dec., 1674, was b. 1 March, 1653, and was a son of Deputy Governor John and Ann (Almy) Greene).

Dep. Gov. John Greene, in his will, gives to his grand-daughter, Mary Dyer, £16, and with the probate matters is a receipt of Edward and Mary Dyer. These last were the parents of Phebe Dyer, who married William Strengthfield.

In 1653, it is said, fifteen Hebrews came to Newport bringing with other rites the first three degrees of Masonry. Moses Lopez and other Jewish families came to Newport in 1750. The most prominent, Aaron Lopez, came from Portugal in 1752. He was refused naturalization by Rhode Island in 1762 and obtained it from Massachusetts. To him is ascribed much of the commercial prosperity of Newport. He espoused the American cause during the Revolution, and nearly all his large fleet of vessels were lost, and his business thereby wrecked. He would have retrieved his fortune after the war, but was accidentally drowned in 1782.

Joseph Gorham, born 29 May, 1725, at Barnstable, Mass., was a lieutenant of Rangers under Cornwallis in 1749, and also served with the Rangers at the second capture of Louisburg in 1758. His command as major of the Rangers as regular troops began 25 Sept., 1761. In my book, "Massachusetts Soldiers in the West Indies," Boston, 1900, in the account of the Capture of Havana in 1762, is given the diary of Maj. Joseph Gorham, the original of which is in the Library of Harvard College. A list of the surviving officers of Gorham's Rangers does not include Lieut. Pitman.

WALTER KENDALL WATKINS.]

A proof of Mr. Pitman's communication, with Mr. Watkins's notes, having been sent to Mr. Pitman, the editor has received a letter from him dated April 24, 1900, from which these extracts are made:

"The notes of Mr. W. K. Watkins are of much interest to me, especially that of the marriage of Lydia Strengthfield and Frederick Cobbe Pitman in 1765.

The date confirms a conjecture of mine that F. C. Pitman was previously married, as his eldest son, Thomas Cobbe Pitman, was believed to have been born in Virginia in 1762.

This Thomas was in the Worcestershire (England) militia from 1778 to '80, and we have a letter written to him from his father, Frederick Cobbe Pitman, dated Pershon, 26 Dec. 1778; at which date he could scarcely have been old enough to be an officer of militia if he had been born so late as 1766. F. C. Pitman's children were:

Thomas Cobbe, b. 1762, d. s.p.?

Frederick, b. 1770, d. s.p. 1803.

William (twin) b. 1772, had issue.

Robert, b. 1777 (General, C. B. my grandfather).

Elizabeth, b. 1769, had issue; and Lydia (twin with William), b. 1772, had issue.

The Edward Dyer (b. 1679) who married Mary Greene (b. 1677) in Mr. Watkins' note do not exactly correspond to the grandfather and grandmother of Lydia Strengthfield, as given in her MSS., according to which they were born in 1661 and 1671 respectively.

But the MSS. is not very accurate, as she gives the date of her own birth as 17 Ap., 1746, instead of 17 Ap., 1743."

In a later letter Mr. Pitman adds the following:

"In a petition of his to Lord Dartmouth for an appointment in America, dated 1772 (Hist. MSS. Commission, 14th Report, Appendix 10), occurs the following paragraph: 'Your memorialist served his country faithfully for many years as a volunteer in the 47 Regt., as a Lieutenant in Gorham's Rangers in America, as a Lieut. in the 9th Regt. of foot &c. &c.'"

*The Forty-seventh Regiment of Foot was in America from 1758-1763. Joseph Gorham's command of the Rangers commenced in 1761, and then disbanded in 1763. Rangers under John Gorham were at the Second Siege of Louisburg in 1758. The Ninth Regiment of Foot was in Florida 1764-1765, and from 1766-1769 in other parts of North America.—W. K. W.

The periods in his life I have only partly or not wholly accounted for are—

- (1) Prior to 1744.
- (2) From 1751 to April, 1758.
- (3) From March, 1762, to 1769. { Dec. 1763, at Cape Verde.
May, 1765, at Pensacola, and Oct., 1765,
at Newport.

As Gorham's Rangers were disbanded after the peace in 1763, the middle of these periods (1751-1758) most probably covered his service with the Rangers. John Gorham, brother of Joseph, also commanded irregulars, and may have been the Gorham referred to."

EMERY OF HUGUENOT BLOOD.

By GEORGE F. EMERY, Esq., of Portland, Maine.

WHEN the movement was inaugurated for collecting materials for publishing a genealogical history of the descendants of John and Anthony Emery, the immigrants from England in 1635, it was the commonly received opinion that their ancestors came into England in 1066 as followers of William the Conqueror. Such has continued the prevalent opinion to this day. But there are substantial reasons for belief that these immigrants were of Huguenot blood and extraction, and at least sufficiently convincing to enlist investigation for determining which of these two theories is the correct one.

Smiles, in his history of the Huguenots, says that after the massacre of St. Bartholomew, which occurred August 24, 1572, "along the western seaboard, at points where they felt themselves unable to make head against their persecutors, they put to sea in ships and boats, and made for England, where they landed in great numbers at Rye, at Hastings, at Southampton and the numerous other ports on the south coast. This was particularly the case with the artisans and skilled labor class, whose means of living are invariably imperiled by a state of civil war; and they fled into England to endeavor if possible to pursue their respective callings in peace, while they worshiped God according to their conscience." Few of the refugees brought any property with them, he adds, the greater number being entirely destitute. "But very many of them brought that kind of wealth which money could not buy—intelligence, skill, virtue and the spirit of independence." Between August 27 and November 4, six hundred and forty-one landed at Rye, which is situated at the south-west extremity of the great Romney Marsh.

Says the same author, under the policy of Laud by which Charles I. was guided, they found themselves exposed to the same kind of persecution from which they fled into England. "The greater number of the non-conformist foreigners emigrated with their families to North America and swelled the numbers of the little colony already formed in Massachusetts Bay, which eventually laid the foundations of the great N. E. States."

In the appendix to his work, among the Huguenot refugees and their descendants, is the following: "Emiris. A refugee family of this name fled out of France at the massacre of St. Bartholomew, and purchased a small property in Norfolk, which descended from father to son, and is still (1868) in the possession of the family, at present represented by W. R. Emiris, Esq., of South Lincolnshire."

In 1884 was published in London "the Roll of the Huguenots settled in the United Kingdom," which embraces four hundred and sixty names. The chart containing these names is encompassed on both sides by coats of arms to the number of thirty-five. Accompanying it is a key "by Mrs. Philip Champion Crespigny," the preface of which is as follows:

"The following work is intended merely as a 'key' to the accompanying 'Roll of the Huguenots,' there being several large works on that most interesting subject. The chief object has been to collect the coats of arms borne by the principal families at the date of their settling in England. There are doubtless many more equally worthy of being placed on the 'Roll,' but owing partly to want of space and partly to the difficulty of obtaining the necessary information from the heads of the various families, the compiler has found it impossible to insert them. The short accounts in the pamphlet have been collected from the different works on the Huguenot Refugees, and from manuscripts kindly lent by several representatives of the Huguenot families.

(Signed) ROUND HILL,
Lyndhurst."

From this key the following is extracted:

"Emerys.

Jean Emerys was the first of this name who settled in England. He fled from Langue in Champagne, where the Huguenots were numerous, soon after the massacre of St. Bartholomew's day, and settled at Southwood in Norfolk, where his descendant still owns the property then obtained by marriage."

In this connection it may be stated that John and Anthony, before coming to this country, evidently resided in the vicinity where the French refugees made their new home, near Southampton, whence the former embarked in "the good Ship James," in 1635, for Boston.

Next as to the name. Rev. Rufus Emery, the esteemed President of the Emery Association, in his annual address of 1897, demonstrated the fact that the name is not originally British. The late Thomas C. Amory, in a learned paper read to the Emery tribe at one of its earliest gatherings, came to the same conclusion after a searching investigation, and showing that the modern Amory and Emory were of the same stock. Those who are familiar also with the genealogical history of the Emery family cannot fail to have observed that the given name John has been very prominent all along the line, corresponding with Jean, the reputed first settler in England.

Again, John and Anthony were of the so-called middle-interest class, neither rich nor poor, carpenters by trade, dependent upon peace and good order for favorable opportunity to prosecute their life work, also corresponding with the description given by Smiles of the Huguenot Refugees. In religion, they were independents, and great sticklers for the rights of conscience, not only for themselves but for others, especially the Quakers, whom they befriended and for which they were persecuted and punished. They, as did the Huguenots, expatriated themselves from their native land, that they might enjoy religious freedom, and were not of those who claimed it for themselves with the added privilege of persecuting those who differed from them. In short, they possessed all the characteristics of the Huguenots, and which in a marked degree have been transmitted to their New England posterity.

The conclusion is therefore almost forced upon us that the blood of the Huguenots still flows in the veins of the New England Emerys.

THE LOWELL PEDIGREE.

By EDWARD WHEELWRIGHT, A.M., of Cohasset, Mass.

ON examining the Lowell Genealogy, by the Rev. Delmar R. Lowell, recently published, I failed to find in it any recognition of that branch of the Lowell family with which I am affiliated. To show that such connection exists I have made out the following Pedigree, exhibiting my descent, in the maternal line, from Ebenezer Lowell¹ (John,² John,³ Percival¹) and, at the same time, vindicating the claim of many others beside myself to a share of the Lowell blood.

I may add that the relationship of my mother's family to the Lowells was always recognized by the Rev. Dr. Charles Lowell, pastor of the West Church in Boston, of which my mother was a member.

I have also, incidentally, and not for the first time, corrected an error as to the identity of the wife of Ebenezer Hancock.

1. EBENEZER LOWELL¹ (John², John², Percival¹), son of John and Naomi (Sylvester) Lowle was born 1675; married, 30 Jan., 1694, Elizabeth Shaler (9th Report Boston Record Commissioners, p. 218); and died 1711.

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Shaler) Lowell:

2. i. EBENEZER,² b. 5 June, 1701 (24th Rep. Rec. Com., p. 8); married Mary Reed.
- ii. JOHN, b. 14 March, 1703 (24th Rep. Rec. Com., p. 22); m. 23 Dec., 1725, Sarah Champney (28 R., p. 127); d. 1767; ancestor of the two Judges Lowell, Rev. Charles, &c.
- iii. MICHAEL, b. 22 December, 1709 (24th Rep. Rec. Com., p. 62); m. 18 Feb., 1734, Abigail Coney (28 Rep., p. 185); had 1. *Elizabeth*,³ b. 14 Nov., 1735 (24th Rep., p. 222); 2. *Abigail*, 22 Dec., 1736 (24th Rep., p. 226). 3. *John*, 12 Mch., 1739 (24th Rep., p. 239). 4. *Abigail*, 6 Apr., 1747 (24th Rep., p. 264). 5. *Anna*, 8 Jan., 1748 (24th Rep., p. 167). 6. *Mary*, 14 Jan., 1750 (24th Rep., p. 274.)

According to Amos Noyes, there were two other children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Shaler) Lowell—Ebenezer, b. 1697, and Michael, b. 1698, both of whom "died soon." See also "Eliza, daugh^t of Ebinezer Lowell. Died Aug. 16, 1696" (9th Report, p. 229).

2. EBENEZER LOWELL² (*Ebenezer*,⁴ John,³ John,² Percival¹), son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Shaler) Lowell, was born 5 June, 1701 (24 Rep. Rec. Com., p. 8); married Mary Reed of Marblehead.

I do not find the date of his marriage; it probably took place at Marblehead. In the Boston Records his wife is mentioned only as "Mary." She was the daughter of Samuel Reed of Marblehead, innholder. (See Note 1.)*

Children of Ebenezer and Mary (Reed) Lowell (see Note 2):

- i. JOHN,³ b. 1 April, 1734 (24 Rep. Rec. Com., p. 217). Pupil in Boston Latin School, 1742 (See its Catalogue). Graduated at Harvard,

* See page 318 for the note referred to.

1753, had also degree of A.M. (Harvard Quinquennial.) Married Sarah *Fowle* (see Note 3). See his portrait with wife's monument in back ground, according to which she died 17 April, 1772, aet. 33. This portrait, said to be by Copley, is now in possession of Mr. George Putnam, 50 State St., Boston, who had it from the late John Hancock Moriarty, a descendant of Elizabeth Lowell, wife of Ebenezer Hancock. John Hancock Moriarty was son of Dr. Joseph and Elizabeth Lowell (Hancock) Moriarty. He died 15 May, 1898, aged 57 years 9 mos. John Lowell, in 1772, was a member of the First Congregational Church, Marblehead. (See Manual of said Church—1876). His wife was also a member. John Lowell died, according to the Harvard Quinquennial Catalogue, in 1776. I have no other record. He lived and, I presume, died in Marblehead, where, according to family tradition, he practised as a physician. I have no record of any children, though the author of the new Lowell Genealogy (p. 58) gives him three.

- ii. COLFORD, b. 8 January, 1735 (24th Report of Record Commissioners, p. 222). I have no further record of him. His name is sometimes written Holford.

3. iii. SARAH, born 10 April, 1738 (24th Report Rec. Com., p. 235), also Family Record (see below); married 6 Dec., 1759, to Edward Blanchard.

In the Family Record and Journal (see Note 4), begun by Joshua Blanchard (b. 1692; d. 1748), and continued by his son Edward (b. 1733; d. 1792), occurs the following entry, made by the last named Edward, husband of Sarah Lowell:

"Edward Blanchard Born Sunday December 2d 1733.

"Sarah Lowell, Born Monday April 10th 1738.

"Married by Doct^r Chauncey Dec. 6, 1759."

She died, according to entry in Family Record by her son Edward, 24 Aug. 1792, in the 55th year of her age.

- iv. MARY, born 20 February, 1740 (24th Rep. Rec. Com., page 242). She married 2d, 26 April, 1770, Jonathan Bowman (Har. Coll. 1755), Judge of Probate for Lincoln Co., Maine, &c. At the time of her marriage to Judge Bowman she was the widow Emerson. See Genealogies, &c., of Watertown, by Henry Bond, M.D., vol. 2, p. 693, where it is stated that "He [Jonathan Bowman] m. (1) April 26, 1770, wid. Mary Emerson^a (see Note 5), dr. of Ebenezer Lowell of Boston."

Jonathan and Mary (Lowell, widow Emerson) Bowman had children as follows: 1. *Jonathan*,⁷ b. 1771; Har. Coll. 1790; d. 1808; m. and had one child. 2. *William*, b. 1772; m. and had eight children; d. 1826. 3. *Thomas*, b. 1774; Har. Coll. 1794; married and had five children. 4. *Mary*, b. 1784; m. about 1800 Dr. Samuel Parker of Wiscasset, and died soon after. See Bond's Watertown, *passim*.

- v. ELIZABETH, born 18 August, 1744 (24th Report of Record Commissioners, p. 253.) She married 7 May, 1767, Ebenezer Hancock, younger brother of Gov. John Hancock. See a table of the genealogy of the Hancock family in N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. ix., p. 352. Also American Ancestry, Vol. viii., p. 212. In both these authorities her name is given as Eliza,—a contraction for Elizabeth. I have not yet found any other record of her marriage. At the time of their marriage, Ebenezer Hancock, b. 26 Nov., 1741, was 25 yrs. 7 mos. of age, and his wife 22 yrs. 8 months—very suitable ages. It has been maintained by some genealogists that the wife of Ebenezer Hancock was Elizabeth, dau. of Michael and Abigail (Coney) Lowell. This error is repeated in the Lowell Genealogy, p. 35. Michael Lowell had a daughter, Elizabeth, b. 14 Nov., 1735 (see *ante*). If she were the wife of Ebenezer Hancock, she would have been 32 years old at her marriage and nearly seven years older than her husband. Reasons, to me conclusive, for believing Elizabeth, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary (Reed) Lowell, to have been the wife of Ebenezer Hancock, were published by me in the Boston Evening Transcript, Genealogical Department, 14 April, 1897, in reply to "D. R. L."

(presumably Delmar R. Lowell). No reply was made to my communication. (See Note 6.)

John, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Lowell) Hancock, b. 1794, d. 1859, was, with his eleven children, the last occupant of the Hancock House. Elizabeth Lowell Hancock, daughter of the last named John, married Dr. Joseph Moriarty, and became the mother of John Hancock Moriarty, above mentioned, who inherited the portrait of John Lowell of Marblehead, the brother of his great-grandmother, Elizabeth Lowell.

3. SARAH LOWELL⁶ (*Ebenezer,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Percival¹*), daughter of Ebenezer⁶ and Mary (Reed) Lowell, born 10 April, 1738; married 6 December, 1759, Edward Blanchard, born 2 December, 1733, son of Joshua and Sarah (Loring) Blanchard.

Children of Edward and Sarah (Lowell) Blanchard:

4. i. EDWARD,⁷ b. 26 Dec., 1760; bapt. by Mr. Foxcroft.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 26 Aug., 1762; died Sept. 10, 1762.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 29 Oct., 1763; died 23 Dec., 1763.
- iv. MARY, b. 10 Jan., 1765; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; d. unmarried at an advanced age.
- v. SARAH, b. 21 Oct. 1766; bapt. by Mr. Foxcroft.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 2 April, 1768.
- vii. JOHN WHARTON, b. 5 Dec., 1769; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; Boston Latin School, 1777; Clerk U. S. Bank; d. 1812.
- viii. GEORGE, b. 24 Sept., 1771; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; Boston Latin School, 1779.
- ix. JOSEPH TYLER,⁷ b. 6 Feb., 1773; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; Boston Latin School, 1782; broker; m. Susan Baxter.
- x. WILLIAM, b. 4 Nov., 1774; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; Boston Latin School, 1782; merchant and master mariner; d. 1844. He married 1st, Mary Elliott (no children); m. 2d, Harriet Lambert, and had William, who m. Mary Seaver, Harriet, who m. Theodore Otis, and a daughter who died young; also numerous grand children and great grand children.
- xi. NANCY, b. 3 Aug., 1776; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; m. Levi Pierce.
- xii. CHARLES, born 16 Dec., 1778; bapt. by Dr. Chauncy; shipmaster.

The foregoing list of children of Edward and Sarah (Lowell) Blanchard is taken from the manuscript Family Record above mentioned. Their baptisms should be found in the Records of the First Church, as all were baptized either by Dr. Chauncy or Mr. Foxcroft.

Edward Blanchard died 18 July, 1792, in the 59th year of his age, and his wife Sarah (Lowell) Blanchard, died 24 August, in the same year, in the 55th year of her age. (See entry made in Family Record by their son Edward Blanchard.)

4. EDWARD BLANCHARD⁷ (*Sarah Lowell,⁶ Ebenezer,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Percival¹*), son of Edward and Sarah (Lowell) Blanchard, was born 26 Dec., 1760; married, 19 October, 1789, to Mary Cunningham, daughter of John and Abigail (Rand) Cunningham. (Blanchard Family Bible and Letter of Henry W. Cunningham.)

Children of Edward and Mary (Cunningham) Blanchard:

1. EDWARD,⁸ b. 21 Sept., 1790; died 7 Sept., 1802.
5. ii. SARAH, b. 8 Sept., 1792; died 22 Oct., 1878; m. Lot Wheelwright, Jr.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 6 July, 1794; d. unmarried 11 Jan., 1821.
- iv. ANDREW CUNNINGHAM, b. 9 April, 1796; d. 13 Nov., 1797.
- v. AMELIA, b. 2 Feb., 1798; d. unmarried, 27 Nov., 1816.
- vi. ANDREW, b. 13 Oct., 1800; d. 3 March, 1818.

- vii. CAROLINE, b. 25 Sept., 1802; d. 13 Aug., 1866; m. Josiah Wheelwright and had two children—Joseph and Andrew-Cunningham.
 viii. EDWARD, b. 14 Dec., 1804; d. 16 Dec., 1804.
 ix. EDWARD, b. 22 Sept., 1806; d. 27 March, 1877; unmarried.

5. SARAH BLANCHARD³ (*Edward Blanchard*,⁷ *Sarah Lowell*,⁶ *Ebenezer Lowell*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Percival*¹), daughter of Edward and Mary (Cunningham) Blanchard, born 11 September, 1792; married, 9 June, 1823, to Lot Wheelwright Jr. (b. 19 August, 1796; died 8 December, 1849) son of Lot and Susanna (Wilson) Wheelwright.

Children of Lot, Jr., and Sarah (Blanchard) Wheelwright:

- i. EDWARD,⁹ born 10 March, 1824. Harvard College, 1844.
 ii. HENRY AUGUSTUS, born 11 Sept., 1826.

NOTES.—(1). I have recently ascertained, through the kindness of Mr. Abner C. Goodell of Salem, that Mary Reed was, in truth, the daughter of Samuel Reed of Marblehead and wife of Ebenezer Lowell, though no record of her birth nor of her marriage has been discovered.

Samuel Reed of Marblehead, innholder, died testate in 1718, possessed of an estate appraised at over £2000. He left a widow (Mary, who afterward married Nicholas Andrews) and five children, two of whom, Richard and Mary, were minors. In 1725 the widow was appointed guardian of the minor children. At that time Mary, the younger, was 12 years of age. Deducting 12 from 1725 gives 1713 as the date of her birth. Her age at the birth of her first born child John, in 1734, must therefore have been 21.

That Mary Reed, daughter of Samuel, was the wife of Ebenezer Lowell, clearly appears from several deeds recorded in the Essex Registry relating to the estate of her father, viz.:—

1732. Lib. 61 fol. 156. John Reed et al. Division. Indenture of Partition between John Reed of Marblehead, Samuel Reed of Boston, Bridges Reed of Boston, Richard Reed of Marblehead & Ebenezer Lowell & Mary his wife [being the five heirs] and Mary Andrews (widow of Samuel Reed) signed and sealed by all the parties, seven in number, among them—

“Ebenezer Lowell & a seal
 Mary Lowell & a seal”

1741. Lib. 117 fol. 272. John Reed of Marblehead to Eb^r Lowell & Mary his wife “to her use forever” 1-5 of a small part of the estate of his father Samuel Reed.

1741-42. Lib. 121. fol. 107. Richard Reed to Ebenezer Lowell of Boston and Mary his wife 1-5 of part of small piece of land of his father's estate.

1765. Lib. 121. fol. 107. Samuel Reed to Ebenezer Lowell of Boston Same description as in deed of John to same grantee.

(2). The Lowell Genealogy (page 34) omits the two daughters, Sarah and Mary, and though the birth of Elizabeth is given correctly, it is added that she “died July 6, 1745, age 11 mos.” Another, and first born, son is also given (Ebenezer b. at Boston, Mass., May 16, 1732), of whom I have no knowledge.

(3). *Fowle*. I insert this name on information given by Mr. Henry Ernest Woods who did not give his authority for it. The author of the Lowell Genealogy (p. 34) gives the same name, together with the date of the marriage to John Lowell as follows:—

“m. at Marblehead, Mass., by Rev. John Barnard, July 10 1759, Mrs. Sarah Fowle.”

He, also, omits to give his authority for this statement.

(4). Portions of this Family Record were published, without authority of the present owner, in the New England Magazine for December, 1895.

(5). I have just discovered, through the kindness of Mr. Henry E. Woods, that Mary Lowell's first husband was Edward Emerson of Boston, born about 1731-5, son of Edward and Hannah (Beale) Emerson. Marriage Intention published in Boston 31 Aug. 1763,—“Capt. Edward Emerson Mrs Mary Lowell.” By his will, dated 12 Nov. 1763, probated 20 Oct. 1769, he left his entire estate to wife Mary. For early ancestry of Capt. Edward Emerson, see Savage &c.

(6.) I here insert a copy of this communication:—

“D. R. L., in his answer to this query, is mistaken in saying that Elizabeth, daughter of Michael and Abigail (Coney) Lowell, married Ebenezer Hancock. The wife of Ebenezer Hancock was Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (—) Lowell. She was born in Boston Aug. 18, 1744 (see 24th Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, page 253), and was married to Ebenezer Hancock May 7, 1767. (See Hancock Genealogy in New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. ix., page 352; also American Ancestry, vol. viii., page 212). Her name in both the works mentioned is printed Eliza, which is a mere contraction for Elizabeth. I have her full name, ‘Elizabeth Lowell,’ written by herself in a book once belonging to her and given by her to my mother, who was her great niece.

Ebenezer Lowell, father of Mrs. Elizabeth (Lowell) Hancock, was the son of ‘Ebenezer Lowell and Elizabeth his wife,’ and was born June 5, 1701. (See 24th Report of Record Commissioners, above cited, page 8.) Michael Lowell was his brother, born Dec. 22, 1709. (See as above, page 62.) Michael also had a daughter, Elizabeth, born Nov. 14, 1735 (Id., p. 222), who was consequently a cousin of Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer, and several years older.


The family name of Mary, wife of Ebenezer Lowell, is not known to me. They had, as per 24th Report of Record Commissioners: John, born April 1, 1734, p. 217; Colford, born Jan. 8, 1735, p. 222; Sarah, born April 10, 1738, p. 235; Mary, born Feb. 20, 1740, p. 242; Elizabeth, born Aug. 18, 1744, p. 253.

Sarah, the eldest daughter, was married (by Dr. Chauncey of First Church) to Edward Blanchard, Dec. 6, 1759, according to the entry made by her husband in a family record begun in 1722 by his father, Joshua Blanchard, and continued by his descendants. The date of his wife’s birth is also given, April 10, 1738, as in the Town Records, but not the names of her parents. Edward Blanchard, son of Joshua, was my maternal great-grandfather.

Mary, the second daughter, married, April 26, 1770, Jonathan Bowman of Maine. She was then the ‘wid. Emerson, dau. of Ebenezer Lowell of Boston.’ (See ‘Genealogies of Watertown,’ by Henry Bond, M.D., vol. ii., p. 693.) There can be no doubt that Sarah (Lowell) Blanchard, who was my great-grandmother, Mary (Lowell) Bowman and Elizabeth (Lowell) Hancock were sisters and daughters of Ebenezer and Mary Lowell. E. W.”

To this I may add that “Aunt Hencock,” as the name was pronounced by her contemporaries, was a very familiar name to me in my boyhood. My mother, Sarah (Blanchard) Wheelwright, born in 1792, used often to speak of her. As a school-girl, she frequently visited her great-aunt, her grandmother Lowell’s sister, at her residence in the Hancock mansion on Beacon Street. She became a great favorite with the old lady, who, among other favors, bestowed upon her a book, in two volumes, in each of which she had written her name “Elizabeth Lowell.” The book was entitled: “Sermons to Young Women, by the Reverend Dr. Fordyce, Printed MDCCLXVII,”—the year of her marriage. Where it was printed is not stated. It is now in my possession.

Much has been added to this paper since it was first written. I shall be very thankful for the correction of any errors or omissions that may be noticed.

 With deep sadness we record the sudden death, May 9, 1900, of the author of this article. He corrected the proof of it the day before he was taken sick. Edward Wheelwright, a life member of this Society since Nov. 5, 1890, was the honored President of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. He was born in the house in which he died, in Chestnut Street, Boston, March 10, 1824. An obituary will appear later.—EDITOR.

PETER MALLORY, NEW HAVEN, CONN., 1644, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By JAMES SHEPARD, New Britain, Conn.

1. PETER MALLORY signed the planters' covenant at New Haven, Conn., 1644. The name is variously spelled in the early records there as Mallery, Malery, Mallary, Malary, Mallorye, Malorie, Mallory and Malory, but in later years it most frequently appears as "Mallory." The wife of Peter Malary united with the first church of New Haven in 1663. On Jan. 2, 1687, Peter Mallery of New Haven, planter, gives land to his son Peter, "whereof I the said Peter Mallary with Mary my wife have hereunto put our hands and seal," both signing by mark, his mark consisting of his initials, P. M., a step higher than signing with a simple cross. [New Haven land records, vol. 1, p. 370.] This Mary was probably the only wife he ever had. His home lot and most of his land was near the Milford town line at a place commonly called West Side Farms, now West Haven, in the town of Orange. The deed to his son John, dated March 25, 1687, was of "land lieing within New Haven township on the west river at the West farms, containing one acre and half, bounded by the highway that runneth from the Oyster point on the north, on the East by land of John Clark, on the south by land belonging to my son Thomas Mallery, on the west by a path that runneth between it and my other land whereon I dwell." [New Haven land records, vol. 1, p. 339.] That he was a large land owner is evidenced by numerous deeds on record in vol. 1. He repeatedly gave land to his sons John, Peter and Thomas. He also gave land "by way of portion in part with my loving daughter Rebecca Bunnell, to my loving son-in-law Benjamin Bunnell," dated July 2, 1684, and to his "daughter-in-law Mary Mallery widow, relict of Thomas Mallery my son lately deceased, *** during the nonage of her son Thomas" with the proviso that if he die before he is twenty-one, then it shall go to her son Daniel at lawful age, and if he die then to her son Aaron, and if they three all die then "it be and remain unto my said daughter, *** Signed with consent of my son Peter Jr." April 28, 1691.

On Aug. 30, 1697, he deeded all his "estate undisposed of *** moveable, real or personal, to his son Peter Husbandman and son John Cordwainer" in consideration of life support. [Vol. 1, p. 729.] This deed and one or two others about the same date are signed by a simple P instead of P. M., his usual mark. He was undoubtedly in feeble health and perhaps had been feeble for many years. In the County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 45, Nov. 8, 1671, we find "This Court upon y^e allegations p^resented on behalf of Peter Mallory Sen^r for freedom from training doth free him from y^e sd service." He died after Aug. 30, 1697, when he disposed of the balance of his property, and before Nov. 24, 1701, when John Malary conveys to John Smith "land belonging to y^e heirs of Thomas Malary *** leading down to y^e dwelling house formerly belonging to peter malary my deceased father." [New Haven land records, vol. 2, p. 53.]

Mary Mallory's death is recorded in New Haven as "Dec., 1690."

Eleven children are recorded to Peter Mallory on the New Haven records, born on the dates here given.

Children:

1. REBEKAH,² b. May 18, 1649. The Strong family says she m. Benjamin Bunnell, son of William Bunnell and his wife Ann, dau. of Benjamin Wilnot. This is confirmed by the deed before referred to of Rebecca's portion to Benjamin Bunnell. The will of her brother, Samuel Mallory, mentions "sister Rebecca Bunnell's son Benjamin."
 2. ii. PETER, b. July 27, 1653.
 - iii. MARY, b. Oct. 28, 1655; d. young.
 - iv. MARY, b. Sept. 28, 1656.
 3. v. THOMAS, b. April 15, 1659.
 - vi. DANIEL, b. Nov. 25, 1661.
 4. vii. JOHN, b. May 10, 1663.
 5. viii. JOSEPH, b. ———, 1666.
 6. ix. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 4, 1668.
 7. x. SAMUEL, b. March 10, 1672-3.
 - xi. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 2, 1675.
2. PETER³ MALLORY (*Peter*¹), born July 26, 1653; m. Elizabeth Trowbridge, May 28, 1678, dau. of William and Elizabeth Trowbridge of New Haven, as shown by a deed of gift Jan. 4, 1684. [New Haven land records, vol. 1, p. 329.] He was "discharged from the service of training" by the New Haven County Court April 26, 1706.
- Children, from the New Haven records:
1. PETER,³ b. April 22, 1679.
 2. ii. CALEB, b. Nov. 3, 1681.
 - iii. PETER, b. Aug. 2, 1684.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. April 27, 1687.
 - v. JUDITH, b. Sept. 2, 1689.
 - vi. BENJAMIN, b. April 3, 1692; m. Eunice Butler of Wethersfield, Dec. 22, 1715, and settled in Stratford. [Orcutt's History of Stratford.]
 - vii. STEVEN, b. Oct. 12, 1694.
 - viii. EBENEZER, Nov. 29, 1696.
 - ix. ZACHEUS, b. May 22, 1699.
 - x. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 5, 1701.
 - xi. ZIPPORAH, b. Dec. 15, 1705.
 9. xii. PETER, b. March 1, 1708.
- Also see Orcutt's Stratford for further records of Benjamin, Stephen, Zacheus, Zipporah and Peter.
3. THOMAS² MALLORY (*Peter*¹), was born April 15, 1659; m. Mary Ueberfeld, March 26, 1684; d. Feb. 15, 1690. On Jan. 15, 1691, "An Inventory of y^e estate of Thomas Mallory late of New Haven Decd, Intestate was Exhibited in Court attested by y^e widow & appraisers Sworn in Court according to Law and Approved. And Administration of y^e estate of y^e Decd was granted to Mary Mallory, wid, Relict of y^e Deceased. *** The Children, Thomas 5 y^r old, Daniel 2, and Aaron 1. *** John Smith appointed by y^e Court to assist y^e minor children." [New Haven County Court records, vol. 1, page 192, now with the Clerk of the Superior Court.] Amt of Inventor £220 19. 00. John Smith and John Clark Appraisers. [New Haven Probate records, vol. 1, p. 114.]
- Children, from New Haven Records:
1. THOMAS,³ b. Jan. 1, 1685. Cothren's History of Woodbury, Conn., p. 165, says this Thomas "was first of the name" Mallory in "Ancient Woodbury" where he died, July 21, 1783.
 10. ii. DANIELL, b. Jan. 2, 1687.
 - iii. AARON, b. March 10, 1689-10.

4. JOHN² MALLORY (*Peter*¹), born May 10, 1644; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Kimberly of New Haven, "Taylour," Dec. 30, 1686, as shown by New Haven Records and by deed of gift dated Feb. 16, 1703. [New Haven land records, vol. 2, p. 258.] Administration on the estate of John Mallory was granted to his widow Elizabeth May 6, 1712. Inventory sworn to by Elizabeth Mallory. Amt. £163 07. 6. Children's names, Elizabeth, Rebeckah of full age, Mehitable 17, Silence 14, Obedience 4. On Oct. 12, 1714, "Eliza Mallary, adm. es^t of John Mallary late of New Haven Decd. exhibits a Nuncupative will of the said John Mallory authorizing the said Elizabeth to make sale of one half of the orchard for paying the Debts," &c. Approved on the testimony of Elizabeth Mallory aged about 23, and Silence Mallory aged about sixteen, saying that their father desired the sale made "to pay his debts and particularly the debt Due the Colledge and have her [his wife] use the rest of it for her Comfort and not break the farme by selling any part of it." [New Haven Probate records, vol. 4, p. 289.]

On the first Monday of August, 1715, the Probate records call the administratrix "Elizabeth Mallory alias Barnes" [vol. 4, p. 355], showing that she had married — Barnes.

Children, from New Haven records:

- i. JOHN,³ b. Sept. 6, 1687.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. May 1, 1691.
- iii. REBECKAH, b. Sept. 15, 1693.
- iv. MEHITABLE, Dec. 19, 1695; m. Jonathan Griffin, May 16, 1717.
- v. SILENCE, b. Oct. 13, 1698.
- vi. JOHN, b. March 1, 1709-10.
- vii. OBEDIENCE, b. April 11, 1704.

5. JOSEPH² MALLORY (*Peter*¹), born 1666; m. in 1693, Mercy, dau. of Thomas and Mercy Pinion and granddaughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth Pinion. Haven's manuscript history of East Haven (with the New Haven Colony Historical Society) says this Joseph was the first of the name Mallory to reside in East Haven, probably about 1693. From deeds in the New Haven land records his mark was "I M." On Nov. 13, 1727, he quit claimed his right in land "which belonged to my father pinion."

Children, all except Hannah, from New Haven records:

- i. MERCY,³ b. 1690.
 - ii. THANKFUL, b. Aug., 1694.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Aug., 1696.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 5, 1698.
 11. v. BENJAMIN, Nov. 5, 1701.
 - vi. HANNAH, Sept. 1, 1709.
6. BENJAMIN² MALLORY (*Peter*¹), born Jan. 4, 1668. The two wives and children assigned to this Benjamin on page 162 of Baldwin's Candee family belong to his nephew, Benjamin, the son of (*Joseph*,² *Peter*¹). On Jan. 6, 1700-1, "Peter Malorie, John Malorie and Samuel Malorie presented an account to y^e court of an estate appertaining to their brother Benjamin Malorie who went to sea about ten years since from whom they have no certain intelligence since his departure, whereupon y^e court orders sd account to be entered upon record and appoints the sd Peter Malorie *** conservator of y^e same in case he returns." The estate included land

given him "by his father Peter Malorie," and in the "hands of his sister-in-law Thomas Malorie's widow." [New Haven County Court records, vol. 2, p. 53.] On March 6, 1702, "John Malary of New Haven entereth his caveatt against any Record to be made of y^t Land y^t was formerly his Brother Benjamin Malary Lying at y^e west side near a cove called Malborn's cove." [New Haven land records, vol. 2, p. 152.] Peter and Samuel Malary give a warrantee deed of "land formerly Belonging to our Brother Benjamin" to Ebenezer Down, March 4, 1702-3. [Same vol. p. 158.]

7. SAMUEL² MALLORY (*Peter*¹), born March 10, 1672-3. His will dated Dec. 20, 1709, was presented by his relict Mary on the first Monday in Jan., 1711-12, and is recorded in New Haven Probate Court records, vol. 3, p. 313. It begins with "The Lord having Visited me his poor servant wth Sickness and not Knowing how y^e Lord may deal wth me," &c. It mentions his wife, "each of his brothers and sisters," but does not give their names, also his "sister Rebecca Bunnell's son Benjamin" and the eldest son of his "deceased brother Thomas." He appointed his wife and his "brother-in-law John Sanford" executors. Inventory sworn to by Mary Mallary and John Sanford. Amt. £85 6. 0.

8. CALEB² MALLORY (*Peter*² *Peter*¹), born Nov. 3, 1681; m. Miriam Blakesley, Feb. 13, 1706-7. Administration on the estate of Caleb Mallory late of New Milford Decd. granted unto Miriam, widow and Relict of said deceased, Sept. 3, 1716. [New Haven Probate, vol. 4, p. 417.] Inventory filed Nov. 15, 1716. John Bostwick Senr. and Stephen Noble appras. Amt. £113 13. 8. [Same vol. p. 438.]

Children, from New Haven records :

- i. MIRIAM,⁴ b. May 23, 1708.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. May 11, 1710.
- iii. CALEB, b. Aug. 3, 1712.
- iv. JOHN, b. April 7, 1715.

9. PETER² MALLORY (*Peter*² *Peter*¹), born April 22, 1679; m. Mary ———. He died at New Haven. Administration on his estate granted to Mary Mallory, widow and relict, first Monday in April, 1769. [New Haven Probate, vol. 10, p. 597.]

Children :

- i. DAVID,⁴ Eliakim Mallory, of New Haven, appointed his guardian Aug. 6, 1772. [Vol. 2, p. 277.]
- ii. CALVIN. Elias Beach, of New Haven, appointed his guardian Nov. 2, 1777. [Vol. 12, p. 217.]
- iii. JAMES. Eliakim Mallory appointed his guardian first Monday in April, 1781. [Vol. 13, p. 11.]

10. DANIEL² MALLORY (*Thomas*² *Peter*¹), born Jan. 2, 1687; d. at New Haven, 1760. Will made Feb. 12, 1760; proved third Monday in May, 1760. Abigail, Daniel and Thomas Mallory executors. Will names wife Abigail, sons Daniel of Woodbury and Thomas of Waterbury, daughters Abigail Smith, Esther Osborne, Eunice Clark, Hannah Smith and heirs of dau. Sarah Bunnell. Amt. of Inventory £590 19. 7. [New Haven Probate, vol. 9, p. 350.]

Children, from New Haven records :

- i. ABIGAIL,⁴ b. May 29, 1716; m. ——— Smith.
- ii. ESTHER, b. June 18, 1718; m. ——— Osborne.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Feb. 4, 1719-20; removed to Woodbury, Conn.
- iv. LOIS, b. Nov. 30, 1721.
- v. THOMAS, b. Aug. 12, 1723; removed to Waterbury, Conn.
- vi. EUNIS, b. Aug. 8, 1725; m. ——— Clark.
- vii. HANNAH, identified only by her father's will; m. ——— Smith.
- viii. SARAH, identified only by her father's will; m. ——— Bunnell.

11. BENJAMIN² MALLORY (*Joseph,² Peter¹*), born Nov. 5, 1701; m. Dorothy Luddington, dau. of William and Mercy (Whitehead) Luddington of East Haven, Conn., granddaughter of William and Ellen Luddington. She d. Sept. 19, 1742, age 40 [Dodd's History of East Haven], and he married 2d, Mary O'Neal.

His will dated Dec. 10, 1762 [New Haven Probate, vol. 10, p. 79], appoints his wife Mary executrix and names children Joseph, Isaac, David and Mary; but he left children not named in his will, as the widow Mary was appointed guardian to Simeon when the will was proved, and Levi, a minor son of Benjamin Mallory, made choice of Daniel Wheadon as his guardian in Dec., 1764. On the third Monday in June, 1763, Timothy Luddington of New Haven, was appointed guardian to David, a minor son of Benjamin Mallory. Deeds in the New Haven records describe this Benjamin as "Benjamin the son of Joseph."

Children, according to Dodd's History, by first wife :

- i. DAVID,⁴ b. 1734; d. 1736, age 2 years.
- ii. MERCY, b. 1736; d. Sept. 19, 1742, age 6 years.
12. iii. JOSEPH.
- iv. ISAAC; m. Mabel Luddington. Children: Asa, Jared, Lorana and Ame.
- v. MARY; d. young.

By second wife :

- vi. DAVID; m. Mary Wardell, 1769.
- vii. MERCY.
- viii. LEVI.
- ix. DOROTHY.
- x. JOHN.
- xi. MARY.
- xii. SIMEON.

12. JOSEPH⁴ MALLORY (*Benjamin,³ Joseph,² Peter¹*), m. Thankful, dau. of Jonathan and Bridget (Hunnewell) Roberts, then of East Haven, Conn. She d. July 30, 1773, aged 43 years. Was born at Wallingford, Conn. (Meriden Parish), March 24, 1729. He m. 2d in 1774, Eunice, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Abbott) Barnes. He and his wife Eunice were admitted to special ordinances at the church in East Haven, March 5, 1775, and the same day his son Joseph and their son, Noah Woodruff, were baptized. He probably lived in East Haven until about 1780. On May 2 of that year he bought sixty-seven acres of land in Waterbury (the part which is now Wolcott, Conn.), and she bought the same day forty-eight acres in her own name. In both deeds they are described as of New Haven. On Aug. 15, 1780, he and wife Eunice quit claim their right in the estate of her father and described themselves as of Waterbury. [Southington, Conn., land records.]

1. The first part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

2. The second part of the document is a list of names and addresses of the members of the committee.

WILLIAM PENN=
s Lodge, Brinck-
o. Wilts, and of
co. Gloucester,
occurs 1544-6; d.
1591. Will dat.
1590; pro. 1 April,
Harrington, 31.

ANNE PENN=(*Marmaduke?*) GREEN (*of*
Ballincham, co. Cest.)

GREEN,
; adminis-
228, to sister

ANNE GREEN,
m. before 1623 to
— Sympson.

ELIZABETH GREEN,
living 1500.

Rk., 54.

MARIE PENN,
living 1590.
St.
tol;
an.

SARAH PENN,
living 1590.

SUSANNA PENN,
m. Richard Cusse of
Wotton Bassett, co.
Wilts, mercer, m. all.
2 Aug., 1633.

WILLIAM PENN=MARGERY —,
apprenticed 6 Aug., 1606,
to John Aldworth of Bris-
tol, merchant; ad. Burg. 5
June, 1607; probably died
before 1628.
living & a wid.
at St. Mary Red-
cliffe, 1628.

CATHERINE PENN,
baptized 23 Dec., 1610, at
St. Mary Redcliff.

MARTHA PENN,
buried 12 Aug., 1628, at St.
Mary Redcliff as daughter
of Margery Penn, widow.

R PENN,
10, and buried
at St. Mary

ANN PENN,
bp. 21 Jan., 1618, at St.
Thomas, Bristol; buried
23 Feb., 1651, at St. Mary
Redcliff.

SIR WILLIAM PENN=MARGARET JASPER,
Knt.; bp. 23 April, 1621, at
St. Thomas, Bristol. Ad-
miral; knighted 1660; M. P.
for Weymouth 1655; d. at
Wanstead, Essex, 16 Sept.,
buried 3 Oct., 1670, at St.
Mary Redcliff, Bristol; will
dated 20 Jan., 1669, pro. 6
Oct., 1670.
P. C. C. Penn, 130.

da. of John Jasper of Rot-
terdam in Holland; m. circa
1643; d. at Walthamstow,
Essex; administration 13
March, 1681, to son Wil-
liam.
P. C. C. Act. Bk., 32.

=HANNAH CALLOWHILL,
da. of Thomas and Hannah
(Hollister) Callowhill of
Bristol; m. 1 mo. 6, 1695, at
Bristol Fr. Meeting; d. 6
mo. 20, 1720; buried at Jor-
dans; will dated 11 Sept.,
1718, pro. 16 Feb., 1726.
P. C. C. Farrent, 49.

RICHARD PENN
of Walthampstow, co.
Essex, d. unm.; will
dated 4 April, pro. 11
April, 1673.
P. C. C. Pye, 49.

MARGARET PENN=ANTHONY LOWTHER,
Esq., of Mask, co.
York.

is,
b. 1698, at
Meeting;
b. 1733, at
GULIELMA MARIA,
buried 9 mo. 20,
1699, at Worming-
hurst, Sussex.

MARGARET,
b. 9 mo. 7, 1704; m.
Thomas Fream, Esq.

RICHARD PENN=HANNAH LARDNER,
b. 11 mo. 17,
1705.
da. of R. Lardner,
M.D., of Philadel-
phia.

DENNIS PENN,
b. 12 mo. 26, 1706-7,
at Ealing, co. Mx.;
bur. 11 mo. 8, 1722,
at Jordans.

HANNAH PENN,
b. 7 mo. 5, 1708, at
Ludgate, London; d.
at Kensington, Mx.,
11 mo. 24, 1708; bur-
ied at Tring.

He and his wife united with the Congregational Church in Wolcott, 1781. He d. June 9, 1791. She made will Nov. 16, 1793; d. Nov. 22, 1793; will proved Dec. 31, 1793; both estates probated at Waterbury, Conn. The distribution of his estate, July 2, 1792, was to the widow; sons Benjamin, Amos, Ezra, Joseph and Woodruff; and daughters Abigail Cook, Thankful Shepard, Eunice and Elizabeth. In her will she calls Noah Woodruff Mallory her "only son," and names daughters Eunice and Elizabeth Mallory.

Children, by first wife:

- i. BENJAMIN,* b. 1751; bapt. March 23, 1756; m. Eunice Talmadge, Dec. 19, 1774.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1754.
- iii. AMOS, b. 1756.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 1760; m. Samuel Cook of Wallingford, Conn.
- v. THANKFUL, b. July 4, 1762; m. 1st, Samuel Shepard of Southington, Conn., Jan. 1, 1787. He died Feb. 15, 1803, and she m. 2d, Clark Royce, Jan. 17, 1813, who died Feb. 16, 1826. She died March 27, 1832.
- vi. EZRA, b. 1767.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. before July 31, 1773; bapt. March 5, 1775.

By second wife:

- viii. NOAH WOODRUFF, bapt. March 5, 1775.
- ix. EUNICE, no record except distribution and will.
- x. ELIZABETH, no record except distribution and will.

There is no birth, death or marriage on record in vol. 1 at the Registrar's Office in New Haven, by the name of Mallory, other than those herein given.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS AMONG THE ENGLISH ARCHIVES.

Communicated by J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

[Continued from page 197.]

In the present number of these Gleanings I shall deal almost entirely with evidences collected regarding the family of the great Founder of Pennsylvania, which considerably enlarge and correct the pedigree as hitherto known. Some of the wills and Parish Register extracts which follow have been already printed by me,* but, for the sake of perspicuity, it seems best to reproduce them here, so as to bring together, in an orderly form, all that is known of the earlier generations of this historic family. Those later wills of the Founder, his wife and sons, which have already been printed in these pages by Mr. H. F. Waters, need only to be referred to here.†

It is greatly to be regretted that nothing has yet been discovered that throws any light on the vexed question of the parentage of the first William Penn of Minety, or tends either to amplify or discredit the statement, made

* Penn. Hist. Mag., vol. xiv., p. 50 *et seq.*

† REGISTER, vol. xlv., pp. 188, 192.

by Awbrey in the 17th Century, that the family were long settled in and about Brinckworth in Wilts. as yeomen,* and that the Penns of Rodbourne were of cognate stock.† The few early wills of Penns in the Gloucester and Wiltshire local courts give us no help on this point.

Perhaps the most noteworthy fact which has been developed by the search of the Bristol Records has been the light thrown upon Giles Penn, the father of the Admiral, for, beside the six older children now given him, we clear up much of the obscurity previously surrounding his history, and dispose finally of the fallacious statement that he was a Captain in the Royal Navy, as the Apprentice and Burgess Books show clearly that he was a Draper and Mercer; nothing in his record indicating any other than this peaceful occupation. It may be that his second son Giles was the Naval Captain, but it is difficult to understand how, at that date, such confusion between father and son could have arisen, although Berry's error, who also calls him a Consul in the Mediterranean (the latter, if correct, perhaps accounting for our not finding his burial), is more excusable.‡

The Certyfycatt of the vewe of abull men as well Archars as Byllmen, takyn the x daye of Apryll, in the xxxth yere of the reyne of our Sov-
erayne Lorde, King Henry the viiith, by the Grace of God Kynge of Eng-
londe & of fraunce, defender of the ffayth, Lord of Irelande & in the erth
mooste suppreme hed of the Church of Englonde: By Sir Henry Longe,
knt., John Hamlyn, Esq., & Wyllm Stump, Commyssyoners :

Brynckworth Roger Pen archar Wilts. Muster A. 6. 12

The above is the earliest mention of a Penn found in the Brinckworth region, and may, or may not, have been the brother of William of Minety. It seems at least certain that he was a member of the family in question. The next occurrence of the name is the appearance of William Penn of Minety whom we find paying a tax of 13s. at that place in 1544-46.§ This is certainly the William of our pedigree and the earliest certain date in the Founder's direct ancestry which I have yet discovered.

Bristol Apprentice Books.

1 Maij An^o R Rne Eliz. &c xxxv^t Ano Dm 1593

Egidius Penne filius Willi Penne nup de Myntyte in Com. Glouc.
defunct posuit se apprentic Johani Horte de Civite Bristoll Drap
et Juliane ux eius p ter: Octo Annos sol in fine Annos p^d iiij^s vj^d p
libtat Bristoll cū Duplic appar &c.

sexto die Augusti 1596.

Willus Penne filius willm Penne nup de Myntyte in Com: *Wiltes (sic)*
defunct posuit se apprentic Johanni Aldworth de Ciui^e Bristoll m^r
catori et Martha ux eius p ter Octo Annor sol in fine Annor p^d iiij^s
vj^d p Libtat Bristol cū Duplic appar &c.

xiiij die Aprilis 1602.

Robtus Greene filius Marmaduc Greene de Ballincham in Com Pallintm
posuit se apprentic Egidie Pen de Civite Bristoll Drap et Johane
vxori eius p ter Octo Anno sol iiij^s vj^d p Libtat Bristoll cū Duplic
Appar &c.

* Awbrey's Wilts. Collections, Jackson's Ed., p. 270.

† Ibid, p. 280.

‡ Berry's Bucks. Genealogies, p. 7.

§ Glouc. Lay Subs., 36 and 37 Hen. viii., 114-261, 114-266.

8 July 1670

Bartholomew Penn bound to Jonas Moxly (*for*) 4 years (*in*) Virginia*

23 August 1676.

James Penn bound to Ralph Smith (*for*) 4 years in Virg* (*in*) Shipp
St. John, Peter Wraxall, master.

13 March 1681.

Thomas Webb son of Brice Webb, late of Earthcott, co. Glouc.,
clothier, deceased, apprenticed to Henry Westover, weaver, &
(*blank*) his wife. 17 October 1684 by consent of John Hollister,
his Grandfather, turned over to Henry Westover, Junior, & Eliza-
beth his wife (*for rest of term*).

5 January 1698.

John Penn, son of William Penn of North Walford, co. Herriford,
Yeoman, apprenticed to John Banton, Baker, & Anne his wife.

17 August 1715.

John Penn, son of William Penn of Rushcomb, co. Berks., gent. (*ar*)
apprenticed to Brice Webb, Linnendraper, & Phebe his wife.

4 November 1723.

Joseph Penn, Junior, son of Joseph Penn of Bristoll, Bookseller, ap-
prenticed to his said father & Christiane his wife.

Bristol Burgess Books.

A chasm occurs in this series, 1599 to 1607, but partly bridged by
Vols. 14 and 15 of the Audit Books from which the following entry was
obtained :

last April 1600.

Gyles Penne, Drap., is admitted into the Liberties of this Cittye be-
cause he was the Prentice of Mr. John Horte, Alderman, Deceased,
and Burgess & paide iij^s iiij^d.

5 June 1607.

William Penn marchaunt is admitted into the libties of this Citye
for that he was the apprentice of m^r John Aldworth, merchant &
paide iij^s iiij^d.

28 March 1704.

Joseph Penn, Stationer, for that he married Christian dafter of John
Harris.

BRISTOL PARISH REGISTERS.

ST. MARY REDCLIFF.

Baptisms.

1607 februarye 24 Rachell daughter to Gyles Penne

1610 Maie 26 Elianor the daughter of *George* Penne†

Decemb^r 23 Catherine the daughter of willia Penne

* 1677—Sept. 24—Commission issued to John Penn, father of Bartholomew Penn, late
in partibus transmarinus, a Bachelor, deceased, to administer goods etc.

P. C. C. Act Book 111.

† *Sic.*, but evidently a clerical error for Giles; see her burial in 1612.

Marriages.

- 1600 Giles Penne and Joan Gilbeart were married the vth Daye of November

Burials.

- 1612 Nouember 24 Elianor the daughter of M^r Giles Penne
 1628 August 12 Mattha Pen Daughter to m^rgery Pen, Wydow.
 1651 ffebe: 23 Ann Pen
 1670 Octob^r 3 S^r william penn In Led

ST. MARY PORT.

- 1602 1 of October was baptized george ye sonne of Gyles Penne (*and entered again two lines below on same page*).

ST. NICHOLAS.

- 1603 Item ye iiijth of October was Giles the sonn of Giles Pen and Jane his wife baptized.

CHRIST CHURCH.

- 1604 January 26 Henrye sone of Gyles Pen merchaunt was baptized.

ST. THOMAS.

- 1618 January 21 Anne Penn daughter of Gyles Penn (*baptized*)
 1620 September 18 George Jones and Elizabeth Penne (*married*)
 1621 April 23 willm Pen sonn of gilles penn (*baptized*)

Monumental Inscription in Church of St. Mary Redcliff, Bristol.

To ye jyst Memory of S^r WILL^m PENN, K^t, and sometimes | Generall :
 Borne at Bristoll An^o 1621 : Son of Captain Giles | Penn, severall yeares
 Consl for ye English in ye Mediterranean : | of ye Penns of Penns Lodge
 in ye Covnty of | Wiltes, and those Penns of Penn in ye C. of Bucks :
 and by | his Mother from ye Gilberts in ye Covnty of Somerset, | Originally
 from Yorkshire : Addicted from his | Yovth to Maritime Affaires : he was
 made Captain at | the yeares of 21 : Rear-Admiral of Ireland at 23 :
 Vice- | Admiral of Ireland at 25 : Admiral to the Streights | at 29 : Vice-
 Admiral of England at 31 : and Generall | in the first Dytch Warres at 32.
 Whence retireing | in An^o 1655 he was chosen a Parliament man for the |
 Town of Weymouth : 1660 made Commissioner of | the Admiralty and
 Navy : Govenor of ye Town and Fort | of King-sail : Vice-Admiral of
 Mynster and a Member of | that Provincial Covnseill : and in Anno 1664
 was | chosen Great Captain Commander vnder his | Royall Highnesse in
 y^t Signall and most | evidently svccessfvl fight against ye Dytch fleet. |
 Thvs he took leave of ye Sea, his old Element : Bvt continved still his
 other employs till 1669 : at what | time, through Bodely Infirmities (con-
 tracted by ye | Care and fatigve of Pvblique Affaires), | He withdrew, |
 Prepared and made for his End : and with a gentle and | Even Gale, in
 mvch peace, arrived and anchored in his | Last and Best Port, at Wans-
 tead, in ye Covnty of Essex, | ye 16 Sept. 1670, Being then bvt 49 yeares
 and 4 monthes old. | To whose Name and Merit his svrviving Lady | hath
 erected this remembrance. |

The above inscription, on a mural monument in the South transept, I

had already printed,* but, unfortunately, not in its entirety, as it was read and noted in the fast fading twilight of an English winter afternoon and the important fifth line, which asserts that the admiral was son of Captain Giles Penn and descended from the Penns of Penn in Bucks, was overlooked as well as some other words—an omission which has been commented upon, both by some of my own compatriots† and also, with visible animus, by an English curio dealer with relics of the Penns of Buckinghamshire for disposal.‡

To those who know me, my methods of work and constant striving after the whole truth of history, I need put up no defence against insinuations of unfairness or suppression of facts; if indeed the very absurdity of attempting to garble a well known and public historic monument were not sufficient. To all others I submit my later reading of the stone taken on a bright summer morning when, even without an opera glass, every word could be distinctly seen, with my regrets that this slip, natural as it was, should have occurred.

But while admitting the fact that William Penn the Founder (undoubted author of the inscription) honestly believed, when he wrote it, both that his grandfather, Giles Penn, was an officer in the Royal Navy, and also that his family were descended from the well known Buckinghamshire line, I am still reluctant to believe, until better and more direct evidence can be adduced, that either fact is as there stated. That "Captain" Giles Penn was in reality a draper of Bristol City all his life, or at least for forty years of it (1593 to 1632), I have here produced indisputable evidence from the Council House Records.

As to the descent from the Penns of Bucks or any other armigerous branch of the numerous families of the name, it would be interesting to have any defender of that theory explain why Sir William Penn, the admiral, when he obtained his grant of arms from the Herald's College, did not register his pedigree and descent in proof of his claim; in fact, had he done so, or had he had a birth right to such arms, no fresh grant would have been necessary, but simply a confirmation of arms to which he was already entitled. The actual bearing of "Argent on a fess Sable three plates" has been commonly used by Penns in all parts of the Kingdom, and I might cite the family at Stockton in Salop, whose pedigree of fifteen generations before 1600 is given in the Visitations,§ as being quite as probable ancestors (from propinquity) of our Wilts. and Gloucestershire folk as the Bucks family, and all no doubt sprung from some common Welsh or ancient British root. But all this is pure speculation and out of our province of dealing with proven facts. Sooner or later evidence will no doubt be found affiliating William Penn of Minety, and until then let us hesitate to accept tradition, even from the weighty pen of the great and good Quaker, particularly when coupled with so grave an error regarding his own grandfather.

PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN BAPTIST AT CIRENCESTER, GLOUCESTER.

Baptized.

1611 october The xxvijth daye Elinor filia George Penne gent. and elizabeth.¶

* Penn. Hist. Mag., vol. xiv., p. 172.

† Penn. Hist. Mag., vol. xvi., p. 246; xix., pp. 267, 274; xx., 15. Quakeriana, No. 8, p. 121.

‡ Tregaski Pamphlet on Penn Relics, p. 4.

§ Harl. MS. 1241, p. 128.

¶ The only Penn entry in this Register.

PARISH REGISTERS OF ABBEY CHURCH, MALMESBURY, WILTS.

- 1606 August The xvij daye was baptized Elizabeth Penn the Daughter of Thomas Penn of Rodborn.
- 1610-11 January The xxiiijth daye was baptized Joane Penne the Daughter of Tho: Penn
- 1613 Maij Anna Penn, daughter of Tho: bap: 29
- 1615 Deceb: Janet ye daughter of Thomas Penn of Rodborne bap: 30.
- 1619 September The 16 day was baptized william Penne the sonne of Thomas Penne.
- October The 23rd was buried Joane Penn of Rodbourne.
- 1622 December The 2th day was buried Elizabeth Pen the daughter of Thomas Pen of Rodburne.
- 1626 July Baptized the 23 George Sonne of Tho: Penne of Rodborne.
- 1646 Buried the 18th februarie 1646 Thomas Penn of Rodborne.

The search for Penns in this Register was not pursued beyond 1646 and very probably there are later entries, as wills show the family to have been still at Rodborne twenty years later.

The parish register of Brinkworth, most unfortunately, has perished before 1653. The Vicar there, Rev. William de Quetteville, informs me that a search after that date, which he kindly instituted, failed to yield a single entry of the name. In the Bishop's Transcripts at Sarum twelve fragmentary years exist between 1572 and 1653, but these also show no instance of the name of Penn although a most careful search in person was made.

MARRIAGE ALLEGATIONS AT SARUM.

- 1628 last October Appeared personally Robert walker of Sherret in psh. of Pewsey, co. Wilts., husbandman, aged xxxiiij yeers, and humbly craved License to marry with Elinor Penn of the same place spinster, aged xxx^{ty} yerres.* Book IV. 1626-29.
- 1633 Bond of Richard Cusse of Wotton Basset, in com. Wilts., mercer, to Bishop and Sir John Proudén, clerk, in £100 that there be not nor hereafter shall be any let or impediment etc., but that the said Richard Cusse and Susan Penn of the Parish of Brinkworth, spinster, may lawfully marry together. Sworn before fran: Roberts, ntr: pub: 2 August 1633.

Marr. Bonds, Bundle 1628-33.

- 1635 May 12 Appeared personally Edward keene of Blackeboreton, co. Oxon., yeoman, aged xxvij years, and humbly craved License to marry wth Elinor Penn of Brinckworth, co. Wilts., spinster, aged xxiij years and hath express consent of parents.

Book VI. 1632-39.

FRIENDS' RECORDS, DEVONSHIRE HOUSE, BUCKS QUARTERLY MEETING.

Births.

- 1672 11 mo. 23rd. Gulielma Maria Penn, daughter of William and Gulielma Maria Penn, born at Rickmansworth, Herts. Upperside Monthly Meeting.

* She was daughter of Richard Pen and baptized 12 April, 1601, as shown by the Pewsey Parish Register. Richard Pen was resident at Pewsey from the beginning of the Registers in 1568 until his death in 1606 and was no doubt of a cognate family to the Founder. See Penn extracts from this Register by the writer in Penn. Hist. Mag., vol. xiv., p. 283.

- 1673 12 mo. 28th. William and Mary Penn, twins, children of William and Gulielma Maria Penn, born at Richmansworth. Upperside Monthly Meeting.
- 1675 11 mo. 25th. Springett Penn, son of William and Gulielma Maria Penn, born at Walthamstow, Essex, parish of Rickmansworth.

Marriages.

- 1672 2 mo. 4th. William Penn of Walthamstow, Essex, and Gulielma Maria Springett of Penn, married at Kings Charitywood, Herts. Upperside Monthly Meeting.
- 1688 5 mo. 30th. Richard Dell of Chesham and Mary Penn, spinster, of Coleshill, Amersham parish, Herts., daughter of Thomas and Martha Penn of Adderbury, Oxon., married at Amersham. Upperside Monthly Meeting.*

Burials.

- 1672 1 mo. 17th. Gulielma Maria Penn daughter of William and Gulielma Maria Penn of Rickmansworth, buried at Jordans. Upperside Monthly Meeting.
- 1674 3 mo. 15th. William Penn son of William and Gulielma Maria Penn, of Rickmannworth, buried at Jordans, Giles Chalfont parish.
- 1674 12 mo. 24th. Margaret Penn, dau. of same and buried at same place
- 1689 9 mo. 20th. Gulielma Maria Penn of Worminghurst, Sussex, but died at Hammersmith in Middx., daughter of the same, buried at Jordans.
- 1693 12 mo. 23rd. Gulielma Maria Penn of Worminghurst, Sussex, but died at Hoddesden, Herts., wife of William Penn, buried at Jordans.
- 1696 2 mo. 10th. Springett Penn of Worminghurst, Sussex, but died at Lewes, Sussex, son of William and Gulielma Penn, buried at Jordans.
- 1708 11 mo. 24th. Hannah Penn died at Kensington, Middx., daughter of William and Hannah Penn, buried at Tring. Upperside Monthly Meeting.
- 1718 5 mo. 30th. William Penn died and buried at Jordans 6 mo. 5th. 1718
- 1726 6 mo. 20th. Hannah Penn wife of William Penn buried at Jordans. Upperside Monthly Meeting.

The above comprise all the Penn entries in co. Bucks in the official Registers at Devonshire House. Recently however (*i. e.*, December, 1892) a fresh list of early Quaker burials has been discovered and is now filed with the previous records as per the following caption:

"Ninety entries of Burials &c. (on these three sheets) of Friends interred at the classic Burial Ground at Jordans, Parish of Chalfont (*St.*) Giles, co. Buckingham, compiled from a MS. written by Rebecca Butterfield of Stowe Deane, Jordans, and part by her son Prince Butterfield. The Original in possession of Joseph Steevens of High Wycombe (1892) of the old Bucks Quaker family of the name. These entries are not forthcoming in Friends' Bucks. Registers at Devonshire House, E. C., and are of unusual

* This seems to be the only entry not connected with the Founder.

interest as containing the names of members of the venerated families of Penn and Pennington and Barclay.

(signed) JOSEPH J. GREEN
Hampstead, NW.
16/ xii/ 1892"

- 1722 11 mo. 8th. Dennis Penn son of William and Hanh: Penn buried at Jordans.
- 1733 9 mo. 1st. Christiana Penn died aged 18½—an excellent woman—vide account of her in "Piety Promoted" x part, 1810, pp. 311-13 granddau: of Robert Barclay the apologist—wife of William Penn, dau: to Alexander Forbes—buried 9 mo. 7th. 1733 at Jordans.
- 1733 10 mo. 5th. Mary Penn (née Jones, widow of William Penn, son of Wm: and Gulielma Maria Penn), buried at Jordans.
- 1746 9 mo. 5th. John Penn (Esq., One of the Proprietors of Pennsylvania, eldest son of Wm: and Hanh: Penn) buried at Jordans.
- 1759 12 mo. 6th. Thomas Penn (son of Thomas Penn of Stoke Park and the Lady Juliana, dau: of the Earl of Pomfret, sd: Thomas was 2nd. son of William Penn and Hanh: Callowhill, his 2nd wife) buried at (*blank*).

BRISTOL QUARTERLY MEETING.

Births.

- 1701-2 1 mo. 9th. Thomas Penn born at dwelling house of Thomas Callowhill, son of William and Hannah Penn.
- 1703 5 mo. 30th. Hannah Margerita Penn born at Thomas Callowhills in James Parish, daughter of William and Hannah Penn.
- 1704 9 mo. 7th. Margaret Penn born at Thomas Callowhills in James parish, daughter of William and Hannah Penn.
- 1705 11 mo. 17th. Richard Penn born at Thomas Callowhills, son of William and Hannah Penn.

Marriages.

- 1695 1 mo. 5th. William Penn of Warminghurst, co. Sussex, to Hannah Callowhill, at Bristol Monthly Meeting.
- 1698 11 mo. 12th. William Penn, Jun^r, son of William Penn, to Mary Jones, at Bristol Monthly Meeting.

Burials.

- 1707 12 mo. 10th. Hanna Penn of James Parish, Daughter of William Penn, at Bristol Monthly Meeting.
- 1728 10 mo. 31st. John Penn of Philips Out Parish, son of William Penn, at Bristol Monthly Meeting.
- 1730 2 mo. 18th. Mary Penn of Philips Out Parish, daughter of William Penn, at Bristol Monthly Meeting.

Ditto, Supplement.

- 1707 12 mo. 5th. Hannah Penn died aged 5 years, buried 12 mo. 10th.
- 1728 11 mo. 1st. John Penn of Philips out parish, Bristol, son of William, buried at Workhouse, Bristol.

1730 2 mo. 18th. Mary Penn, daughter of William, deceased, buried at Workhouse, Bristol.*

LONDON AND MIDDLESEX QUARTERLY MEETING.

1706-7 12 mo. 26th. Dennis Tenn, born at Ealing, co. Middx., son of William Penn, gent., and Hannah Penn of Worminghurst.

1708 7mo. 5th. Hannah Penn, born in Parish of Ludgate, City of London, daughter of William Penn, Esq., and Hannah.

Will of William Penne of Myntie, co. Glouc., Yeoman, whole of body Dated 1 May 32 Eliz. 1590.† To be buried in Chancel or Church Yard of Mintij where friends think meet. To poor of said Parish 20s. To Giles, William, Marie, Sara and Susanna Penn, being the Children of my late Son William Penn deceased £20 apeece at 21 or Marriage if by consent of Overseers. To Margaret Penn, Widow, late wife to William Penn my Son deceased, £10 Yearly during her natural Life if she shall and do so long keep herself sole and chaste and vnmarrried, such payment to begin at such time as my Heir shall be of full age, Provided that if said Margaret shall happen to marry or otherwise to miscarry and not to continue an honest Life, then said £10 shall surcease, but vpon such Marriage or other disordered Life my Exor. shall pay vnto her £20 in money and a good Bed with Furniture therevnto belonging and so she quietly to depart from my Exor. Item, the said Margaret Penn my Dau.-in-Law and my Overseers shall have whole Government of my Heir and rest of the Children of William Penn my Son deceased and all Lands, Goods and Chattells till Heir is 21 and said Margaret shall breed vp said Children and she shalbe maintained and vse all things in the House in such sort as she vsed to do for me by Consent and Advice of my Overseers. The Rest of all Goods and Chattells, debts and legacys being paid and ffuneral discharged, to George Penn, the eldest Son of Willm Penn my late Son deceased whom I make sole Exor., by advices and consents of my Overseers, Mr. Robert George of Cirencester and Richard Lawrence of Withington in the Co. of Glouc., Gent., and ffancis Bradshaw of Wokesey‡ in the Co. of Wiltshire, Gent., and to each of sd. Overs. 10s. To Richard Bidle one Cow, and to His Dau. Katherine Bidle a Heifer of 2 years old. To my Dau. Ann Greene a Heifer and to Elizabeth Greene a Heifer.§ To Willm Mallibroke a Yearling Heifer. To Alice Thermor my old white Mare. Witn:—ffancis Bradshaw Gent., Willm Taylor and Richard Munden. Pro. at London 21 April 1592 by George Penn the Exor. named in will.||

P. C. C. Harrington, 31.

* The old Quaker burial ground at Bristol was situated adjacent to the workhouse. It is needless to remark that it was not because of poverty that members of the Founder's family were there interred.

† This will has been already printed by me in Penn Hist. Mag. and also by Mr. Waters, as well as that of Sir William which follows, in REGISTER xliv., p. 186.

‡ Oaksey.

§ Compare the apprenticeship of Robert, son of Marmaduke Green to Giles Penn (query—his cousin?) in 1602. Careful search has been made for the will of Marmaduke Green, but it has not been found. The following admon. perhaps represents another son of Marmaduke and Ann (Penn) Green.

3 Oct. 1623 Com. iss. to Anne Sympson als Greene, sister of Marmaduke Greene, late in partibus transmarinis, a bachelor, decd. intestate, to administer goods etc.

P. C. C., Act Bk. 54.

In the Consistory Court at Chester is the will of Ann Green, of Westhoughton, proved in 1617, who may prove to be the daughter of William Penn and have something of interest to tell us.

|| His tomb in the chancel of Minety Church, near the south door, is described by

Will of John Rastell, one of the aldermen of the City of Gloucester, clothier. Dated 10 August, 1558. I desire, if I die in Gloucester, to be buried in the church of the parish where I shall then be dwelling, or in the parish church of the Trinity, where my two wives lie. I give to the church where I am buried 6s. 8d. and to the said parish church of St. Nicholas or Trinity, wherein my body shall not be 3s. 4d. To the poor of Gloucester £10 and a whole coarse cloth of my making. To each of my maidens and servants 5s. or 3s. 4d., as my Exors. shall think meet. To Gilbert Bradley my house servant, 20s. To my six daus., Elizabeth, Anne, Alyce, Bridget, Sara and Margaret, £120 to be divided amongst them at discretion of Exors. To my sons Thomas and Edward Rastall £100 in like manner. To Joane and Anne Todd, my sister's daus., 5 marks and £4 respectively. To John Pratt some of my worn and cast apparel. If any of my said sons and daus. and two nieces shall happen to be married and to have received a marriage portion from me before my death, their part in above legacies to be void. To Richard Pate of Gloucester, Esq. and Recorder there, 40s. and my velvet jacket "if he be good." To my brothers Massinger and Christopher George 40s. each. To my son John Rastall 40s. and some plate and houshold (? stuff) as his place and calling doth require, and as is more at large signified in the book thereof, and of other like things made Exors.—The said Richard Pate, Thomas Massinger, Christopher George and John Rastell. Per me Joannem Rastell. Written all with my own hand. Witn:—Richard Pate, Thomas Massinger, John Rastell. Pra. 1^o September, 1558, by the Exors. named. P. C. C. Noodes, 45.

Admon. of George Penn. Commission issued 15 December 1632. Elizabeth Penn, widow, the relict of George Penn late of the parish of Brinkworth, co. Wilts., deceased intestate, to administer etc.

P. C. C. Act Bk. 1381.

Admon. of Henry Penn. Commission issued 7 June 1632 to Gil Penne the father of Henry Penn late in partibus transmarinis, a bachelor deceased intestate, to administer etc.

P. C. C. Act Bk. 107.

Admon. of Christian Tucke *alias* Pen. 1630–31 Account of George Pen Administrator of the goods of Christain Tucke *als.* Pen late of Charlton, co. Wilts. etc.

Arch. Wilts. Bund. 29, No. 63.

The Admon. Act of this intestate has not yet been found. It seems most probable that she was a widowed daughter of George Penn of Brinkworth, the eldest son of William Penn of Minety, Heir and Exor. of his grandfather William Penn in 1592.

Will of Sir William Penn of London, Knt.* Dated 20 January 1630. To be buried in Parish Church of Redcliffe in the City of Bristol as near unto the body of my dear mother deceased as the same conveniently may be and a handsome and decent tomb for my mother and myself to be erected by Extrx. To wife Dame Margaret £300 and all Jewells and use for of one moiety of plate, household stuff, coaches, horses and cows. To younger son Richard Penn £4000, my fawcett dyamond ring and all swivels and pistols, at 21 years and until then £120 per ann. To grand-daughter Margaret Lowther £100. To nephews James Bradshaw and William

Awbrey, with the following inscription, "William — cunn dyed the 12 of March year of our Lord 1591" (Aubrey's Wilts. Collections, Jackson's ed., p. 270), but as informed by the Rev. Mr. Edwards, the rector, that all trace of the stone has now disappeared.

* See REGISTER, vol. 44, p. 187.

Markeham each £10. To nephews John Bradshaw and George Markeham each £5. To Cozen William Penn, son of George Penn, late of the Forest of Brayden in the Co. of Wilts., Gent., deceased, £10. To Cousin Eleanor Keene* £6 per ann. for life. To late servant William Bradshaw 40s. for ring. To servant John Wrenn £5. To poor of Redcliffe and St. Thomas parishes in Bristol, each psh. £20. To eldest son William Penn my gold chain and medall with all residue of plate, household stuff and personal estate and said son William Exor. Mourning to wife, son Richard, dau. Margaret Lowther and son-in-law Anthony Lowther and Dr Whistler and his wife, etc. Overseer—my worthy friend Sir William Coventry of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, co. Middx. Witn:—R. Langhorne, John Radford and William Markham. Pro. 6 October 1670 by William Penn the Exor. named in the will.

Marginal Note:—Quinto Aprilis 1671^o Recepi Testu^m orile dñi Willi^mi Penn defti ē Reg^o Curia^e Prærogativæ Cantau^r p me Wm Penn. Testibus Car Tucky^r, Ri: Edes. P. C. C. Penn, 130.

Admon. of Margaret Penn. Commission issued 13 March 1681–2 to William Penn, Gent., natural and legit. son of Margarete Penne, late of Waltham Stow, co. Essex, widow, deceased intestate, to administer, etc.

P. C. C. Act Bk. 31.

Will of Richard Penn of Walthamstow, Co. Essex, younger son of Sir William Penn, late of Wansted in Essex, Knt., deceased. Dated 4 April 1673. To be buried in Walthamstow and to poor of that place £10. To mother Dame Margaret Penn £40 yearly for life. To sister Margaret Lowther, wife of Anthony Lowther, Esq., £50, and to said Anthony Lowther £30, 2 guns and a pair of pistols at the selection of my brother William Penn. To servant George Homond £10. Mourning for mother, brother and sister Anthony and Margaret Lowther and their children, servant George, and mother and sister's servants. To sister Gulielma Maria Penn £50 in token of love. My mother Dame Margaret Extrx. Witn:—Richard Newman, George Haman (*sic*), Michaell Lee. Pro. 11 April 1673 by Extrx. named in the will. P. C. C. Pye, 49.

The accompanying tabular pedigree will show both the actual and conjectured additions which the foregoing extracts enable us to make to the scanty facts hitherto known regarding the family.

The following four wills represent the only occurrences of the name in the Consistory Court at Gloucester prior to the Commonwealth, and, while they give us no useful information, may be introduced here, in connection with the Gloucestershire testators in the Prerogative Court and the scattering names in the local Wilts Courts (all of which have been thoroughly examined) which are appended, as being probable, although as yet unattached, relatives of the Founder's family.

Will of John penne of hawkysbury in co. of gloce^t, sycke of bodye. Dated xxith Octobre 1559. Bur. in Chyd. of hawkysbury. To my wyffe Joane my bede and All yt longes to ytt. To dau. Alice on heffer and A Cobbord. To sonne Chryng (*sic*) Chyldren vj Chesys. To sonne Robte penne Res. Leg. and Exor. Supervisours—Arter vysare and Willm Came. Witn:—Thom^s beumsede, Clerke, Rychard Cleark and Wyllm thryng. Pro. xxv January Ao. pdt. Cons. Glouc. Filed.

* Daughter of George Penn of Brinckworth; see her baptism at Cirencester in 1611 and her marr. al. with Edward Keene of Blackbourton, Oxon., in 1635.

Will of Thomas Pen of Haukesberie in the Co. of Glostete, sicke. Dat iith July 1587, xxix Eliz. To be bur. in Chyd. of Haukesberie. To dau. margrite a bede, Couerlede, payer shites, boustere, great Croke and Catherine. To don. syluestere bede, Couerlede, payer sheates, boustere, great panne, lytle Croke, iiiiith plateres, iiiiith poetingeres, too sasares. To dou. margrite tabell bord, iiiiith plateres, iiiiith poetingeres, too sasares. To sonne Harie the lease of waciast and xl^s, Coberde, the borde, the binchis aftere the Desece of his mother, and xl^s nycholas taylere doeth owe. To walter welche iii^s to bill a lome. I owe Roberte Crewe xx^s and margrite watts ix^s. Robarte Rudlay dothe owe me xl^s. To wyffe alese Res. Leg. and Exor. Overseer—thomas Longdene. Witn:—willm bence withe ortherse. Pro. xxix Maij 1588 Cons. Glouc. Filed.

Will of Richard Pene of Alvington in co. Glouc., Husbandman, sicke. Dat. xx Dec. 1626. To son Richard pene £20 at 21. To wyffe Jane Res. Leg. and Extr. Signs by mark. John Etlines owes iii^l. Overseers—frds. James and John Etlines. Witn:—George James mrk, John Etlines and Thomas Cox. Pro. 20 June 1627 at Glouc. by Extr. Cons. Glouc. Filed.

Will of william Penn of Acton Turnill, co. Glouc., husbandman, sick. Dat. 2 feb. 1629. To poor a bush. of barley. To Elizabeth Neales' fower children 5^s a peece. To cosen Agnes Penn 5^s. To wyffe Ann Res. Leg. and Extr. Signs by mark. Debts I owe—to sonn-in-law Elbright Neale £16, Edward Shellard xiiij^l, m^r Morsly £10, Robert Shellar xiiij^l, Thomas Davis vi^l, Eliz. Shellar xiiij^l, Robert Penn iii^l, Roger Chapman iii^l and Eleaudenti shillings, John white 26^l.^{*} Witn:—John Sloper and Ethelbright Neale. No probate act.

Cons. Glouc. Dispersed Wills II.

The following wills of circumjacent and emigrant Penns from the Wilts Local Courts and the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, while not certainly of the Quaker family, may well be printed in this connection to round out our evidences for the neighborhood.

WILTS LOCAL COURTS.

- 1538 John Penne of Patney. Will and Inventory (*so in Calendar, but documents lost from the files*). Archdeacon of Sarum.
- 1587 Admon. of John Penn, late of psh. of St Martin in City of New Sarum, decd., granted 7 July to son John Pen, Senior (*sic*) Sub Dean of Sarum.
- 1617-17 Thomas Pen of Aldrington, Will (*not abstracted*). Consistory Sarum.
- 1619 Will of Joane Penn of Rodburne in the psh. of Malmesbury, co. Wilts., widow. Dat. 13 July 1619. To ch. of Nathaniel Butt and Mary Butt, £20 to be employed to use of Mary Butt, my dau., for maintenance of her and her ch., by hands of my dau. Alice Power of Stanton Quinton.† To Thomas and George Butt, two of said ch., an ox and a steer when of age. To Edith

* John White and the three Shellar entries have been interpolated by a later hand and in a different ink.—J. H. L.

† Compare with Awbrey's statement that "at Rodbourne there were Penns, which ——— Power of Stanton Quinton married." Awbrey's Wilts. Colls., Jackson's ed. p. 270.

- Batten's ch. 30s. among them. To Wm Cox 40s. To Margery Bayley 20s. To my son William Penn all my goods and chattels and he the sole Exor., if at the time of my death he shall come into England to take possession thereof, but if he shall be dead or not come into England as aforesaid, then the residue to my dau. Alice Powell (*sic*) and make her Extrx. No signature. Witn:—Thomas Penn, Elizth. Penn and John Smith. Inv. taken 25 Oct. 1619 by Richd: Jaques, gent., Thos. Cox, Zacharias Power and Wm: Tanner, yeoman (*no total given, circa £60*) No Pro. Act. Archdeacon of Wilts.
- 1632 Will of Henry Penn of Broad Chalke, Wilts., sick. Dat. 4 June 1632. Bur. in Chyd. of Broad Chalke. To dau. Alice Penn bedding, household stuff and biggest coffer at my son Ralph Penn's house. To dau. Sarah, wife of John Smalwell, to my sons Ralph and Thomas Penn, my godson Henry Penn and my grchild John Penn, bequests of sundry household stuff. To son Thomas and dau. Alice Res. Legs and Exors. Overseers—John Streat and Thos. Moxam and each 12d. Signs by mark. Witn:—Wm. Archer, Thos. Moxam, John Streat and Henry Davis. Inv. taken 30 June 1632 (*circa £20*) Pro. 28 July 1632 by Exors. Consistory of Sarum.
- 1646 Admon. of Ralph Penn late of Broadchalke, Wilts., yeoman, decd., granted 22 May to relict Mary Penn. Bond of John Smalwell of same, Yeoman. Inv. 2 May 1646 by Mary Penn, Jo: Smalwell and Jo: Lawes, total £171-7-10. Consistory of Sarum.
- 1665 Nuncupative Will of Thomas Penne of Rodborne in Psh. of Malmesburie co. Wilts., Yeoman. Dat. 20 May 1657. To all children then living 1s. apeece. To wife Anne sole Res. Leg. and Extrx. Witn:—Wm: Gale and John Winkworth, sen. Inv. taken 22 May 1657 by David Alexander and Jeremy Godwine, total £71-3-0. Pro. 5 June 1665. Archdeacon of Wilts.
- 1665 Will of Elizabeth Penne of Rodborne, Widow. Dat. 11 Apr. 1664. To dau. Joane, wife of Walter Wastfield, £6 and to her ch. 40s., and to sd. Joane table and bed linen and clothing. To ch. of son-in-law John Sparrow 12d. apeece. To Elizabeth, dau. of sd. John Sparrow, one greene rugg. To grch. Mary Symmons an Iron Pott, bed linen clothing and £10 at 21, with rem. to grch. Jane Penne, eld. dau. of my son Thomas Penne, decd. To grch. Mary Penne, dau. of William Penne, decd., 20s. at end of 7 years after my decease if she shall not recover any lands in Ireland, but if recovered this legacy void. To all ch. of son Thomas Penne decd. 20s. each. To dau-in-law Anne Penne of Rodbourne Res. Leg. and Extrx. Overs.—friends John Auth of fflowlesweeke and Richard Winkworth of Somerford Magna. Witn:—William Gale and Jeremie Godwin. Signs by mark. Pro. 4 June 1665. Archdeacon of Wilts.

PREROGATIVE COURT, CANTERBURY.

- 1599 Will of John Penne of Great Sherston,* co. Wilts. Bequests to

* The Registers of Sherston Magna have perished before 1653. Bishops Trans. (fragmentary) searched from 1605, only one Penn entry found, *i. e.*
1605—Editha Penn sepulta fuit xij die Julij Anno pd.

sons John, Robert, Thomas and William Penne and to dau. Joane Penne. Pro. 20 June 1599 by John and Joane Penne the Exors. Kidd, 56.

- 1611 Will of Robert Penn of Westerleigh, co. Glouc. Bequests to dau. Eleanor and Agnes. To son Robert the living of Sherston, co. Wilts. Wife Ann. Pro. 21 Jan. 1611. Wood, 1.
- 1638 Will of Robert Penn of Sherston, co. Wiltes., Yeoman. Dat. 15 Mar. 1637. To Wm: Knapp the yr. of Redborne in psh. of Malmesbury, Wilts, Yeoman, and Elliner his wife all lds. in Didmorton and Oldburie, co. Glouc., and ground called Mussels in Luckington for their lives, rem. to heirs of sd. Wm: Knapp on bodie of sd. Ellianor begotten, he to give Bond of £120 to Ethelbright Howell of Sherston Magna, yeoman, and John Boy of Luckington, yeoman, for payment of £60 in one year, and to pay sd. Boy £10 for benefit of his dau. Joanna at 15. To William, John, Joseph, Anne and Johanna Boy, ch. of sd. John Boy, 5s. each. To Elizabeth wife of Ethelbright Howell 20s. To John, Henry and Katherine, ch. of sd. Ethelbright Howell 5s. each. To Joane, Richard, Julyan and Elizabeth, ch. of William Lawrence of Westerlie, 5s. each. William, Anne, Marie and Susanna Knapp, ch. of my bro-in-law William Knapp, 5s. each. To William, son of sd. John Boy, best coat. To Israel Holborn 5s. To Gabriell Humfrie best Cloak. To Henrie Howell best suit of apparel. To mother Ann Penn Res. Leg. and Extrx. Witn:—Nicholas Waddington, ffrancis Goodenough and Nicholas Gastrell. Pro. 18 July 1638 by Extrx. Lee, 86.
- 1640 Will of Anne Penn of Sherston Magna, co. Wilts. Dat. 17 Jan. 1639. To sister Gillian, wife of William Lawrence of Westerlay, co. Glouc., gowne, petty cote and wast cote, and to Richard, Jone, Gillian and Elizabeth Lawrence, ch. of above William, each a pewter platter. To John, Henry and Katherine Howell, ch. of my bro-in-law Ethelbright Howell, the same. To William, Anne, John, Joseph and Joanne Booy, ch. of bro-in-law John Booy of Luckington, the same. To greh. Anne, Marie, Susan, William and Sara Knapp, ch. of William Knapp and Ellen his wife, the same. My greh. Anne and Susan Knapp Res. Legs. My son-in-law William Knapp Exor. Witn:—Nicholas Waddington, Clarke. Pro. 11 Dec. 1640 by Exor. Coventry, 163.
- 1648 Admon. of William Penn late in partibus vltamarinus decd., granted 25 August to relict Susanna Penn Act Book, f. 90.
- 1648 Admon. of Thomas Penn, late in partibus transmarinus, bachelor, decd., granted 26 December to father Matthew Penn. Act Book, f. 144.
- 1693 Admon. of Stephen Pen, late in the Island of Barbadoes deceased unmarried and intestate, granted to Roger Grier, principal Creditor etc. Act Book, f. 78.
- 1697 Will of William Penn of the City of London, Marriner, now in Petuxant River in Maryland, sick and weak. Dat. 20 Sept. 1696. To my three sisters £50 sterling apeece. My Wife Res. Leg. and Extrx. Witn:—Robert Marsham, Jno. Wright and Tho: Greenfeild. Pro. 18 Nov. 1697 by Elizabeth Penn, the relict and Extrx. named in the will. Pyne, 249.

- 1700 Admon. of Thomas Penn, late of the City of Bristol decd., granted 8 October to son Thomas Penn, etc. Act Book, f. 201.

COMMISSARY COURT OF SURREY.

- 1721 Admon. of Richard Penn, Jun^r, late of parish of St Mary Rotherhith in co. Surrey, but in the merchant ship *Le Cadogan* at Newfoundland deceased intestate, granted 22 May to father Richard Penn.* Act Book, f. 92.

[To be continued.]

THOMAS PETER OF SAYBROOK AND MYLOR.

By Mrs. ELEANOR BRADLEY PETERS.

THOMAS PETER, the older brother of the celebrated Hugh, was the second child and first son of Thomas Dirkwood and Martha Treffrey, and was baptized in Fowey, Cornwall, in 1597.† He matriculated from Brasenose College, Oxford, 1610; graduated B.A. June 30, 1614; and took his degree of M.A. April 6, 1625.‡ For many years he was vicar of Mylor in his native county. He left England probably in 1643, being driven out of Cornwall by the troops of Sir Ralph Hopton, and reached America in 1644. In the summer of 1645 he was at Saybrook, Connecticut, and afterward was with the younger Winthrop at the Pequot Plantation. When this became the permanent settlement of New London, he was appointed in May, 1646, its first minister, and as he "intended to inhabit in the said plantation," was associated by the Court at Boston with Winthrop in its management.

He was, however, soon taken ill, and receiving an invitation from his old parish in Cornwall to return there, he sailed from Boston in December, 1646. He continued at Mylor until his death in 1654, in the 57th year of his age. A gravestone in the churchyard records his memory.§ Several letters of his are published in the Massachusetts Historical Collections, and he gives the impression of being a somewhat eccentric character.

The following is a copy of his will, which was given to my brother, Mr. William Richmond Peters of New York, by Thurston C. Peter, Esquire, of Trewirgie, Redruth, Cornwall, England.

Will of Thomas Peters.

IN THE NAME OF THE EVERLASTING GOD AMEN, the 26th of October 1654 I Thomas Peters Preacher of the Gospel of Jesus Christ att Mylor in Cornwall though with little success to soules being in good & perfect memory, blessed be my Lord Jesus, though having some of deathe's

* The only occurrence of the name of Penn in this Court prior to 1725.

† Parish Register, Fowey

‡ Dic. National Biography.

§ The above account is taken from the Dictionary of National Biography.

sentences upon my body Doe hereby constitute this my last Will and Testament as followeth Item, I bequeath my eternal soule unto the bosome of the Lord Jesus Christ my never fayleing advocate and Redeemer who hath opened a fountain of his beloved* to washe it from all sinne and all uncleanness though such as were found in the bloody family of David & that abominable sort of Jerusaleme inhabitants† and my body to be interred over agt my studdy window neare the brow of the hill neare the pathway to the diall Item, I give and bequeath unto my only sonne John Peters all my fee simple lands in & about Fowey to be disposed of by my executor & overseers or any twoe of them for his best advantage and behoofe for his better maintenance at Schoole and in Oxford till hee come to the age of one & twenty yeares. Alsoe I give and bequeathe unto him 3 signets vizt. my signett, his grandfather's signett & Mr. Worth's signett & all my bookes. Imp^o I give & bequeath unto my daughter Mary £200 being in the hands of Stephen Robbins of Wythrell gent. to be disposed of for her best advantage by my executors and overseers or any twoe of them. Item, I give and bequeathe unto my daughter Sarah all my interest in a tenement called by the name of Carnicke neare Penrin to be disposed of to her best advantage by my executor & my overseers or any twoe or more of them. Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughters Ann & Elizabeth 3 tenements which I have a lease of in Fowy & are the lands of my cousin Treffery & my cozen Hearle & a 4th called Parscathowe in Miloe & a 5th in Pennose in Verian to be disposed of by the executor & the overseers or any twoe or more of them for their best advantage. Lastlie, I give and bequeath unto my deare wife‡ Ann Peters whom I make my whole & sole executor all my goods and chattles moveable & unmoveable howses or other possessions whatsoever not otherwise disposed of & for the better carrying out of this work I doe ordaine & constitute my trustye & well-beloved friend Richard Lobb Esq^r§ my brother-in-law Robert Hancocke gent. and my cozen Robert Hancocke Minister of the Gospell to be Overseers of this my last Will and Testament.

These lynes above written were taken from Mr. Peters' his own mouth & by his desire the day and year above written.

Witnesse his hand who is ready to depose it. Thomas Deacon

I can depose that Mr. Peters in his sickness did say unto mee that hee had made his Will & that hee had made the above-named Richard Lobb Esq^r & Mr Hancocke & his sonne Robert Hancocke Overseers of his Will.

Edward Penros

Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury the 19th of January 1654

Thomas Peter's father was "a merchant, his ancestors driven from Antwerp for religion—I mean the reformed; his mother, of the same town of a very ancient family; the name Treffrey of Place, or the place in that town of which I would not boast."|| (Last Legacy—Hugh Peter.) The name was changed from Dirkwood to Peter between 1599 and 1619, no one knows why.

It appears to me that Thomas wrote his name Peter—not Peters.

* "Beloved" in the original copy, but evidently a mistake for "blood."

† "There appears to be something missing here." (Signed) T. C. P.

‡ I am informed by a good authority that Thomas Peter's wife was sister to the wife of the elder Winthrop, which accounts for the Dictionary of National Biography speaking of her as the "sister of Winthrop."

§ He was High Sheriff of the County in 1652.

|| Place is still standing and still in the possession of the Treffreys.

WITHINGTON'S ABSTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS.

Communicated by **LOTHROP WITHINGTON, Esq., 30 Little Russell Street, W. C. London.**

[Continued from page 219.]

SIR OLIVER ST. JOHN, Knight, Viscount Grandison and Lord Tregose. Will 26 June, 1630; proved 5 Feb., 1630/31. To be buried in chancel of church of Batricksey under monument already ordered of Nicholas Stone, sculptor. Dame Joan Lady Grandison my wife to have use of all hangings etc. in Great Dying Chamber in manor house of Batricksey, pictures and furniture in lower Parlor etc. etc. for life, then to my nephew Sr John St. John, Knight and Barronett. Ditto for silver etc. etc. etc. etc. Executor to have key of closet in chamber and all writings and evidences (except writings needful for wife and nephew and godson John St. John). Feoffees Henry Lord Docrwa and others to be seized in trust of lands in Realm of Ireland for heirs of my bodie; in default to nephew John St. John, 2nd son of nephew Sr John St. John knight and barronett; in default to Henry St. John, youngest son of said nephew Sir John St. John. To wife Dame Joan and nephew Sr John St. John silver plate. To sonne in law Sr Henry Holcroft, knight, £500 English out of land in Ireland. To said godson John St. John, 2nd son of nephew S^r John St. John, all goods reall and personall in Ireland etc. All books as I have calendered them in a booke Alphabetically after every letter subscribed with my hand to remaine forever in manor house at Batricksey for use to such as inherit said house. Nephew S^r John St John sole executor in England. Overseers: S^r Wm Slingsby, S^r Francis Leigh of Addington, Kent, S^r Henry St. George, knight, John Awbrey of London, merchant. Executors in Ireland: Anthony Bishop of Meath, S^r George St. George, Knight, Edward Boulton, and Maurice Smyth of Dublyn, gent, in trust for use of said godson John St John, 2nd son of S^r John St. John, Barronett. Executors in England not to meddle in Ireland. In Ireland vice versa. Witnesses: Robert Jermyn, Richard Carmicke, Edmund Hewett. Codicil, 16 Dec., 1630: To nephew & godson John St John, 2d son of S^r John St John, £1000 and all interest in "Wharton House" Cannon Rowe, Westminster, purchased of Alex. Baker etc. To chaplyn Joseph Carrill and controler Aron Best £20 each. To Wm. Webb £10. To John Lloyd, Nicholas Botley, and Susan Bedford, £5 each. To Thos. Dyke, John Fletcher, Alexander May, and Thomas Gibney, £3 each. To Henry Trooke, Patricke Smith, Richard Reynolds, Richard Little, John Vies, Hugh Vareilt, Tho. Blake, Eliz. March, ——— Marshall, Mary Webb, Joane ———, 40s. each. To Tho. Lewis to sett up a dwelling house in Batricksey, £10. St. John, 1.

[For many years I have been gathering material for a proposed work, "Four Famous Families," to give some account of the families of St. John, Throckmorton, Willoughby, and Sands, especially in the descendants through female lines, down to the time of the Commonwealth. I believe these families are the four great pillars of Elizabethan England, replacing the great feudal earls. The St. John family was essentially Welsh and brethren of the royal family of Tudor by the half blood. Hence their powerful position. In the first generation they were divided into two sections, the senior line at Bletsoe in Beds and the junior line at Lidiard Tregoze in Wilts. Both these localities were hotbeds of Puritanism, and many of our early pioneers were connected with the two St. John houses. In the struggle for religious and political liberty, two St. Johns, a

cadet of either house, were especially prominent. From the Bletsoe line came Oliver St. John, the terrible solicitor-general ("Cromwell's black lantern"), who brought successively to the block the heads of Thomas Wentworth, William Laud, and Charles Stuart by his sledge hammer logic, drawn from the constitutional practice of England. The solicitor-general had a sister in our Lynn, and himself married a sister of our John Oxenbridge. From the line of Lidiard Tregoeze came the testator here given. Lord Grandison was the puritan lord deputy to Ireland. He was recalled to make way for the apostate reactionary Wentworth, who plotted in Ireland his treason against the liberties of England, which eventually cost him his head. Sir Oliver St. John attracted over to Ireland many of the most ardent spirits of Puritanism, and many of his own country, and the triumph of the court faction on St. John's recall doubtless drove many of these adventurers into Ireland to cross the ocean to New England. At least we know that many of our early settlers had been in Ireland previously. This is of course the title will for the 1631 wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. Viscount Grandison was the second son of Nicholas St. John and Elizabeth Blount. His younger brother, Richard, was ancestor of the Irish St. Johns, and, I think, possibly of our Mathew St. John, who, by the way, lived in St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, in London, before going to Connecticut.—L. W.]

ST. JOHN HOBSON of Fairlighe, Sussex. Will 6 March 1587-8; proved 21 June, 1588. Lands in Farleigh and elsewhere to brother James Hobson according to will of James Hobson my father. To sister Elizabeth Hobson £100 bequest of father and £50 more. To sister Wenefride Ferris towards her finding during her absence from her husband £20 etc. To nephewe James Butler at expiry of his apprenticeship £20. To servants 10s each. To Allen Attwisse my boye servant and brought upp for his services 10 sheep and heefer bullock. To mantain Mr. Ryck or some other good minister in Farlighe 40s yearly for 7 years. Residuary legatees and executors: Wife Anne and brother James. Overseers: Uncle Phillipp Stokes and brother in law Robert Snelling. Witnesses: John Rycke and Thomas Swayne. Rutland, 44.

[I gave the will of the uncle Philip Stokes in the "Abstracts" in the April REGISTER. Philip Stokes was also uncle, it seems, to the children of Jane St. John, a niece of Viscount Grandison. The exact relationship is somewhat obscure.—L. W.]

ALICE PENNINGTON of London widow (in old age and with thanks for my long life). Will 5 March, 1605-6; proved 22 October 1607. To be buried in churchyard of the Parish church of Gratiouse Streate. To son Daniell Shetterdenne lease of my dwelling house, etc. To Edward Shatterdenne son of said Daniell £50 etc. To Judith Penningtonne, daughter of my daughter Judith Pennington, to Isaack Penningtone, son of daughter Judith, to Robert Pennington and Daniell Pennington their brothers, silver bowl etc. when 21. To Jacob Pounteis, son of my late deceased daughter Anne Pownteis, £10. To Judeth Shatterden, daughter of son Daniel, tenement on London Wall when 21 or married. To Daniel and John, sons of my said son Daniell, and to children of Alce Cleveland, daughter of my sister Margaret Sherman £10 each etc. Lease of wharfe in St. Katherins neere the Tower to said 4 children of Daniel Shetterdenne. To Mr. Dunn, parsonne of St. Bennetts in Gratiouse Streate. To Marie Wright wife of John Wright of Edmonton, cloth gowne, kertle, and Freezadowe petticoate. Residuary legatee and executor; son Daniell. Overseers: Master Anthonie Gibsonne marchand Tailor. Witnesses: Alban Frances, Susan Thurman, Thomas Yademanske, Annabel Pope. Hudleston, 79.

[Isaac is the famous regicide lord mayor. I suppose his maternal grandmother married his paternal grandfather in second espousals.—L. W.]

JOHN EASTMAN of Romsey County Southampton. Will 24 September, 1602; proved 22 October, 1602. To be buried in church of Romsey. To catholic church of the Trinitie in Winton and Parish church of Romsey. To Poor of Romsey. To son Roger Eastman all lands whatsoever; in default to son John; also to Roger 100 marks at 14, to be paid by my father Roger Eastman. To son John £50 at 14. To daughters Elizabeth and Margaret when 21 or married £40 each: Ditto to child my wief now goeth with. To servant Elizabeth Head £5. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Anne. Overseers: father Roger Eastman and Brother Michall Mackerell and Mathewe Mundy. Witnesses: Walter Godfrey, Giles Newe, Thomas Stote. Montague, 65.

[I presume this is the grandfather of Roger Eastman of Sallsbury, Massachusetts, progenitor of the mother of Daniel Webster. A large number of settlers at our Merrimac mouth came from Romsey.]

RICHARD INKERSON of Parish of St. Leonard Shoreditch, Co. Middlesex, glover. Will 17 September, 1658; Proved 11 October, 1658. To the 4 children of my brother William Vergis of Parish of St. Stephen's Coleman Street, clothworker, viz. William, John, Samuell, and Edward Vergis, messuage in West Horsely, county Surrey, after the decease of my wife Elizabeth Inkerson. To 3 children of my brother Henry Vergis, viz. Richard, John and Anne Vergis £20 each. To Kinsman John Vergis of West Horsley. To sisters Ellen Streete and Katherin Elston £10 each. To son Edward Rogers £10, and to Elizabeth Rogers his daughter £40. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Elizabeth. Witnesses: Ellinor Satchell, Anne Shelton, Hen. Wintershull Scr. 566, Wootton.

[Here is another Richard Ingersoll (*Inkerson* being a mere corruption), with no clew to the exact connection of Richard of Salem, rare as is this surname. See Emmerton and Waters's "Gleanings" and my "Abstracts" in the present volume of the REGISTER (page 94). I discovered in the Alnwick Tower at Lincoln, in the bishop's transcripts, that Richard Ingersoll did come immediately from Bedfordshire after all, wherever was his place of origin. He was, it seems, married at Sandy, 20 October, 1616, to Agnes Langley. She is not easily identified in the various Langley wills at Northampton, not being mentioned by her married name so far as I can find. We know she was a cousin of John Spencer of Newbury, and this makes him a probable connection of the Connecticut Spencers, who are supposed to originate in Bedfordshire.—L. W.]

GODLEY SAYER, widow of William S. the elder of Maisfield. Will 10 October, 1610; proved 28 November, 1610. To children of sister Hilles and of sister Cades, brother Jeffrie Sayer and his children, children of brother John Osborne, Thomas Anis, and Jone, and goddaughter Debora Osborne, 20s each etc. Ditto at 21 to children of my brother Abraham Osborne and children of my sister Parker and my sister Modie and of my sister Anis that she had by Rich^d Holland, and children of my brother Thos. Sayer. To Abraham, John, Joane, Mary and Hanna Maynard, children of Richard Maynard, £20 each. To Debora wife of John Fuller daughter of Richard Maynard. To Thomas Sayer, son of my son William Sayer deceased, and Constance Sayer, daughter of said William, executors, household stuff, etc. etc. Overseers (and executors in trust during minority of executors): John Fuller of Humes and Kinsman George Nicholas of Gondherst. To said Constance Sayer a house, barns, etc. in Maisfield which I purchased of Richard Waters. Kinsman William Maynard. John Fuller's wife Jane and daughter Jane F. Wingfield, 95.

[I found this among some notes loaned me by Mr. Waters. The testatrix may

be a great aunt of the famous Dorothy Temple. At any rate, if sisters Moody, Hills, and Parker had nothing to do with our Parker River settlement, all I can say is they ought to have had; but then the Osbornes of Chicksands were given to having families of twenty, and life is brief and a genealogist's troubles many.—L. W.]

NICHOLAS FROST, Goodleigh, Devon, clothier. Will 14 August, 1638; proved 10 November, 1638. To Poor of Goodleigh 40s. To Father Giles Frost the elder, nagg bought of John Downe and two Kyne bought of Edward Frost's wife. To daughter Abigail Frost only 40s because she is to have "Wester Yeo." To eldest son Giles Frost when 22 £400. Land in occupation of Emannell Gubb in Goodleigh to sons Giles and Edward, paying £8 10s yearly to George Gubb son of said Emannell. To son Edward land I took of S^r Edward Cary Kt in reversion of Mr. John Welshe and his daughter Palmer. To daughter Hanna Frost when 18 etc. £400; to youngest daughter Sabina Frost when 21 £300. To wife Anne teneement "Chogaton" in Swimbridge, Devon. To brother George Frost and his 3 children when 21, to brother Hugh Frost his two children when 21 £5 each etc. Losses on estate which is abroad in other men's hands and £100 bond to my father's executor due at his death to be deducted etc. Child wife goeth with. Rest to wife Anne, executrix. Overseers: father in law Robert Hatch gent., father Giles Frost, brother William Frost, and brother Giles Frost. Witnesses: William Frost, Edward Stribling, John Herson. Lee, 157.

[Nicholas Frost of Kittery is said to have been born at Tiverton, but I think the chief Frost connection was at Barnstable, of which Goodleigh is a suburb.—L. W.]

THOMAS WILLOUGHBYE, Chidingstone, Kent, Esquier, in his ouse in the fields neere Lincolnes Inne in Co. Middlesex. Undated nuncupative will or codicil; admon 5 July, 1596 granted to Mary Willoughbey the relict. Wiefe and 4 children to whom I have not given anything by my will shall have the surplusage of such money after my debts, etc., etc.

Drake, 53.

[This important addition to our information about the Willoughbys of Chidingstone may be added to Mrs. Salisbury Willoughby monograph in the "Family Histories and Genealogies."—L. W.]

ROBERT SIBTHORP, Widford, County Hartford, Yeoman. Will 29 September, 1645; proved 27 January, 1645-6. To be buried in chancell of Widford church. To eldest daughter Joane Sibthorpe, 2nd daughter Marie Sibthorpe, and youngest daughter Elizabeth Sibthorpe £100 each, etc.: if they die, to brother Christopher Sibthorpe of Widford, who is to have refusal in sale of lease, etc. etc. Executors: Edward Brett the elder of Great Haddam and Christopher Sibthorpe aforesaid, Yeomen. Supervisors: S^r Henry Fish of Hunsden, gent. in said Hartfordshire, and Kellam White of London, gent. Twisse, 11.

[The apostle Eliot was born in Widford, as was his brother Philip. Philip married Elizabeth Sibthorp, daughter of Robert of Little Hallingbury, and perhaps sister or cousin of this Robert. I have the will of Elizabeth's grandfather, and he had a prolific array of sons and grandsons. I imagine eccentric and violent anti-Puritan Robert Sibthorp, vicar of St. Sepulchers, Northampton, was one of Elizabeth's cousins. A lot of the Rev. Robert's rebellious parishioners came to New England, including the witchcraft martyr, Giles Corey of Salem. Through the kindness of my friend, the senior carate, Rev. R. M. Sergeantson, the very devoted antiquary and historian of Northampton, I have been en-

abled to transcribe in full all the early portion of the register of St. Sepulchres. The roll of Sibthorpe's parish in 1620 makes the Church of the Holy Sepulchre of especial interest to New Englanders, although the famous foundation of Simon de St. Liz is archæological wine which needs no bush for all the world.—L. W.]

PETER SMITH ALS WOODMAN, Parish of Christen Mallford, Diocese of Sarum. Will 15 February, 1566-7; proved 20 May, 1566. To mother church of Sarum 4d and church of Christien Mallforde, 3s 6d. To Johanne Woodman my eldest daughter, and daughter Alice Woodman when married £20 each etc.; if they die to son Heugh Woodmanne. To Thomas Chester Bellows etc. tools, Iron, coles, etc. To brother in law Nicholas Rimell, horse-cloth. To Johan Rimell his daughter, and to my sister Mawde Rimell his wife, mare and colt. To Thomas Leycester, John Compton, John Partrege of Sutton, William Partridge, hose, jerkins, etc. To brother in law William Wellstede, my night-gown. To Elizabeth Creye. Forgive debt of John Wellatodd. Residue between wife Agnes and son Heughe, executors. Overseers: Thomas Rede and Nicholas Rimell. Witnesses: Richard Jones, clerk, George Collman. List of debts to said Peter Woodman, Robert Longe of Woreall, John Wiborne of Kineswood, Edward Huse of ditto, William White of Christen Malford, Edward Harmore of Huntors, Henrie Pratt of Cicester, Henrie Hareden, and Nicholas Plumer of said Parish of Christen Mallford and John Puckerdge of Sutton.

Crymes, 14.

[Archelaus Woodman of Newbury came from Christian Malford. He has been often taken to be a brother of Edward Woodman, the remarkable leader of the Newbury independents, but this is probably an error.—L. W.]

ROBERT HAMLYN, Pewsey, Wilts, husbandman. Will 14 September, 1609; proved 6 December, 1610. To repair of cathedral church of Sarum, 12d, of churches of Pewsey, Milton, and Stanton Barnard, Wilts, 12d each, and to poor of these three parishes, 6s. 8d. To sister Joane Haskings £4, bedding etc. and to her two sonnes and daughter, 6s. 8d. each. To Robert Hamlyn, son of Roger Hamlyn, £4, and to his sister, 20s. To Richard Hamlyn, son of my brother Richard Hamlyn, 40s., and to his brother William, £40 and apparell. To Margery Browne, sister to said Richard and William, 20s. To Agnes Mason, sister to Margery, 20s. If said Richard, William, Margery or Agnes die before the portion received, then to my cousins Christopher, Michael, and Ann Mason. To Christopher Mason, Michael Mason, and Ann Mason, children of Michael Mason, £4 each. To Elizabeth Hamlyn, sometime wife of William Hamlyn of Fiffeilde, 40s. and to Ellinor Wealth her nowe servant 5s. To godson Robarte Hamlyn 1s. To godson Thomas Cooke, 12d. Rest to cozen Samuel Hamlyn, sonne of Richard Hamlyn of Staunton aforesaid, executor. Overseers: Paule Samuel and Jeffrey Burden. Witnesses: Thomas Pope, John Beare.

Wingfield, 100.

[As we had several early settlers from Stanton Barnard, these are probably connections of our Cape Cod and Connecticut Hamlins.—L. W.]

HENRY LIVERMORE the elder of Weathersfeild, Essex, yeoman. Will 28 April, 1648; proved 4 May 1649. To son James tenement he occupies and "Borket" close in Weatherfield, paying £5 to daughter Mary, and ditto to children of my daughter Lidea when 21. To daughter Mary Livermore messuage holden of mannor of Shalford hall in said county. To son Thomas close in Weatherfield on highway to Hedingham, bought of

John Jegor. To son Giles another ditto ditto. To son Samuel, my free "Rowles crofte," (wife Lidea to have one load of fireboote, &c.) paying £5 each to daughter Mary and the two eldest children of my daughter Elizabeth when 21. To son Stephen free croft "Stubbins" bought of Leonard Hodges and "Collins Park" wife Lydia to cut fireboote, &c. To son Henry messuage I now dwell in after my wife's decease, remainder to son Samuel. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Lidea. Witnesses: William Fitch, Salis Smith. Fairfax, 66.

[The early register of Weathersfield is unfortunately lost, so that we are considerably handicapped in discovering just how much reason our ancestors had for naming the senior settlement in Connecticut, Weathersfield. Savage thought John Livermore of Watertown, a son of Peter Livermore of Little Thurlow in Suffolk. It is all the same section however. John had also a son Samuel, which Samuel had a daughter Lydia.—L. W.]

NYPHAS STACE, Epping, Essex, mercer. Will 4 Feb. 1668/9; proved 4 May, 1669. To son John Stace customary cottage and 1 acre purchased of John Brand holden of manor of Epping Bury in Essex and his heirs, in default to my two daughters Susanna Stace and Mary Stace. To two daughters Susanna Stace and Mary Stace piece of herriotable Land, 28 feet by 30 feet, between the sheepens there, purchased of Ann Parker, widow, after decease of my wife Susanna, reversion to be void if £40 each be paid to two daughters at 22 or marriage. To two daughters £10 at 22 or marriage. To son Nimphas Stace £8 per annum at 22 etc. To son John Stace £7 towards payment of fine for admittance to tenement devised to him. To sister Ann Mare, widow, 20s. Wife Susanna, executrix. Brother Joseph Stace and friend William Archer, of Theydon Garman [*sic*], Essex, tanner, overseers. Witnesses: Richard Graygoose, William Archer, Richard Harris.

Commissary of London (Town section), Register No. 33
(1666-1669), fo. 371.

[The odd name of Nymphas still persists in our New England Stacy family. It comes of course from a chance reference in "Colossions" of the Apostle Paul.—L. W.]

GEORGE CAMP, Nazing, Essex, yeoman, aged and weake, considering uncertainties of this life best compared to the grass and flower of the Field. Will 28 January 1661/2; proved 14 April, 1666. To son George Camp messuages or tenement called "Rocksborowes" with yards, gardens, orchards, Barns, Stables, outhouses, etc., three closes of pasture ground adjoining, 2 acres of meadow in Nazing Common Mead and four cow cases in Cow pastures on Nazing Comen Marsh. Also all apparel, etc. To sonnes-in-law George and John Shipping, 3s. each, and to daughter-in-law Mary Shipping, £5, which with £3 she had of her brother John Shipping makes £8 I promised her mother to give her. Rest to wife Mary Camp and daughter Mary Camp, executors. Overseers: John Bridges of Waltham Holly Cross, Butcher, and William Camp of Nazing yeoman. Witnesses: William Camp, Samuel Adams.

Commissary of London (Town Section), Register 33
(1666-1669), fo. 86.

CHARLES EASTON of Barbados in America, merchant, now bound from the Port of London unto Barbados in the shipp Friendship of London. Will 26 January, 1642-3; proved 15 October, 1646. To Brother Hatton Easton, citizen and merchant taylor of London 50 acres of woodland

etc. in Barbados neere Foulbay adjoining the sea there. To brother Oliver Easton of Bletsoe, Co. Bedford, gent., 3 score acres adjoining same which two parcells I bought of Thomas Chapman. To brother John Easton other parcell in Barbados 20 acres adjoining plantaçon of William Peade Esq^r on one side and of William Thorndeton of the other side, which I recovered against one Mathewe Leese by suite in the Co^{rt} of Christ church in Barbados. To said Hatton Easton all other tenements in Barbados etc. To Brother Thomas Easton and sisters Elizabeth Wilsheire, Jane Lloyd, Dorothy Easton, and Anne Sanderson 12d. apiece. Residue to brother Hatton Easton, executor. Witnesses: William Morris, John Alsop, Scr.

Twisse, 137.

PAUL JAZBERING, St. Giles in the feilds, Middlesex, gent. Will 17 June, 1669; proved 3 July, 1669. To be buried in St. Giles's church. To Colledge of Abajuba now called Enijed in Transilvania, £222. To Mr. Bedar and his wife and two neices, Mr. Foucant and Mr. Atkinson's two daughters, and Mrs. Ann Combes, mourning rings of 10s. To poore of St. Giles, £5. To Doctor Gordon my phisician, £5. To Mr. Samuell Samareus, £10. To minister of St. Giles for services, 20s. To Mr. Samuell Samareus, Mr. Mezelaca, and Mr. Anthony Atkinson, long mourning cloakes. Mrs. Ann Atkinson, wife of Anthony Atkinson, mourning gown. To Mr. Mezelaca and Mr. Samuell Samareus, choice of books: rest to two daughters of Mr. Anthony Atkinson. To Mr. Mezelaca and Mr. Samuell Samareus two new suites. Rest of apparel to my countrymen as executors think fit. To Mr. Husany, £6 which he oweth. To Mr. Atkinson's servants, 10s. each and mourning gloves. To Mrs. Atkinson, Mrs. Hill, and Mrs. Ann Combes, three stones with rings on them. To Mr. Samuell, my sword and cloake. Executors to see two quarters' rent paid to Mr. Heath for my schoole. Shortages in legacies to be deducted from £222 for Colledge of Abajuba now Enijed in Transilvania. Rest to Executors, Anthony Atkinson and Peter Gerrard, of St. Paul's, Covent Garden. Witnesses: P. Borton, Tho. Almore servant to Francis Coffin scr.

Commissary of London, Register 33 (1666-1669), fo. 389.

ELIZABETH CRUMWELL, late of Cittie of Bristoll widdow. Nuncupative will 12 January, 1648-9; proved June 9, 1649. To son Richard Hart all my estate whatsoever soe that hee come home within a twelvemonth after my decease. If not, then to cozen James Gullocke. To Joan Clement, sister to said James, my house next adjoining to the house I now dwell in. Residue equally between Cozens James Gullock, Joan Clemant, Martha With-erley, Hanna Crumwell, and Elizabeth Smith. Executor: Kinsman James Gullock. Overseers: Richard Lemman and John Gray. Witnesses: John Gray, Israel Lane.

Fairfax, 85.

RICHARD PLOMER of Northend in the parish of Walden, county Essex. Will 18 January, 1584-5; proved 10 February, 1584. To Mary Roofe, widow (my mother), tenement in occupation of John Houldgate in Northend and 30s yearly for life, then to son Frauncis Plommer when 21, wife Elizabeth to take rent meanwhile; ditto as to lands purchased of Thomas Ewen and Roger Ewen his son in Walden and lands at Northend purchased of one John Plumer. To son Richard Plommer, leases held of Oxcroft manor in West Malling and Balsham, Cambridgeshire. To four daughters, Mary, Joane, Margaret, and Agnes when 21 or marriage, £25 each etc. To sons and daughters Richard, Francis, Marye, Johane, Mar-

garett and Agnes, £20 given mee for them by my father in law John Driver. To servants Henry and William Hamond and Alice Green, 6s. each. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Elizabeth. Overseer: brother Thomas Plumer. Witnesses James Woodnall, James Crofte, John Sell, William Adam, Robert Raymond, William Benton, Thomas Plumer, John Burt, John Plumer. Brudenell, 9.

JOHN POND of Parley, Essex, yeoman. Will 15 June, 1639; admon 16 July, 1639, to sister Susanna Wheeler *als.* Pond, during minority of children, the executrix renouncing. Lands in Mandon to be sold for my debts, etc. Lands in Burntwood Weale to son John. Wife Anne to take the profits after death of Olive Browne. To daughter Ermenell when 21, £20. To sons Abraham and William when 21, 5s each. To son John £100 at 21; if he die, then to Abraham, William, and Ermenell. Residue to executrix, wife Anne. Overseers: brother William Pond and brother in law Edmond Wheler. Witnesses: Isaack Aleyn, Thomas Levitt. Harvey, 121.

JOHN BREWSTER. Will 14 March 1605/6; proved 6 December, 1610. To church of Holy Trinity, 10s. To pore of this citie, £4-13-4. To Bartholemews and to Almshouses in Trinitye 4s. To the Margarets 4s. To St. Kembroys 3s. Residue to poorest of the cittie. To sonne Laurence Brewster, my home in Southgate Street called the Ramme where Richard Hayes the cutler dwelleth; also £100, unless the law costs my house in Long Smith Street that Mr. Phillipp Norton dwelleth in. To Bridget Brewster, daughter of John Brewster, £10. To Katherin, second daughter, ditto. To Johane, youngest daughter, ditto. To Sarah Cooke, eldest daughter of Stephen Cooke, £10. To Bridget Cooke, second daughter, ditto. To Stephen Cooke, son, ditto. All at 21 or marriage. To Stephen Cooke and Joan his wife, £20. To servants, 10s. each. Overseers: Mr. Thomas Harvy and Edward Elliott. Rest to wife Katherin Brewster and eldest son John Brewster, executors. No witnesses. Wingfield, 100.

THE PARENTS OF REV. RICHARD MATHER.

WILLIAM FERGUSON IRVINE, Esq., honorary treasurer of the Parish Register Society, 4 Eaton Road, Birkenhead, England, writes to the Editor of the REGISTER under the date of March 19, 1900, as follows:

DEAR SIR:

Adverting to the Notes on the Mather Family, printed in the REGISTER in 1893, from the pen of Mr. J. Paul Rylands, I now send an extract from the Parish Register of Warrington, which looks very much as if it might refer to the marriage of the parents of the Rev. Richard Mather. You will remember, doubtless, that Samuel Clark, in his *Life of Mather*, says that "his parents Thomas & Margaret Mather were of ancient families in London." Richard himself was born in 1596.

The entry is as follows :

1591. September.

Thomas Mather & Margrett Abrā the same [*i.e.* married 30th day].

The entry is made in a little larger hand writing than that preceding and succeeding it, and so looks as if they were people of more consequence than the usual run of folk.

There was a family of Abrams or Abrahams in Warrington at the time who were strong Puritans ; at all events their children in the first half of the 17th century were, so that this also tends to confirm the supposition.

Yours truly,

WM. FERGUSON IRVINE.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

JAMES ALLEN OF BOSTON.—Under date of 22 Sept., 1742 (Boston Records), are recorded the marriage intentions of James Allen and Mary Adams, both of Boston. The New South Church records give the date of their marriage as 11 Nov., 1742.

Mary Adams was the daughter of Capt. Samuel and Mary (Fifield) Adams, b. at Boston, 30 July, 1717. She was a sister of Gov. Samuel Adams.

Now who was James Allen, her husband? I have been unable to find any published record which identifies this particular James Allen, and as there were several James Allens in Boston about this time, the possibility of tracing him seemed very doubtful. After a careful search I have located him as a son of Joseph and Abigail (Savil) Allen, of Braintree, b. there 12 July, 1708. In tracing his ancestry I have also made other discoveries which I believe will be of interest.

On 18 Feb., 1736, James Allen, "Taylor," of Boston, deeded two pieces of land in Braintree to William Allen of Braintree (Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 53, p. 239). The first piece was bounded "southerly on a certain piece of land in partnership between the Heirs of John Allen and Benjamin Allen late of Brantry Decd." The second was described as follows: "Also one quarter Part of about Two acres of Rocky Land with the Landing Place and Wharf thereon, the whole being in Partnership as is above mentioned."

On 8 April, 1737 (Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 54, p. 121), Thomas Vinton, Jr., and Mehitabel his wife deeded to William Allen one quarter of the last described lot above. This William Allen was son of Benjamin Allen, above, who died 1732. The partnership arose from a deed (Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 38, p. 163), 27 March, 1725, of "Joseph Allen, Senr of Brantry" to his "two Sons Joseph Allen and Benjamin Allen both of Brantry." Mehitabel Vinton was daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Savil) Allen, of Braintree, b. 30 May, 1717, and m. 15 Jan., 1735, Thomas Vinton, Jr. Joseph and Abigail had a son James, b. in Braintree, 12 July, 1708.

Joseph Allen d. 16 April, 1727. His widow Abigail was appointed administratrix, but there is no distribution of his estate on record. The two deeds above prove that James Allen, "Taylor," of Boston, and Mehitabel (Allen) Vinton had an equal share in this partnership property, and they must have been brother and sister.

In the division of Capt. Samuel Adams's estate, 27 July, 1761 (Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 96, p. 184), James Allen of Boston, husband of Mary (Adams) Allen, is described as a "Taylor." There can be no doubt that the James Allen of Boston, "Taylor," named in the deed to William Allen and in the distribution of Capt. Samuel Adams's estate, are the same person and that he was a son of Joseph Allen, Jr., of Bintree.

Joseph Allen, Jr., b. 12 Dec., 1671, was son of Dea. Joseph and Rebeckah Allen (Braintree Town Records). In regard to the wives and children of Dea. Joseph Allen the records are confusing. Braintree Records (printed) p. 718, say "Joseph Allin and Ruth Leader m. 11 mo. 30, 1670." I give the children as recorded:

Page 649, Joseph, b. 10 mo. 12, 1671, son of Joseph and Rebeckah.

650, Abigail, b. (prob. 1673), daughter of Joseph and Ruth.

651, Samuel, b. 12 mo. 5, 1674, son of Joseph and Ruth.

655, Benjamin, b. 31 Oct., 1679, son of Joseph and Ruth.

656, Rebeckah, b. 9 Dec., 1681, daughter of Joseph and Rebeckah.

664, John, b. 8 July, 1686, son of Joseph and Rebeckah.

665, Mary, b. 13 April, 1688, daughter of Joseph and Rebeckah.

Are these the children of the same parents or were there two Joseph Allens at Braintree at this time? The Boston Records of Births give:

Rebecca, of John and Abigail Leader, b. 10th 2 mo., 1652.

Abigail, of John and Abigail Leader, b. 29 May, 1653.

Thomas, of John and Abigail Leader, b. 19 Nov., 1654.

John Leader was son of Thomas Leader of Boston. He died before his father made his will 17 Oct., 1663. Samuel Leader, son of Thomas above, in his will probated 27th of 5th mo., 1671, names Abigail Leader, Rebecca Allin, Thomas Leader, "my Brother John's 3 children," and "my Bro. Thomas Bill's 7 children."

In Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 12, p. 108, is a deed dated 8 Oct., 1678, signed by Thomas Leader, Experience Orris, "Joseph Allen of Brantry," Abigail Orris and Rebeckah Allen.

This will and deed prove that when Samuel Leader made his will, 1671, Rebecca Leader was married to *some* Allen. In 1678, when the Leader, Orris, Allen deed was signed, she was wife of Joseph Allen of Brantry.

In Joseph Allen's deed in 1725, establishing the partnership above mentioned, he says to his "two sons Joseph and Benjamin," but the Braintree Records say Benjamin, b. 31 Oct., 1679, was "son of Joseph and Ruth." Here certainly is an error, and as there are no records except the marriage record at Braintree of a Ruth Leader, and as Rebecca was the wife of Joseph Allen in 1671, it is safe to say that Joseph Allen's first wife was Rebecca Leader, and the records should read Rebecca instead of Ruth. She died at Braintree, 23 April, 1702. He married (2) 27 Jan., 1704, Lydia Holbrook, widow, whom he mentions in his deed to Joseph and Benjamin in 1725. He d. 20 March, 1726. He was b. at Braintree, 15 May, 1650, and was son of Samuel Allen and his second wife Margaret Lamb, widow of Edward Lamb.

Another discovery which I made in this search was in regard to Abigail, the second wife of Thomas Bill of Boston.

In the Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 11, p. 138, Thomas Leader, Joseph Allen and Experience Orris release their "father-in-law, Mr. Thomas Bill," from all claims they may have against him under wills and estates of John Leader and Samuel Leader. Experience Orris married Abigail Leader, sister of Rebecca and Thomas.

The only way that Thomas Bill could have been father-in-law of Joseph Allen and Experience Orris was by marrying Abigail, widow of John Leader. This also would explain why Samuel Leader in his will left property to "my Bro. Thomas Bill's 7 children."

It has generally been accepted that Abigail, wife of Thomas Bill, was daughter of Michael and Mildred Willis. Abigail Bill, according to her gravestone (Copps Hill), was born 1633. Savage says Michael Willis by wife Joan had Joseph, bapt. 3 Feb., 1639; by wife Mildred had Michael, b. 11 Nov., 1652. Mildred Willis's will proves that Abigail Bill was her daughter. She, however, must have been by a former husband, so that Abigail's maiden name probably was not Willis. Can anyone give any information on this point?

Worcester, Mass.

DANIEL KENT.

CHRISTOPHER MITCHELL OF KITTERY, ME.—Will 8 June, 1739. Probated 18 October, 1743. No inventory mentioned.

Names wife Sarah and son Samuel.

1 dau. Mary Brown, b. m. Charles Brown before July 1717, when they make a deed.

2 dau. Joanna Blake, b. 14 Feb., 1696, m. 25 Mch. 1716, Timothy Blake of Hampton, N. H., b. 1 Feb., 1685.

3 dau. Sarah Partridge, b. 8 June, 1699, m. Jonathan Partridge, 17 Jan., 1716-17.

4 dau. Elizabeth Leach, b. 27 Jan., 1701, m. Zachery Leach, 23 Dec., 1721.

5 dau. Mirriam Phillips, b. m. Andrew Phillips, 1 Jan., 1727-8.

6 dau. Susanna Howard, b. m.

7 son Samuel Mitchell, b. 22 Jan., 1694, m.

The records of Kittery at N. E. Gen. Society rooms, Boston, show baptisms or births of five children: a son Benjamin, born 23 Aug., 1704, not mentioned in will of 1739; may have died young. In the list of taxpayers of Portsmouth, N. H. 1727, are Charles Brown, Jonathan Partridge, Zachary Leach and William Howard; the first three are doubtless sons-in-law of above Christopher Mitchell. William Howard and Mary Hcmes, both of Portsmouth, m. 28 Oct. 1725. If he married Susanna Mitchell it must have been a second marriage, but the Christian name of Howard is not known; neither do we know who Samuel Mitchell married.

Christopher Mitchell of Kittery and Ellinor Laraby m. 1 Dec., 1715. Scarborough, Me., town records give births of nine children from Oct., 1735, to July, 1753, of parents Christopher Mitchell and wife Deborah. In the division of Kittery common lands, 26 Nov., 1744, at Brayboat Harbor Common, Christopher Mitchell, deceased, 5 acres, and Christopher Mitchell 2½ acres. If the latter were son of former, then he was not mentioned in his 1739 will. There was a Richard Mitchell had seven acres in the same forty acres, and the second Christopher was probably a relative but not a son of Christopher senior, though the term "senior" does not appear in any record of the first Christopher. There is a deed, vol. 2, page 10, York Co., Me., 22 April, 1665, from Francis Morgan, surgeon of Kittery, and Sarah his wife, conveying marshland to John Cutt, near Christopher Mitchell's house at Brayboat Harbor. This Sarah Morgan had been widow in 1664, of Capt. John Mitchell. Have seen no settlement of his estate. If the Christopher Mitchell mentioned 1665, as having a house, was the man who made will 1739, and died 1743, he would be 99 years of age, allowing the house owner of 1665 to be 21 years of age at that date. This is possible, but it is more probable that the later Christopher was of another generation, and later secured records may show the line of division between the two.

York deeds, vol. 7 and 9, 26 July, 1717, Charles Brown and wife Mary, daughter of Christopher Mitchell of Kittery, for £14, conveys to said father and father-in-law, quit claim to the land conveyed 18 Nov., 1709, by Christopher Mitchell to his brother Joshua Bracket of Casco Bay, and that deed sets forth that he "formerly married Mary Bracket, second daughter unto Mr. Thomas Bracket of Casco Bay, deceased, by whom I had one daughter named Mary."

Willis's History of Portland says Thomas Bracket was killed by the Indians, 1676, and his family into captivity, where his widow died same year. He gives date of marriage of Christopher Mitchell and Mary Bracket, 1708. As they had a daughter Mary married to Charles Brown before July, 1717, evidently the date is considerably out of the way. It would also appear that the child Mary Bracket Mitchell had, was born before 1693, and that the mother was born 1676 or before, as both her parents died that year.

Christopher Mitchell's deed to Joshua Bracket, his brother, proves the parentage of Charles Brown's wife, Mary (Mitchell).

215 Montague St., Brooklyn, N. Y.

T. M. JACKSON.

WILLSON FAMILY.—In a fruitless search for the parents of Guile Willson, who enlisted at Greenwich, Mass., in 1777, in the same company as Nathan Willson of Greenwich, I obtained the following Willson records, which may be worth preserving in the REGISTER.

Astoria, L. I.

Josiah Willson, of Bolton, Mass., m. Hannah —. Children: Elijah, b. May 29, 1739; Josiah, b. Jan. 7, 1746-7; Mary, b. May 3, 1750; Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26, 1756; Nathan, b. Dec. 23, 1758.

CHAS. LYMAN SHAW.

Of the above children, Elijah Willson m. Sarah Bruce, Sept. 22, 1761. Josiah Willson, Jr., m. Patience Foskett of Bolton, Nov. 12, 1766. Mary Willson m. Elisha Train of Greenwich, in 1776. Elizabeth Willson m. Alexander Sloan in 1775.

Nathaniel Willson, of Bolton, Mass., m. Eunice —. Children: Thankful, b. Nov. 25, 1740; Rhoda, b. Aug. 25, 1742; Hannah, b. Dec. 16, 1744; Jeremiah, b. Dec. 28, 1746; Nathaniel, b. Apr. 10, 1749; Eunice, b. June 10, 1751; Peter, b. Sept. 21, 1753; Beulah, b. March 22, 1756; Paul, b. July 12, 1758; Rhoda, b. Sept. 11, 1764.

Paul Willson m. Ruth Burnam, of Bolton, May 19, 1778.

From Greenwich records: Children of Josiah Willson, Jr., and Patience Foskett:—Gilbert, b. at Bolton, 1768-6-19; Mary "Ivia," b. 1770-3-27; Otis, b. 1772-2-21; Eber, b. 1774-5-19; "Erestus," b. 1777-1-31.

From Bolton records: Children of Elijah Willson and Sarah Bruce, of Bolton:—Silas, b. March 17, 1765; Gardiner, b. Sept. 8, 1767; Sarah, b. March 28, 1771.

HERTFORDSHIRE EMIGRANTS IN 1636:—

A retorne for arreares of shepp mony in the Countie of Hertf^e for the yeare 1636.

Hertf^d et

Braughin

Hundrede

Stortford—Thomas Welsh 0. 4. 0 gone into New England

Wormley—Richard Miles 0. 5. 0 gone into New England

Bradwater Hundred &

the Halfe Hundred of

Hitchin

Benington—Edmund Tapps 2. 6. 0 gone into New England

Stevenage—Willm Fowler

of Ippolletts for
his land lying in
Potters feild

0. 5. 2. gone into New England

(S. P. Dom., vol. 376 of Charles I., No. 106.)
B.

QUERIES.

SPEAR, PARMLY, ETC.—The links between Hannah Spear and the first of her ancestors in America. Her ancestor, Samuel Spear, founded a charity hospital in Quincy, Mass., on Horse Neck. The said Hannah married on 7 Sept., 1786, presumably in Vermont, Eleazar Parmly, or Parmalee, b. 2 Oct., 1765, died 4 July, 1825. He removed from Newtown, Conn., to Randolph, Vt., about 1780, and probably died in Painesville, Ohio.

The ancestry of Mary Sage, who m. Deacon Samuel Johnson, of Guilford, Conn. Their son, b. 14 Oct., 1696, was the first president of King's (now Columbia) College.

All details gratefully received.

The parentage of Elizabeth Fuller, of Rehoboth, who m. in 1678, Eleazar Wheelock of Medfield, Mass.

The wife of John Beach 1st, of Stratford, Conn., whose son Isaac, b. 1669, m. Hannah Birdsey.

The wife of Richard Hull, of Dorchester, Mass., in 1634, and the wife of his son, Dr. John Hull, of Stratford, Derby and Wallingford, Conn., baptized in 1640.

The wife and parentage of Isaac Nicholls, of Fairfield, Ct., whose daughter Mary married Capt. Joseph Hull, of Derby, Ct.

The mother of Jonathan² Amory (Robert¹), treasurer of the Province of Carolina, and the parentage of Jonathan's wife, Rebecca Houston.

Newburgh, N. Y.

MISS LUCY D. AKERLY.

DAY, HOVEY, ARNOLD, BLAKE:—

Day.—Who was Richard Day, who came from Ipswich, Mass. to Ipswich, Canada (now Winchenden, Mass.) before 1752? He married in 1748, Ruth Ponchee (Pushey). This marriage was recorded in Lunenburg, Mass.

Hovey.—Who were the parents of Sarah Hovey, who married Ebenezer Sherwin in 1748, at Boxford, Mass.? He was born in 1728.

Arnold-Blake.—Who was the mother of Hannah Arnold, mentioned in Middletown, Conn., records as widow of Jonathan Blake (who died before 1764)? She was the daughter of Ebenezer Arnold, of Middletown.

753 Jefferson Ave., Detroit, Mich.

(Miss) HELEN E. KEEP.

WEAVER-FREEBORN.—Clement Weaver of Newport, R. I., was made freeman there in 1655, and died there in October or November, 1683. He or his eldest son, also named Clement, was in Boston as early as 1640. The elder Clement was of English origin, and there is quite good evidence that he was born about 1585, and so must have been close to 100 at death. In deeds and other Rhode Island documents he was always distinguished from son and grandsons bearing the same given name, by the title "sergeant," a title not then existing in that state, as far as I can find. His wife, in March, 1664, was Mary, daughter of William Freeborn of Portsmouth, R. I., but he may have had an earlier one. Freeborn, aged 40, with wife Mary 33, and daughters Mary 7 and Sarah 2, are said to have come over from Ipswich, Suffolk County, England, in the ship Francis, embarking April 30, 1634. They were Quakers.

Anything, much or little, about the English ancestry of this Clement Weaver, or when or by what vessel he reached New England, will be thankfully received; mere clues may prove useful.

OREN W. WEAVER.

U. S. Department of Labor, Washington, D. C.

WEAVER.—John Weaver, born at Newport, R. I., Aug. 5, 1694, had for wife Patience——. He died in Voluntown, Conn., in May or June, 1752. His children then living, in order of birth, were: Edward, John, Constant and Elizabeth (wife of Joshua King). He was a cordwainer and bought four acres of land in Swanzey in 1733, and was there as late as 1741. The son Edward married Ellice Chase of Swanzey, Mass., Sept. 18, 1737. I want information as to parentage of above Patience, wife of John. She must have been out of the Southworth or other Plymouth stock, as this is the first appearance of an Edward or Constant among the Weavers of Rhode Island. I should also like information about the son Edward. An Edward Weaver, called "of Norwich," Conn., Nov. 23, 1749, sold land lying "at y^e Landing Place in s'd Norwich." Was it he?

OREN W. WEAVER.

U. S. Department of Labor, Washington, D. C.

MERRILLS.—Book 1, page 3, Hartford records, has the following: "Thomas Merrills, son of Thomas Merrills, was baptized Nov. 1, 1646." Can any one tell me the fate of this child? I have long sought for the record of Thomas Merrills of Saybrook, who was married in that place May 25, 1693, to Hannah, daughter of John Parmelee of Guilford, and widow of Tahan Hill. The first I know of Thomas Merrills is when, on June 7, 1683, he bought a tract of land in Saybrook, in Oyster river quarter, near the then Killingworth line, and here, apparently, he lived. If he was the child of the Hartford baptism, he was over forty-six years of age when married to Hannah Hill. This may have been a second marriage, and the purchase of land ten years prior to the event is evidence that Thomas Merrills was a man of mature years at the time of his marriage to Hannah Hill. I would be glad to have any information concerning Thomas Merrills of Hartford or Thomas Merrills of Saybrook, and will follow any clue given.

ZOETH S. ELDRIDGE.

Bohemian Club, San Francisco, Cal.

JOSEPH KING of Suffield, Conn., born April 15, 1741, married Sept. 12, 1769, Mrs. Tryphena (Kendall) Bowker, daughter of Joshua Kendall, Jr.

Wanted, the ancestry of Mrs. Tryphena (Kendall) Bowker.

"The Kingdom," Xenia, O.

MISS EMMA C. KING.

LAWTON, WASHBURN, ETC.—Will you kindly ask your readers if they can furnish any information as to the following: Ancestry of Elizabeth C. Allen, who married, 1st, William Lawton; 2d, Israel Washburn, March 2, 1830. Ancestry of John DeMoranville, father of Susan (Demoranville) Spooner. She was born 1739; died 1818; married, Dec. 1759, James Spooner. Ancestry of Mary Bowden, b. 1669; d. Dec. 18, 1747; married James Washburn of Bridgewater, Mass.
H. C. H. STEWART.

New York City.

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES:—

Post.—Wanted to know the ancestry of Absalom Post, b. Pittstown, Putnam Co., N. Y., Nov. 29, 1776, and his wife Anna Schofield, b. New Rochelle, N. Y., July 12, 1771.

Bemus.—Wanted to know the ancestry of Jonathan Bemus or Bemis, owner of "Bemus Heights," b. 1738, and of his wife, Tryphena Moore, of Scotch descent.

Kellogg.—Wanted to know the ancestry of Phillinda Kellogg, who m. Dr. Aaron D. Patchin of Hoosick Falls, N. Y. She was born about 1794.

Patchin.—Wanted to know the ancestry of Chloe, wife of Thaddeus Patchin of New Lebanon, N. Y. She was born 1760.
DANIEL H. POST.

James Prendergast Free Library, Jamestown, N. Y.

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES:—

Wyman, Olive, who married William French, Jr., of Stratham, N. H. (b. about 1730; d. Feb. 6, 1776). Lineage and dates of birth, death and marriage desired.

Ferguson, Alexander, of Kittery, Me. (d. 11 Sept., 1731), m. Elizabeth ——. His ancestry and his wife's maiden name are wanted.

Chadbourne, Lucy, of North Parish, Portsmouth, m. Jeremiah Calef, 2 Dec., 1708. Who were her parents?

Brackett, Abigail, b. 17 June, 1745; m. 1 April, 1762, Nicholas Hartford. Who were her parents? She was probably from the vicinity of Berwick, Me.

Harford (or *Hartford*), *Nicolas*, b. 22 Oct., 1738. Probably lived in Berwick, Kittery, Me., or Dover, N. H. Who were his parents?

French, Thomas, of Boston and Ipswich, died before Nov. 5, 1639. Whom did he marry and whence did he come?

Adams, William, of Cambridge, Ipswich and Newbury, d. 1661. Whom did he marry and who were his parents?

Hayes, John, of Dover, N. H., 1680. Is anything known of his antecedents?

Prichard, Richard, of Yarmouth, d. 8 Mar., 1669, and

Templar, Richard, of Yarmouth (d. 1643).

Knott, George, of Sandwich (d. 1648).

Tobey, Thomas, Sr., of Sandwich.

Is anything known of their antecedents?

Perkins, Abraham, of Hampton, N. H. (1638).

Covell, Drusilla, b. about 1727, at Chatham.

Moses, Ruth, m. Timothy Waterhouse, of Portsmouth, N. H.

Cate, Dea. William, of Barrington, N. H. (there about 1757).

Information regarding the antecedents of any of the above is requested. A list of descendants will be given in exchange if desired.

2 Mercer Circle, Cambridge, Mass.

MISS ALICE HAYES.

REPLIES.

GAGE AND ALLEN (*ante*, p. 225).—In reply to the query under this head in April REGISTER I find the following:

Will of James Gage, dated March 14, 1783, presented for probate at Barnstable, by his son, James Gage, the executor named therein, and allowed by the Probate Court, May 10, 1783, makes mention of wife Mary, sons Matthew and James, five daughters, Sarah Eldredge, Hannah Bassett, Abigail Small, Anna Allen and Lydia Wixon, and granddaughter Lottes Gage.

This James Gage was born Dec. 15, 1717, and his line of descent James,⁴ Matthew,³ Benjamin,² Thomas.¹ m. 1, Feb. 12, 1742, Sarah Baker; m. 2, July 16, 1747, Mercy or Mary Baker.

ARTHUR E. GAGE.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

ASSOCIATION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF VIRGINIA ANTIQUITIES.—The founding of the Colony at Jamestown in 1607 was the first of the English settlements on this continent from which have grown the United States. Every detail of the life of that Colony is of concern to all true Americans.

Scattered throughout Virginia are numerous ruins of those Colonial days, to which the antiquarian ever turns with patriotic interest.

Time and neglect are making sad havoc with these landmarks, and if decay is not soon arrested, important links in our history will be broken, never to be restored. Impressed with these facts, and with the need of concerted action, "The Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities" was formed January 4th, 1888, in Williamsburg, the Colonial Capital of Virginia. In six years they have accomplished substantial results.

The first step was to purchase, and then restore the Old Colonial Magazine in Williamsburg, commonly known as the "Powder Horn"; this was followed by the purchase of the Mary Washington House in Fredericksburg—the house in which the mother of Washington had lived and died—and at this present time the Association is rescuing from the hungry waves historic Jamestown itself. When it is known that in the last twenty years 180 feet of the Island have been washed away, the necessity for a breakwater is apparent. They are, through the munificence of Mr. and Mrs. Edward E. Barney, of "Homewood," Virginia, the sole owners of that portion of the Island on which are located the Tower and Graveyard. The fees are: Life Members, \$10.00; Annual Members, \$1.00.

Address Mrs. JOSEPH BRYAN, President,

Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities,
Richmond, Va.

CONNECTICUT COMMISSION OF PUBLIC RECORDS.—Governor Lounsbury of Connecticut has appointed Rev. Samuel Hart, dean of the Berkley Divinity School, Middletown; Albert C. Bates, librarian of the Connecticut Historical Society, and Dwight E. Bowers, Treasurer of the New Haven Colony Historical Society, a commission to report to the next General Assembly concerning the condition and best methods of preserving the public records of the state.

The act under which the commission was created was the direct result of the agitation of the historical societies in Connecticut.

HONORABLE BYRON WESTON, A.M.—In the sketch of the life of Mr. Weston in the Proceedings recently issued, p. ci, there is confusion as to his immediate ancestry. He was the son of Isaiah, Jr., and Caroline (Curtis) Weston, and grandson of Rev. Isaiah and Sarah (Dean) Weston. It was Isaiah, Jr., who removed to Illinois in 1835 and died there. Lines 4 to 7 of the notice are correct as applied to Isaiah, senior. No one can regret the mistake more than does the writer, who took pains to present the leading features in the life of Mr. Weston, but having no personal knowledge of the Weston family was misled by a vague genealogical statement. Unfortunately, errors are tenacious of life and corrections seldom heeded.

GEORGE K. CLARKE.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Bond.—Speaking modestly, I have, without a doubt, the largest private collection of data relating to the Bond families of New England extant. While not being able to add much, if anything, to the line of William Bond, of Watertown, whose family Dr. Bond so exhaustively transcribed, I have a mass of matter relating to the family of John Bond, of Rowley-Ipswich-Haverhill, which brings all the branches within easy reach. I also have a nearly complete genealogy of the family of Nicholas Bond, of Hampton-Salisbury, down to date. It is my intention to prepare and place on file at the rooms of the Society, transcripts of my compilations; but before doing so, I wish to positively assure myself of a few points, and obtain a few additional facts. Here is one of them:—

A "Nicholas Bond" was made a "freeman" at Accomenticus in 1652. He was, beyond question, the Nicholas Bond who was connected with the incorporation of the "Iron Works" at Braintree, and, perhaps, at Saugus. He married widow Jane Simpson, the daughter of Walter Norton, "before 1650." He is lost track of just after 1652. His wife Jane, with a son by her first husband, Henry Simpson, are in evidence as late as 1685. Now, my ancestor, Nicholas Bond, of Hampton, married Sarah Rowlandson before 1685, and had by her four sons prior to 1700. There being no record extant that the Nicholas of Accomenticus-York ever had any children by widow Jane, I wish to discover who were the parents of Nicholas, of Hampton.

I will be glad of any fraternal assistance to satisfy this point; and also will be pleased to impart such information as I possess to any one interested in the lines I have exhaustively collated.

ARTHUR THOMAS BOND.

16 Central St., Boston.

De Forest.—J. W. De Forest, New Haven, Conn., has in preparation "The De Forests of New Netherland," otherwise "The De Forests of Avesnes" (France). A genealogical history, extending from fourteen hundred and ninety-four to eighteen hundred and forty. Arms of related families, such as the De Forests of Quartdeville, the du Fossets of Mons and the du Resteaux of Hainaut. Publication in the autumn of 1900.

Hazen.—A genealogy of this family had employed for twenty years the leisure of Prof. Henry A. Hazen of the Weather Bureau, and was well advanced. His sudden death, from a bicycle accident in January, leaves the completion of the work to other hands. It will be continued by his sister, Miss Mary S. Hazen, 1234 Tenth Street, Washington, D. C., who will be glad to receive any correspondence contributing facts or bearing upon the issue of the work.

Jordan.—Mr. Scott Jordan, 3040 Kenmore Avenue, Chicago, Ill., is collecting data for a genealogy of the descendants of the Jordan families, early settlers of Lancaster and York counties, Pennsylvania.

Parks.—Frank S. Park, 482 Pennsylvania Avenue, Washington, D. C., is engaged in collecting material for a genealogical history of the Parks (including Park, Parke and Parkes) families of the New England states and their descendants in other states. It is desired to make it as complete as possible. Those interested are earnestly requested to send in a record of their families. No charge will be made for publishing such information as you may send for the same. The book will be sold by subscription, and the price cannot be stated until it is ascertained, approximately, what its size will be, when a prospectus will be issued.

The History of the Stebbins Family.—The members of this family are informed that this genealogy is being prepared for the press. Please fill the blank sent you, and send sketches of lives of your parents and grandparents. It will be a token of respect to their memory, more enduring than a monument. If you have their pictures, send them. They will be returned in good order. A photo of yourself and sketch of your life, as well as all Stebbins photos, will be acceptable. Photos of Stebbins homes are especially desired.

If the blank is mislaid write for more. Fill first page with *your own* family, and give as much data as you can on second page.

This is not a money-making scheme, and *no one* will be urged to buy the book. Would like to hear from you at once.

RALPH STEBBINS GREENLEE.

1692 Graceland Ave., Chicago, Ill.

Sweetser, Wigglesworth.—Robert Atwater Smith, 1111 K Street, N. W., Washington, D. C., is compiling genealogies of these two families. Mr. Smith has had much experience in compiling genealogies.

The Jamesons in America, announced in the last October number of the REGISTER, is now in press, and will be issued during the Autumn. Price to subscribers—before publication, \$5.00; after publication, \$7.00. Address

E. O. JAMESON,
49 Hancock St., Boston, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, a Descriptive List, drawn from Records of the Colonies, Towns and Churches, and other Contemporaneous Documents. By CHARLES HENRY POPE, Pastor First Church, Charlestown, Boston; Compiler of the Dorchester Pope Family, The Cheney Genealogy, etc. Boston, Mass. Published by Charles H. Pope, 231 Columbus Avenue. 1900. 4to. pp. 550.

[See Advertisement on last page of cover of REGISTER.]

The "*Pioneers of Massachusetts*" is not only a fresh study of the "founders," but in a generous sense is a contribution to the genealogical history which binds together Old and New England. The title expresses its purpose and limitation. First it treats of the "*Pioneers*," second it treats of those pioneers which founded Massachusetts. Further, it is a descriptive list, and the data it makes use of is from original and contemporaneous sources. Mr. Pope regards a "*Pioneer*" as a person who came into Massachusetts before 1650. In this he is generous. Few only would have complained, if he had drawn the line at "2 (4) 1641."

Mr. Pope renders service in presenting to the reader the "occupations, estates and social standing" of the men he treats. These are gained from passenger lists, deeds, wills and the lists of the Court and Church.

The renewal of the study of the Bradford manuscript in recent years is finely reflected in the "*Pioneers*." We are glad to note that Mr. Pope has incorporated without hesitancy the statement that Moses Maverick married Remem-ber, the daughter of Isaac Allerton, as Bradford said. To be sure full proof for the same was in Court House, Salem [Probate Office, Docket 30,618], yet there has been a persistent refusal to accept it. Mr. Pope also gives reply to the query "Who was Betty Day?" by telling us that she was the daughter of Elizabeth Story (a daughter of Mrs. John Cotton by a former husband), who married Wentworth Day. He also inserts the data that Roger Conant, junior, married Elizabeth, only daughter and heir of Thomas Weston, the Weymouth adventurer. To be sure, these items have been before published, but we are glad to see them studied and incorporated into a book which becomes a standard authority upon the foundations of Massachusetts family life.

In a quiet, absorbing way this book gathers to itself the data developed in recent days. The publications in England, and the researches in their archives by New England students, have contributed much to the making of this book. Mr. Pope's personal researches, and they are many, lead him into close companionship with Mr. Waters and to whom he is under many obligations. The "*Gleanings in England*" made possible many of the most interesting data of the book. The pages of the REGISTER, which faithful workers have enriched by their lore and research, afforded assistance in the great undertaking.

Mr. Savage, whatever is published in times to come, still remains the "*Prince*" among New England genealogists. He wrought better than he knew. He blazed the way among unstudied and unmolested manuscripts, and with only slight sympathy and encouragement. In the forty years since the publication of "*Savage*" there has been much progress made and more interest developed, so that a book of the character of the "*Pioneers*" finds a constituency awaiting it, who will not only give it welcome, but the very advancement in genealogical knowledge will subject it to scrutiny such as "*Savage*" never had.

The "Pioneers" at once becomes a standard book, and its conclusions must not be flippantly set aside. It is a book for the public library, and also should be near at hand to the lone student of early New England. It becomes a companion and friend to be consulted. We feel to voice the welcome it will be accorded by those who delight and revere the labor and services of the "Pioneers." Mr. Pope deserves ample recognition for his studiousness, industry, perseverance among the sources of family information in Old and New England, and for the presentation of a book whose pages will henceforth be read eagerly, with scrutiny, with appreciation, and with a delight which will not tire nor fade away.

Mr. Pope accords a delightful recognition to those who have assisted him. He found the archivists of official manuscripts, the librarians of the larger libraries, and the custodians of private papers, a fine coterie of people; and students of similar tastes possessing a common passion for the truth and accuracy—to them also he extends a genuine and profound appreciation. These very students in turn will find pleasure and profit in his pages and accord him praise for the services he has rendered the founders of New England.

By Rev. Anson Titus, Somerville, Mass.

Early Boston Booksellers, 1642-1711. By GEORGE EMERY LITTLEFIELD. Boston: The Club of Odd Volumes, 1900. Large 8vo. pp. 250. Illustrated.

The present contribution of Mr. George E. Littlefield to the publications of "The Club of Odd Volumes," is a most valuable one. Mr. Littlefield has been a Boston bookseller for over a quarter of a century, and during this time many rare and curious Boston books have passed under his observation. He has examined them critically, and there are few of the peculiarities of these volumes that are not known to him.

This volume is beautifully printed. It consists of accounts of those booksellers who flourished previous to the disastrous fire of 1711, in which all the bookstores in the town, but one, were burned. All dealers in books were obliged, therefore, to recommence their business as at the first. As introductory to the thirty biographical sketches, there are chapters treating of Colonial times in Boston, the advent of printing in the Colonies, and early European and American booksellers. The illustrations lend a very vivid emphasis to the narratives, reproducing in fac-simile arms, title pages, etc.

The book is a storehouse of information respecting a class of men who were high in public esteem by their financial, civil and social importance, and who by their character, enterprise and satisfactory response to the wants of the community established an ideal which, in Mr. Littlefield's opinion, the booksellers of to-day cannot without difficulty attain.

Price \$5 to members of the Club, \$6 to others. There were 150 copies printed, and the whole edition was sold in ten days. Copies have since brought from \$15 to \$20.

Report of the Commissioners from Connecticut of the Columbian Exhibition of 1893 at Chicago. Also Report of the Work of the Board of Lady Managers of Connecticut. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1898. L. 8vo. pp. x+367. Ill.

The first of the above-named Reports is a history of Connecticut at the World's Fair, written by J. M. Vail, Executive Secretary of the Connecticut Board of World's Fair Managers, prepared at their request in such manner as to be suitable for publication as an official document. The second Report is the work of Mrs. George H. Knight.

As it is acknowledged that Connecticut was surpassed by no state in the character of the exhibit by its women, the latter record, occupying nearly one-half of the volume, although not excelling in thoroughness and interest Mr. Vail's contribution, will be recognized as affording brilliant proofs of the ability with which the Woman's Board actualized the expectations implied in the formula instituting it. Of this portion of the book the chapters headed "Literature" and "The Harriet Beecher Stowe Collection," will be regarded by the reader as the most important, describing, as they do, the most extensive and original exhibit of the women of the state; although the remaining chapters equally testify that the detail of the enterprise has passed, as she informs us, through the hands of the historian chosen for the task.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The Storming of Stony Point on the Hudson, July 15, 1779. Its Importance in the Light of Unpublished Documents. By HENRY P. JOHNSTON, A.M. New York: James White & Co. 1900. L. 12mo. pp. 281. Ill.

The amount of new material at Prof. Johnston's disposal, illustrating that exploit which was called "the finest stroke thus far struck during the war," has fully warranted him in retelling the story; nor could such task have been attempted by a more competent pen than that of the author of the "Public Papers and Correspondence of John Jay," "The Official Record of Connecticut in the Revolution," and other important contributions to Revolutionary history.

Fifty-six documents, filling more than half of the book, are adduced as authorities, papers and letters stored for a century or more in the Public Record Office of London, in the collections of societies, or in the hands of individuals. Among these there are two new letters from Washington; four from Sir Henry Clinton; two from Lord Germain, Minister of War in London; one from Eden, the British Peace Commissioner; and more than twenty-five others, principally from military officers, never before published. The illustrations and maps are also new. The work, therefore, may be considered as resting on an original basis and supplying unexpected information in regard to a historic event hitherto insufficiently studied.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Volume III. Transactions, 1895-1897. Boston: Published by the Society. 1900. L. 8vo. pp. xxiv+577. Ill.

This volume, although the continuation of a like record in Volume I., is issued as Volume III., because the second volume, appropriated to the Commissions and Instructions of the Royal Governors of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, has not yet been completed. The contents of the present publication are of exceeding interest. Besides commemorative tributes to thirteen members of the society, memoirs of five are contained in these pages. Deserving of mention among the papers and communications are the following: Frederick L. Gay's Discovery of the Site of Gov. Winthrop's first house in Boston; The Land Bank and our Provincial Currency, and the Suit of Frost v. Leighton, by Andrew M. Davis; Professor Geo. L. Goodale's Early New England Plants; Letter of President Dunster concerning Harvard College and its first Building; Henry H. Edes's Correspondence with Dr. Bourinot in relation to Pierre Boucher de la Broquerie; Robert Sedgwick, by Henry D. Sedgwick; Failure to establish an Hereditary Political Aristocracy among the Colonies, by Robert B. Toppan; Use in American Colleges of the word "Campus," by Albert Matthews; Franklin's Daughter, hitherto unknown, by Appleton P. C. Griffin; Colonial and Provincial Trial and Punishment of Crimes, by John Noble.

The index, embracing a digest of the papers and memoirs, is exhaustive, and the illustrations of extraordinary excellence.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The Perkiomen Region, Past and Present. Edited by HENRY S. DOTTERER. Vol. 11. Bound copies, two dollars. Phila.: Perkiomen Publishing Co., 1605 North 13th St. 1900. Sm. 4to. pp. 201.

Every page of this periodical is instructive and entertaining. The editor's articles, appearing throughout the year, called "Days devoted to research abroad," are interesting as a record of travel even to those who are indifferent to the object of the journey, which was to explore the records of emigration from Europe to Pennsylvania in 1682-1776; and one need not be an inhabitant of that state to sympathetically peruse the memorials of such an inspiring Christian character, in the true sense, as Henry Antes. "The Trappe Seventy-five Years Ago," by Col. Thos. Swenk, is a series of reminiscences written by him in his eighty-eighth year, and, like all similar personal recollections, is of special local interest.

The various other topics treated are in keeping with the aim of the publication, that is, to preserve the historical and genealogical records of the Perkiomen Region, and, in fitting memoirs, to honor those men and women within its boundaries who have been of distinguished worth.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Lessons of the War with Spain, and Other Articles. By ALFRED T. MAHAN, D.C.L., LL.D., Captain U. S. N., author of "The Interest of America in Sea power," "The Influence of Sea power upon History, 1660-1783," "The Influence of Sea power upon the French Revolution and Empire," "Sea power of Great Britain," and of a "Life of Farragut." Boston: Little, Brown and Company. 1899. 1 vol. 8vo. pp. xiii+320. Cloth; gilt top.

This is not a history, nor designed to be; but it is an effort to draw evident lessons from facts of recent history for the better guidance of the future. Its author is the foremost writer on naval topics of his generation, who has for an audience not only the attention of his countrymen, but of the intelligent, enlightened world. The instruction to be gained by the contemplation and consideration of the author's views upon these important topics, as exposed in these able contributions to the periodical literature of the past two years, is primarily and chiefly for his fellow citizens. He is earnest for them to recognize in the momentous stride of events, in the period under consideration, the advance towards righteousness, and the duty incumbent alike upon public men and private citizens of patience and endurance. He recognizes in military operations the impulse towards higher and nobler civilization, and is strenuous in maintaining the preponderance of naval actions in the determination of such issues. His style is lucid and comprehensive. The reader obtains food for thought of the highest character, and should be thereby better fitted for the resolute conduct of public policy and for statesmanship.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Early Records of Baptisms, Marriages, Deaths and Membership of the Congregational Church, East Hampton (Chatham), Conn. Middletown, Conn.: Pelton & King, Printers and Bookbinders. 1900. 8vo. pp. 150.

The One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary, 1748-1898, of the Congregational Church of East Hampton (Chatham), Conn., Nov. 30, 1898. [Middletown, Conn., 1900.] 8vo. pp. 150. Ill. Price of the "Records" \$1.00 postpaid, of the "Anniversary" \$2.00; apply to Martin L. Roberts, 92 Dewitt St., New Haven, Conn.; editions nearly exhausted.

The records above-named are also contained in the anniversary volume, and extend from 1764 to 1826, the list of membership being continued to the present day. Preceding the records are the Historical Address by Rev. Joel S. Ives, a biographical sketch of Rev. John Newton, the first pastor, letters from former pastors, addresses by Rev. H. E. Hart and Rev. C. W. Collier, and a very realistic account of the "Inside of the Old Church," derived from an interview with Miss Julia A. West. Although the programme was carried out on the day of a blizzard, with streets drifted and trains blocked, the anniversary was, nevertheless, most heartily and effectively commemorated.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

La Vie de Joseph-François Perrault, surnommé Le Père de l'Éducation du Peuple Canadien. Par P. B. CASGRAIN. Ouvrage Illustré. Québec: C. Darveau, Imprimeur et Photographe, 80 rue de la Montagne. 1898. Sm. 8vo. pp. 173.

Robert Stanton Williams. 1828-1899. A Memorial for Friends. Privately printed. [New York.] 1900. 8vo. pp. 58. Por't.

Memorials of the Essex Bar Association and brief Biographical Notices of some of the Distinguished Members of the Essex Bar prior to the formation of the Association. Vol. 1. Salem, Mass.: Newcomb & Gauss, Printers, 1900. 8vo. pp. iv.+253.

The subject of the French memoir, familiarly called "Grandfather Perrault," one of the originators of "La Société Littéraire et Historique de Québec," and justly famous as the founder of primary schools in the suburb of St. Louis, Quebec, was also the author of many works on the history of Canada, on agriculture and on elementary education, besides meriting notice for his activity and health in extreme age. One chapter of the work consists of the autobiography of M. Perrault, written when he was eighty years old, closing with the hygienic rules to the observance of which he attributed his extraordinarily preserved powers of body and mind, and which may be summarized as "moderation in all things." The eulogies of his contemporaries and a catalogue of his works, forming the last section of the biography, furnish proof of the asser-

tion of M. Casgrain that those who are now enjoying the fruits of his labors should be made acquainted with the details of his numerous enterprises, his unceasing attention to the education of youth, and also with the characteristics of a personality in many respects remarkable.

The Williams memorial consists of a sketch designed for Dr. Bagg's "Memo-rial History of Utica," together with notices from newspapers and resolutions passed by various associations with which Mr. Williams was connected. A life of versatile faculty and extended usefulness is adequately commemorated in this beautiful book.

It has been the practice of the Essex Bar Association to provide memorials of prominent members of the bar, at the time of their death, which are presented for record to the courts. These were considered of such value by the association that it was decided to collect them in a volume and give them to the public, adding notices of some of the members of the bar before the existence of the association, and thus gathering for this work fifty-nine biographical sketches of such importance that it is hoped that the bar will be sensible of the obligation to continue a practice introduced by the fathers of the society.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly. Vol. III. No. 2. April, 1900. Whole No. 10. Columbus, Ohio: Published by the "Old Northwest Genealogical Society," 106 E. Broad St. 1900. L. 8vo. pp. 57-104. Ill. \$12.00 per annum; single numbers 50 cts.

This is the only periodical of the kind west of the Atlantic States. Biographical sketches of Gen. Nathaniel Massie, of Virginia, and Capt. Thomas Lee Brent, of Pennsylvania, are the opening articles in this number, accompanied by portraits. Monumental Inscriptions, Lancaster and Chillicothe, Ohio, and Friends' Records, Oblong and Nine Partners, N. Y., are the longest of the remaining papers, although the others are also of special genealogical value.

The serviceableness of the Quarterly as indicating to the enquirer the sources of information cannot be questioned, only entirely accurate and authentic matter being admitted to its pages. Its typography and general appearance are good. The former interesting volumes, it is fair to infer, will be followed by one of equal worth.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Registers of Deeds for the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts, 1735-1900. By JOHN T. HASSAM, A.M. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son. University Press. 1900. L. 8vo. pp. 75.

The former paper by Mr. Hassam, treating of the records and registers of Suffolk County from 1639 to 1735, was noticed in the REGISTER for January, 1899. In the present series of sketches the same accuracy and elaboration are noticeable as in the former, all the genuine repositories of facts having been laboriously explored. As an example of the interesting and, in this case, romantic character of the sketches, as also of the abundant notes substantiating the statements, we may cite the account of Samuel Gerrish, son-in-law of Judge Sewall.

This portion of Mr. Hassam's work comprises eleven names, ending with that of Thomas F. Temple, elected Register of Deeds in 1870. Too much cannot be said in praise of the pains displayed in the collection of such hardly accessible details and the presentation of them in a form in every way so attractive.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The Man with the Branded Hand. An Authentic Sketch of the Life and Services of Capt. Jonathan Walker. By FRANK EDWARD KITTREDGE. *With Portraits and Illustrations. Also a Brief History of the Douglass Monument.* 1899. S. 8vo. pp. 46. Price \$1.00, cloth; 50 cts., paper. Apply to Wm. B. Clarke & Co., cor. Park and Tremont Sts., or Damrell & Upham, 283 Washington St., Boston, Mass.

This is a sketch of the hero of Whittier's poem, "The Branded Hand," whose palm was marked with the letters "S S," meaning slave-stealer, as a punishment for his attempt to rescue slaves, in 1844. He afterwards became an anti-slavery lecturer, and died on his farm in Michigan in 1878. "S S," however, it should be remarked, received at the North the interpretation, Slave-Saviour.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Public Papers of George Clinton, first Governor of New York, 1777-1795-1801-1804. Military—Vol. I. With an introduction by HUGH HASTINGS, State Historian. Published by the State of New York, as Appendix "N"—third annual Report of the State Historian. Wyncoop Hallenbeck Crawford Co., State Printers, New York and Albany. 1899. 8vo. pp. xxx.+857. Ill. Maps.

The State Historian's introduction, occupying nearly two hundred pages, besides giving an account of the ancestry and early life of George Clinton, and reviewing the events of the Revolution, especially the part taken in it by New York, and the services rendered to his country by Gen., afterwards Gov. Clinton, dwells finally upon Clinton's predominant influence in New York after the close of the struggle, his prominence during Shay's Rebellion, his intimate relations with Washington, the honors he received, and his career as Governor and Vice-President. The lively and sympathetic sketch of the life and times of so grand a personality fittingly introduces the student to the remainder of the volume, the "Correspondence of George Clinton," of which an admirably detailed table of contents is supplied, displaying the subject-matter of each letter and ranking in usefulness next to an index.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

History of the Scandinavians and Successful Scandinavians in the United States. Compiled and edited by O. N. NELSON. Volumes I. and II. Second, revised edition. Minneapolis, Minn. O. N. Nelson & Co. 1900. L. 8vo. pp. xlv.+280. Ill.

The diligence, accuracy and impartiality regarded by the author as the ideal qualifications of a historian are everywhere displayed in the book which embodies the results of his nearly ten years' devotion to Scandinavian-American history. As the first edition attained such a flattering success, no pains have been spared to render the second perfectly accurate as regards the facts both historical and biographical. As an instance of the thoroughness of revision, all of the biographies of Scandinavians in Minnesota have been rewritten, rearranged and extended to the present time. Much labor, indeed, has been expended upon the whole biographical department, some of the sketches having received a fifth or sixth revision, each from a different writer. So complete has been the reconstruction of the first volume that it is now largely a new history reaching to the end of the nineteenth century.

With contributions from some of the most prominent Scandinavians in the Union, judicious editorship, articles of such general interest as "The Nationality of Criminal and Insane Persons in the United States," numerous portraits, and good paper and binding, the present edition ought to win the success that greeted the first.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Proceedings of the Trustees of the Peabody Education Fund, 1893-1899. Printed by order of the Trustees. Vol. V. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son. University Press. 1900. L. 8vo. pp. 444. Port.

This volume contains the Proceedings at eight meetings of the Society, from 1893 to 1899, and through them all runs the report of Hon. J. L. M. Curry, continued from the fourth volume, being the record of his General Agency to the close of the Annual Meeting in Oct., 1899. The remaining contents are principally addresses, letters and minutes on the deaths of prominent individuals. An index constructed with much detail exposes the subjects of the volume at a glance.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Norwich University. Her History, her Graduates, her Roll of Honor. Compiled by WILLIAM A. ELLIS, B.S. Concord, N. H.: The Rumford Press. 1898. L. 8vo. pp. xlv.+624. Ill.

For more than a quarter of a century the institution now called the Norwich University was known as the American Literary, Scientific and Military Academy. Such alumni as Horatio Seymour, Admiral George Dewey, Paulding, Boggs and Jackman attract attention to their *alma mater* and evince the rank of its roll of honor as among the first. Originally established in 1819 at Norwich, Vermont, by Capt. Alden Partridge, as a military school similar to that at West Point, it was afterwards removed to Middletown, Conn., and thence back to its

former location, when it received by grant of legislature all the powers and immunities of colleges and universities. Its history, as would be expected, has been strongly marked by the Civil War which, indeed, so injuriously depleted the ranks of its sons, that total disruption was threatened. The annals of such an institution may, therefore, very properly be called heroic, and will be found faithfully recorded in the historical section of the book and in the chapter of more than two hundred and fifty pages devoted to sketches of the Presidents, Professors, graduates and past cadets. Miscellanies, the roster and index complete the volume. Its typography is excellent, and the illustrations many and fine.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The 1901 Olio. Published by the Junior Class, Amherst College, 1899. Printed by Forbes Litho. Mfg. Co., Boston, Mass. 4to. pp. 216+xxviii. Ill.

It will be conceded that the Board of Editors of this *Olio* have attained their proposed object in producing a book which adequately represents not only the class of 1901, but also the college in all its departments. The first part records the college events of the year. The literary section is highly elaborated and abounds, of course, in the student-humor of which, however broad, everyone is disposed to approve. A parody on the Twenty-third Psalm, however, must be regarded as ill-considered and repugnant to the taste of all who can in any degree appreciate the original,—as unexpected, indeed, as a travesty of the Lord's Prayer.

The humorous illustrations are immensely relishable, and the external aspect of the book in every respect beautiful, constituting it, with its substantial contents, a treasure to all who possess it.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Journal of the American-Irish Historical Society. By THOMAS HAMILTON MURRAY, Secretary-General. Vol. II. Boston, Mass.: Published by the Society. 1899. 8vo. pp. 258. Ill.

The American-Irish Historical Society, established in 1897, was organized for research among the Irish constituents of our population, admits to its membership persons of every nationality and creed, and issues yearly as its organ, a journal similar to the present volume. It contains the Society's proceedings, addresses and papers embodying original studies, and excerpts from old-time records illustrating the career of the Irish in this country. The scope of the topics introduced in this volume can be understood from the titles of such articles as "Some pre-revolutionary Irishmen," "The Irish Chapter in the History of Brown University," "The Irish Pioneers of Texas," and "Brigadier-General Thomas W. Sweeney."

It is well printed and bound, illustrated with numerous portraits, and furnished with an analytical index.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

The First Volume of the Conway Parish Registers in the Rural Deanery of Arllechwedd, Diocese of Bangor, Caernarvonshire, 1541 to 1793. Printed with the permission of Rev. J. P. LEWIS, M.A., Vicar of Conway. London: Chas. J. Clark, 36 Essex St., Strand. 1900. 8vo. pp xvii.+308.

As introductory to the records of this church consecrated more than seven hundred years ago, we have, in this volume, a history of the ecclesiastical establishment and of the Registers belonging to it. We may well believe, as the transcriber explains, that they offered many difficulties owing to effacements, abbreviations and a too-artistic penmanship, having at one time been degraded to serve as a scribbling-book. The book includes monumental inscriptions, is printed in the best manner, and is triply indexed.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Paltz, N. Y., containing an account of the Organization of the Church and the Registers of Consistories, Members, Marriages and Baptisms. Collections of the Holland Society of New York. Vol. III. Printed for the Society. [New York.] 1896. L. 8vo. pp. 296.

Here are collected all the records now in existence pertaining to the church above named. Huguenot in its origination, some of the records were in French.

For about sixty years following 1730 they were in Dutch, and thereafter in English.

The present publication of the Holland Society of New York, like its two former collections of Dutch church records, will afford valuable aid to those endeavoring to trace their ancestry to the members of that race that once owned more ships than all Europe beside, and founded America's cosmopolitan city.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Vital Record of Rhode Island, 1636-1850. Vol. XI. Church Records. By JAMES N. ARNOLD. Providence, R. I. 1900. 4 to. pp. xlviii+530.

The annual product of the indefatigable zeal of Mr. Arnold we welcome with the same regularity and gratitude as we do the yearly harvest of the field. In this volume we have, besides the records of Christ Church, Grace Church, First Baptist Church, and First Christian Church, Westerly, those of thirteen other churches, all arranged in that unambiguous manner which is the special object of the compiler. The patronage of the General Assembly is still awarded to this meritorious undertaking, and its steady prosecution shows that it holds the interest of all its old friends and attracts that of new. One may confidently foretell the fulfillment of the author's "admonition," viz., that the public may be adequately "rewarded" for the time and pains which have been lavished upon the work.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Right of Petition, 1654. By FRED W. MERRILL. A paper read before the Amesbury Improvement Historical Association, April 5, 1900. Republished from the Hamptons Union. 1900. Published by the Amesbury Improvement Historical Association. 8vo. pp. 7.

This interesting paper gives an account of Robert Pike, of Salisbury, Mass., who was punished by the General Court for his denunciation of one of its enactments, and also of the fifteen men who courageously asserted their rights when summoned by a committee to justify their conduct in signing a petition to the magistrates requesting the remission of the penalty inflicted on Lieut. Pike.

F. W. P.

History of Belfast, Maine, 1825. By Dr. HERMAN ABBOTT. *With an Introduction and Notes by JOSEPH WILLIAMSON.* Reprinted from the Republican Journal of Jan. 25, Feb. 8, and Feb. 15, 1900. Belfast: Miss Grace E. Burgess. 1900. Sq. 8vo. pp. 18.

This history is an exact copy of a manuscript long supposed to be lost, but discovered after an interval of nearly three quarters of a century. It is a collection of memoranda designed as contributions to a contemplated story of the town in which Dr. Abbott passed the last fifteen years of his life.

Although containing no fresh information, it corroborates many uncertain accounts, and is regarded by one perfectly qualified to judge, the writer of the introduction, as valuable and important.

F. W. P.

William Wheelwright. His Life and Work. An Address by Rev. JOHN WEBSTER DODGE, delivered at the Corliss Memorial Hall, Newburyport, Mass., Dec. 8, 1898. Cambridge: University Press. John Wilson & Son. 1899. L. 8vo. pp. 36. Port.

A statue in the plaza of Valparaiso, Chili, perpetuates the memory of the man who, to a greater degree than any other, has extended the inventions of his countrymen among the States of South America. Although born in Newburyport, Mass., fortune designated as the sphere of his benefactions the Republics of Chili, Peru, Columbia and Buenos Ayres. His greatest achievement was the establishment of a line of steamers between Europe and the Pacific Coast. Besides this then stupendous project with extremest difficulty accomplished, he introduced into South America railways, gas, waterworks, coal mines and the electric telegraph.

As a legacy to his native land, he left a sum for the erection and endowment of a scientific school, which, having been established, bears his name.

Well may such a man, therefore, be eulogized, as is so impressively done in this address, as having excelled all the sons of Newburyport in the grandeur of his influence upon the world.

F. W. P.

The Currency and Provincial Politics. By ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Reprinted from the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. VI. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son. University Press. 1900. 8vo. pp. 17.

"*Previous Legislation*" a *Corrective for Colonial Troubles.* By ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Reprinted from the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. VI. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son. University Press. 1900. 8vo. pp. 14.

Occult Methods of Protecting the Currency. Sewall's Mnemonic Lines and their Interpretation. By ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Reprinted from the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Dec. 1899. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son. University Press. 1900. 8vo. pp. 315-327.

The three pamphlets before us are all by Mr. Andrew McFarland Davis, whose works have been frequently noticed in the REGISTER for the last ten years, all illustrating some phase in New England history, and many of them relating to our currency. They treat of their subjects exhaustively.

The pamphlets now under review are of special interest as showing the preponderant share of the currency in provoking that irritation between the Legislature and Executive in the Colonial period which gradually superinduced such an alienation of sentiment, long before hostilities, as to be designated by John Adams as "the real American Revolution." The opening, and even the middle, of the eighteenth century found the Colonists devotedly loyal; at its close they were an independent nation.

The causes of the steadily increasing consciousness of a separation of interests between the British Government and the Americans, of which the Stamp Act was only one of many tokens, are lucidly explained in the first of the above-named articles.

The second is a copy of a document lately obtained by the Boston Public Library, prefaced by remarks on the views of the author of the document on the authority of Parliament in enacting laws for the Colonies. Its connection with the currency is obvious, as it was written at the time when attempts were made to procure the legislation of the Home Government in relation to Colonial Currency emission, about the year 1741.

In the third pamphlet the solution of the riddle involved in Sewall's hexameters, rendering into Latin the directions for affixing differently colored signatures to certain Bills of Public Credit, is accompanied by a notice of Sewall's services on the Currency Committee, and of those facts relating to the case which assisted in interpreting the enigmatic lines.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Contributions to the Historical Society of Montana, with its Transactions, Act of Incorporation, Constitution, Ordinances, Officers and Members. Vol. II. Helena, Montana: State Publishing Co., State Printers and Binders. 1896. 8vo. pp. 409. Ill.

Although this volume may be amenable to a criticism similar to that encountered by its predecessor, viz., that it is not a continuous history of Montana; yet its readers will surely pronounce it to be history in its most interesting, not to say exciting aspects, conveyed in the form of centennial addresses, biographical sketches, diaries, military records and itineraries. The reminiscences are, for the most part, collected under the authority of an Act of the Legislative Assembly, and relate largely to mountain life before 1863.

As the announced object of the Society is to gather materials for the future historian, the contents of this volume make well-nigh certain the realization of the hope that he will find in the Society's publications records of every historic event, and reflections of all the characteristic phases of the popular life.

F. W. P.

Governor William Bradford and his Son, Major William Bradford. By JAMES SHEPARD. New Britain, Conn., James Shepard. 1900. 8vo. pp. 103. Ill. Price by mail, postpaid. \$2.10.

From Austerfeld to Holland and thence to America the path of the illustrious Pilgrim is traced in a novel and very instructive manner, the margin of the pages giving the authorities for all the statements, and the originals often being cited in literal quotations. The thirty-five works mentioned as supplying the

bases of the biography are such as guarantee its fidelity to history, while the collection of the scattered paragraphs into biographical form constitutes such a memorial as never before has been dedicated to the Plymouth Governor. The father of American history, as he has been called, is here depicted in a light which shows his unique fitness for the task he assumed, his character, his education, and, above all, his experience, having been thirty-one times chosen chief magistrate, designating him as the annalist whose production Senator Hoar regards as the "most precious manuscript on earth."

Its genealogical information relates to the ancestors of Gov. Bradford, his children, and the children of his son William.

The book is well printed on heavy paper, the illustrations are half-tones and line engravings, and the index to persons is complete.

F. W. P.

Sources of History of Revolutionary Events in New Jersey. By WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J.: Press Printing and Publishing Co., 269 Main St. 1900. 8vo. pp. 12.

Although written in answer to the editor of a newspaper, this will be found, as the editor hopes, to contain matter of great value to others. As Mr. Nelson has nearly finished a History of Passaic County, N. J., during the Revolution, he is eminently qualified to impart information on the subject of the paper. Besides the books relating to New Jersey in particular, he calls attention to a large number treating of the Revolution in general. The "Addenda" contains eighty-one titles of works arranged under the names of the New Jersey counties to whose Revolutionary history they belong, and twenty-seven others pertaining to the action of the State, constituting a bibliography of New Jersey in the Revolution which is of marked importance to the historical student.

F. W. P.

Publications of the Shropshire Parish Register Society. March, 1900. 6 vols. 8vo.

Diocese of Hereford. Registers of Lydham, Edgton, Monk Hopton. pp. 1-126.

Diocese of Hereford. Registers of Wolstaston, Tasley, Sidbury. pp. 245-342.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Fitz, Frodesley, Uppington. pp. 1-180.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Cound, Longdon-upon-Tern, Grinshill. pp. 149-328.

Diocese of Lichfield. Registers of Donington, White Ladies. pp. 229-343.

Indexes. Albrighton (by Shrewsbury), Cressage, Fitz, Ford, Hanwood, More, Moreton Corbet, Pitchford, Sheinton. pp. 95.

We have here the fifth instalment of the Shropshire Parish Registers, containing fourteen parishes. The volumes are a continuation of the eminently meritorious publications whose issues for Aug. and Nov., 1899, were noticed in the last REGISTER.

F. W. P.

Several Great Libraries. By JAMES FROTHINGHAM HUNNEWELL. 75 Copies Reprinted. From Proceedings of American Antiquarian Society, Oct. 1899. 8vo. pp. 15.

Eighteen libraries are herein described, all of which, excepting Althorp, have been visited by Mr. Hunnewell. The world-famous collections of England and the continent, together with our new National Library at Washington, and the buildings housing them, are appreciatively portrayed; his inspection of the foreign libraries entitling the author to feel as reasonable the enthusiasm with which he depicts the halls of the Library of Congress in the last pages of his pamphlet.

F. W. P.

Rambles about Greenland in Rhyme. By M. O. HALL. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Sons, Printers, 24 Franklin St. 1900. 8vo. pp. 238. Ill. Maps.

This work is in two parts, the first bearing the name on the title-page, and, although in verse, making no pretensions to poetical merit. The second and longer part is the history of the town of Greenland, N. H.—formerly a portion of Portsmouth,—including genealogies and other subjects, and, according to the author's hope, has imparted interest to his field of labor and preserved for posterity records which otherwise would have perished.

F. W. P.

The California Register. Vol. 1. No. 1. April, 1900. San Francisco. Published by the California Genealogical Society. 8vo. pp. 32.

The California Genealogical Society, organized in February, 1898, has now a membership of sixty-three. With the number before us begins the publication of its magazine.

California has gathered her population from so many different localities that a genealogical magazine there has a wide field of research open to it. In choosing its subject matter it is possible for it to take either of two courses; to seek its material where it is easiest to obtain, in fields already worked by others, or to dig out treasures from untouched fields. For the sake of its permanent value we trust that the latter will be the course pursued by the California Register.

The first number contains articles on the Holmes family of Rhode Island and New Jersey, the Hughes family, the Pearl family, Thomas Pope of Plymouth and his descendants, and the Peet family. It is well arranged, in clear type, on good paper.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, of Boston.

Extracts from John Marshall's Diary. January, 1689—December, 1711. With an introduction by SAMUEL A. GREEN. 8vo. pp. 24.

John Marshall, son of John and Ruth Marshall of Boston, was born October, 1664. After his marriage in 1690, to Mrs. Mary Mills, he lived in Braintree. His diary, begun a little before his marriage, dates from 24 January, 1688-9, to 30 December, 1711, although he lived much longer, until 25 October, 1732. The diary was used by Thomas Prince in compiling his *Chronological History of New England*, and was presented to the Massachusetts Historical Society in 1792, by James Winthrop. Subsequently it disappeared, but was again presented to the Society by Rev. Dr. Thaddeus M. Harris.

The extracts given in this pamphlet are mostly those which have never been printed. They are grouped under the heads of Deaths, Indians, and Miscellaneous. While of particular value to those interested in Braintree, they give many facts of more general interest.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, of Boston.

The Historical Collections of the Topsfield Historical Society. Vol. V, 1899. Topsfield, Mass.: Published by the Society. 8vo. pp. 152.

The Topsfield Historical Society is continuing its good work of putting into permanent form the early records pertaining to Topsfield and its near neighbors. The fifth volume of the Historical Collection contains the first twenty-one years of the Boxford Town Records, from 1685 to 1706, in addition to the articles more closely relating to Topsfield. The leading article is on Isaac Cummings of Topsfield and some of his descendants.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, of Boston.

The Sullivan Road. A paper read by GARRICK M. HARDING before the Wyoming Valley Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Wilkes-Barre, Pa., 1899. 8vo. pp. 21.

The author of this paper shows a most intimate knowledge of the country in his careful description of the course of the road built in 1779, from the Pocono Mountain to Wilkes-Barre, for the passage of General Sullivan's army, and known as Sullivan's road. The circumstances attending the building of the road, as here related, are particularly interesting.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, of Boston.

First Hopkinton Cemetery Association. Dedication of Ministers' Monument, Aug. 28, 1899. Printed for the Association by the American Sabbath Tract Society, Plainfield, N. J. 1899. 8vo. pp. 26. Ill.

The monument, the exercises at the dedication of which are here detailed, has a double object, as designating the site of the Second Seventh Day Baptist Church, near Ashaway, R. I., from 1680 to 1852, and being also a memorial of its early pastors. Those who hold the distinguishing tenets of this religious body, as also those who are interested in the history of doctrinal variations, will read with great pleasure the addresses by Stephen Babcock, President of the Association, and President W. C. Whitford, Milton College, Wisconsin, which, with a Poem by Mrs. Mary B. Clarke, and a few introductory pages, constitute the contents of the book.

F. W. P.

"*Alongside*," being Notes Suggested by "*A New England Boyhood*" of Dr. Edward Everett Hale. By CAROLINE HEALEY DALL. Privately printed. Thomas Todd, 14 Beacon Street, Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 100.

A delightful autobiography, giving the life of a Boston girl in the middle of the century just closing, with charming glimpses of the homes and people.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, of Boston.

The Sanderson Homes at Piety Corner. Waltham. Privately printed. 1899. 8vo. pp. 30.

One cannot help gaining a pleasant acquaintance with Piety Corner from reading this little book which describes in a most entertaining way the abode of the Sandersons and their neighbors.

By Ruth Wood Hoag, of Boston.

1638. *The Boynton Family. A Genealogy of the Descendants of William and John Boynton, who emigrated from Yorkshire, England, in 1638, and settled at Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts.* Compiled by JOHN FARNHAM BOYNTON and his wife CAROLINE (HARRIMAN) BOYNTON. Part I. Including Historical and Biographical Sketches, English Records, and first five generations of the family in this Country. n. p. 1897. 8vo. pp. xxxvi.+350. Ill.

Records of the Dorland Family in America. Embracing the Principal Branches, Dorland: Dorlon: Dorian: Durland: Durling, in the United States and Canada, sprung from Jan Gerretse Dorlandt, Holland Emigrant, 1652, and Lambert Jansse Dorlandt, Holland Emigrant, 1663. By JOHN DORLAND CREMER. Published for the Family. Washington, D. C.: Byron S. Adams. 1898. L.8vo. pp. xvi.+304. Maps.

The Goodwin Families in America. By Judge JOHN S. GOODWIN. Supplement to William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Oct., 1899. William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. L.8vo. pp. 167. Price of this Number, \$1.00.

Genealogy of the Descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth, Mass. By SAMUEL A. BATES. Frank A. Bates, Scientific and Historical Books, South Braintree, Mass. [1900.] 8vo. pp. 145. Port.

History of the Allerton Family in the United States, 1585 to 1885, and a Genealogy of the Descendants of Isaac Allerton, "Mayflower Pilgrim," Plymouth, Mass., 1620. By WALTER S. ALLERTON, New York City, 1888. Revised and enlarged by HORACE TRUE TUCKER, Chicago. Published by Samuel Waters Allerton, Chicago, Illinois. 1900. 8vo. pp. 149. Ill.

Elmer-Elmore Genealogy. Records of the Descendants of Edward Elmer, of Braintree, Eng., and Hartford, Conn., through his son Edward. 1632-1899. Compiled by Rev. WILLIAM W. JOHNSON. Published by the compiler, North Greenfield, Wisconsin. 1899. 8vo. pp. 96.

Isaac Cummings, of Topsfield, Mass., and Some of his Descendants. Topsfield Historical Society, Topsfield, Mass. 1899. pp. 39. Ill.

From 1530 to 1900. Complete Lineage of the Sturges Families of Maine, from DeTurges, Eng., and Cape Cod Mass., to Vassalboro' and Gorham. With other Sturges Genealogy. Compiled by ALONZO WALTON STURGES. Lewiston, Me.: 1900. 8vo. pp. 40. Ill.

The Wade Genealogy. Compiled by STUART CHARLES WADE. Part I. New York: Stuart C. Wade, 146 West 34th St. 1900. 8vo. pp. 96. Ill. Price, \$1.00.

Family Records. Lamb, Savory, Harriman. Collected and compiled by FRED. W. LAMB. Augustine Caldwell. 1900. 8vo. pp. 24.

Joel Lane, Pioneer and Patriot. A Biographical Sketch, including Notes about the Lane Family and the Colonial and Revolutionary History of Wake County, North Carolina. By MARSHALL DELANCEY HAYWOOD. Raleigh, N. C.: Alford, Bynum and Christophers, Book and Job Printers. 1900. Sm.8vo. pp. 23.

Descendants of Leonard Hoar. By FRANK P. WHEELER, of Chicago, Ill. Reprinted from the New-Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, for April, 1900. 8vo. pp. 3.

The Gorham Family in Rhode Island. Notes on the Providence Line, by GEORGIANA GUILD. Bristol Branch, by HENRY S. GORHAM. [Reprinted from New-Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, April, 1900.] Boston: Printed by David Clapp & Son. 1900. 8vo. pp. 10.

Jotham Bemus, of Bemus's Heights. [By DANIEL HAZELTINE. Privately printed.] 8vo. pp. 7.

Hunnewell. By JAMES FROTHINGHAM HUNNEWELL. Fifty copies reprinted from the New-Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, April, 1900. 8vo. pp. 6.

Hunnewell. Chieftly six Generations in Massachusetts. By JAMES FROTHINGHAM HUNNEWELL. One hundred copies privately printed. The University Press. 1900. Sq. 8vo. pp. 47.

Bradford Family and others. n. p., n. d. 4to pp. 13.

Ancestral Line of Stephen Mott Wright from Nicholas Wright, the Colonial Ancestor. Compiled by HENRY WHITTEMORE. [New York. 1899.] 8vo. pp. 24. Port.

Genealogy of the Family of Lewis B. Parsons (second). Parsons-Hoar. Parsons-Springfield, Mass., 1636. Hoar-Gloucester, Eng., 1632. [By LOUIS B. PARSONS.] St. Louis: Press of Perrin & Smith Printing Co., 217-219 Olive St. [1900.] 8vo. pp. 109. Ill.

New England Cox Families. [By Rev. JOHN H. COX.] No. 5. 1900. 8vo. pp. 33-40.

Family of Asa Allcott. Compiled by CHARLES ALLCOTT FLAGG. Albany, N. Y.: 1899. L.8vo. pp. 48. Price, \$1.50.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of genealogical works recently published.

The death of Dr. John F. Boynton in 1890 left to his wife the completion of the genealogical work he had undertaken. This has now appeared, and gives, besides the descendants of the immigrants mentioned in the title, the posterity of Caleb Boynton of Wiscasset, Me., and also appropriates twenty-seven pages to families of the name whose connection with John and William of Rowley has not been discovered, followed by the Connecticut branch of Boyingtons and Byingtons, and the Boyntons of America, not of the pedigree of John and William, who came to this country in 1638. In the introductory matter is included a biographical sketch of Dr. Boynton, with tributes to his memory in prose and verse. The work is the result of extensive research, showing the fruits of the thousands of miles travelled and the thousands of dollars spent by Dr. Boynton during the latter years of his life, as also of the able supplementary efforts of his wife. It is well printed and illustrated, and provided with an ample index.

Designed chiefly for the gratification of the family, embracing as it does biographical and private minutiae, the Dorland genealogy is of the nature of domestic documents, and it is as such that its author desires it to be regarded. He has endeavored to include all traceable branches of the name, although little attention has been bestowed upon traditions, however interesting they may be. The contents comprise a general review of the family, followed by twenty-three names of Dorlands of whom the posterity is recorded in the majority of cases, while the children of all are given; to these succeeds a section of military services, while the concluding portion of the work is the "Authorities Consulted," there being no index. An arrangement of the genealogical tables different from that now in general use shows immediately the members of each family without interrupting the continuity of the pedigree. Furthermore, the descendants of the emigrants are traced with equal thoroughness in the female and male lines, wherever possible. The letter-press and binding are extremely fine, exhibiting a rare perfection of the book-maker's art in the heavy paper, very wide margins, exquisitely clear print, beautifully copied autographs, artistically drawn maps, and covers of scarlet and white, attractions greatly enhancing the value of Mr. Cremer's offering to the Dorland family.

An attempt to trace the ancestry of the Goodwins of Brookville, Indiana, resulted in the collection of data which was published as a supplement to the issue of the William and Mary Quarterly, Oct., 1897, to which collection "The Goodwin Families in America" is intended as an addition with connections.

All of the families noticed are, with one exception, outside of New England. Nearly forty branches of the Goodwins are recorded, while the object in view as incentive to the collection of so much family history has not, nevertheless, been attained. A good index is added to the work.

The editor of the Bates Genealogy states that the work is a completion by him of the labors of the genealogist and historian, the late Samuel A. Bates. Following the biography of Elder Edward Bates, the genealogy and the Revolutionary Record, is a sketch of the author. The record is brought down to the ninth generation, and forms, together with the other matter, a volume useful by its contents which are rendered accessible in an index, while it is attractive both by its typography and binding.

The reviser of the Allerton Family says, in allusion to Walter S. Allerton's publication of 1888, that this edition is issued with his consent and co-operation, and is, in the later generations, almost an exact reprint of the former work. With reference to the appendix, which is devoted mainly to the early generations, Mr. Currier affirms that, although certain facts alleged respecting those generations have been doubted, yet a close scrutiny of them has proved their reality.

The Elmer Genealogy consists in large measure of records collected by Hon. Samuel E. Elmore, of Hartford, several years ago, and never before published. Its form is that of the Johnson Genealogy printed by the compiler of this work in 1892. Clear print and lucid arrangement, together with a thorough index, indicate the hand of one accustomed to preparing genealogical data for the public eye.

Descendants in the ninth generation are found in the Cumings record, which is an arrangement of materials collected by four individuals. With excellent letter-press and binding in addition to its valuable contents, it is a book that can be recommended to the posterity in America of the "Red Cummin."

The Sturges Genealogy is called by its author a revision of a pamphlet entitled "A Few Stray Leaves from Sturges Genealogy," the publication of which attracted the notice of persons who as correspondents supplied the missing information which is embodied in the present work. It covers a period of three hundred and seventy years, furnishing the Sturges lineage from the first family of the name on record in England to its representatives in Maine in 1900. It is to be hoped that the further Sturges material to which the author alludes as being too extensive for inclusion in this volume may be given to the world in a revision to come. The print and binding are both superior.

The full title of the Wade Genealogy is "Some account of the origin of the name, and of the lost folk-lore of the famous hero, Wada, particulars and pedigree of famous Englishmen of the name, and Genealogies of the families of Wade in Massachusetts and New Jersey, to which are added many miscellaneous pedigrees, also a roll of honor of the Wades who went to War." This pamphlet is part first of the History and Genealogy of the Wade Family, comprising nearly a thousand pages, to be issued in ten parts, consisting of six chapters. This part contains chapter first, "The Origin and Etymology of the Name Wade and herein of Duke Wada," and a portion of the second chapter, "The Antiquity of the Wade Family—English Pedigrees and Famous Wades." The eminent historic names in this family justly claim for it a record such as, judging from this portion of it, the present undertaking promises to be. It evinces great labor and expense bestowed upon the text, illustrations and typography. Both to those of the name and the public in general it should make appeal by its genealogical and historical importance.

The Lamb, Savory, Harriman pamphlet contains descendants of Isaac Lamb, of New London, Conn., 1696, and a Savory pedigree extracted from Judge A. W. Savory's "Savory Families of America," with additions by Fred. W. Lamb, as also a Harriman genealogy from Jos. Fullerton's "History of Raymond, N. H.," with additions and corrections by Mr. Lamb.

The Lane booklet gives a sufficiently minute account of Col. Joel Lane, of Wake County, North Carolina, corroborated by references, with notice of his children. The sketch also includes other connections, among them Gen. Jos. Lane, the "Marion of the Mexican War."

The Leonard Hoar leaflet is a reprint from the REGISTER.

The Gorham data were collected with a design of correcting certain errors regarding the Providence line, to which are subjoined the notes on the Bristol branch.

The object of the Bemus sketch is to summarize the existing knowledge respecting the family which occupied the ground on which were erected the defences against Burgoyne in 1777. The origin of the family, its participation in the battles fought in the vicinity of Bemus's Heights, and the descendants of Jotham Bemus, owner of the Heights, constitute the contents of the pamphlet.

Mr. Hunnewell's beautifully printed "Six Generations of Massachusetts Hunnewells," after recording information gathered respecting the Hunnewells of England, proceeds to the Charlestown family—that of the author—and its derivatives, to Roger Hunnewell, of West Saco, Me., and descendants, and finally to the Hunnewells of Boston. Highly to be commended is the decision of the compiler to put into permanent form what he terms "an abstract" of the collection resulting from the expenditure of much time, labor and money.

The sheets containing the Bradford family also comprise families bearing the names Mason, Fitch, Janes, Munro, Clark, Burton and Hooper.

Exteriorly a choicest example of book-making, the Wright publication consists as to its contents of that portion of Mr. Henry Whittemore's history of Nicholas Wright which relates to the Wright family, and is issued in this form for the accommodation of those who would not care to purchase the work, "Heroes of the Revolution and their Descendants," for which the biography of Nicholas Wright was prepared. Additional facts, both historical and genealogical, are here recorded, valuable alike to the public and to the family.

The Parsons-Hoar book gives, in its Parsons division, the English and American families of Parsons, Recollections of Lewis B. Parsons by several individuals, notices of Philo, Levi, Col. Charles, Lewis Green, Joseph and Daniel Parsons. The Hoar portion consists of extracts from a publication of Hon. George Frisbie Hoar. To these are added an article on "Rail and River Army Transportation in the Civil War," by Gen. Lewis B. Parsons. This collection of genealogical and biographical information offered to his family by an octogenarian, although designed solely for private circulation, is nevertheless not devoid of general interest.

The Cox Genealogy continues in its present issue the record of the early New England families of that name.

The Allcott Family presents the posterity of Asa Allcott, of Waterbury, Ct., a Revolutionary soldier, as also his ancestry traced to Thomas Alcock who came in Winthrop's company, 1630. The materials, though collected merely to gratify the compiler's private desire, are well worthy of preservation in the form which he has given them.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Brief Memoirs of John and Walter Dean, Two of the First Settlers of Taunton, Mass., and of the Early Generations of their Descendants. By WILLIAM REED DEANE. Assisted by others. Chicago: Dean Brothers Blank Book and Printing Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 20.

Supplement to the Genealogical Record of the Dean Family. Compiled by MESSER C. DEAN, assisted by CORNELIA DEAN MORRILL and LAURA C. DEAN. Chicago: Press of Dean Bros. Blank Book and Printing Co. 1897. 8vo. pp. 21 to 40. A limited edition printed.

The above titles are those of the two parts of this volume. The first part, of twenty pages, is a reprint of the article written for the REGISTER fifty years ago, in 1849, by my friend, the late William Reed Deane, and myself. It was printed in the October, 1849, number of this periodical. The article was prepared at the suggestion of Charles Deane, LL.D., who knew that W. R. Deane had a large collection of material relating to the Deane family and advised him to prepare a paper for the N. E. Historical and Genealogical REGISTER on that family. When W. R. Deane informed me of the suggestion, I urged him to do it. He said he would do so as soon as he could find time. As Mr. Deane, after a month or two, was still too busy to undertake the task, I told him that I would write the article if he would lend me his papers. After I had got about eight printed pages written, Mr. Deane had some leisure and he and I completed the article.

The rest of the volume, which is called a Supplement to this work, was written by Mr. Messer Cannon Dean and his associates. It contains "Descendants of George Dean, third generation from Walter Deane and the twelfth child of Dr. Ezra Dean, with some other branches of the family." It has a

genealogical index showing the descent of the compiler from Walter Deane. A view of Dean Cottage, Taunton, and portraits of Messer C. Dean and Bradley Dean embellish the volume. The book can be obtained of M. C. and Bradley Dean, 267 West Adams St., Chicago, Ill. It makes a handsome volume.

By John Ward Dean.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM MARCH 1, 1900, TO MAY 25, 1900.

Prepared by BENJAMIN DAVIS PETSER.

I. Publications written or edited by members of the Society.

Genealogy.

Hunnewell, chiefly six generations in Massachusetts. By James Frothingham Hunnewell. 1900. 8vo. pp. 47.

Hunnewell, by James Frothingham Hunnewell. [Fifty copies reprinted from New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1900.] Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 6.

Proceedings of the John Bean (1660) Association, at its Annual Reunion at Portland, Maine, August 31, 1899. 8vo. 97 to 162.

Col. Jabez Hatch, of Boston, his ancestry and descendants. By Allen H. Bent. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for Jan., 1897.] Boston. 1896. 8vo. pp. 7.

History.

Registers of Deeds for the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts, 1735-1900. By John T. Hassam, A.M. Cambridge. 1900. 8vo. pp. 75.

History of Belfast, Maine, to 1825. By Dr. Herman Abbott, with an introduction and notes by Joseph Williamson. [Reprinted from the Republican Journal of Jan. 25, Feb. 1, Feb. 8 and Feb. 15, 1900.] Belfast. 1900. 8vo. pp. 18.

The British and Dutch in South Africa. A paper read before the Trinity Club of Trinity Church, and the Dorchester Historical Society, and the Victorian Club of Boston. By James H. Stark. Boston. 1900. 12mo. pp. 32.

Local History.

Dorchester Christian Names. By William B. Trask, A.M. [Reprinted from New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1900.]

The Stockbridge Indians during the American Revolution. By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M. [Reprinted from New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1900.] Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 2.

Biography.

Lennart Torstenson, Grand Master of the Swedish Artillery, born 1603, died 1661. By John Watts de Peyster, M.A., Litt.D., LL.D., Ph.D. Folio. pp. 13.

An address by Rev. Carlton A. Staples, in commemoration of the ordination and settlement of John Hancock, Nov. 2, 1698, over Cambridge Farms Parish (now Lexington) in the First Parish Church (Unitarian), Lexington, Mass., Nov. 2, 1898. Arlington. 1900. 8vo. pp. 19.

George Rogers Howell, M.A. By William Herrick Griffith, Esq. [Reprinted from New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1900.] Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 7.

Notes Concerning Roger Williams. By Almon D. Hodges, Jr. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for April, 1900. Vol. 54, p. 212; continued from Vol. 53, p. 64.] Boston. 1900. 8vo.

Papers of the Historical Society of Delaware. XVIII. A paper on Commodore Thomas Macdonough, United States Navy. By his grandson, Rodney Macdonough. [Read before the Historical Society of Delaware, January 18, 1897.] Wilmington. 1897. 8vo. pp. 22.

Societies and Institutions.

Proceedings of the Trustees of the Peabody Education Fund, 1893-1899. Cambridge. 1900. 8vo. pp. xi.+444.

* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.

II. *Other Publications.**History.*

Diary of Capt. Asa Foster of Andover, Mass., concerning operations of the British Army in the French and Indian War, 1758. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, April, 1900.] Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 6.

Penn Relics. Pulpit and Pulpit Cloth, and the Ancestral Pew of the Penn Family. 8vo. pp. 7.

The Puritans. An address delivered before the Ethical Society of Milwaukee, Sunday evening, February 16th, 1896. By George R. Peck. 8vo. pp. 33.

Biography.

Oliver Cromwell. A eulogy and an appreciation. By the Right Hon. The Earl of Rosebery, K.G., K.T. London. 12mo. pp. 35.

Memoir of Col. Alexander Biddle. By Henry Carey Baird. 1899. 8vo. pp. 10.

Reuben Aldridge Guild, A.M., LL.D., Librarian of Brown University. 8vo. pp. 4.

Samuel Johnson. A Memorial Discourse preached at the Old South Church, Boston, Sunday, October 29, 1899. By the Rev. George A. Gordon. Boston. 1899. 16mo. pp. 27.

A Short Sketch of the Life and Character of Ezekiel Cheever. 1900. 8vo. pp. 3.

In Memoriam Rev. D. Caldwell Millett, D.D., Rector Emeritus, Emmanuel Church, Holmesburg, Philadelphia. Born 1817, died on the evening of Ash Wednesday, February 28, 1900. 1900. 12mo.

Simeon Hooker, Revolutionary Soldier, of Westford, Vermont, born April 25, 1740; died February 21, 1841. Aged 100 years and 10 months. 8vo. pp. 4.

Colleges and Schools.

Catalogue of Dartmouth College, together with the Medical School and the Thayer School of Civil Engineering for the year 1899-1900. Hanover, N. H. 1899. 12mo. pp. 222.

Quinquennial Catalogue of Oberlin College, 1900. Oberlin, Ohio. 1900. 12mo. pp. 317.

Catalogue of Northwestern University, 1899-1900. Evanston, Chicago. 1900. 8vo. pp. 367.

Catalogue of Brown University, one hundred and thirty-sixth year, 1899-1900. Providence. 1899. 8vo. pp. 200.

Catalogue of Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va., for the year ending June, 1900, and announcements for 1900-1901. Roanoke, Va. 1900. 8vo. pp. 117.

Register of the Lehigh University, 1899-1900. South Bethlehem, Pa. 1900. 12mo. pp. 213.

Annual Report of the President of Tufts College, 1898-1899. Boston. 1900. 12mo. pp. 78.

Catalogue of Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts. One hundred and twenty-first year, June, 1899. Andover. 1899. 12mo. pp. 68.

Report of Franklin Carter, President of Williams College, of the 18th year of his administration. 8vo. pp. 36.

Annual Catalogue of Wesleyan Female College, Macon, Georgia, 1898-1899. Chartered 1836. Announcement of the sixty-second annual session. Atlanta, Ga. 1899. 8vo. pp. 76.

Yale Forest School, 1900-1901. 1900. 12mo. pp. 16.

The Highland Military Academy Register, Worcester, Massachusetts. Forty-third year, 1898-99. Worcester. 1899. 12mo. pp. 24.

Societies and Institutions.

Proceedings of the Stoughton Historical Society, April 19, 1899, at the Dedication of the Memorial Stone marking the location of the first house built in Stoughton. Stoughton. 1900. 8vo. pp. 31.

Field Columbian Museum. Publication 42. Report Series. Vol. 1, No. 5. Annual Report of the Director to the Board of Trustees, for the year 1898-99. Chicago. 1899. 8vo.

Vol. III. No. 1. The Medford Historical Register, January, 1900. Medford. 1900. 8vo. pp. 47.

Historical Society Newburgh Bay and the Highlands. Organized September 3, 1883. Incorporated January 8, 1884. Newburgh, N. Y. 1900. 8vo. pp. 62.

Medal List of the Sons of the American Revolution who served in the War with Spain. 1900. 8vo. pp. 36.

The Constitution and Register of Membership of the General Society of the War of 1812 to October 1, 1899. Philadelphia. 1899. 8vo. pp. 231.

Constitution and Roll of Officers and Companions of the Naval Order of the United States, October, 1899. 16mo. pp. 47.

Collections of the Old Colony Historical Society. No. 6. Taunton. 1899. 8vo. pp. 176.

Fifty-Second Annual Report of the Trustees of the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded at Waltham, for the year ending September 30, 1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 43.

Fourteenth Annual Report of the Boston Chamber of Commerce for the year ending December 31, 1899, containing the Charter, By-Laws and Trade Rules of the Association, together with Tables of Statistics and a List of Members, compiled by the secretary. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 260+xxxiv.

Fifth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Forbes Library, Northampton, Mass., for the year ending November 30, 1899. 8vo. pp. 47.

Proceedings of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin at its Forty-Seventh Annual Meeting, held December 14, 1899, and of the State Historical Convention held at Green Bay, September 5-7, 1899. Madison. 1900. 8vo. pp. 221.

Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, January 9, 1900. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 72.

Transactions of the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec. No. 22. Sessions of 1892 to 1898. Quebec. 1898. 8vo. pp. 137.

Thirty-First Annual Report of the Children's Hospital, from December 28, 1898, to December 28, 1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 37.

Fifteenth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Woburn Public Library for the year ending Dec. 31, 1899. Being the forty-third annual report of the institution. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 42.

Annual Reports of the Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio for 1898-1899. Cincinnati. 1900. 8vo. pp. 30.

Trustees of the Museum of Fine Arts. Twenty-fourth annual report, for the year ending December 31, 1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 149.

Annual Report of the Concord Free Library, Concord, Massachusetts, January 31, 1900. Hudson. 1900. 8vo. pp. 16.

Free Public Library, Concord, Mass. Bulletin No. 18. 1897, 1898, 1899. 1900. 4to. pp. 37.

The Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Science, Halifax, Nova Scotia. Volume X. [Being Volume III. of the Second Series.] Part I. Session of 1898-99. Halifax. 1899. 8vo. pp. xxxiv.+111.

IV. Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, February, 1900. 1900. 8vo. pp. 425 to 456.

Eleventh Report of the Trustees of the Salem Public Library, Salem, Mass., December, 1899. Salem. 1900. 8vo. pp. 28.

Eighty-Sixth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Massachusetts General Hospital, including the General Hospital in Boston, the McLean Hospital and the Convalescent Home in Waverley, 1899. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 190.

Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association By-laws and list of officers and members. Instituted March 15, 1795; incorporated March 8, 1806. Boston. 1899. 16mo. pp. 77.

Report of the Trustees of the Public Library, Brockton, Mass., for the year ending November 30th, 1899. Brockton. 1900. 8vo. pp. 20.

Addresses delivered before the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Iowa. First Series. 1900. 8vo. pp. 58.

A few facts relating to the Franklin Typographical Society; its aims, purposes, together with some things it has done in the past seventy-five years. Cambridge. 1900. 12mo. pp. 27.

Manual of the New Hampshire Historical Society. Revised December, 1897. Published by order of the Society. Concord, N.H. 1898. 24mo. pp. 23.

Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society, No. 8. 1900. Baltimore. 1900. 8vo. pp. xi.+168.

Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society. Vol. II. No. 2. Paterson, N. J. 1900. 8vo.

Annual of the University Club. Thirty-sixth year, 1900-1901. New York. 1900. 12mo. pp. 158.

U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. A compilation from the archives, prepared and published by the Secretary of the Commonwealth in accordance with chapter 100, Resolves of 1891. Boston. 1899. 8vo. pp. 972.

Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Manual for the use of the General Court. Boston. 1900. 16mo. pp. 589

56 Congress. Senate. Document No. 59. Library of Congress. List of Books and of Articles in Periodicals relating to interoceanic canal and railway routes. By Hugh A. Morrison, Jr. Washington. 1900. 8vo. pp. 174.

56 Congress. Senate. Document No. 154. List of Maps and Views of Washington and District of Columbia in the Library of Congress. By P. Lee Philips, F.R.G.S. Washington. 1900. 8vo. pp. 77.

DEATHS.

JUDGE FRANKLIN GEORGE ADAMS, Secretary of the Historical Society of Kansas, died in Topeka, Dec. 2, 1899. He was born in Jefferson County, N. Y., in 1834, and went to Kansas when twenty-one years of age. Six years after his arrival in the State he was appointed register of the land office by President Lincoln. Besides having edited three newspapers, Judge Franklin was Secretary of the State Agricultural Society, of which he was the originator, Clerk of the U. S. District Court of Kansas, member of the Leavenworth Constitutional Convention, and first chairman of the Atchison County Free State Party. It was in his office that the first religious meetings in Atchison were held, and he was the donor of the land on which the first church in that place was erected. Chosen Secretary of the State Historical Society in 1876, he imparted to its growth a remarkable impetus, and was, indeed, the individual to whom the Society from its organization was chiefly indebted for its signal prosperity. His interest in historical research was general, and several valuable gifts were received from him by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. F. W. P.

Mrs. SARAH CAVENDISH PAXTON, widow of the late Captain Joseph R. Paxton, of the United States Army, and mother of Captain Alexis R. Paxton, of the United States Army, now on duty with the National Guard of Pennsylvania, and stationed in this city, died suddenly of heart failure about 3 o'clock yes-

terday afternoon at the residence of her son, on North Front street. Mrs. Paxton was about sixty-five years of age and had been an invalid for many years. For the last three months she had been confined to her bed. She was the youngest daughter of Captain Job Whipple, of a noted race of seamen, who dwelt for many generations at Salem, Ipswich and Danvers, in Massachusetts. Captain Whipple was a noted patriot and sea captain in his day and took part in our war with England in 1812. Afterwards he settled in Philadelphia and married Mary Paton, of that city. He took an active part in the politics of his time and was a strong Whig and friend of Henry Clay. Mrs. Paxton inherited many of his decided and ardent qualities of mind and heart. She was a devoted mother and wife, a loyal friend, and with a most gentle heart for those in affliction. She had read and thought deeply and widely and possessed wit and humor of a high order. Her conversation was unusually delightful to listen to, and she had a wonderful magnetic quality which drew to her and held her friends. Mrs. Paxton had strong religious convictions and was a firm believer in Jesus Christ as her Saviour. Although she had been very ill and confined to bed for many months, that death would take her so suddenly from those who tenderly loved her was unexpected and a great shock to them. A brother and sister and many warm friends reside in Philadelphia, where she will be buried with her children next Monday afternoon.—*Harrisburg (Pa.) Telegraph*.

1

123456789



Portrait of William Brewster, Esq.

A. H. Brown of the Boston

Edw. J. Mosley

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

OCTOBER, 1900.

EDWARD STRONG MOSELEY.

By WILLIAM C. TODD, A.B.

EDWARD STRONG MOSELEY died in Newburyport, April 25, 1900, where he was born, June 22, 1813. For more than half a century he had been one of the most prominent citizens of his native city.

He had an honored ancestry, which deserves more than a passing mention. The name Moseley, variously spelt, seems to have been one of great antiquity in England, dating back to the Domesday Book, in 1080, and to have been borne by many of high rank and distinguished service. Several of the name migrated to America at an early date, and among them John, the first American ancestor of Edward Strong Moseley. He came, probably, from Lancashire, and settled in Dorchester as early as 1630, where he died, Aug. 29, 1661, and was buried in the old cemetery near Upham's Corner. But few details can be known of the lives of most of the early settlers. They were making homes in the wilderness for themselves and their families, were contending with the Indians, and the early records are imperfect. The family line in direct descent is as follows: Edward Strong,⁷ Ebenezer,⁸ Ebenezer,⁹ Samuel,⁴ Ebenezer,³ Thomas,² John.¹ It is to be noticed that, with the exception of the latest, all the names added to the patronymic are single and taken from the Bible, as was the custom of our ancestors.

Thomas,² the oldest of John's three children, died, Oct. 22, 1706, and was buried in the Dorchester cemetery. Ebenezer,³ the sixth of nine children, was born in Dorchester, Sept. 4, 1673, and died there, Sept. 19, 1740. He was active in town affairs, and was one of the first in the country to manufacture iron from the ore.

Samuel,⁴ the second of four children, was born, August 15, 1708, and was graduated from Harvard in 1729. He became a teacher, then studied for the ministry, and was ordained, May 15, 1734, pastor of the Second Church in Windham, Ct., in the part set off in 1786 as the town of Hampton. He was seized with paralysis while on a visit to Governor Phillips, in Boston, and died, July 26,

1791, after a ministry of over fifty-seven years. He had a high reputation as an able divine, and an accomplished gentleman and scholar. He had marked traits of character, and exercised great influence in the whole region around him. The inscription on his monument says of him:

"A tender companion, an affectionate parent, given to hospitality, apt to teach, respected by his brethren in the ministry—his praise was in the churches."

He was twice married to members of prominent families, and was the father of twelve children.

Ebenezer,³ the second son of Samuel,⁴ was born, Feb. 19, 1741, and was graduated from Yale in 1763. To indicate his high family standing, according to the custom before the Revolution, his name is placed third in the catalogue. He studied for the ministry, and was licensed to preach June 19, 1765. In 1767, he became a missionary among the Indians, by an appointment from a London Society, and gained great influence over them. He married, Sept. 14, 1773, Martha Strong, a lady of great culture and high social position, and a sister of Caleb Strong, one of the first senators from Massachusetts, and for eleven years governor of the state. He took an early part in the struggle for Independence, and did much to arouse the patriotic spirit of Windham County, in connection with Gen. Israel Putnam and Governor Trumbull, residents of the same county. Though a clergyman, he entered the army, was made captain of a company, and was at the battle of Bunker Hill. He was subsequently commissioned as colonel of the 5th Regiment, was active in military service, was repeatedly elected to the legislature, and through life was an influential citizen in many positions. He died, March 20, 1825, and was buried in the family lot in Hampton, Conn. His wife, Martha Strong, died, Aug. 12, 1827, leaving a memory very dear to her descendants.

Ebenezer,⁵ the third of four children, was born, Nov. 21, 1781, and was graduated from Yale in 1802. He had a high rank in college, as was indicated by his membership in the Phi Beta Kappa Society. Adopting the law as a profession, he settled in Newburyport in 1805, and soon gained a large and lucrative practice.

His reputation became so high that many students came to his office, among whom were Caleb Cushing, Governor Dunlap and John Pierpont. He was repeatedly elected to both branches of the Massachusetts legislature, and was a presidential elector in 1832, voting for Henry Clay. In 1813-14 he was colonel of the sixth Regiment. He was president of the Essex County Agricultural Society. He occupied many positions of trust, was interested in the different benevolent societies, and in all that tended to the improvement of the town, especially in the cause of education. He was one of the incorporators of the Institution for Savings, in 1820, which has been so successful, and of the Mutual Insurance Com-

pany. He was an attractive speaker, and presided with grace over a public assembly. He welcomed Lafayette to Newburyport in 1824, and presided at the two hundredth anniversary of the settlement of Newbury. He was independent in his convictions and actions, and as an honest lawyer discouraged litigation. He died Aug. 28, 1854.

He married, June 17, 1810, Mary Ann Oxnard of Portland, from a family distinguished for its ancestry and high connections. She was a descendant of Fox, the author of *Fox's Book of Martyrs*. She was born, Jan. 31, 1787, and died, March 9, 1840. She was a lady of great culture, and her memory was much revered. Her father, Edward Oxnard, Harvard 1767,* sympathized with the Mother Country during the Revolution, was proscribed by the Massachusetts legislature, and his property confiscated. He went to London, where he was received with much distinction from the respectability of his family and his loyalty to his convictions. While there he kept a careful diary. He returned to the United States in 1785, at the close of the war, and died in Portland in 1802.

At his graduation he gave a grand ball, in connection with his classmate Bernard, a son of the royal governor, the copper-plate for the invitations to which is still preserved in the family. His intimacy with distinguished royalists and his devotion to his Church made him unwilling to break the allegiance of America to England, as they did many others.

Edward Strong,⁷ the oldest of the six children of Ebenezer,⁶ was prepared for college at Dummer Academy and Andover, and entered Yale in 1829. He remained there till the last term of the junior year, when he resigned with high testimonials from President Day and the Faculty.

He soon after entered the counting-room of Mr. Benj. A. Gould, a leading merchant of Boston in the East India trade, a ripe scholar, a brother of the poet Hannah F. Gould, and father of the late distinguished astronomer Benj. A. Gould. A strong friendship was formed between the two gentlemen, broken only by death.

Mr. Moseley made three voyages as supercargo between 1834 and 1837, two to India and one to China, each requiring about a year, always keeping a diary. Wherever he went he was a close observer, neglecting no opportunity to increase his knowledge of every kind, which contributed largely to his subsequent success.

He often entertained his friends by a narration of his experiences in the Orient, some of them attended with danger, and of special interest now when business with Eastern countries has been so much changed.

* An article on Edward Oxnard, including his journal, is printed in the *REGISTER* for January, April, and July, 1872, pp. 3 to 10, 115 to 124, and 254 to 259. An impression of the card of invitation issued by Messrs. Thomas Barnard and Edward Oxnard is there given.

Feb. 5, 1839, Mr. Moseley married Charlotte Augusta Chapman, daughter of Rev. Dr. George T. Chapman, an Episcopal clergyman, then settled at Newark, N. J., a lady of rare personal beauty and lovely character, an event which he always regarded as the most fortunate of his life. Dr. Chapman was a Dartmouth graduate, and prepared a most valuable history of all the Dartmouth alumni down to 1861.

He continued business relations with Mr. Gould in shipping and East India merchandise until the decease of the latter, but always retained his residence in Newburyport. He became one of the most extensive ship owners of the city, until the decline of wooden ships, and was part owner of a large portion of the ninety-nine vessels built by John Currier, Jr., at his ship yard on the Merrimac river, the most distinguished ship builder ever in Newburyport, whose name was a sufficient guarantee of honest work. He helped establish manufacturing by his money and influence, was a trustee of many estates, a director in many corporations, and personally known to a large circle of business men.

He never sought public office, and well fitted as he was to perform the duties of any position his fellow citizens might have called him to occupy, he could not have used the means too often required to secure office. He was persuaded, however, to accept an election to the School Board, where he served several years as Chairman, with the warm approval of the community, until he declined a reelection.

He was connected with many benevolent societies, to which he was a contributor. He was one of the vice-presidents of the Mass. Bible Society, and of the Merrimac Bible Society; president of the Merrimac Humane Society; trustee of Oak Hill Cemetery; vice-president of the Bunker Hill Monument Association; president of the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals; trustee for years of Dummer Academy, and rendering it material financial aid. He was a member of the Massachusetts Branch of the Society of the Cincinnati, and for years one of the Standing Committee. Governor Andrew, whose personal friend he was, unsolicited appointed him a Justice of the Peace and Quorum, and, in 1870, the honorary degree of Master of Arts was conferred upon him by Yale, and his name appears among the graduates of 1833.

He early became prominent in the financial institutions of the city. He was chosen a director in the Mechanics Bank in 1847, now Mechanics National Bank, and was its president from 1861 till his decease. He was made a Trustee of the Institution for Savings in 1853, and was its president from 1861 till his resignation in 1899. During his connection with it the deposits increased from a little over a million to nearly six million dollars. The prosperity of both these institutions is sufficient evidence of his care and ability, and wherever he was an officer his name gave confidence.

Great as are the obligations of Newburyport to Mr. Moseley in many ways, none is more worthy of remembrance than his work for the Public Library. It was established in 1854, only two years after that of Boston, and he was deeply interested in it from its commencement. At first a room was provided for it in the City Hall, but it was soon found to be entirely inadequate, and Mr. Moseley was the leader in the movement to secure better accommodations. He gave generously himself, and solicited help from his large acquaintance with the friends of Newburyport. He bought the Prince House, one of the historic old houses of the city, where Washington and Lafayette had been entertained, and secured funds enough to pay for and improve it, with a surplus to keep it always in repair. Not long after, George Peabody, the noted philanthropist, who as a boy had lived in the city, called on Mr. Moseley and stated that he had determined to make a gift in remembrance of his Newburyport residence, and asked advice as to how he could most benefit the city. Mr. Moseley suggested the Public Library, which had the approval of Mr. Peabody, who at once sent a check for \$15,000, the income of which was for years almost the only dependence for new books. Later, in 1882, came the need of an enlargement, and again Mr. Moseley led the movement, giving himself and applying by personal appeals to those he thought able and willing to assist. Among others he addressed Michael H. Simpson, a wealthy and generous son of Newburyport, who made the noble answer that he would honor a check for all that was drawn on him. A clear-headed business man, Mr. Simpson would probably have made such an answer to but few, but he loved his native city, as he showed in many ways, and he knew Mr. Moseley and had faith in his judgment and integrity. The amount of the check drawn was nearly \$20,000, and the addition was named Simpson Annex in honor of this magnificent gift. Mr. Moseley was active to the last in service for the Library, and made it a bequest of \$5,000.

It is worthy of mention in connection with the Newburyport Public Library, that while most other cities and towns have been obliged to provide library buildings and books by public taxation, in the case of Boston amounting to millions, every dollar for the building and contents has been a gift, the city paying only for the care, and recent gifts have been ample for its permanent maintenance. The Newburyport Public Library was also one of the first in the country to establish a reading room in 1870, for the leading newspapers of the day as well as the magazines, to supply a larger room for which was one of Mr. Moseley's reasons for urging an addition to the library building.

In the long list of the able and successful men of Newburyport Mr. Moseley must certainly be placed among the first. He was more a leader than a follower among men. He looked into an enterprise before he engaged in it, weighed well the chances for and

against its success, and was never drawn into any of those doubtful schemes to sudden wealth, which have been so prolific and attractive in the past few years. He not only contributed to the different charitable institutions, but his private charities were frequent and unheralded. Among other gifts to the city was the fountain that ornaments Frog Pond. He was always conservative, and rarely erred in his judgment. He did not neglect the opinions of others, but they must be confirmed by his own examination. When he had once made up his mind to a course he had a strong will power that was not easily diverted from its decision. He operated with his own means, and I have heard him say that he had never given a note, a rare remark to make for one whose business had been so extensive. He was strong in the confidence of the community, for his integrity was unquestioned and his word not doubted. He was kind in giving advice to ladies and persons of limited means in business matters, and it was often sought. With a wish to oblige where he could do so safely, he had too much regard for his duty to the institutions he served to make unjustifiable loans, and the stockholders felt secure in his hands. He was independent in his opinions and actions, for he had too strong a sense of right to be bound by party or sect against his convictions. His moral power was elevating to the community, for in a familiar intercourse of forty-five years I never knew him to use a profane word, nor an impure word, and I have heard him rebuke others for such a course. He had been for many years a member of St. Paul's Episcopal Church.

He was literary in his tastes, and showed in a marked degree the influence of his college training. He was fond of books, and of choice books, as indicated by his private library, and showed excellent judgment in the selection of books for the Public Library as trustee of the Peabody Fund, preferring works of permanent value to the transitory fiction that so fills our libraries. He read much, was well informed in current events and in the literature of the day, and, among other periodicals, had taken *Littell's Living Age* from its commencement.

He became a life member of the Historic Genealogical Society in 1870, was interested in its special work, and contributed valuable articles to the REGISTER.

When he had occasion to address the public as Chairman of the School Committee and at other times, he acquitted himself with credit.

He prepared for private distribution a genealogy of his branch of the Moseley family, which he dedicated to his children in these most appropriate words: "It is an incentive to children to transmit unimpaired the legacy of an honorable descent, and as the record of our ancestry is altogether worthy, the influence which the knowledge of this may exert upon those who come after me renders the service I here perform, though so imperfectly, a duty as well as a pleasure."

He edited for the Genealogical REGISTER the diary of his maternal grandfather Edward Oxnard while in London from 1775 to 1785,

a sermon delivered at the funeral of his great-grandfather, Rev. Samuel Moseley, and published a most interesting account of a visit to St. Helena in 1834, when the great warrior still slept where the English had laid him in 1821. He wrote often for the press, and his contributions were thoughtful and valuable. His correspondence, so well expressed, and with such attractive penmanship, everything indicating his care and attention to details, was a rebuke to most professional and business men.

His large business interests gave him an extensive acquaintance in financial circles, where he was much esteemed and his opinions were valued. In his early life he was social and went much into society; he was long an active member of the leading literary club of the city, and was always free and cheerful in his general intercourse. As a host he was courteous and attentive, doing all in his power for the entertainment of his guests. He was devoted to the happiness of his family, and too fond of his home ever to have become a popular club man. He was especially attached to his early friends and companions, all of whom he survived except Bishop Clarke of Rhode Island, his boyhood school-mate.

He inherited an excellent constitution, and was rarely absent from his business, where he was ever prompt and exact. He celebrated his golden wedding Feb. 5, 1889, and time had dealt so kindly with both that husband and wife seemed but little changed from the attractive appearance they were said to have made at their union. His great sorrow was in the loss of Mrs. Moseley, to whom he had been so long and so devotedly attached, who died Nov. 13, 1893. His most serious illness was in 1897, from which it was feared that he could not recover, but, thanks to a good constitution and temperate habits, he rallied, and was daily at the bank and taking his afternoon drive, until about six weeks before his decease. His debility then increased, from a general decay of his physical powers, and he was confined to his house and room, free from pain, resigned, calmly waiting the end, the end of a long busy life and of a marked man, whose services and memory will not soon be forgotten in his native city.

After the Episcopal service at his home, conducted by the rector of St. Paul's Church, the Rev. Mr. Wright, he was laid in Oak Hill Cemetery, by the side of his wife, whom he had long expressed a wish to join, with the attendance of a large number of friends from the city and elsewhere, his children and grandchildren acting as bearers.

Several of his children died in infancy. The survivors are Edward Augustus Moseley, the first and present secretary of the Interstate Commerce Commission, by appointment of President Cleveland, of Washington, D. C.; Charles William Moseley, a stockbroker of Boston; Frederick Strong Moseley, a note broker of Boston; Mary Alice (Moseley) Abbot, of Westford, Mass.; and Charlotte Augusta Moseley, whose home has been with her father. His other descendants are five grandchildren.

GEORGE CLARK, SR. AND JR., OF MILFORD, CONN., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by R. D. SMYTH and communicated by BERNARD C. STEINER.

THESE two men were among the first settlers of Milford. Savage (Vol. 1, p. 393) incorrectly calls them father and son. They had some relationship to each other and were more probably uncle and nephew. The families were among the most prominent in church and town. The names of the several children were the same, and on account of the imperfect state of the records there is some difficulty in distinguishing them.

1. GEORGE CLARK, Senior, carpenter, refers to his brothers John, Edmund and Daniel in his will dated April 5, 1690. His inventory, made Nov. 12, 1690, showed property valued at £987 9s. In the will he refers to his ownership of a small parcel of copyhold estate at Much Munden, Hertfordshire, England. He was admitted to the church at Milford, March 31, 1644, and died August 1690. His wife Mary — was admitted to the church there April 2, 1644, and died Sept. 22, 1689.

Their children were:

- i. HANNAH,² m. Dea. John Platt of Norwalk, June 6, 1660.
- ii. ABIGAIL, m. Rev. Abraham Pierson, of Branford, Newark, N. J.
- iii. RUTH, m. Robert Plumb, town clerk of Branford.
- iv. SARAH, bap. Feb. 14, 1644, m. 1, Reynold Marvin of Saybrook, Nov. 27, 1663. He d. 1676, aged 42. m. 2, Capt. Joseph Cill or Sill, Feb. 12, 1677-8, who d. Aug. 6, 1696, aged 60.
- v. REBECCA, m. Mr. John Brown and had no children.
- vi. MARY, m. Samuel Clark, son of Dea. George Clark, Dec. 21, 1673.
- vii. JOHN, d. single after his father, whose executor he was.

2. DEACON GEORGE CLARK, called "Junior," "farmer" and "husbandman," was admitted to the church at Milford, Feb. 21, 1641. He died June 18, 1690. His wife, Sarah —, was admitted to the Milford Church, Nov. 22, 1640. She died July 19, 1689. He was frequently a delegate to the General Court. Mrs. Sarah Whitman (widow of Elder Zachary) calls him nephew. His inventory included "an old negro woman," and £201 in money. The total amount of property was £1581 6s. 10d. There is no will on the Probate Records at New Haven, but in a suit brought by his grandson George Clark against Nathan Clark, March 30, 1737, it is alleged that he left a will dated April 15, 1678, which was proved before the Court of Assistants at Hartford, May 26, 1691, in which he devised certain lands to his wife Sarah, during life, with remainder over to his son George Clark and the heirs of his body. In the course of that trial, it appears that this will was also entered on the Town Records at Milford, but a search in both places has not disclosed it.

The children of George and Sarah Clark were:

3. i. THOMAS,² b. —, d. Oct. 23, 1719.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 1640.
- iii. RUTH, b. 1641.
- iv. SARAH, b. 1643; m. Jonathan Law, Esq., father of Gov. Law, June 1, 1664.

- v. REBECCA, b. 1645.
 - 4. vi. SAMUEL, b. 1646.
 - vii. ESTHER, b. 1647; d. Oct. 19, 1661.
 - 5. viii. GEORGE, b. March 5, 1648-9.
 - ix. MARY, b. Feb. 3, 1650-1.
 - x. JOHN, bap. Aug. 29, 1652.
 - xi. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 9, 1653-4.
 - xii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 27, 1655.
3. THOMAS CLARK² (*George¹ Jr.*) m. 1, Hannah, daughter of William Gilbert of New Haven, May 20, 1663. She died Nov. 4, 1703, and was the mother of all his children. m. 2, Mrs. Grace Pruden, who died Jan. 1724. He lived at Milford and with his brother George, Col. Robert Treat, Ens. Joseph Treat and others, received an Indian deed of the Town of Wiantinoque (New Milford) from Papetōo, Wempetoo, and twelve other Indians, for £60 current money and £20 in goods at money prices, on Feb. 8, 1702-3. The deed is recorded at Milford.
- Thomas Clark's children were :
- 1. SARAH,³ b. March 4, 1664; m. Benjamin Fenn, Jr.
 - 6. ii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 4, 1666; d. May 28, 1725.
 - 7. iii. THOMAS, b. Jan. 22, 1668; m. March, 1728.
 - 8. iv. JOHN, b. Dec. 31, 1671; d. 1704.
 - 9. v. GEORGE, b. Aug. 31, 1673; d. April, 1726.
 - 10. vi. JOSEPH, b. March 4, 1676-7; d. Dec., 1752.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. March 20, 1679-80; m. Samuel Pruden or Prudden, Dec. 20, 1705.
4. SAMUEL² CLARK (*George¹ Jr.*) lived in Milford and m. 1, Mary Clark, daughter George Clark, Sr., Dec. 21, 1673; 2, Sarah ——. His children were :
- 1. SARAH,³ m. Joseph Rogers.
 - ii. SAMUEL, mentioned in George Clark Sr.'s will.
 - iii. MARY, m. John Prudden, Jan. 9, 1706.
 - iv. JOHN.
5. ENSIGN GEORGE² CLARK (*George¹ Jr.*) of Milford, married Deborah, daughter of Hon. Nathan Gold. Their children were :
- 1. ELIZABETH,³ m. Ebenezer Curtiss.
 - 12. ii. GEORGE, b. April 3, 1682; d. Aug. 1762.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, m. Gov. Joseph Tolcott, 1698, and d. March 24, 1724. He d. Oct. 11, 1741.
 - 13. iv. NATHAN, d. Sept. 1729.
 - v. SARAH, m. Joseph Beard, Jan. 27, 1706.
 - vi. DEBORAH, m. Joseph Judson.
 - vii. JANE, m. ——— Clark.
 - viii. JERUSHIA, m. Thomas Baldwin, Jan. 17, 1711-12.
 - ix. MARTHA, m. James Booth.
 - x. SILENCE, m. Samuel Buckingham, May 20, 1714.
6. CAPT. SAMUEL³ CLARK (*Thomas,² George¹ Jr.*) of Milford, a merchant, married Mehitable ———, who died Dec. 16, 1721. Their children were (the order is uncertain) :
- 1. HANNAH,⁴ m. Rev. Thomas Toucey.
 - ii. SAMUEL.
 - iii. MEHITABEL, m. ——— Bryan.
 - iv. OLIVER, b. July 6, 1704; d. June 21, 1724.

- v. ANN, b. June 30, 1709; m. ——— Judson.
 - vi. SARAH, b. ———; d. May, 1724.
 - vii. THOMAS, m. Susannah Woodruff, Dec. 15, 1725, and had son Isaac, b. Feb. 21, 1726-7.
 - viii. JOHN, b. June 6, 1711.
 - ix. GAMALIEL, bap. Dec. 7, 1712; admitted to church Jan. 4, 1735-6; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Susanna Cary of Bristol, R. I., Dec. 25, 1740. He had three sons and one dau. In 1753 he removed to Bristol. He graduated at Yale College in 1734 and was dead before 1763.
7. THOMAS⁸ CLARK, JR. (*Thomas,² George¹ Jr.*) of Milford, married Martha ———, Nov. 22, 1703.
Their children were:
- i. REBECCA,⁴ b. Oct. 4, 1704.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. Jan. 15, 1705-6.
 - iii. ANN, b. Oct. 9, 1707; d. May 29, 1708.
 - iv. THOMAS, b. March 22, 1708-9; m. Deborah, dau. of Samuel Buckingham.
 - v. KEZIAH, b. ———; m. John Buckingham, March 25, 1731.
 - vi. JONATHAN, b. March, 1717; d. April 9, 1717.
 - vii. JARED, b. Jan. 29, 1718-19.
8. JOHN⁸ CLARK, JR. (*Thomas,² George¹ Jr.*) of Milford, married Lydia ———. After his death she married Thomas Oviatt, June 7, 1705. John Clark had one child:
- i. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 14, 1703-4.
9. GEORGE⁸ CLARK (*Thomas,² George¹ Jr.*) married Sarah, widow of John Buckingham, July 3, 1705-6.
Their children were:
- i. SARAH,⁴ b. Oct. 21, 1706; m. Samuel Gunn.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 2, 1707; d. single, Feb. 1729.
 - iii. GEORGE, b. July 2, 1710; d. July 18, 1710.
 - iv. GEORGE, b. Sept. 28, 1711; d. single, May 1748.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 4, 1712-13; d. young.
 - vi. THOMAS, b. Aug. 29, 1715.
10. DEACON JOSEPH⁸ CLARK (*Thomas,² George¹ Jr.*) married Mary ———.
Their children were:
- i. MARY,⁴ b. March 24, 1703-4; m. Joseph Sanford.
9. ii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 4, 1705-6; m. Jan. 9, 1728-9, Jonathan Fowler, who d. aged 70, May 5, 1773.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 9, 1708.
 - iv. DANIEL, b. Dec. 9, 1715, probably is the one who m. Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Silence (Clark) Buckingham, who was b. Nov. 19, 1720.
11. JOHN⁸ CLARK (*Samuel,² George¹ Jr.*) is probably the husband of Rebecca Prince. She married John Clark, Feb. 6, 1723, and their children were:
- i. REBECCA,⁴ b. Nov. 19, 1724.
 - ii. JOHN, b. Jan. 15, 1726.
 - iii. LYDIA, b. June 15, 1729.
 - iv. JAMy, b. and d. June 19, 1731.
 - v. HANNAH, b. March 7, 1734.
12. LIEUT. GEORGE⁸ CLARK (*George,² George¹ Jr.*) married Mary ———.
Their children were:

1. MARY,⁴ b. Nov. 1, 1701; d. Feb. 23, 1778; m. Dea. Joseph Smith of Brookfield, Conn., July 7, 1720. (See REGISTER for July 1891.) Her son, Capt. Richard Smith, m. Hannah Dunning. (See REGISTER for ——— 189) His son, Richard Smith, Jr., m. Lovine Herbert. (See REGISTER for ——— 189 R. D. Smyth was their son.
 - ii. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 1703-4; m. Deacon Peck.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 17, 1706; m. Timothy Smith, Oct. 29, 1729.
 - iv. GEORGE, bap. Oct. 12, 1707, graduated at Yale College, 1726, and d. Sept. 28, 1754, "leaving a large landed estate, incumbered heavily with debt." He took an active part in the organization of the Second Church in Milford, in 1741. He m. his second cousin Abigail, dau. of Gov. Jonathan Law, and appears to have left no children.
 - v. DAVID.
 - vi. HEZEKIAH.
 - vii. SARAH, m. ——— Camp.
 - viii. JOB.
13. NATHAN² CLARK (*George² George¹ Jr.*) married June 29, 1710, Elizabeth Fowler.
Their children were:
- i. JONATHAN.⁴
 - ii. NATHAN, b. Dec. 25, 1714.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. March 21, 1719.
 - iv. MARTHA, b. May 31, 1722.

DESCENDANTS OF NAHUM PARKER, OF KITTERY, MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM R. CUTTER and ARTHUR G. LORING, of Woburn, Mass.

THE following is the substance of a family record as found recorded on the blank leaves of a folio volume by Thomas Goodwin, D.D., sometime President of Magdalen College in Oxford, which was printed at London, in 1683. The volume is the second of the work and contains four books, or parts, all paged separately, and on such subjects as the Revelation, the knowledge of God the Father, the creation, and the doctrine of election. The book had various owners before it came into the possession of the Parker family, and these entries are found in different parts of it:—"R. Parker." "Valentine Smith." "Fran: Foxcroft." "Fran: Foxcroft in Boston." "Thomas Phipps His Book." "Matthew Livermore's, Bot. at Vendue, Augst 2.. 1738, out of Cap^t Tho^s Phipps's Library." "Matthew Livermore's, bot. at Publick Vendue, at Cap^t Slayton's, in Portsm^o, August y^e 2^d 1738." There is also this entry: "Read this Treatise, 23. Nov: 1695," presumably in the handwriting of "Fran: Foxcroft."

The Parker family appear to have lived in the vicinity of Portsmouth, N. H., and though few places of residence are given, the record is clear and will be easily comprehended.

Nahum Parker married Abigail Moore. The will of John More, of Kittery, York co., Maine, dated Feb. 24, 1736, probated April 2, 1736, mentions wife Sarah More, sons Robert More and Jonadab More, and children John More, Edward More, Robert More, Ebenezer More, Elizabeth More, Abigail Parker and Mary More.—*Maine Wills*, 376-377.

1. NAHUM¹ PARKER, a native of England, who was born in the early part of the eighteenth century, married Abigail Moore, of Kittery, Maine. Their children were:

1. MARY,³ "eldest child," m. — Munson, of Kittery.
 2. ii. ROBERT, b. Aug. 15, 1735.
 - iii. WILLIAM; had no children.
 - iv. JOHN; had no children.
 - v. SAMUEL; had son: 1. *Samuel*,³ m. Ruth Brewster. Children: (1) John M.⁴ (2) Samuel Handy.⁴
2. ROBERT² PARKER (*Nahum*¹), born Aug. 15, 1735; married first, Sarah Sherburne. She was born Jan. 3, 1742, and died Aug. 2, 1804. His second wife was a Miss Chesley, who died in 1811.* He married third, Ann Pendergast, who was born June 7, 1791, and died Oct. 10, 1867. This wife was a native of Lee, N. H. Robert² Parker died in Lee, N. H., Dec. 14, 1819. He and wife Sarah had:
- i. ROBERT,³ b. Jan. 11, 1761; lost at sea, 1780.
 - ii. SARAH, b. Dec. 9, 1763; m. Samuel Briard, Jr. She d. June 9, 1825.
 - iii. WILLIAM, b. June 2, 1765; d. Nov. 4, 1802.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 28, 1767; m. John Flagg. Had: *Sarah*⁴ *Flagg*, who m. James Orne, and *John P. Flagg*. Sarah was b. June 26, 1791, and d. in Philadelphia, Feb. 22, 1874.
 - v. JOHN, b. July 26, 1769; d. in infancy.
 - vi. HANNAH, b. May 29, 1771; m. John F. Parrott. Had: 1. *Sarah P.*⁴ *Parrott*. 2. *Martha*. 3. *Ellen*. 4. *Hannah*. 5. *Robert Parker*, b. Oct. 5, 1804; d. Dec. 24, 1877, at Cold Spring, N. Y. Grad. at U. S. Military Academy, West Point, 1824, was assigned to the artillery, became an instructor at West Point, and in 1836 was made a captain of ordnance, in which year he resigned his commission and became superintendent of the West Point iron and cannon foundry at Cold Spring, Putnam co., N. Y. Here he devised the system of rifled cannon and projectiles that is known by his name. Parrott's guns are of cast-iron and acquired great fame during the U. S. Civil war. 6. *John P.* 7. *William*. 8. *Edward*. 9. *Peter Pierce*.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, b. May 29, 1771; d. in infancy. Twin with HANNAH.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 17, 1773; m. William Rice. Had: 1. *Robert P.*⁴ *Rice*. 2. *William A.* 3. *Elizabeth*, m. — Parsons. 4. *Sarah*, m. Ichabod Goodwin.† 5. *Susan*, m. — Boardman. 6. *Adeline*, m. — Dwight.
 - ix. JOHN, b. Feb. 15, 1775; had child, *Sarah S.*⁴ who m. — Hollinshead. John³ Parker d. in Charlestown, Mass., Dec. —, 1809.
 - x. SUSANNA, b. March 2, 1777; d. in infancy.
 - xi. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 11, 1780; m. Enoch Parrott. Had: 1. *Mary*⁴ *Parrott*. 2. *Susan*. 3. *Enoch Greenleaf*, b. Nov. 27, 1815; d. May 6, 1879, at Fifth Avenue Hotel, New York city. He entered the U. S. navy as a midshipman in 1831, became a lieutenant in 1841, was commissioned commander in 1861, captain in 1866, commodore in 1870, rear-admiral in 1873, and was retired in 1874 after long and distinguished service. 4. *Greenleaf*. 5. *James Brackett*.
 - xii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 21, 1782; d. in infancy.
- By wife Ann, Robert² Parker had:
3. xiii. ROBERT WHIPPLE, b. Jan. 17, 1815; d. June 30, 1891. It will be observed that this child was born thirty-three years after the preceding one.

* So stated in *Letters of Ada R. Parker* (Boston, 1863), p. 2. This work states that the third wife of Robert² Parker married Mr. Langmaid, after Mr. Parker's death, and removed to Nottingham, N. H.

† Ichabod Goodwin was son of Samuel and Anna Thompson (Gerrish) Goodwin. He was born Oct. 8, 1794, in Berwick, Maine, and married Sarah Parker Rice, at Portsmouth, by the Rev. Israel Putnam, on Sept. 3, 1827. She was born May 15, 1805, in Portsmouth, and was a daughter of Capt. William and Abigail (Parker) Rice. Ichabod Goodwin was the famous war governor of New Hampshire, and died in Portsmouth, where he resided, July 4, 1882. His daughter, Susan Boardman Goodwin, born March 3, 1844, married Admiral George Dewey.—Compare *Goodwins of Kittery, Maine*, by J. S. Goodwin, p. 40.

- xiv. JOHN FLAGG, b. Nov. 17, 1816; d. Sept. 13, 1867; m. Cyrene T. Weeks, of Sanbornton, N. H.* Had: 1. *Walter Smith*,⁴ b. March 26, 1847; d. June 7, 1847. 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 28, 1849; d. Aug. 16, 1852. 3. *Frederic Leon*, b. Dec. 4, 1855. Resides in Merrimac, Mass.
- xv. ADALINE, b. Nov. 12, 1819; d. Nov. 14, 1860.
- 3. ROBERT WHIPPLE⁸ PARKER (*Robert*,² *Nahum*¹), born Jan. 17, 1815; married Huldah T. Hurd, daughter of Vilruvens and Patience (Woodward) Hurd, of Waterborough, Me., who was born May 24, 1824, and died in Woburn, Mass., May 10, 1866. Robert Whipple⁸ Parker died in Woburn, June 30, 1891. He was buried in Lee, N. H., the town of his birth. His children were:
 - i. ELLEN,⁴ b. Feb. 10, 1847; d. Aug. 28, 1847, at Roxbury, Mass.
 - ii. EDWARD ERNEST, b. Nov. 4, 1848.
 - iii. WILLIAM BRIARD, b. March 5, 1851, in Roxbury; d. Jan. 4, 1854, in Woburn, Mass.
 - iv. CARRIE, b. May 20, 1855; d. Sept. 14, 1858, in Woburn.
 - v. HATTIE, b. Sept. 19, 1857.
- 4. EDWARD ERNEST⁴ PARKER (*Robert Whipple*,⁸ *Robert*,² *Nahum*¹), born in Roxbury, Mass., Nov. 4, 1848; married at Dartmouth, England, Dec. 13, 1880, Elizabeth Ann Dennis, born May 22, 1856, at Brixham, England. Their children:
 - i. PHILIP,⁵ b. in Woburn, Mass., Feb. 16, 1885.
 - ii. HESTER, b. in Woburn, July 18, 1887.
 - iii. ROBERT, b. in Woburn, Feb. 12, 1889.
 - iv. SHERMAN, b. in Woburn, Nov. 26, 1890.
 - v. MARGARET (twin), b. in Woburn, Nov. 1, 1893.
 - vi. FRANCES (twin), b. in Woburn, Nov. 1, 1893.
 - vii. EDWARD, b. in Woburn, Aug. 6, 1896.
- 5. HATTIE⁴ PARKER (*Robert Whipple*,⁸ *Robert*,² *Nahum*¹), born in Woburn, Mass., Sept. 19, 1857; married Nov. 9, 1887, William Edward Sherman, born Jan. 7, 1858, at Racine, Wisconsin. Their children:
 - i. ROBERT PARKER⁵ (SHERMAN), b. in Woburn, Mass., Aug. 3, 1889.
 - ii. EDWARD HEMMENWAY, b. Sept. 7, 1893, at Singapore, Asia.

A letter from Sarah P. Parrott [2, vi., 1] to her aunt, Mrs. Elizabeth Flagg [2, iv.], then residing at Chester, Delaware County, Pennsylvania, dated at Portsmouth, Dec. 16, 1819, says: "Mine is the painful task of announcing to you the death of my beloved Grandfather. He died the night before last, at 11 o'clock, of the lung fever, after a short but very severe illness." She then describes the progress of his disease, and names Uncle Rice and Uncle Enoch and Aunt Briard, and continues with the statement that "Three infant children are thus deprived of a father's protecting care, the youngest a daughter but one month old. . . . Those three little children are the most interesting and beautiful I ever saw." She states that his life had been prolonged to a very great age, and that on the Saturday previous his remains were consigned to the grave, and that on the following Sunday his relatives returned to their respective homes. Other relatives and friends are mentioned in the letter, such as Aunt Mendum, Mrs. Leighton, Captain Flagg, Mrs. Watts, Mrs. Long, Mrs. Bailey, and others. We regret that space forbids the publication of the whole.

A volume of *Letters of Ada R. Parker* [2, xv.] published in Boston in 1863, contains a memoir giving some account of her father's family, not differing essentially from the one already given here.

* See Runnels' *Hist. of Sanbornton, N. H.*, vol. ii., p. 838.

LETTER FROM REV. ALEXANDER GARDEN.

Communicated by GEO. A. GORDON, A.M.

THE original of the following letter is preserved in the files of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in Boston. The manuscript is of a plain, clear writing, in ink still black, and on linen paper of a good quality—the page measuring six and a half by eight inches :

SIR—Your Letter of the 21st X^{ber}, 1742 is now before me, w^{ch} together with the MS. Book, and the Sermon, you therewith sent me, came safe to hand some Weeks ago. Be pleased, good Sir, to accept of my hearty thanks for these Favours, till it shall fall in my way to make some more adequate Return.

The MS. I set a special Value on, as the Work, I firmly believe (from the Handwriting, the Persons approving, the Author's Name (all of the Name I ever heard of in Scotland being descended from the one very ancient Family, of the Stile or Title of Blackford; w^{ch} Title and Estate were unhappily fooled away by my Grandfather) and some traditional Items I can recollect of the Family, after a long absence of 36 years) of my grand Uncle, a 4th son of the Family, and a Schoolmaster on Elgin. But however, whether it be so or not, I accept it as a very kind and generous Present from you; shall make proper Enquiry about it in the Family; and meantime very heartily thank you for it.

I am also under still farther obligation to you, for the favourable Sentiments you are pleased to express of the late Attempts I have been drove into, (under that of old age and other Infirmities) in Defence of what I firmly believe to be the Cause of Truth, against the Franticks gone forth 'mongst us. I could now indeed wish, that my Pen ag^t W—d had run in somewhat smother a Stile. But had you been on the Spot, to have seen the Frenzie he excited 'mong the People;—the Bitterness and Virulency wherewith he raved against the Clergy of the Chh. of England in general;—and how artfully he laboured to sett the Mobb upon me in particular;—I dare say, you would have thought the Provcaⁿ enough to ruffle any Temper, and a sufficient Apology for the keenest expressions I have used against him. And as to my putting the Eccles. Laws in Execution against him, my Conscience would give me no Peace had I neglected so bounden a Duty. I have always executed them on offending Clergymen in this Province, whose offences reached not near the Size and Notoriety of his, and with God's assistance shall continue to do so. While he continued a Presbyter of the Chh. of England, he was Subject to her Laws; now he is cast out, they have no farther hold.

As to the State of Religion in this Province, it is bad enough, God knows. Rome and the Devil have contrived to crucify her 'twixt two Thieves, Infidelity and Enthusiasm. The former, alas! too much still prevails; but as to the Latter, thanks to God, it is greatly subsided, and even on the Point of vanishing away. We had here Trances, Visions and Revelations, both 'mong Blacks and Whites, in abundance. But ever since the famous Hugh Brian, sousing himself into the River Jordan, in order to smite and divide its Waters, had his eyes opened, and saw himself under

the Delusion of the Devil, those things have dwindled into Disgrace, and are now no more.

Bad also is the present State of the poor Orphan House in *Georgia*; that Land of Lies, and from w^{ch} we have no truth, but what they can neither disguise nor conceal.—The whole Colony is accounted here one great L—e from the Beginning to this Day; and the Orphan House, you know, is a Part of the Whole—A scandalous Bubble! Many of the poor orphans (as the Cant runs) some under 15, some above 20 years of age (idle Fellows and Hussies) are starved out, and the few remaining are in a starving Condition, while yet their Founder has been reaping a double Harvest for them in *Scotland*. He is daily expected to their relief; but whether, or when he will come, is uncertain. His Managers there keep all things as dark as an Inquisition; but Truth will out, and will be before the World, in a little Time.

I am, Sir, your thankful and most obed^t.
humble Ser^t.

A. GARDEN.

S^o Carl^{ma}, Charlestown, Mar. 20th, 1742–3.

Rev. Alexander Garden, the writer, was a Scotchman, as evidenced by his christened name, sprung from the Gardens of Troup and Glenlyn. Anciently, the family of Garden, or Gardyne, as often written, occupied lands at Banchary, in the valley of the Dee, on the southern boundary of Aberdeenshire. A son of the lord Garden of Banchary was an officer in the Scottish contingent, sent by Charles I. to the assistance of Gustavus Adolphus, and was engaged in the battle of Lutzen, where the Protestant hero perished. On return, Major Garden purchased the Troup lands on the Banff coast, and established the family there. The reverend gentleman, who was of the third generation from the major, entered holy orders and was for some years the parish priest at Birse, in Aberdeenshire, on the south bank of the Dee. About 1720, he became rector of St. Phillips, Charlestown, in the province of South Carolina, and soon was appointed by the Bishop of London, who had ecclesiastical jurisdiction in the province, his commissary; and, by this latter title, Mr. Garden is known to history. He was a vigilant and strict executive, who promptly arrested and punished improper clerical conduct. This course brought George Whitfield, then a clergyman, into controversy with him. He was as severe in his own conduct as in the discipline of others. The exact tenth of his income he gave to charity and in other respects governed his life by systematic rule. He was prominent in educational reform and established a negro school—reputed the earliest known among the English. A report, dated 1750, details his success in this instruction and itemizes his distribution of prayer-books, bibles and devotional work, among the negro population. He died in 1756, after a rectorate of thirty-four years.

A son of Commissary Garden became a successful and distinguished physician at Charleston—Alexander Garden. Beside his

profession, he became eminent as a naturalist and botanist; was a correspondent of Linné and a Vice-President of the Royal Society of London. He died in London in 1792.

His son, Alexander³ Garden, held a commission in the American army, during the revolutionary war, served as an aide-de-camp to General Greene, and in Lee's Legion. In 1822, he published *Anecdotes of the Revolutionary War in America, with Sketches of Character of Persons the most Distinguished in the Southern States for Civil and Military Services*, which was so well received that a second series, in continuation, followed in 1824. He died in 1825, a very old man.

CHURCH RECORDS AT STONEHAM, MASS.

(Copied from the Church Records by REV. C. E. BEALS, Stoneham.)

I.—Baptisms, by Rev. James Osgood, Pastor of the Congregational Church of Christ in Stoneham, Mass., 1729–1745/6.

Sep ^{br}		Hannah y ^e Daughter of John & Hannah Sherlock.
as:		
1729		Mehitabel y ^e Daughter of Samuel & Joanna Sprauge.
		Phebe y ^e Daughter of Stephen & Eliz ^a Parker.
Octo ^{br}	12	Samuel the Son of Samuel and Eliz ^a Holden.
March	15 ¹ ₂ ³ ₀	Joseph the Son of Joseph & Sarah Bryant.
		Elizabeth y ^e Daughter of John & Eliz ^a Gearey.
May	10 th	Phebe the Daughter of Thomas & Phebe Geary jun ^r
July	26 th	Jonathan the Son of James & Abigail Taylor.
August	30 th	John the Son of Edward & Rebeckah Bucknam.
Octob ^r	18 th	Marey the Daught ^r of Sam ^{le} & ——— Call.
Nov ^{br}	8 th	Tim ^o : & Eliz ^a : the Son & Daught ^r of Tim ^o : & Hanāh Baldwin.
Dem ^{br}	6 th	Marey the Daught ^r of Tim ^o & Marey Right.
jan ^{ry}	3 ^d	Joseph the Son of Abraham & Marey Gould.
Feb.	28 th	Eliz ^a : the Daughter of Sam ^l & Eliz ^a Holden.
1731		
April	18 th	Thomas the Son of John & Sarah May.
June	20 th	Philemon y ^e Son of Jacob & Elanor How.
July	4 th	Joseph y ^e Son of Dan ^l : & Susannah Gould.
	18 th	Edward y ^e Son of Benj ^a : & Eliz ^a : Geary.
Octo ^{br}	10 th	Lydia y ^e Daught ^r of Benj ^a & Eliz ^a Gould.
Decm ^{br}	19 th	Jonathan y ^e Son of Samuel & Joana Sprauge.
1732		
Feb:	13	Abigail y ^e Daughter of Tim ^o & Mary Right.
Mar.	5 th	Nathaniel the Son of John & Eliz ^a Garey.
Mar.	26	Lydia the Daughter of Stephen & Elizabeth Parker.
April	2 nd	Thom ^s : the Son of Thom ^s & Phebe Geary jun ^r .
	23 ^d	Dan ^l : y ^e Son of Joseph & Sarah Bryant.
June	4	Timothy the Son of Joseph & Naomi Holden.

August	13	John the Son of John Vinton jun ^r & Marey his wife.
Feb ^r	4 th	Marey ye Daughter of Abraham & Marey Gould.
1733		
April	29	Sarah & Phebe y ^e Daught ^{rs} of John & Sarah Green.
May	6 th	Mary the Daught ^r of Jonathan and Sarah Griffin.
		Rebeckah the Daught ^r of John & Sarah May.
	13	James the Son of Jacob & Elleanor How.
July	8	Dan ^l the Son of Thomas & Mary Green.
Octob ^r	14	Simon & Rebeckah ye Sen & Daught ^r of Simon & Mary Orno.
Novb ^r	25	Phebe the Daught ^r of Thomas & Hañah Cuttler.
Decem ^{br}	9	Anna y ^e Daught ^r of Tim ^o & Mary Right.
	16	Sarah y ^e Daught ^r of Malthiah & Sarah Vinton.
Feby	3 ^d	Jabez ye Son of Samuel & Joanna Sprague.
1734		
April	7 th	Grover & Ann y ^e Son & Daught ^r of Grover & Ann Scolley.
		Sufañah y ^e Daught ^r of Thom ^a : & Phebe Garey jun ^r .
	21	Elizabeth y ^e Daught ^r of John & Sarah Green.
May	26 th	Benoni the Son of John Vinton.
June	23 ^d	Anna ye Daught ^r of Sam ^l & Elizabeth Holden.
		Mary the Daught ^r of Jeremiah & Armorial Belcher.
	30	Lydia the Daughter of Grover & Ann Scolley.
Sep ^r	8	Ebenezer the Son of Dan ^l & Susañah Gould.
Decem ^{br}	1	William & James the Sons of Will ^m & Mary Lewis.
Jan ^r	12 th	John y ^e Son of George Campbel.
March	9 th	Nathan y ^e Son of Joseph & Naomi Holden.
1735		
April	6	James y ^e Son of John & Sarah May.
		Thomas y ^e Son of William & Mary Lewis.
	20	Nathan y ^e Son of Edward & Rebeckah Bucknam.
June	15	Lydia, Abigail, Rachel, Phebee, ye Daught ^{rs} of Jonathan Green & Lydia.
Sepb ^r	7	Sarah y ^e Daught ^r of Joseph & Sarah Bryant.
		Anna y ^e Daught ^r of Sam ^l & Eliz ^a : Holden.
Decem ^{br}	24	y ^e Daught ^r of Abraham & Mary Gould.
1736		
April	11	James the Son of Grover & Ann Scolly.
		Daniel y ^e Son of Joseph & Sarah Knight.
	18	Sarah the Daught ^r of Jeremiah & Armorial Belcher.
May	23	Joseph ye Son of Jonathan and Sarah Griffin.
June	27 th	James, Joseph & Samuel y ^e Sons of James & Hill.
		Silas y ^e Son of & Sarah Crouch.
August	15	Eleanor the Daught ^r of Jacob & Eleanor How.
		Joanna y ^e Daught ^r of John & Dexter.
Sepb ^r	12	Mary y ^e Daught ^r of George & Campbel.
Decem ^{br}	5	Josiah y ^e Son of Josiah & Esther Green.
		Lydia y ^e Daught ^r of John & Lydia Clemons.
Febry	27	John ye Son of James & Hill.
March	13	Abigail y ^e Daught ^r of James & Sarah Osgood.
	27	Daniel ye Son of John & Sarah Coñaway.
1737		
April	24	Lydia ye Daught ^r of Joseph & Green.
June	12	Jedidiah ye Son Thomas & Chamberlain.

May	29 th	Ann ye Daught ^r of James & Any Hay.
	26	Sarah ye Daught ^r of Sam ^l & Joanna Sprague.
July	24 th	Daniel y ^e Son of Abraham & Mary Gould.
August	7 th	Mary ye Daught ^r of William & Mary Lewis.
Sep ^r	25	Jacob & James y ^e Sons of Thomas & Hannah Cutler.
Decmb ^r	25	Dorothy y ^e Daught ^r of Ephraim & Dorothy Brown.
Jany	1	Naomi y ^e Daught ^r of Joseph & Naomi Holden.
Feb ^y	5 th	Rachel y ^e Daught ^r of John & Lydia Clemons.
	26 th	Timothy y ^e Son of Timothy & Mary Right.
March	12	John ye Son of John & Elizabeth Taylor.
1738		
April	23	Keziah y ^e Daught ^r of Thomas & Pheebe Gary.
July	30	Marget the Daught ^r of George & Campbel.
August	13	Sarah ye Daught ^r of Joseph & Sarah Knight.
	27	Stephen y ^e Son of Josiah & Esther Green.
October	15	Sarah ye Daught ^r of John & Sarah Conaway.
	29	John & Dorcas y ^e Son & Daught ^r of Sam ^l & Eliz ^a Holden.
Novb ^r	12 th	Hannah y ^e Daught ^r of Grover & Ann Scolly.
Decem ^{br}	17 th	John y ^e Son of John & Rebeckah Cornelly.
	30	Samuel ye Son of Sam ^l & Mary Williams.
		Mehitable ye Daught ^r of James & Ann Hay.
Janr ^y	21	John y ^e Son of Peter Hay junr & ifsabel his wife.
		Sarah ye Daught ^r of James & Hill.
Feb ^y	4 th	Stephen y ^e Son of Stephen & Williams.
March	18 th	Hannah y ^e Daught ^r of Joseph & Sarah Bryant.
1739		
April	8 th	Caleb ye Son of Ruben & Richardson.
June	3 ^d	Martha y ^e Daught ^r of John & Green.
Sepl ^r	9 th	Ephraim the Son of Ephraim & Dorothy Brown.
Octob ^r	28 th	Huldah y ^e Daught ^r of Tim ^o & Mary Right.
Novb ^r	4 th	Martha & Lowis y ^e Daught ^{rs} of Ebenezer & Martha Thompson.
	11	Abigail ye Daught ^r of Peter & Dorcas Hay.
Decmb ^r	16	Susanna ye Daught ^r of Ebenezer & Susanna Foskit.
Jan ^y	13	John Fiske ye Son of James & Sarah Osgood.
		William ye Son of Abraham & Mary Gould.
March	16 th	Abigail y ^e Daught ^r of John & Dexter.
1740		
May	4 th	Hannah y ^e Daught ^r of John & Sarah May.
	11	Cattern ye Daught ^r of Thomas Geary & Pheebe his wife.
June	1	Abiel ye Son of Abiel & Sarah Brown.
		Sarah ye Daught ^r of William & Mary Lewis.
	29 th	Judith ye Daught ^r of John & Lydia Clemons.
		Jane ye Daught ^r of George & Campbel.
Octobr	5 th	Mary ye Daught ^r of James & Harvel.
	12	Joseph ye Son of Joseph & Sarah Knight.
Novb ^r	16 th	Benjamin the Son of Jonathan & Griffin.
Decbr	7	Mary the Daught ^r of James & Ann Hay.
1741		
April	5 th	Sarah ye Daughter of Grover & Ann Scolly.
	19	David ye Son of Samuel Sprague.
		Rebeckah ye Daught ^r of Samuel Holden.
May	24	Isaac ye Son of John & Sarah Conaway.

July	26 th	Benjamin ye Son of Reuben Richarfon.
August	23	David ye Son of David & Esther Gould.
Septbr	13 th	Abigail ye Daughtr of Sam ^l & Abigail Hadley.
Octob ^r	4 th	Caleb ye Son of Tim ^o Wright.
	25 th	Mary y ^e Daughtr of Peter & Ifsable Hay.
Nov ^{br}	8 th	Sarah ye Daughtr of Joseph & Sarah Bryant.
Decm ^{br}	6 th	William ye Son of Joseph Arnold.
Jan ^y	17 th	Thomas y ^e Son of Ebenezer & Susannah Foskit.
March	7 th	Josiah ye Son of Ephraim & Dorothy Brown.
1742		
		Mary ye Daught ^r of Joseph & Sarah Knight.
April	4 th	Martha the Daughtr of John & Green.
	18	Hannah ye Daughtr of James & Hannah Willet.
	25 th	Susanna ye Daught ^r of Peter & Dorcas Hay.
June	6 th	Anna ye Daught ^r of James & Ann Hay.
August	15 th	Samuel ye Son of Sam ^l & Abigail Hadly.
Sepbr	29 th	Thomas ye Son of Thomas & Hannah Vinton.
Octob ^r	3	Thomas ye Son of Henry & Mary Ieffts.
	24	Daniel y ^e Son of Abraham & Mary Gould.
Decm ^{br}	19 th	Thomas, Jofhua, Ruth ye Sons & Daught ^r of ye wid ^w Rebeckah Holden.
1743		
Jan ^y	9 th	Timothy ye Son of Joseph & Eliz ^a Mathies.
Feb.	6 th	Mary ye Daught ^r of Benoni & Mary Vinton.
March	20 th	Eunice ye Daughtr of Ebenezer & Martha Thompson.
		Rebeckah ye Daught ^r of John & Rebeckah Cornelly.
August	14 th	Mary ye Daughtr of Ruben & Richardson.
Sepbr	11 th	Benjamin ye Son of Henry & Mary Ieffs.
Novbr	27	John ye Son of Aaron & Thankfull Burden, Negro.
Decm ^{br}	25	John ye Son of John & Sarah Conery.
Jan ^y	1 st	John ye Son of Tim ^o & Mary Wright.
1744		
Feby	5 th	Ebenezer ye Son of Edward Bucknam junr & Sarah his wife.
	13	Susanna ye Daughtr of Ebenezer & Susannah Foskit.
March	12 th	James ye Son of James & Hannah Willy.
	25	Abraham ye Son of James & Lois Hill at his House.
April	1 st	Thomas ye Son of Joseph & Dorothy Arnold.
	8	Hannah ye Daughtr of Ephraim & Dorothy Brown pr Mr. Spaldwin.
	29	Martha ye Daughtr of Peter Hay junr & Issable his wife.
July	8 th	Daniel ye Son of Sam ^l Smith pr Mr. Morril.
Sepbr	16	David ye Son of Sam ^l & Abigail Hadley.
	23	Hannah ye Daughtr of Titus & Hanah his wife.
Octobr	7	Daniel ye Son of Joseph & Sarah Knight.
	21	Dorcas ye Daughtr of Peter & Dorcas Hay per Mr. Cook.
Novbr	25	Hannah ye Daughtr of John & Sarah May.
		Esther ye Daughtr of David & Esther Gould.
Decem ^{br}	9 th	Timothy ye Son of Thomas & Hannah Vinton.
1745		
March	3 ^d	Elizabeth ye Daughtr of Joseph & Eliza Mathies.
April	12 th	Huldah ye Daughter of Abiel & Brown per Mr. Chase.
May	19 th	Thomas & William ye Sons of Peter Hay ye 4th & Lydia his wife.

June	16	Ierusha ye Daughtr of Ruben Richardson.
July	28 th	Thomas ye Son of John & Rebeckah Cornelly.
Augt.	18 th	(Illegible) ye Son of James & Harvel.
Sepr	8 th	John ye Son of Joseph & Sarah Bryant.

[Then appear the following entries in a different handwriting, probably that of Mrs. Sarah Osgood or Rev. John Carnes, the successor of Rev. Mr. Osgood, C.E.B.]

1745/6		
Febry	9 th	Susanna, Daughter of John & Sarah Griffin was Batized.
	23	Jonathan, Son of Jonathan & Sarah Green.
		Daniel, Son of Timothy & Mary Wright.
March	9 th	Daniel, Son of the Widow Rebecca Green. Mr. Emerson.
Sept ^r	7 th	Peter, Son of Peter Hay ye 3 ^d & Dorcas. Mr. Hobby.
		Mary, Daughter of James & Ann Hay. Mr. Hobby.
Nov.	23	Rebecca, Daughter of Ebenezer & Mary Knight. Mr. Hobby.

[To be continued.]

LEWIS ALLEN OF WATERTOWN FARMS AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By ALLEN H. BENT, member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

1. LEWIS¹ ALLEN of Watertown Farms (Weston), Mass., seems to have been neglected by most of the early genealogical writers, except Bond, who unfortunately confuses some of his descendants with those of Walter Allen. The two families located in the same precinct at about the same time, but do not appear to have been related. Some of the former's descendants continued to live in the southern half of the town until 1780, while the descendants of Walter lived on their ancestral farm in the northwest part of the town for more than half a century longer. The first mention of Lewis Allen is the record of birth of a child in 1665. He died in Watertown Farms, Jan. 24, 1708. There is a frail tradition that he was from Wales. Though not distinctively a Welsh name, the name of Allen is found there early (they had a Saint Alan in the sixth century), but Lewis and Miles are of pure Welsh origin.

Lewis Allen married first, Sarah Ives, born in Watertown, Oct. 11, 1639, daughter of Miles and Martha Ives. He married second, Mrs. Mary (Sherman) Freeman, widow of Henry Freeman of Watertown, who died Nov. 12, 1672. See Middlesex Deeds, where, Dec. 6, 1677, a deed of Henry Freeman in 1665, is confirmed by his widow, "Mary Freeman alias Allin, with y^e consent of Lewis Allen my husband." Mrs. Allen died in Watertown Farms, July 15, 1703.

Children by the first marriage, all born in Watertown Farms:

1. Child² (unnamed), b. and d. November, 1665.
- ii. LEWIS, b. and d. December, 1666.
- iii. SARAH, b. Jan. 3, 1668; mentioned in her grandfather Ives's will, December, 1683.
2. iv. ABEL, b. Sept. 15, 1669.
- v. MARY, b. April 14, 1671.

Child by second marriage:

3. 1. EBENEZER,² b. about 1677.

2. ABEL² ALLEN (*Lewis*¹), was born Sept. 15, 1669, in Watertown Farms (Weston), where he died early in 1756, æ. 86. His will, made in 1750, was admitted to probate May 3, 1756. He lived on the farm his father had occupied, but never owned. By will, dated December, 1683, Miles Ives gives to his grandson, Abel Allen, the farm his (Ives's) son-in-law Lewis Allen is then living on.

Abel Allen married first, Sarah ———, who died Sept. 18, 1736. He married second, Sept. 18, 1738, Elizabeth Shepherd, who survived her husband. No children by the latter.

Children of Abel and Sarah, all born in Watertown Farms:

4. i. ROBERT,³ b. Jan. 21, 1694.
- ii. SARAH, b. March 9, 1696; m. July 30, 1724, Peter Fales of Walpole, Mass.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 10, 1698; m. May 13, 1720, Isaac Harrington of Weston.
5. iv. JOHN, b. Nov. 25, 1699.
6. v. GEORGE, b. Oct. 23, 1701.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 5, 1703; not mentioned in his father's will.
7. vii. DAVID, b. July 8, 1705.
- viii. MARY, b. Nov. 3, 1707; not mentioned in her father's will.
- ix. LYDIA, b. March 3, 1710; not mentioned in her father's will.
8. x. ABEL, b. April 19, 1714.

3. EBENEZER² ALLEN* (*Lewis*¹), cordwainer and farmer, was born in Watertown Farms (Weston), about 1677, and died in the part of Lancaster now Clinton, July 9, 1770, in his 94th year, the Lancaster records say. In 1732, '33, '34 and '35 he represented Weston in the Legislature. Dec. 15, 1746, he bought from his son John, who had purchased the property in February of the same year, one hundred and eighty acres in Lancaster, with buildings, mill, orchard, etc. The farm and mill on the Nashua River were in the part of the town incorporated in 1850 as the town of Clinton. Although Lancaster had been settled a century before, this part of the town was still essentially a wilderness with less than a dozen families, says the historian of Clinton. In 1756 the farm, which had grown to two hundred and twenty acres, was transferred to his son Ebenezer.

Ebenezer senior married first, April 2, 1700, Elizabeth Eddy, born Feb. 2, 1679, died March 12, 1712, daughter of Samuel Eddy of Watertown Farms. He married second, Aug. 14, 1712, Sarah Waight, born Jan. 13, 1688, died June 15, 1755, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Waight of Watertown Farms.

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth, all born in Watertown Farms:

9. i. ELIZABETH,³ b. March 1, 1701; m. Sept. 30, 1725, Seth Smith of Norton, Mass.
- ii. RUTH, b. Aug. 28, 1703; d. before 1756; m. Ebenezer Chenery of Watertown.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 9, 1705; m. Josiah(?) Newland, and moved to Norton.
9. iv. JOSIAH, b. March 31, 1708.
- v. PHINEAS, b. May 26, 1710; d. before 1756, when his father in his will makes bequests to Josiah Allen his (Ebenezer's) *eldest* son, and to John Allen his *second* son.

* The children of this Ebenezer are erroneously accredited by Bond to Ebenezer son of Daniel and grandson of Walter, but the latter Ebenezer was born three years before, and moved to Stonington, Conn., where he was living when his father's estate was settled in 1705. He married there in 1704 and had a child in 1706.

Aldis of Roxbury, who was perhaps the Mary Aldis born in Roxbury, April 4, 1719, daughter of Nathan and Mary.

Children, all born in Roxbury, but i. and ii. baptized in Dedham.

- i. DAVID,⁴ b. June 8, 1739; probably d. young.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 14, 1740.
- iii. MARY, b. Sept. 28, 1742 (posthumous); mentioned with her sister in their grandfather Allen's will, 1750.

9. JOSIAH⁸ ALLEN (*Ebenezer*,² *Lewis*¹), farmer, was born in Watertown Farms, March 31, 1708, and moved to Canterbury, Conn., where he was living in 1749. (See Middlesex Deeds, vol. 70, p. 514), but no mention of him has been found in the Canterbury records. He is mentioned in his father's will, 1756. He married, June 15, 1733, Elizabeth, born June 21, 1703, daughter of John and Rebecca (Parks) Sanger of Weston.

Children, i. to iii., born in Weston :

- i. MARY,⁴ b. Feb. 26, 1735.
- ii. PHEBE, b. March 21, 1736.
- iii. JOSIAH, b. May 23, 1738.

10. JOHN⁸ ALLEN (*Ebenezer*,² *Lewis*¹), carpenter, was born in 1713 in Weston, where he lived, in the southern half of the town, except two or three years spent in Lancaster (Clinton), 1746 to 1748, until about 1780, when he moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he died July 15, 1790, aged 77. He was assessor in Weston, 1750, 1752, 1753, 1756, 1758 and 1760; tythingman 1754; constable 1755; selectman 1759; overseer of the poor 1773, 1774, 1775; one of the committee of inspection appointed at the outbreak of the Revolution, and in 1779 one of the two representatives sent by the town to the convention that framed the Constitution of Massachusetts. He married first, May 13, 1736, Sarah Shepard, who died July 11, 1756. He married second, Nov. 4, 1756, Elizabeth Truesdale of Newton, Mass., who died in Fitzwilliam, N. H., April 5, 1790.

Children of John and Sarah, all born in Weston, except v. born in Lancaster :

- i. SARAH,⁴ b. Feb. 12, 1737; m. July 27, 1757, Abijah Wheeler (probably of Lincoln).
- ii. LUCY, b. June 27, 1739; m. July 26, 1763, Abraham Smith of Lunenburg, Mass.
- iii. EUNICE, b. 1742; d. 1743.
- iv. EUNICE, b. May 26, 1744; m. Dec. 3, 1767, Abijah Steadman of Weston.
- v. RUTH, b. March 18, 1748; possibly the Ruth who d. unmarried in Weston, in 1810.
- vi. JOHN, b. Jan. 10, 1750; a Revolutionary soldier; m. Aug. 1, 1782, Rebecca, dau. of Edward and Sarah (Brooks) Garfield of Weston.

Children of John and Elizabeth, both born in Weston :

- i. ELIJAH,⁴ b. Nov. 19, 1757.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 25, 1761.

11. EBENEZER⁸ ALLEN (*Ebenezer*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Weston, Mass., Oct. 31, 1722, moved with his father about 1746 to Lancaster (the part now Clinton), where he died, Jan. 26, 1812, aged 89. The house that he built, about 1764, remained until 1879. He represented Lancaster in the Legislature in 1775 and in the spring of 1776 was one of the local committee of correspondence, inspection and safety. All of his six sons saw Revolutionary service. He

- v. ENOCH, b. 1741; cordwainer; d. 1778; his widow Jane m. in 1783, Joseph Turner of Walpole.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 1744; m. 1766, Simeon Page of Walpole.

6. GEORGE⁸ ALLEN (*Abel*,² *Lewis*¹), farmer, was born in Watertown Farms, Oct. 23, 1701, followed his older brothers to Walpole, and in 1728 or 1729 located permanently in what later became the adjoining town of Sharon (then a part of Stoughton), where he died in the first half of 1792, æ. 90. William Savage, junior, was appointed administrator of his estate June 20th of that year. He married in 1729 (intention filed April 26) Mary Talbot of Stoughton, born March 24, 1708, daughter of George and Mary Talbot. Mrs. Allen survived her husband.

Children, all born in what is now Sharon :

- i. MARY,⁴ b. March 31, 1731.
- ii. TURELL, b. Feb. 21, 1734; lived in Stoughton; m. 1st, Nov. 28, 1762, Margaret, daughter of Simon and Margaret (Hixon) Stearns of Stoughton; she d. in 1797 without issue, and he m. 2d, Oct. 18, 1798, Sally Dersy of Stoughton.
- iii. GEORGE, b. April 7, 1736; m. 1st, in 1759, Experience, dau. of Jonathan Stearns of Stoughton; m. 2d, in 1777, Mercy Jordan of Stoughton. He enlisted May 31, 1754, for defence of the Eastern frontier.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. about 1741. April, 2, 1759, Ebenezer Allen of Stoughton, æ. 18, son of George Allen, enlisted for service at Lake George. Reported as on a former expedition. Was in service in Nova Scotia in 1760.
- v. ABEL, b. 1744; d. 1744.
- vi. SETH, b. March 13, 1746.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. June 12, 1756.

7. DAVID⁸ ALLEN (*Abel*,² *Lewis*¹) was born July 8, 1705, in Watertown Farms (Weston), which remained his home until his death, Feb. 12, 1760, "in his Majesty's service," at Louisburg. He married first, in 1736, Elizabeth Hancock of Wrentham, Mass. He married second, Dec. 20, 1748, Mrs. Mehitable Batt, born Oct. 7, 1718; died June 18, 1753, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Mehitable (Garfield) Warren and widow of William Batt of Waltham. He married third, late in 1754 (published Oct. 26) Mary Newbury of Boston.

Children of David* and Elizabeth, all born in Weston :

- i. LYDIA,⁴ b. April 28, 1737.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. Feb. 8, 1741; m. Nov. 14, 1771, Abijah Gale of Westboro'.
- iii. KEZIAH, b. Oct. 14, 1744.

Child of David and Mehitable :

- i. UNITY,⁴ b. June 2, 1752; m. in Sudbury, July 23, 1772, Moses Wilson.

Children of David and Mary :

- i. BETTEE,⁴ b. Oct. 11, 1755.
- ii. TAMOR, b. July 4, 1758.

8. ABEL⁸ ALLEN (*Abel*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Weston, April 19, 1714, moved to Roxbury, and died early in 1742 (his widow was administratrix May 27). In the inventory of his estate is "a Wright in a New townships near Northfield in the County of Hampshire," valued at £31 10 0. He married in Boston, March 26, 1739, Mary

* The David to whom these children are accredited by Bond was a descendant of Walter Allen, and moved to Claverack, N. Y.

1. *George Edward*, b. Oct. 2, 1832; Amherst College, 1855; m. *Julia Ellen Clapp*, June 2, 1857. Child: (1) *George Francis*, b. Sept. 4, 1858; d. Aug. 6, 1864.
2. *Henry Martin*, b. April 15, 1838; d. March 6, 1839.
- iii. *SAMUEL*, b. March 6, 1801; d. July 29, 1872; m. *Sarah E. Field*, Nov. 1, 1836. Children:
 1. *Samuel Gustavus*, b. March 31, 1838; d. July 20, 1856.
 2. *George Woodbridge*, b. July 11, 1839; d. June 25, 1840.
 3. *Sarah Almira*, m. *Daniel Pearce Penhallow*, May 4, 1876. Child: (1) *Dunlap Pearce*, b. Aug. 9, 1880.
- iv. *SUMNER*, b. Oct. 28, 1802; d. Sept. 25, 1877; m. *Mary Clapp*, March 14, 1838. Child:
 1. *Abby Clapp*.
- v. *JOHN WOODBRIDGE*, b. July 17, 1806; d. March 9, 1880; m. (1st) *Juliette Judd*, May 3, 1837. Child:
 1. *Charles Howe*, b. Jan. 19, 1841; d. Nov. 30, 1841.
 He m. (2d) *Rhoda Barker Phelps*, Jan. 16, 1844. Children:
 2. *George Woodbridge*, b. Aug. 19, 1845; d. April 1, 1847.
 3. *Edward Phelps*, b. March 5, 1848.

In the Woodbridge Record, p. 25 (31), it is stated that "John resided first in Newbury, Mass., but went into Maine about 1714, and after that date seven of his children are recorded in the Town Office, York, Maine." On page 44 (31), the record of this branch is given, but it is very incomplete, since an inspection of the Town and Church Records of York shows ten children of John, and many of their descendants. In the following revised record, italicised data are from the records referred to, and do not appear in the Woodbridge Record. Those marked with a § appear in both.

(31) John and Elizabeth Norton Woodbridge had:

- i. *DOROTHY*, b. Jan. 19, 1709.
- ii. *MARY*, b. May 20, 1711; m. *Benj. Nichols of Biddeford*, Sept. 5, 1734.
- iii. *NORTON*, b. Aug. 31, 1712; d. Aug. 29, 1769§; m. (1st) *Anne Phillips?*; m. (1st or 2d) *Anne Preble*, Feb. 18, 1735.
- iv. *ELIZABETH*, b. May 20, 1715, in Newbury, Mass.
- v. *JOHN*, b. Sept. 29, 1718§; m. *Hannah Beal*.* Children:
 1. *Paullina*, bapt. July 4, 1784.
 2. *John*, bapt. May 1, 1791.
 3. *Rufus*, bapt. July 9, 1791.
- vi. *MERCY*, b. June 21, 1720§.
- vii. *FREELove*, b. Nov. 29, 1722§.
- viii. *LOUIS*, b. April 28, 1725§.
- ix. *EUNICE*, b. Sept. 8, 1727§; m. *Samuel White of Biddeford*, Sept. 19, 1754.
- x. *PAUL DUDLEY*, b. March 28, 1730§; m. (1st) *Lucy* ——. Children:
 1. *John*, bapt. Nov. 20, 1763.
 2. { *Betty*.
Norton,† bapt. Oct. 11, 1767; m. *Betsey Moulton*, Feb. 17, 1789. Children: (1) *Sarah*, bapt. Dec. 14, 1790. (2) *Betsey*, bapt. Sept. 30, 1791.
 3. *Hannah*, bapt. April 28, 1771; m. *Theo. Weave*, June 17, 1795. *Paul D. m. (2d) Hannah*‡ ——.
 4. *Betty*, bapt. May 9, 1773.
 5. *Paul Dudley*, bapt. Nov. 19, 1775.
 6. *Benjamin*, bapt. Sept. 21, 1777.
 7. *Doritty* (sic) bapt. Aug. 7, 1779.
 8. *Thomas*, bapt. Aug. 19, 1781.

* Intention of marriage was recorded July 26, 1783. There is no record of marriage, but this must have occurred shortly after, as the next record is that relating to the baptism of a daughter.

† The record does not show whether these children were twins or only baptized together, as was frequently the custom.

‡ No marriage record or intention appears. The only means of determining this, and the relations of the various children, is by the designation of the latter as children of Paul and Lucy or Paul and Hannah.

With respect to the foregoing, I may state certain additional facts and make a few observations bearing upon them.

The Town Records of York* contain the following entry, under date of May 6, 1714:—"Granted unto John Woodbridge, thirty acres of land where he can find it clear of all former grants, and he settle in this towne.

ABRAH^m PREBLE, Town Clerk."

This is the earliest record concerning him to be found, from which it would appear that his advent at York could not have greatly preceded the date above, but was evidently two years prior to the date given in the Woodbridge Record.† Subsequently several other grants of land were made to him in various parts of the town and at Cape Neddick.‡

From the Church Records, it appears that in 1749 the membership included the wife of John (V.) Woodbridge, Eunice (IX.) and Norton (III.), as also the wife of the latter, Anna. Unfortunately the entry does not embrace the full name, so that it is not possible from this record to determine precisely who Norton's wife was at that time. Norton is stated to have married Anne Phillips,§ but no date is given. The York Records contain no record whatever of such a person, and the only data I can find to justify the possibility of such a marriage, are in the connection of the Woodbridge and Phillips families as indicated by the name Norton Woodbridge Phillips, a record of whose marriage to Mary Parker, on March 4, 1778, is to be found.|| I do find,¶ however, a distinct record of the intention of marriage between Norton Woodbridge and Anne Preble, dated Jan. 17, 1735, followed by a record of their marriage by the Rev. Samuel Moody, on Feb. 18, 1735. This wife is a few years later (1749) referred to as Anna,** in the registration of Church members. Whether Anne Preble was his first wife or not, and whether she is the wife Anne†† referred to in his will, cannot at present be stated.

Hannah, daughter of Paul D., who married Theodore Weare, is entered in the records as residing at Vassalborough, from which it would appear that her father must have removed to that town in the later years of his life. At any rate, no records concerning him appear after August 19, 1781. During his residence in York, he appears to have married twice. His first wife was Lucy, by whom he had three children. His second wife was Hannah, by whom he had five children.

Unfortunately no record of marriage in either case can be found, nor are the full names of his wives given in any instance. The only means of identification appear in the records of baptism of their children, who are referred to as Norton and Lucy or Norton and Hannah.

A careful search in the old cemetery discloses the fact that of all the Woodbridges who must have been buried at York, the record of one alone remains. This is inscribed upon a headstone half buried in the ground and closely covered by bushes which have grown over and almost hide it from view. The inscription is as follows:—

"Here lies interred the body of Mr. Norton Woodbridge, who departed this life the 29th day of August, 1769."

* York Record, 266.

† Woodbridge Record, p. 44.

‡ York Record, 283, 284, 337, 342, 439.

§ Woodbridge Record.

¶ Church Records of York, Me.

** Town Records of York.

†† Church Records of York, Me.

‡‡ Woodbridge Record, 44.

FRANCIS NASH, OF BRAINTREE.

By Hon. JOSEPH W. PORTER, of Bangor, Maine.

FRANCIS¹ NASH is found in Braintree in 1675, when he was a soldier in King Philip's war. He may have been a nephew of James¹ Nash of Weymouth. He was a farmer and owned and lived on land which is now on Liberty Street. He bought 100 acres of land in Braintree of Samuel White and wife, of Weymouth, March 4, 1693, for £100. He married 1st, Elizabeth — and 2d, widow Mary "Nyles," May 2, 1797. (Her maiden name was Mary Purchas and married Increase Niles, 10th 4mo., 1677, by the honored Governor, Mr. John Leverett. I think she was daughter of John Purchas of Boston, born 3 Feb., 1660.)

Niles and his wife were original members of the second church of Braintree, now North Braintree. He died 3 Aug., 1713, and was buried in the Old Cemetery. His will, dated June 10, 1713, was proved Aug. 24 of the same year. He names wife Mary, oldest son Samuel and wife Susannah, son Thomas, to whom he gives five acres of land where his house now stands, sons Benjamin and James, both minors; Elisabeth, son-in-law John Niles and his wife Margaret. His estate was appraised Aug. 25, 1713, at £345 15s. His estate consisted of house, barn, arable meadow, pasture land and orchard. Widow Mary Nash died April 16, 1735, aged about 75. Rev. Samuel Niles says: "Mary Niles the aged buried April 17, 1735."

Children:

1. ELIZABETH,² born 7 Sept., 1677. She married John Veazie about 1708. He was appointed schoolmaster Nov. 10, 1701, and one of the first members of the Church of England in Braintree, 1704. His family were of that communion at that time.
2. SAMUEL,² of Braintree. He married (1) July 9, 1705, Mary Brown. She died June 7, 1706. He married (2) Susannah Thayer, May 24, 1708. I think she was widow of Samuel² Thayer. She died Nov. 12, 1739. He died between 1740 and 1742. I find no children.
3. THOMAS,² born Aug. 1681. He was a blacksmith and resided near his father in Braintree. He married 18 April, 1720, Abigail Norcott, by Rev. Samuel Niles. He died 1740-42.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,³ b. 25 March, 1721. She m. Peter Townsend of Boston, March 8, 1755. The same day Peter and Abigail Townsend of Boston released all claims to the estate of Thomas Nash, late of Braintree, deceased, to Ephraim Nash, late of Hingham, now in the country's service at Saint George (Maine), Abigail being a daughter of said Thomas. Likewise all claim to the estate belonging to Elisabeth Nash, daughter of Thomas.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Dec., 1726; d. 21 Aug., 1753.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 31 Mar., 1728.
- iv. EPHRAIM, b. 13 Jan., 1730. He m. in Abington, 10 Feb., 1759, Charity, dau. of David⁴ Whitman of Weymouth, and d. without issue Oct. 1801.
- v. HANNAH, b. 15 Nov., 1731.
- vi. EXPERIENCE, b. 9 Mar., 1734.
4. JOHN,³ of Braintree, husbandman. He married June 28, 1721, Mary, daughter of James Turbefield. She was baptized 5 Sept. 1703. He

died and was buried July 7, 1745. His son Joseph was appointed administrator Dec. 30, 1746. The widow was allowed £70 for herself and to bring up four small children. Widow died June 6, 1761. Her will of June 4 names children James, Joseph, Samuel, Jacob, and Molly or Mary.

Children, I find, were:

- i. JAMES,³ bap. 12 Nov., 1727. He m. Margaret Thompson, Nov. 9, 1743. He moved to N. Yarmouth, Maine, and then to Pleasant River, now Addison. In a list of settlers there 25 April, 1778, I find Margaret Nash with six in her family. He seems to have been absent, tradition says, in New York, but never returned. Children that I find: 1. *Ruth*,⁴ b. Mar. 31, 1753, went to New York and married. 2. *Mary*. 3. *William*. 4. *John*, of Harrington, Me. 5. *Reuben*, of Harrington. 6. *James N.*, bap. Apr. 16, 1756; Revolutionary soldier; settled German Flats, N. Y. He received a pension. Descendants in the West.
- ii. SAMUEL, bap. 12 Nov., 1727. Lived in Braintree. He m. Keziah, dau. of Benjamin Orcutt of Weymouth. She bap. May 7, 1727. Children: *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac* and *Keziah*.
- iii. JOSEPH,³ bap. 12 Nov., 1727. Lived in Braintree; administered on his father's estate. He m. Susannah, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Blanchard) Shaw of Weymouth, Dec. 16, 1746. He moved to North Yarmouth, Maine, about 1754. "Joseph Nash of North Yarmouth, Maine, in York County, Nov. 7, 1754, sold all his interest in his father's estate, and also his interest in the estate of his two young brothers and sister, all lately deceased, to his brother Samuel of Braintree."

Benjamin Dunbar of Hingham, sold Joseph Nash, Aug. 29, 1748, 1-5 of half a share of a proprietor's right in North Yarmouth for £30. Nathaniel Blanchard of North Yarmouth sold Joseph Nash (brother-in-law), Sept. 15, 1758, land in North Yarmouth adjoining John Farrow, for £40. Nash moved to Pleasant River, now Addison, Maine, about 1766. He was there with eight in his family, Apr. 27, 1778. He bought large quantities of land there. He was a veritable pioneer, hardy, resolute and full of courage. He had a long and hard fight to retain his lands, but finally succeeded. One account says he died prior to 1790. Another account says he died about 1810. His descendants, like those of other branches of the family, are very numerous. The children, perhaps not in order, were: 1. *Isaiah*,⁴ b. in Weymouth, June 28, 1748; lived in Addison, Maine; m. three times; 11 children. 2. *Joseph*, b. Braintree, July 14, 1750, of Addison. 3. *Susannah*, bap. N. Yarmouth, Jan. 3, 1753; m. 4. *Molly*; she m. Benjamin Gooch of Machias. 5. *John*, b. N. Yarmouth; lived in Columbia, Me. 6. *Isaac*; lived in Columbia, Me. 7. *Abraham*, b. Addison, Apr. 26, 1766; lived in Columbia, Me. 8. *Ebenezer*; lived in Columbia, Me. 9. *Abigail*.

- iv. JACOB, bap. 6 June, 1736 or 1746; he m. in Braintree, Margaret Higgins, published 31 Mar., 1764; m., according to Weymouth records, 1766. She was b. 1744. He moved to Cummington, Mass., then to Denmark, N. Y., where he d. 1 March, 1828. He had eleven children that I find: 1. *Jacob*,⁴ whose descendants are all over the West. 2. *Ephraim*, who lived in Canada and New York. 3. *Oliver*, Trenton, N. Y. 4. *John*, of Cummington, Mass., and Welchfield(?), Ohio. 5. *Dyer*, d. unm. 6. *James*, of Denmark, N. Y. 7. *Joseph*, Murray(?), N. Y.; Troy, N. Y., and several daughters.
5. MARGARET,² born March 8, 1684. She married her step-brother, John Niles of Braintree, Randolph part. He died May 7, 1752, aged 74. She died May 10, 1752. Nine children. "John Niles, his wife, two sons, brother and sister, six persons in all, and all heads of families, fell victims, in the compass of ten days, to a mortal fever which then prevailed." (Rev. Samuel Niles's MSS.)

6. BENJAMIN,² born 25 June, 1700. He lived in Braintree. Married Ann, daughter of John Smith of Weymouth, Aug. 7 (or March 7), 1729. He was drowned by the upsetting of his vessel in Boston Harbor in 1745. (I think the widow married Samuel Briggs of Taunton, published Nov. 15, 1755.) June 21, 1745, widow Anna was appointed administratrix of his estate. Aug. 31, 1745, Samuel Wild of Braintree was appointed guardian of all the children, six in number, all minors. Oct. 6, 1745, his estate was appraised by Richard Thayer, John Holbrook and Jonathan Wild at £665 19s. old tenor. The widow was allowed for herself and six small children £80. Children:
- i. SARAH,³ b. Sept. 1731; m. Daniel Pratt of Braintree, 4 July, 1751. (Rev. Sam Niles's Record.) He was in the French war, 1757-1763.
 - ii. BENJAMIN, b. 6 Sept., 1733; shipbuilder. Lived at East Braintree. He served in the French and Indian and Revolutionary wars. He m. or was published in Weymouth, 12 Jan., 1751, Mercy dau. of Francis and Honour (Prince) Loud. She d. a widow 22 Sept., 1816. They had seven children, some of whom went to Maine.
 - iii. DANIEL, b. 28 June, 1736. Settled in Dorchester; m. Rebecca, dau. of Enoch Wiswell. There I find nine children.
 - iv. ABRAHAM, b. 16 May, 1740. Moved to Taunton, then to Gilsum, N. H. He m. Lydia Smith in Taunton. They had seven children that I find. Descendants in Hamilton, N. Y., Sullivan, N. H., Chesterfield, N. H.
 - v. HANNAH, b. 24 July, 1743.
 - vi. RACHEL, b. 20 Oct., 1744; m. Caleb⁸ Nash of Weymouth, 18 Feb., 1768. He was a descendant of James Nash of Weymouth. Moved to Cummington, Mass., after 1780, then to Jericho, Vt.
7. JAMES,² born Oct. 6, 1703. Lived in Boston. Married Ann Earl, 15 Oct., 1730. He died in 1763. Had one son:
- i. SOLOMON,³ Lived in Boston; m. twice. (1) Dorcas Gallop, 1 Aug., 1754; (2) Bathsheba Gains(?).

HASTINGS FAMILY RECORDS.

By Dr. WILLIAM H. DAVIS, Des Moines, Iowa.

LEMUEL¹ HASTINGS, born February 5, 1727; died July 10, 1788; married November 15, 1762, Elizabeth Wait, born December 19, 1734, died July 15, 1788. They settled in Charlestown, N. H. Children:

2. i. CYNTHIA,² b. Nov. 26, 1763.
 3. ii. JOEL, b. Sept. 19, 1765.
 4. iii. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 10, 1767.
 5. iv. LEMUEL, Jr., b. Nov. 21, 1769.
 - v. RHODA, b. July 5, 1772; d. Jan. 12, 1806.
 - vi. ANNIE, b. Nov. 25, 1774; d. Oct. 3, 1777.
2. CYNTHIA² HASTINGS, born November 26, 1763; married 1st, Dr. Jonathan Arnold of Providence, R. I., who was one of the chartered proprietors of St. Johnsbury, Vt. They settled in this latter town about 1790. Dr. Arnold soon died, leaving one child. She married 2d, Samuel Ladd of Haverhill, N. H., in which town she died January 6, 1838. Child by 1st husband:
1. LEMUEL HASTINGS³ ARNOLD, b. about 1792; graduated from Dartmouth College, became a lawyer, and settled in Providence, R. I. He became Governor of Rhode Island and a member of Congress. He d. at Providence, leaving a number of children.

Children by 2d husband :

- ii. CYNTHIA, m. Jerry Farnam of Hartland, Vt., and had children.
 - iii. JONATHAN ARNOLD, moved to Wisconsin, married, and had children.
 - iv. SAMUEL, had two children.
 - v. MARTHA HASTINGS, m. Phillip Goss of Lyndon, Vt. No children.
 - vi. ELIZA, m. Charles I. Swan. No children.
 - vii. HORACE HALL, had children.
3. JOEL² HASTINGS, born September 19, 1765; died March 26, 1820, at St. Johnsbury, Vt.; married March 29, 1795, Cynthia Jenks, born March 11, 1775, died August 17, 1816. They settled at St. Johnsbury, Vt. Children:
- i. CYNTHIA BROWN,³ b. March 12, 1796; m. Oct. 2, 1816, Thomas Lealand. She d. at Claremont, N. H., Nov. 29, 1888. Had children.
 - ii. LEMUEL, b. Oct. 30, 1797; m. November, 1822, Hannah Holton. He d. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., Jan. 17, 1837. Had children.
 - iii. ELIZABETH WAIT, b. May 29, 1799; d. Dec. 24, 1838; m. Feb. 6, 1820, George Carleton. Had children.
 - iv. MARY ARNOLD, b. Aug. 22, 1801; d. July 27, 1802.
 - v. WILLIAM JONES, b. Nov. 6, 1803; m. April 12, 1830, Eliza Hamilton Rawson. He d. at Craftsbury, Vt., April 1, 1891. Had children.
 - vi. JONATHAN JENKS, b. Aug. 19, 1805; m. Sept. 21, 1836, Eliza M. Higbee; settled at Alton, Ill. Had children. He d. Feb. 8, 1866.
 - vii. LAMBERT, b. April 8, 1807; m. Feb. 25, 1835, Martha Holton. Had children. He m. 2d, Mrs. Myra C. Mills. He d. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., July 7, 1887.
 - viii. HUBBARD, b. June 10, 1809; m. June 13, 1833, Betsey Fletcher. Had children. He d. at St. Johnsbury, Nov. 29, 1889.
 - ix. JOEL, Jr., b. Nov. 8, 1811; m. Emily Knapp. Had children. He d. at Jacksonville, Ill., Aug. 2, 1893.
 - x. HARRIET MARIA, b. June 22, 1816; m. Reuben Sanderson. No children. She d. at Burke, Vt., July 7, 1856.
4. ELIZABETH² HASTINGS, born November 10, 1767; died August 7, 1863, at Windsor, Vt.; married Jonathan H. Hubbard, a college graduate and eminent lawyer. They settled in Windsor, Vt. Mr. Hubbard became celebrated throughout the State as a technical lawyer. He was made a Judge of the Supreme Court and represented his district in Congress. He died about 1850 at a ripe old age. Child:
- i. MARIA³ ELIZABETH, b. July 6, 1806; m. Thomas G. Fullerton. Had children.
5. LEMUEL² HASTINGS, Jr., born November 21, 1769; married September 15, 1822, Mary Lawton; settled in St. Johnsbury, Vt., and died there December 25, 1843. Had no children.

NOTES AND QUERIES ON THE PRECEDING.—LEMUEL⁴ HASTINGS was son of John³ (Thomas,³ Thomas⁴). See Sanderson's Charlestown, N. H., Hist., p. 398, and Hastings Memorial, p. 25.

What is the ancestry of Elizabeth Wait, b. Dec. 19, 1734?

CYNTHIA JENKS was daughter of "Jonathan Jenks and Cynthia Brown of Providence, R. I.; married Dec. 17, 1769, by John Sutton, V. D. M." See Rhode Island Vital Rec. and North Brookfield Hist.

JONATHAN⁵ JENKS was son of (Jonathan,⁴ William,³ Joseph,² Joseph¹).

What is the ancestry of Cynthia Brown? She was b. 1750.

The above family records prove that the account of Joel Hastings given in Sanderson's Charlestown, N. H., Hist. is incorrect.

Des Moines, Iowa, corner of 7th St. and Grand Ave.

DEFENCES OF HOUSES IN MAINE.

Copied by the late JOHN S. H. FOGG, M.D., of South Boston, from the original documents in his possession.

I. At York, 1720.

At a Meeting of y^e ffield Officers & Cap^{tns} of y^e Rigemt of Millitia in y^e County of York at York Augst 25th 1720 — By Vertue of An ord^r from his Ex^{cy} the Governo^r

Ordered that Garrisons or places of refuge be Erected in y^e Town of Kittery At y^e several places following viz^t

Andrew Neal.	John Gowen.	Jona : Nason.
Sam ^l Smal Jun ^r	Cap ^{tn} John Heard.	Maj ^r Charles ffrost.
John Morrell Sen ^r	Cap ^{tn} Nich ^o Shapleigh	Cap ^{tn} Jn ^o Leighton.
David Libby Jun ^r	Maj ^r Jos : Hamond.	Joseph Hill.
John Staple.	Rich ^d King Sen ^r	Widdow Spinney.
John Dennet.	John Adams.	M ^r Jos : Curtis.
Rich ^d Rogers.	Nath ^l Leach.	M ^r Rob ^t Cutt.
L ^t Elihue Guñison.	M ^r Newmarch.	Nath ^l Kene.
Nich ^o Weeks.	Andrew Lewis.	Sam ^l Hutchins.
Widdow Wilsons.	Ebenez ^r More.	Coll ^o Pepperrell.
Clem ^t Dearing.	Rob ^t Eliot Esq ^r	M ^r Rich ^d Cutt.

John Wheelwright.
W^m Pepperrell.
Jos : Hamond.
Lewis Bane.
Abra^m Preble.
Elisha Plaisted.
W^m Pepperrell Jun^r
Nich^o Shapleigh.

II. At Kittery, 1722.

At a Meeting of y^e Millitary Officers of y^e Town of Kittery together with y^e Selectmen of s^d Town Sept.: 15th & 17th 1722; for y^e Ordering what houses be made Defencible in s^d town by vertue of An Act of y^e Governm^t: passed At their Session y^e 8th day of Augst 1722 —

Ordered that y^e Several houses following be made Defencible viz^t : —

- 1st Daniel Furbush. And that Allexander Forguson & Sam^l Shory with their familys Lodge therein —
- 2^d Andrew Neal, And that Daniel Emery Benj^{an} Goold & John Hearl with their familys lodge therein.
- 3^d John Gowen And that Nicholas Gowen Thomas Weed and their familys Lodge therein
- 4th Jonathan Nason And that Joseph Goold Tim^o Waymouth Henry Snow & Benj^{an} Stacy & their familys Lodge therein.
- 5th Sam^l Smal Jun^r, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from y^e Mouth of Sturgeon Creek to Bartho^m ffrosts with Johnson & Smith Lodge therein.
- 6th Cap^{tn} John Heard, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from James Heards to David Sawyers Inclusively Lodge therein.

- 7th Nich^o Morrell And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
W^m Frys to John Morrell Jun^r Son of Nich^o Morrell Inclusively
Lodge therein,
at y^e ferry
- 8th Sam^l Hill And that Sam^l Hill Jun^r James Davis
Ebenezer Dennet Nath^l Chapman & their familys Lodge therein.
- 9th Cap^{tn} Nich^o Shapleigh And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
Michael Kenards to his own house Inclusively Lodge therein
- 10th Cap^{tn} John Leighton And that Benjaⁿ March Joseph Pilsbery
John Richardson & y^r familys Lodge therein.
- 11th M^r John Rogers And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from his
Own house to Daniel Foggs & Daniel Fogg Jun^r Inclusively
Lodge therein.
- 12th David Libby Jun^r And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
James Staples to Thomas Hanscoms Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 13th Maj^r Joseph Hamond And that Stephen Tobey Sam^r Tobey Sam^l
Green Daniel Green John Rogers & Abra^m Cross wth their fam-
ilys Lodge therein.
- 14th John Lydston, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
Peter Staples to Daniel Pauls Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 15th M^r Rich^d King, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
John Pauls to y^e lower End of y^e Neck call^d Spineys point Lodge
therein.
- 16th John Staple, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
W^m Brooks to Jacob Remick Jun^r Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 17th M^r John Fernald And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
Rich^d Gowell's Jun^r to Thomas Coles Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 18th M^r John Adams, And that Nath^l Fernald & W^m Worster
with their familys Lodge therein.
- 19th M^r Jn^o Newmarch And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
James Spinneys to y^e Widdow Tripes with Walter Denneford
Lodge therein.
- 20th M^r Rob^t Cutt, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from
Benjaⁿ Fernalds to Francis Winkleys Lodge therein.
- 21st M^r Elihue Gunnison, from John Pearses y^e whole Neck down-
ward with their familys Lodge therein.
- 22^d Nath^l Kene, And that y^e Inhabita^{ts} & familys from
Nath^l Leach^{es} to Kenes house Except John Shepard who desires
to be posted at Rogers^s Lodge therein.
- 23^d Rich^d Rogers And that John Shepard Jere^m Spinney
Moses Stevens Paul Williams John Monson Francis Pettegrew W^m
Rogers W^m Stanley & Rich. Pope Lodge therein with their familys.
- 24th M^r Joseph Curtis, And that James Stariot James Starot Jun^r
Peter Stariot Nath^l Fernald James Brideen James Brideen Jun^r
W^m Wilson John Crocker & Sam^l Johnson Jun^r & y^r familys
Lodge therein.
- 25th Dodarah Curtis, And that Samuel Johnson, Withers Berry
Benjaⁿ Hamons Nicholas Weekes & their familys Lodge therein.
- 26th Joseph Wilson And that John Benson Thomas Hutchins
Enoch Hutchins & John Dealing & their familys Lodge therein.
- 27th Andrew Lewis And that And^w Haley Peter Lewis John
Hutchins George Fenix Thos: Morgrage & Moses Downer wth
y^r familys Lodge therein.

- 28th Samⁿ Hutchins, And that Jonathan Hutchins John Chapman with their familys Lodge therein.
- 29th Widdow Wilson, And that Joseph Weekes Sam^l Skillin Gowen Wilson John Wilson & W^m Haley with their familys Lodge therein.
- 30th Ebenezer^r More, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from John Ingersol to W^m Tuckers Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 31: Joseph Crocket, And that Francis Smart Nathⁿ Hix Jn^o Norton Alexand^r Macquinery ——— Macquinery wth y^e young-men that now doe duty there and y^r familys Lodge therein.
- 32: Henry Barter. And that Thomas Ball James Grendal Eben^r Emory Zacheus Beal W^m Roberts & Widdow Crocket with their familys Lodg therein.
- 33: Coll^o W^m Pepperrell, And that y^e Inhabitants and familys from Thomas Dearings to Kittery point Meeting house Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 34: Roger Mitchel, And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from W^m Racklifts to Clement Dearings Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 35: Sam^l Ford And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from his own house to ——— Foyes Inclusively Lodge therein.
- 36th Joseph Mitchel And that y^e Inhabitants & familys from Joseph Billings to John Whitney Inclusively Lodge therein.

Ordered that Charles Frost Esq^r Robert Eliot Esq^r M^r Richard Cutt James Chadbourne & Rich^d Mitchell be admitted to keep their Own houses Provided the make them Defencible At their own Charge & keep up Watching & Warding there—

Given und^r Our hands this 17th of Sept. 1722.

W^m Pepperrell
 Jos: Hamond
 W^m Pepperrell Jun^r
 John Leighton
 Nich^o Shapleigh
 Elihue Guifison
 James Chadbourne
 John Adams.
 Jos: Curtis
 W^m Leighton
 Jos: Hamond Jun^r
 W^m Fernald

WILL OF ALDERMAN HUMPHREY HOOKE OF BRISTOL, ENGLAND.

Contributed by HOWARD WILLIAMS LLOYD, Esq., of Germantown, Phila.

[This article was sent by the author, Mr. Lloyd, to Frederick W. Todd, Esq., 31 State St., Boston, who sent it to us with this note: "Probably you will be glad to insert in the REGISTER the enclosed draft of the will of Alderman Humphrey Hooke, of Bristol, which has been sent to me by Mr. Lloyd, Corresponding Secretary of the Pennsylvania Historical Society, with the request that I offer it to you for that purpose. I have had a

similar copy in my possession for some thirty years past while working on the Hooke family—my material for which is now practically ready for publication. I have added a *note* to Mr. Lloyd's communication which in part is explanatory of certain references in the will that are likely to be of general interest.]

The will of Humphrey Hooke the elder (see note) of the City of Bristol, merchant, dated 25 June, 1658, being nearly 78 years old. To the poor of St. Stephens, Bristol, £10. To the almsmen in the Merchants Almshouse in the Marsh in Bristol £10. To the poor on the Manor of Kings Weston £10. To the poor in the East Street of Chichester where I was born, £10. To the Ministers of God's word in Bristol Mr. Towgood, Mr. Stanfast, Mr. Williamson, Mr. Bruerton, and Mr. Freeman, £3 each. To my daughter Elizabeth Creswick £1200. To my daughter Sarah Hellier £1000. To my grandson Humphrey Hooke, £300, and to his son Thomas £100.

To my grand-daughter Dorothy Aldworth £50. To my grand-son Thomas Hooke £200. To my grand-children William and Josias Hooke £40 apiece a couple of most stubborn and unruly boys and I give to their brother Jacob Hooke £100 in hope he may prove better. To my grand-children Mary and Cicely Elbridge £150 a piece and to Sarah and Giles Elbridge £100 a piece. My will is that the said Giles relinquish his interest in the City scale else this £100 shall go to the three sisters. To my grand-son William Cann £500. To my brother Edward Hooke £100. To my sister-in-law Mrs. Alice Gostlett £100. To Mary Stanlake, Ann Stanlake and Elizabeth Bickley £10 each. To Bruen Bickley the £18 which he oweth me.

To my sons Creswick, Collins, Hellier, Southwood and Jackson, and grand-sons Robert Aldworth, Humphrey and Thomas Hooke and their sister Mary Hooke £12 each for mourning. To Mr. Henry Jones, Minister of St. Stephens, Bristol £5 for funeral dues.

All my lands, houses, store houses and tenements in the City of Bristol (except 2 tenements in Broad St., and 1 in Grape Lane) which are settled by conveyance as well as that house and little Manor of Kings Weston al's Weston Lawrence in the parish of Henbury, county of Gloucester and which I bought of Mrs. Toby Edmonds to hold to myself for life and the remainder to the heirs of my son Thomas Hooke and my will is that it shall be so.

Likewise my tenements in Lawrence Weston in the tenure of Richard Wookey settled by conveyance to myself for life, to my wife for life and the remainder to the heirs of my son Thomas by Mrs. Jackson and my will is it should be so.

I give to my said wife all my manor of Kings Weston and that farm called Aytons now in the tenure of John Hollen and the farm called Hardings now in the tenure of William Hunne which I bought of Sir John Wynter, K't and those grounds I lately bought of Mr. Walker (Walter?) for her natural life and the remainder to my grand-son Humphrey Hooke and the heirs male of his body and in default of such heirs to the heirs male of me Humphrey Hooke forever.

To my said wife all my Manor of Frampton upon Severn county Gloucester and the farm in the said Manor in the tenure of Thomas Ager for the term of her natural life.

The remainder to my grandson Thomas Hooke son of Mrs. Jackson and to the heirs male of his body and for want of such heirs to my grandson Humphrey Hooke and to his heirs male they and every of them paying the

Lord Berkley rent and other dues. To my grandson Humphrey Hooke my Manors of Elverton al's Elberton and those of Northwick and Redwick, my three quarter parts of the Manor of Frampton Cottrell county Gloucester and also my Manor of Midsomer Norton county Somerset and to the heirs male of his body.

To my said wife my two tenements in Broad Street Bristol called the Lamb which I hold by lease of the Company of Taylors in Bristoll and all that ground in Northwick aforesaid being part of Butchers lease containing about 6 acres which I hold of Mr. Sadler for life, for her life if the leases expire not before. Also my tenement in Grape Lane in Bristol in the tenure of widow Badman and my farm in Northwick & tenement in Redwick both in the tenure of Robert Mansell and my 4 acres of land in Butchers lease for her life the remainder to my grandson Humphrey Hooke.

I appoint my wife sole executrix of this my will and give her all my goods, chattels, money, plate, jewels, rings, debts, mortgages, adventures at or beyond sea and all my personal estate whatsoever she paying my debts legacies &c.

My sons in law Henry Creswick and George Hellier and my grandsons Humphrey and Thomas Hooke to be Overseers.

I give to my grandsons William and Josias Hooke £60 a piece in addition to the £40 already given in hope of their amendment. To Cicely Tily al's Bindon £10. To my grandson William Hooke a tenement in the Manor of Kings Weston in the tenure of Catherine Stokes, widow and all the ground (except that acre which is laid to the little house) for his life after the death, forfeiture or surrender of the said Catherine Stokes. To my grandson Josias Hooke a tenement in Kings Weston in the tenure of John Stephens and that in the tenure of Jane Hill for his life after the death, forfeiture or surrender of John Stephens and Jane Hill.

Whereas there is owing to me by the Chamber of Bristol upon two of the City's scales about £550 allowing less than ordinary interesting, and defaulting [deducting] the rent I owe them, besides £100 I lent to the county of Somerset by their order as by their note appeareth, & about £30 owing me upon the Chamberlains seals all which I do give to the Mayor, Aldermen & Councill of the City provided they do pay to the Overseers of the Poor of St. Stephens every week 4/ for bread to be given to the poor of that parish & 4/ a week for coals to be given to the poor of that parish forever. And for what remaineth I give it to the Hospital of Queen Elizabeth.

I revoke my previous bequest to my grand-daughter Mary Hooke & bequeath £400 to be paid to her within two years after my decease. I give to my grandson Jacob Hooke my tenement in the Manor of Elverton now in the tenure of widow Trueman for his life after the death forfeiture, or surrender of the said widow Trueman. This will was finished 17 Sept., 1658. Witnesses, Mary Elbridge, Cicely Elbridge, Samuel Child, William Edmonds, Humphrey Hooke, Junr. Proved 20 April 1659, by Cicely Hooke the relict.
Pell, 201.

[NOTE.—Alderman Humphrey Hooke of Bristol was father of William Hooke, Governor of the Province of New Somersetshire (1638-40), who died in July, 1652. From the latter are descended practically all of those bearing the name of Hooke (or Hook) in this country. I have been able to find but two exceptions among those now living. Among his descendants may be counted the Hon. William C. Whitney, and Paul D. Cravath, Esq., of New York, and the late Hon. William Appleton of Boston.

Alderman Hooke's daughter Mary was the second wife of Giles Elbridge, the Pemaquid patentee, and the Giles Elbridge mentioned in the above will was her son. Mr. Salisbury, in his Elbridge researches, was evidently not aware of these two facts. The Robert Aldworth mentioned was godson of the Pemaquid patentee of that name, and was husband of the alderman's grand-daughter Dorothy Hooke. The "stubborn and unruly boys" (then in England, but born here, and reared in the Puritan colony) were sons of William, and had been, for six years, under their grandfather's guardianship. They were probably unyielding in their adherence to Puritanism. Their grandfather was an Episcopalian, and a Royalist. Jacob (aged 18), who might "prove better," was then in this country with his mother (see General Court records).

When at the Council House in Bristol, in 1891, I was told by the Treasurer of the City that but three days previously he had drawn his cheque for that year's payment to the poor of St. Stephen's on account of Mr. Hooke's donation (as per his will) made two and a half centuries ago. It is to be hoped that the Treasurer of the City for the year 2150 will be able to make a similar statement.]

RICHARD SKINNER OF MARBLEHEAD AND HIS BIBLE.

SOME MATERIALS FOR A SKINNER GENEALOGY.

By MISS ELIZABETH ELLERY DANA, of Cambridge, Mass.

A FEW years ago the old Bible of my great-grandmother, Elizabeth (Ellery) Dana, was given me on account of my name. In it was written merely "Elizabeth Dana 1793," but lately, in looking it over, I discovered on the last leaf of the Old Testament some writing which proved the Bible to be much older, going at least as far back as 1722. No name was signed to this writing, but the memoranda, which were mostly of sermons and lectures, mentioned the Rev. Mr. Holyoke so often (for example, "m^r Boulfinch precht here in m^r Holeocks absence") that it was evident the writer was a member of his congregation. This shewed him to have been an inhabitant of Marblehead, Mass.; Rev. Edward Holyoke, afterward president of Harvard College, being settled over the Second Church in Marblehead at that time.

I was then able to identify the writer as Richard Skinner, from his statement that Nov. 5th, 1724, was "the day that my Dagtr Tabatha was married," for the records of the Second Church of Marblehead give the marriage, by Rev. Edward Holyoke, of Tabitha Skinner to Joseph Smethurst, on that day. Tabitha was the daughter of Deacon Richard Skinner and Alice Woods his wife.

His entry of March 14th, 1722/3, "y^e same day Son N . . . k departed this life," is an additional proof, for Richard Skinner had a son-in-law William Nick (husband of his daughter Grace), who died at about that time. The town records do not give the date, but "Mr. William Nick's widow" was in 1724 one of the owners of the Marblehead Neck property, others of whom were Richard Skinner, John Stacey and Capt. Richard Reith mentioned later in this article.*

The Bible has evidently been rebound, the margins being much cut down, and the blank leaves between the Old and New Testaments must have been

* There had been another "relict of William Nick" in Marblehead—Mary, probably mother of Grace (Skinner) Nick's husband, but at that date she was Mrs. Jackson, having married (2) George Jackson, a surgeon of Marblehead, before Jan. 26, 1691-2.

taken to thicken the covers, for through a torn place in the leather can be seen, in the same handwriting, "m^r Barnod precht 3 & 27 it is good for a man in his youth."

I have no clue to the way in which Richard Skinner's Bible came into the possession of my ancestress, and I shall be glad if any reader can suggest one. She was the daughter of William Ellery of Newport, one of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, was born Aug. 13, 1751, married Francis Dana, afterwards Chief Justice of Massachusetts, Aug. 5, 1773, and died Aug. 30, 1807. Her mother was Anne, daughter of Judge Jonathan Remington. In an old Remington inventory I notice a Mary Skinner mentioned among the legatees, but I know of no connection.

The following is a copy of Richard Skinner's entries in the Bible:—

"March 30th 1724: paid m^r horn* m^r Reef† & m^r Eaton com[mittee] for y^e old meeting hous three pouns mon^y toward

My Wife Departed this Life the 13 of Apr[il] 1723 about eight of the Clock in the m[orn]ing on a Saturday in the fifty sixth y[ear] of her age . . and was buried on the 17th day on a wednesday: i pray to god as in y^e 70th salam [Psalm] & y^e 9th Cast not of in y^e tim of old age forsack me not when my strength

y Reverend

[Au]gust 9th 1772. in Leviticus 26th & 7th 8th & 9th verses y^e afternune Isaiah 1th & 13th that part I cannot a way with it is iniquity Even y^e solomn meetings

[Ma]rch 14th 1722/3: on a fast day m^r holeocks‡ sarmon in Leve^ucus 23^d & 29th y^e same day Son N[ic]k departed this life

[Jun]e 3d 1723 an Election sermon Precht By y^e Reverend m^r Colman§ out of y^e 1th ehron. 28th & 8 now therefore

[Sep]tember 2d 1724 m^r fesk|| Leetturd at salam Romans 8. & 9th vers now if any man have not y^e spirit of Christ he is none of his

Nmbr 5th 1724 a thangksgiving m^r holeocks tex Deuteronomy 8th & 10th y^e Day that my Dagtr Tabatha was married

embr 31th 1724 m^r Holeocks Lecttur in Ecclesiastes 11th & 8th but if a

Janury 1724/5 m^r holeock had 2 Sarmons out of hebrews 10th & 25

[Jan]ury 28th 1724/5 m^r Barnods¶ Lecktur Ezekiel 18 & 20th y^e Soul

[F]ebury 25th m^r Holeocks Lecttur psalms 119. & 59. i thought on my ways

[Ma]rch 3d 1725 y^e next after y^e Death of y^e wif of Samuel Brown Esquir [pr]echt by m^r presket** out of 2d of Samu^l & 12 chaptr & 23d: but now he is dead

* Probably Joshua Orne.

† Perhaps Richard Reith.

‡ Rev. Edward Holyoke, born Boston, June 25, 1689, graduated at Harvard in 1705; was ordained minister of the Second Church, Marblehead, April 25, 1716, resigned July 25, 1737, to become President of Harvard College; died June 1, 1769.

§ Rev. Benjamin Colman, D.D., born Boston, Oct. 19, 1673, Harv. 1692, was ordained in London by the Presbytery, Aug. 4, 1699, and settled over the Brattle St. Church in Boston, that "pleasant, new-built house," as he he calls it, in Nov. of the same year; d. Aug. 29, 1747. He preached the Massachusetts Election Sermon referred to, in Boston, May 29, 1723.

|| Rev. Samuel Fisk, born Braintree 1689, Harv. 1708, was ordained minister of the First Church, Salem, Oct. 8, 1718; was pastor of the Tabernacle Church there 1735-45, and d. April 10, 1770.

¶ Rev. John Barnard, b. Boston, Nov. 6, 1681, Harv. 1700; ordained pastor of the First Church at Marblehead, July 16, 1716; d. Jan. 24, 1770.

** Rev. Benjamin Prescott, b. Concord, Sept. 16, 1687, Harv. 1709; ordained at Danvers pastor of the Second Church, Sept. 23, 1713, resigned Nov. 16, 1756; d. May 28, 1777.

[Mr.] Danfors* Lectur march 17th in y^e 2^d 8^d: peter & 11: seeing then that all thes:-

[A]pril 1th a fast m^r Holeoucks tex psalms 34. & 9: for there is no want to them that

day m^r holocks tex a sacramnt day Ephesians 2d & 13th but now in Christ

[Apr]il 28th 1725: a Lecture Sarmant precht at Salam By one Dinis,† Isaiah 1th & 2d

[Ma]y 20th: m^r Barnods Lectture Timothy 1 & 1 Chaptr & 16th howbeit for

29th m^r Stants‡ Lecttur Matthew 23 & 23 wo unto you Cribes

June 17th m^r Holeocks Lectture proverbs 14 & 32d but y^e Ritous

by m^r holeock

[Ju]ne 23d 1725: Lectture at Salam By m^r Bloores§ Hebrews: 12: & 4th

27th m^r Rogers|| precht at y^e new meting Colossians 3d and 4th when Christ

y^e fore noon psalms 119th and 6th then shall i not be ashamed when i

Agust 1725 mr. Boulfinch¶ precht heare in m^r Holeocks absences Jeremiah 3 and 22 behold we com and aftrnoon psalms 69 and 4: then i restor^d

Lecture at Salam August 18th 1725 Romans 14th and 19 Lett us concluds with Reding 6 verses in y^e 1 peter. 3. and from 9th to end y^e 13

Septmbr 15th 1725 a Lecture precht at Salam by m^r filleps** andover new presinks out of hebrews 11th and 25th then to Injoy

Septmbr 29th 1725 m^r waeb†† precht y^e Lectture at Salam. psalms 4: and 3.

at boston

[Oc]tobr 21th 1725 m^r foxcrafts‡‡ Lecktur Ecclesiastes 1th and 4th one generation

8th m^r holeock thanksgiving Sarment acts 14: and 17: nevertheless he left not himself without witnes in that he did good

Leckture novmbr 10th 1725 psalms 36 and 2d for he flattereth himself

Decmbr 2d 1725."

* Rev. John Danforth, b. Nov. 8, 1660; Harv. 1677; ordained at Dorchester, June 28, 1682; d. May 26, 1730. Or Rev. Samuel Danforth, b. Roxbury Dec. 18, 1666, Harv. 1683; ordained at Taunton 1687; d. Nov. 14, 1727.

† Probably Rev. Josiah Dennis, b. Ipswich, Harv. 1723; ordained at Yarmouth 1727; d. 1763.

‡ Perhaps Rev. Robert Stanton, Harv. 1712; ordained pastor of East Church, Salem, Apr. 8, 1719; d. May 3, 1727, aged 35 years.

§ Rev. Thomas Bowers, b. Cambridge, Aug. 1, 1677, Harv. 1695; ordained pastor of the First Church, Beverly, Oct. 29, 1711; d. June 17, 1729.

|| Rev. John Rogers, b. Ipswich, July 7, 1666, Harv. 1684; ordained pastor of the First Church, Ipswich, Oct. 12, 1692; died Dec. 28, 1745. Or Rev. John Rogers, b. Salem, Harv. 1705; ordained pastor of the First Church, Boxford, 1709, resigned about 1743; died about 1755.

¶ Perhaps Adino Bulfinch, b. about 1699, Harv. 1718; d. March 3, 1775, of whom his father, Adino Bulfinch, a Boston merchant, writes Dec. 1720, to his son Thomas, then in London: "Your Brother Adino lives at y^e Coledge, he Takes his Second Degree next Summer, he is A Sober Young Man & I doubt not but—please God he lives—Will Make A fine Man. for he Designs to follow y^e Ministry." [*Life and Letters of Charles Bulfinch, Architect.*]

** Rev. Samuel Phillips, b. Salem, Feb. 17, 1690–1, Harv. 1708; ordained pastor of the South Church in the new, i.e. south precinct of Andover, Oct. 17, 1711; d. June 5, 1771.

†† Rev. John Webb, b. Braintree 1688, Harv. 1708; ordained first minister of the New North Church in Boston, Oct. 20, 1714; d. April 16, 1750.

‡‡ Rev. Thomas Foxcroft, b. Cambridge, Feb. 26, 1696–7, Harv. 1714; ordained pastor of the First Church, Boston, Nov. 20, 1717; d. June 16, 1769.

While passing a summer in Marblehead not long ago, I spent some time in looking up in the town and church records there, several families I was interested in, among them that of Richard Skinner, and in that way came across various entries about the latter which may possibly be of use to genealogists, as no history of that branch of Skinners has, I believe, been printed. I add them here, although I wish it to be understood that I offer them only as very fragmentary notes.

1. JAMES SKINNER.¹ The first of the name, so far as I am aware, to settle in Marblehead, was James Skinner, born about 1635, who was drowned in Boston harbor, Oct. 17, 1701, and buried in the King's Chapel ground in Boston. The inscription on his gravestone is as follows:

Here lyeth y^e body of
James Skinner
of Marblehead
aged 66 years
died October y^e 17
1701

His only son, Richard Skinner, of Marblehead, deacon and "shoreman," was appointed administrator of his estate Oct. 25, 1701.*

2. RICHARD² SKINNER (2. *Richard*,² *James*¹), born about 1666. The town records give the marriage of "Richard Skinner of Marblehead, son of James Skinner, Nov. 30, 1682, to Alice Woods of Marblehead, daughter of William Woods, innkeeper, by the magistrate and town clerk, Moses Maverick." She died, according to the entry in his Bible, April 13, 1723, in her 56th year. He died March 9, 1726-7, and is buried in the Poud St. burial-ground at Marblehead. The inscription on his gravestone states that he died aged 61. These dates would make his age sixteen and hers fourteen or fifteen at their marriage.

The records of the First Church state that "Feb. 26, 1687, Alice Skinner [and two others] on examination appearing competently qualified were baptized and entered into this Society." She was admitted to full communion Oct. 2, 1692, her husband not till March 4, 1704-5. Later "the Church made a choice of John Dixey and Richard Skinner to assist Mr. Gale and read the Psalms, stand as probationers for Deacons." Dec. 13, 1714, "Mr. Richard Skinner, Deacon, and Capt. Azor Gale were made choice of by the Church to obtain concurrence of the town with the Church in choosing Rev. Mr. John Barnard for their minister." It seems, however, that Richard Skinner did not give his own concurrence in choosing Mr. Barnard, for we soon find him supporting Rev. Edward Holyoke of Boston as candidate, and such a controversy arose that the result was the forming of a new Church by the friends of Mr. Holyoke. Prominent among the founders of this Second or South Church (which more than a century after became Unitarian) were Richard and Alice† Skynner and Tabitha Woods, who was probably a sister of Alice, and who had also a sister who married a Richards.‡

* Some of the early settlers of Essex County were from Bocking, Essex, England. Possibly we should look there and in Braintree, the adjoining town, for the ancestors of James and Richard Skinner. Waters's Genealogical Gleanings show that between 1616 and 1632 there were Richard Skinners in both towns.

† In some of the records her name appears as Elsa.

‡ There was a Mrs. Tabitha (Fairfield) Woods in Marblehead at this time, daughter of Walter Fairfield of Wenham, but she had no sister who married a Richards.

In his will, made March 8, 1726, on file at the Probate Office in Salem, Richard Skinner bequeaths "unto the Church of Christ where I am a member the sum of thirty pounds,"* and speaks of eldest son James, sons Richard and John, and daughters Deborah Pitts, Elizabeth Skinner, Grace Nick, Mary Palmer, Hannah Stacey and Tabitha Smethurst, and granddaughter Elizabeth Pitts. "William Pitts to have no interests in said bequests." "I give and bequeath to my son John my negrow man named Priamus."

April 11, 1748, his "friend Abraham Howard and son James Skinner, deceased, not having fully administered," letters of administration were granted to John Stacey, and on his death to John Tasker of Marblehead, Esq., Nov. 18, 1751. As late as Aug. 8, 1809, the estate was still unsettled, and letters of administration were granted to John Skinner Jr., of Braintree, yeoman and William Sutton Skinner of Dorchester.

The children of Richard¹ and Alice (Woods) Skinner were:

3. i. WILLIAM,² bapt. April 15, 1688.†
4. ii. GRACE, bapt. April 15, 1688.
5. iii. MARY, bapt. Jan. 19, 1689-90; probably d. young.
6. iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. Feb. 10 or 17, 1692-3; probably d. young.
7. v. MARY, bapt. Sept. 8, 1695.
8. vi. HANNAH, bapt. June 19, 1698.
9. vii. TABITHA, bapt. May 12, 1700.
10. viii. DEBORAH, bapt. July 26, 1702.
11. ix. JAMES, bapt. July 30, 1704.
12. x. RICHARD, bapt. Sept. 15, 1706.
13. xi. JOHN, bapt. June 27, 1708.
14. xii. ELIZABETH, born May 18, 1710; bapt. May 21, 1710.

3. WILLIAM² SKINNER (3. Richard,² James¹) had died before the date of his father's will, which was March 8, 1726. He married Mary ———, probably about 1713.

Two children baptized in Marblehead:

15. i. WILLIAM,⁴ bapt. (July 25?), 1714.
16. ii. MARY, bapt. May 6, 1716.

4. GRACE² SKINNER (3. Richard,² James¹), married (1) before 1706, William Nick of Marblehead (probably son of William and Mary Nick), who died March 14, 1722-3, according to Richard Skinner's Bible record. William "Neck" and Grace his wife renewed covenant March 31, 1706. She married (2) Joseph Morgan, after the date of her father's will of March 8, 1726.

Three children baptized in Marblehead:

- i. WILLIAM⁴ "NECK," bapt. March 31, 1706; probably d. young.
- ii. WILLIAM NICK, bapt. Aug. 15, 1714.
- iii. RICHARD NICK, bapt. March 18, 1715-16.

7. MARY² SKINNER (3. Richard,² James¹), baptized Sept. 8, 1695, Marblehead; married Capt. John Palmer.

* "1 silver dish for the Communion table procured by the Legacy of Deacon Richard Skinner weighing 32 oz." [Church Records.]

† William may have been born much earlier than 1688, but as his parents had not "owned the Covenant," he could not be baptized till at least one of them had done so. The records of the First Church give "Entered into Covenant Feb. 26, 1687 [1687-8] Alice Skinner nup."

8. HANNAH² SKINNER (3. *Richard*,² *James*¹), baptized June 19, 1698, Marblehead; was married to John Stacey*, Jr., of Marblehead, Dec. 19, 1717, by Rev. Edward Holyoke, "present, parents of each."
—[Records of Second Church.]

Four children:

- i. HANNAH⁴ STACEY, born July 30, 1718.
- ii. MARY STACEY, born July 6, 1721.
- iii. JOHN STACEY, born March 1, 1726.
- iv. RICHARD STACEY, born Feb. 11, 1728.

9. TABITHA² SKINNER (3. *Richard*,² *James*¹) baptized May 12, 1700, Marblehead; was married "Nov. 5, 1724, to Joseph Smethurst, by Rev. Edward Holyoke. £4: 5. 0."—[Records of Second Church.] This was Thanksgiving Day, according to her father's Bible memorandum. The town records add that Smethurst was "of London, Master Mariner."

Children baptized, Marblehead:

- i. TABITHA⁴ SMETHURST, bapt. Aug. 24, 1729; was m. Sept. 16, 1746, to Moses Calley, or Canly, by Rev. Simon Bradstreet.
- ii. JOSEPH SMETHURST, bapt. April 16, 1732; died at Marblehead, Oct. 12, 1769. He probably m. Sarah ———, for the records of the Second Church give three children of Joseph and Sarah Smethurst: 1. *Tabitha*,³ bapt. April 17, 1757. 2. *Sarah*, bapt. April 9, 1758. 3. *Ann*, bapt. March 16, 1760.

The Second Church records also give, without names of parents, the baptism of four Smethursts, probably children of Joseph senior and Tabitha,² viz.:

- iii. LLOYD⁴ SMETHURST, bapt. March 31, 1734.
- iv. GAMALIEL SMETHURST, bapt. April 16, 1738.
- v. LLOYD SMETHURST, bapt. July 13, 1740.
- vi. ELIZABETH SMETHURST, bapt. Sept. 11, 1743.

There was also an ANN SMETHURST, who may have been their eldest child, who married Isaac Freeman, at Marblehead, Aug. 14, 1746.

10. DEBORAH² SKINNER (3. *Richard*,² *James*¹), baptized July 26, 1702, Marblehead; was married to William Pitts "of Boston," July 14, 1720, by Rev. Edward Holyoke. Their daughter, Elizabeth Pitts, married Joseph Howard of Marblehead, March 14, 1742.
11. JAMES² SKINNER (3. *Richard*,² *James*¹) baptized July 30, 1704, Marblehead; died before April 6, 1747, for we find at the Salem Probate Office, "James Skinner gent (or esq.) Marblehead, int.[intestate] Apr. 6, 1747," probably the date when the estate was administered on. He was "married to Elizabeth Howard of Marblehead, Nov. 27, 1746. 4: 0: 0. by Rev. Simon Bradstreet." In a conveyance by the heirs of Richard² Skinner, he is called "of Cambridge." He is thought to have had wife Joanna. If so, she must have been a first wife.
12. RICHARD² SKINNER (3. *Richard*,² *James*¹), baptized Sept. 15, 1706, Marblehead; died intestate before June 5, 1737, the date when his estate was administered on. He was married to Martha Burrill of Lynn, March 6, 1728-9, by Rev. John Barnard, probably at Lynn. The marriage is recorded in both towns. She may have been

* The authorized copy of the original records of Marblehead at the town-clerk's office gives him as John Storey, and all the early Staceys as Storeys,—an inexcusable error.

daughter of Ebenezer Burrill, senior, of Lynn, who married Martha Farrington, July 13, 1679.

Two children:

17. i. ALICE⁵ SKINNER, under 14 in 1739, was under guardianship to Ebenezer Burrill. She is no doubt the Alice Skinner who m. Nov. 6, 1750, Aaron Bucknam of Malden, and had *Alice* who m. a Sargent.
18. ii. JOHN SKINNER,* bapt. May 6, 1733, Marblehead. A John Skinner of Marblehead was m. to Sarah Russell, Aug. 2, 1763, by Rev. Simon Bradstreet.
13. CAPT. JOHN³ SKINNER (3. *Richard*,² *James*¹), baptized June 27, 1708, Marblehead, died intestate May 23, 1747, and is buried in the Watson Street burying ground in Marblehead. He married Mercy Barrett, August 8, 1734, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Manning) Barrett of Boston, born May 4, 1713, died Sept., 1774. She married (2) Oct. 17, 1751, John Wendell of Boston, son of Abraham and Katrina (deKay) Wendell, baptized May 2, 1703, died Dec. 15, 1762, whose first wife had been Elizabeth Quincy, sister of the celebrated "Dorothy Q." and daughter of Edmund and Dorothy (Flint) Quincy.
Capt. John and Mercy (Barrett) Skinner† had five children:
 19. i. RICHARD⁴ SKINNER, born June 10, 1735; bapt. June 15, 1735.
 20. ii. WILLIAM SKINNER, bapt. Aug. 27, 1738; probably d. in infancy.
 21. iii. WILLIAM SKINNER, bapt. June 24, 1739; d. unmarried March 20, 1762. "William Skinner gent. or merchant of Marblehead, nuncupative will April 10, 1762." While a minor after his father's death, John Barrett of Boston was appointed his guardian.
 22. iv. TABITHA SKINNER, bapt. May 24, 1741; probably d. in infancy.
 23. v. TABITHA SKINNER, born June 13, 1742; bapt. June 13, 1742.
14. ELIZABETH³ SKINNER (*Richard*,² *James*¹), born May 18, 1710, Marblehead; was married to Benjamin Stacey, May 16, 1728, by Rev. Mr. Plants of Newbury.

19. CAPT. RICHARD⁴ SKINNER (4. *Capt. John*,³ *Richard*,² *James*¹), born June 10, 1735, Marblehead; died May 16, 1780. "Coll^o Jacob Wendell‡ was appointed guardian to Richard Skinner, a minor upwards of 14," Sept. 30, 1751, and was discharged by Richard, late minor, Marblehead, June 22, 1758. He married June 16, 1756, Dorothy Wendell, born March 19, 1733, died at Marblehead, April 3, 1822, daughter of his stepfather John Wendell, by his first marriage.§

Four children:

24. i. DOROTHY⁵ SKINNER, b. Marblehead, Feb. 24, 1759; m. Sept. 14, 1783, Capt. William Pickett, and d. March 13, 1795.

* A John Skinner, who d. 1813, m. Sarah Holyoke (b. September, 1735; d. March, 1806), daughter of Jacob and Susanna (Martin) Holyoke, and niece of Rev. Edward Holyoke.

† A pastel portrait, supposed to be of Mercy (Barrett) Skinner, is in the possession of Mr. J. Langdon Ward, of New York, a descendant.

‡ Col. Jacob Wendell, uncle of John Wendell, was the first Wendell to come to New England. He was from New York and became a prominent citizen of Boston. He married Sarah Oliver, and was the ancestor both of Oliver Wendell Holmes and of Wendell Phillips, the latter of whom owned a fine portrait of him by Smibert.

§ I have in my possession the accounts of Judge Edmund Trowbridge as executor of the will of "Tutor Flint," containing the signatures of Dorothy (Wendell) Skinner, of Richard Skinner as her husband, and as guardian to her sister, Sarah Wendell, of John Gerry, brother of Elbridge and Thomas Gerry "for said Sarah, now my wife," and of the other Flint heirs, "Dorothy Q." among them.

25. ii. JOHN SKINNER, b. July 6, 1760.
 26. iii. RICHARD SKINNER, b. Nov. 15 or 17, 1761.
 27. iv. WILLIAM SKINNER,* b. March 11, 1763; m. July 18, 1790, Mary Wormsted.

23. TABITHA⁴ SKINNER (4. *Capt. John,³ Richard,² James¹*) born June 13, 1742, died Aug. 5, 1791.† Her mother, widow Mercy Skinner, was appointed her guardian Jan. 5, 1749. Thomas Gerry, Jr., born Sept. 19, 1735, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Gerry of Marblehead, and brother of Elbridge Gerry the Signer of the Declaration, succeeded as guardian May 4, 1759, and was married to Tabitha the next autumn, Sept. 27, 1759, by Rev. Simon Bradstreet. June 5, 1761, he gives a release to "John Wendell and Mercy his wife (late Mercy Skinner) guardian to my wife."

Five children:

- i. TABITHA⁵ GERRY, b. Jan. 31, 1762; d. Aug. 25, 1795: m. Nov. 20, 1783, Benjamin Stacey Glover, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Burnham) Glover, and nephew of Gen. John Glover.
- ii. ELIZABETH GERRY, b. Aug. 17, 1764; d. Jan. 10, 1800; m. July 8, 1792, Thomas Lewis, jr.
- iii. THOMAS GERRY, b. July 20, 1767; d. July 24, 1767.
- iv. THOMAS GERRY, b. June 20, 1770; d. Sept. 24, 1771.
- v. THOMAS GERRY, b. July 3, 1773; d. Oct. 1, 1773.

25. JOHN⁵ SKINNER (5. *Capt. Richard,⁴ Capt. John,³ Richard,² James¹*), born July 6, 1760, died at Marblehead, June 14, 1810, "aged 50, by falling from a house." He married Oct. 13, 1787, Elizabeth Hickman.

Four children:

28. i. DOLLY WENDELL⁶ SKINNER,† bapt. April 27, 1788.
29. ii. JOHN SKINNER, bapt. Feb. 21, 1790.
30. iii. BETSY SKINNER, bapt. Feb. 19, 1792.
31. iv. RICHARD SKINNER, bapt. Aug. 31, 1794.

26. RICHARD⁵ SKINNER (5. *Capt. Richard,⁴ Capt. John,³ Richard,² James¹*), born November, 1761, died at sea. He may have been the Richard Skinner of Marblehead, who was one of the crew of the brig *Phoenix*, captured by the British Feb. 12, 1779, and committed to the Old Mill Prison in England, but who succeeded in escaping. He married Oct. 21, 1790, Ellenor, widow of Lewis Gilbert, and daughter of Col. Jonathan Glover of Marblehead.

Four children:

32. i. ELLENOR⁶ SKINNER, b. May 3, 1794; m. 1st, Philip Patey, and m. 2d, Ephraim Eustis.
33. ii. RICHARD SKINNER, b. Aug. 4, 1795: m. Aug. 18, 1818, Mary, daughter of Philip and Mary (Patey) Greeley, and had twelve children.
34. iii. JONATHAN GLOVER⁶ SKINNER, b. June 21, 1799; d. about 1869; m. Miss Whittredge(?); lived at Marblehead, and had several children.
35. iv. ——— SKINNER, b. Aug. 21, 1802; d. Dec. 3, 1802.

A deed of Sept. 22, 1796, records the sale by a great many of the descendants of Dea. Richard Skinner, to Jonathan Glover, Esq., of Marblehead, of "two certain lots of land . . . situate in Marblehead, of

* The town records give a William Skinner "drowned in well of the house March 23, 1827, born and died at Marblehead" and "Mary, widow of William Skinner, died 13 Dec. 1829, born and died at Marblehead." Probably the above William and Mary.

† A reference to Tabitha Skinner and to a sampler worked by her will be found in this number of the REGISTER, among the NOTES AND QUERIES, under the heading REPLIES.

‡ A Dorothy Skinner married William Lewis, Nov. 1, 1812, "both of Salem."

which our ancestors Richard Skinner and James Skinner died seized." I give here the list of grantors.

Deborah Bourn, widow, of Marblehead, and Frances Beck of Newburyport, widow, daughters and coheirs of Deborah Tasker deceased, John Skinner of Boston, merchant, son and heirs [*sic*] of Richard Skinner late of that place deceased, John Skinner, carpenter, Richard Skinner, mariner, and William Skinner, mariner, all of Marblehead, children and coheirs of Richard Skinner late of Marblehead, merchant, deceased, Thomas Lewis, mariner, and Elizabeth his wife, daughter of Tabitha Gerry deceased, John Stacey, mariner, John Stacey, tailor, Meriam Coombs, widow, Samuel Smith, blacksmith, and Annis his wife, of Marblehead, Mary Bubier and Sarah Whitmarsh, heirs to John and Hannah Stacey deceased, Mary Bartlet, Alice Bartlet and Anna Wait, heirs of John and Hannah Stacey, Alice Burrows, Elizabeth Hulin, Mary Selman, John Caswell and Sarah Caswell his wife, Joseph B. Adams, Rebecca Goss, Hannah Calley, Joseph Northey in behalf of his children, John Northey, Aaron Bucknam, Bonias Bucknam, ——— Sargeant of Malden, Mary Mansfield, Josiah Orne, Alice Orne, Susan Fitch, William Picket for self and children. Signed in presence of "Test. Jno. Glover, Sam'l Brooks, John Stacey, Sally Combs, John Stacey, Wm. Skinner, John Stacey, John Stacey, John Stacey, John Stacey, John Stacey. Wit. C. H. Fitch, Wm. Skinner, Eliza Oens [Orne?], Edward Homans, Josiah Orne, Susanna Hopkins, Alice Orne."

The only Smith who signs the deed is Alice Smith, perhaps the same as "Annis." A Nancy Stacey signs whose name was not mentioned in the list of heirs, perhaps wife of one of the John Staceys.

About 1737, Thomas Skinner, a goldsmith, settled in Marblehead, which rather complicates matters. He was not a descendant of Deacon Richard Skinner, but son of William Skinner of Boston, who married in Boston, Oct. 2, 1705, Mrs. Deborah (Long) Phillips, had sons Thomas, Francis and Zechariah, and died in Boston, Sept. 9, 1726.

Thomas Skinner married Sarah, daughter of Joseph Caswell of Charlestown, Aug. 22, 1734, and was living in Boston in 1735. Among the Middlesex County Deeds is one to Hugh Fuz of Charlestown, dated 1741, by William Skinner, Gent. of Boston, Thomas Skinner of Marblehead, silversmith, Francis Skinner of Newport, R. I., bookseller, and others.

The children of Thomas and Sarah Skinner were: *Sarah*, bapt. Boston, June 15, 1735, *Deborah*, baptized, Marblehead, March 27, 1737, and *Thomas*, baptized, Marblehead, May 6, 1739. A Deborah Skinner is given in the Marblehead town records as born April 8, 1737. If this is the same Deborah, the baptismal record is probably the correct one. Deborah Skinner of Marblehead, born about 1738, married George Nowell of Boston, died May, 1794, aged 56, and was buried at Copp's Hill.

Thomas, Joseph and William Skinner, of Marblehead, were minors in 1761, and may have been children of Thomas, senior, who probably died in or before 1761, but the Thomas baptized in 1739 would have already come of age in 1760. Thomas Skinner, probably the father, married Dec. 21, 1758, widow Hannah (Kemball) Felton, born at Marblehead, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Kemball. May 11, 1761, Hannah Skinner was appointed administratrix of the estate of her husband Thomas Skinner, deceased intestate. The inventory speaks of children of Hannah. Hannah lent goods to Sarah Skinner for housekeeping, August, 1757, and a cradle in 1758, probably the Sarah Skinner who married Nathaniel Stacey of Marblehead, Sept. 27, 1757, and eldest child of Thomas.

Sarah Caswell.

A Hannah Skinner married Samuel Brimblecome at Marblehead, (Oct. 7?), 1762.

I repeat here that this is not an attempt at a complete genealogy of the Marblehead Skinners, but merely intended to preserve material which I came across in trying to identify the owner of an old Bible and trace any family connection which might explain the Bible coming into the hands of my ancestors.

I hope that the omissions, of which there must be many, and errors not a few, will incite someone else to go on with the work.

WASHINGTON-MITCHELL LETTERS.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., Boston.

[Concluded from page 269.]

Washington to Mitchell.

[8 APRIL, 1780.]

* * * * *

It may not be amiss to ornament the mouldings with a light airy gilding—this will add little to the expense and much to the appearance.—The Harness I would have stout and strong, at the same time neatly made and ornamented and of good leather.

By the last Post I wrote to Mr Lund Washington respecting specie, but the workmen will meet with no disappointment, although there should be a little delay in my receiving it from home. The pocket money w^{ch} Mrs Washington has, and some I can borrow here, added to what you are kind enough to offer, will enable me to pay the full sum at any hour, even if I should not secure the needful from home by the time the Chariot is ready for delivery.

The several articles from Don Juan came safe—the Mop, Jug and Jars are, it seems, left somewhere on the road. If it is for an earthen or Queensware bowl the 180 Dollars is asked, I shall decline the purchase, for I think it is high time to check such extravagance. I am, &c.

Mitchell to Washington.

PHILAD^a 17 April, 1780.

D^r Sir

When your Excellency's favor of the 8th instant came to hand, I was confined to my chamber by an indisposition w^{ch} continued all last week. This prevented my answering you sooner, and hope will be an apology for what might have appeared neglectfulness, w^{ch} would be unexcusable, and what I should not pardon myself for.

The Carriage is in great forwardness and Mr Brighthurst assures me he will finish it in the Genteelst and neatest manner Possible, the Lining will be the best that can be got here, and of a Light Colour, as the Chariot will be at the Painter's next week, wou'd wish your Excellency to inform me of the Colour you wou'd chuse it to be, also whither you wou'd chuse the Leading Harness to hook to the Wheel Horses Harness, or by a swingle tree fixed to the Pole—and if you wou'd chuse brass boxes to the Hubs of the Wheels.

There is not a piece of silk shag of any colour to be got in the City, and am told there has been none here for a considerable time. I tried every place that it was likely to find such an article but without Success—have now sent your Excellency three yards of Marceills Quilting, being the Patterin for a Waistcoat & Breeches, it cost 190 Dollars p. yard. there is some of what is called double Diamond which they ask 360 Dollars p. yard for. If you would chuse any of this kind I will send it immediately.

There is some China Punch Bowls w^{ch} I can procure at 260 Dollars for the Gallon & 300 Dollars for the 6 Quart Bowl. they are blue and white, I wou'd send them now, but have not a good opertunity.

Mrs. Mitchell joins me in most respectfully Compliments to Mrs. Washington. I have the honor.

Mitchell to Washington.

PHILAD^a 19 May, 1780.

D^r Sir,

Your Excellency's favour of the 14th Instant was handed me by M^r Washington, to whom I gave every assistance in my power, but was extremely sorry I was out of Town on his arrival.

M^r Bringhurst notwithstanding his repeated assurances to have the Chariot ready by the time apointed & agreed on, has disapointed me. I offered him any part of the money whenever he pleased to call for it. Not having had an Answer to my last Letter to your Excellency, respecting the Colour, Gilding, Springs, Brass Boxes, &c., has been some excuse for M^r Bringhurst, but I was with him frequently, and told him not to wait for any thing, as I wou'd give the necessary orders to the Painter,—I realy expect he will be very Diligent & Punctual now—If you think proper to have any alteration made in the chariot, it shall be done. I wou'd be very glad to have your opinion & directions respecting the Colour, Brass Boxes, Harness & Painting, if it comes to Hand by Wednesday Evening it will be time enough—I expect the Chariot will be finished in three weeks—have received £218 0 6 from M^r Washington, which shall be paid to M^r Bringhurst so soon as he wants any part, but it will not be prudent to pay him above half before the chariot is finished. * * *

PHILAD^a 26 June, 1780.

Dear Sir

Your Excellency's favour of the 18th Instant, did not come to hand before the 23^d Instant in the Evening. I have sent a piece of Jean and a piece of Drilling by the Bearer, Peter Misner, Express, with Moulds, Thread, Silk & hair. I hope they will please. I cou'd not get any of the best white Drilling, this is strong & good. hope there is sufficient Lining & trimming for the whole. I got a Taylor to procure them. If anything is wanting it shall be sent immediately—inclosed is copy of the Bills of cost. I have a prospect of getting a good Butler for your Excellency, if his character on examination proves good I will send him on, and send some Tea & Sugar with him.

M^{rs} Washington is very well and expects to sett off for Virginia on Sunday next—the Chariot will be finished on Thursday or Friday next, & I believe will please your Lady.—Notwithstanding my constant application to M^r Bringhurst he did not get the Carriage done in time.—I sent six Bottles of Mustard by Willet on Express. I have the honor, &c.

[Enclosures.]

	Bo't of Sam ^l Saville,	Dollars
June 23, 1780	To 3 bottles of Mustard at 35 Dollars,	105
	3 do. do. 40 "	120

Dollars 225

	Bo't of Pat ^k Moore	
June 26, 1780.	To one piece Drilling,	£350

	Bo't of Jno. Eldridge.	Dollars
June 26, 1780.	6 yds. Linen @ 50 Dollars	300
	6 Sticks Twist @ 10 do.	60
	4 Skeins Silk @ 15 do.	60
	10 Doz ⁿ Molds @ 4	40
	3 Doz. do. @ 2	6
	18 Doz. do. @ 2	36
	2 Dozen do. @ 4	8
	Thread	20

Dollars 530

	Bo't of Wm. Sitgreaves	
June 20, 1780.	1 Loaf sugar, w ^t 7 lbs. 13 oz. @ 16 dollars,	Dollars 125

Bo't of Sam^l Whetherill, Jun^r.

		Dollars
June 26, 1780.	21 yards Jane @ 68 Dolls. p. yard	1428

	Bo't of Rich ^d Footman	
June 20, 1780.	1 lb. Green Tea @	£105

*Mitchell to Washington.*PHILAD^a 19 July, 1780.

Dr. Sir,

I have the honor of your Excellency's favour of the—Instant. On making particular Inquiry into the Character of the man I expected wou'd have answered as a Butler, I found him capable of his business, but not worthy of that trust he must have, and that it would not be prudent to send him to your Excellency. I shall make the strictest inquiry for proper person, and if I succeed send him to Head Quarters.

I sold the old chariot to M^r Bringhurst for £27 10, hard money, which I deducted out of the price of the new chariot. I have the money waiting your commands.

Have sent by the bearer one dozen pair of stout Thread Stockings which I hope will answer for your servants. I cou'd not procure any which appeared so fit for the purpose. I send copy of the bill. * * *

[Enclosure.]

Bo't of Rich^d Footman.

July 18, 1780.	12 pair thread Hose @ £28	£336
----------------	---------------------------	------

*Washington to Mitchell.*HEAD QUARTERS, PREKENESS,
26 July, 1780.D^r Sir,

Your Letter of the 19th, accompanying 12 p^r thread hose came safe to hand—the latter I fear are too small, but they must do.

I thank you for the trouble you have had about the chariot. The sum for which the old one sold and w^{ch} you say lyes in your hands, you will be so good as to pay to M^r Washington's order—first deducting the price of the Marseilles quilting, and the repairs to my Watch (by the inclosed ticket) which is every thing I recollect of a private nature & that ought not to go to public acc^t

My Compliments attend Mrs. Mitchell, & I am

GEORGE KEITH'S LETTER.

From the manuscript of the late CHARLES H. MORSE.

The burden of the word of ye Lord y^t came vnto me on ye 21 day of ye 4th mounth 1688, in ye towne of Boston in New England to declare it to boston Inhabetants & to ye inhabetants of New England: who have bin or ar concerned in oposing & harding their hearts against ye Inward appearance of god & his Son Christ Jesvs in ye hearts of his Sarvants, and in ye living Testimonye thay have borne vnto you to call yov to beleive in ye light of his Son Xt Jesus who hath Inlighted yow all and every on & to tvrne you from darknes to light & from ye power of Satan to god: Oh repent repent for your great Sin and transgreshion's of all sorts y^t yea have committed against ye lord and against his holy and divine light and Gift in all yo^r hearts & especialy repent of yo^r great hipocricie all teachers and peopell of boston & New England every wheare who call yo^r selves Christians & have a name to live but ar dead, who draw neere to god w^t yo^r mouths, & honner him w^t yo^r lips but have removed yo^r hearts far away from him, who have ye name of Christ oft in yo^r movths, & think to cover yov w^t his Impvted righteovnes whilst yow ar Ignorant of his life and holy pover and speirrit and divine natver in yo^r harts and whilst yov ar dayly crvcifing ye lord of glory afresh and pvting him to open shame & treading vnder foot the blood of ye covenant, as the holy scriptvers declareth concerning som y^t profesed Xt Jesvs in former ages. and this is ye state of many of yov yea of y^e generallity of yov both teachers and peopell of boston & New England of all sorts a few names excepted whom ye lord doth honner & thay shall walk w^t him in white. Although yov haue sovght to dishoner y^m & this I have seene from ye lord in y^t pver light of his w^{ch} maketh all things manifaist and before w^{ch} all things are naked and bare: w^{ch} light yea generally dispise & reject & blaspheme calling it a meere natvrall light & insofishant to lead vnto god; and ye children of it yea haue hated reproched and mocked w^t crvill mockings: wheirby yea haue sofishantly declared yo^r selves to be born after ye flesh and not after ye spirit, oh yea blasphemers against god his temple (which is his light) and y^m y^t dwell thirin: repent repent of y^r blasphemies and hard speechis and hard

thoughts against gods Inward appereane by his holy word and light and spirit in all yo^r hearts; and repent of all yo^r prid vanity folly & excesses in meat and drink and apparell: who though yov profese yo^r selves to be more p^{er}ver and more p^{er}verly reformed yⁿ other churchis so called yet in ye light of god yea ar nothing better; bvt many of yov worse & ye sine of Sodan w^{ch} was prid and exese & fvlnes of bread is ye sine of many of yov especially of ye richer sort; oh vnthankfvll nation do ye thus requit ye who ar Jesroun like y^t sence yea are waxed fatt have kicked against ye lord and ar gon from y^t tendernes sobriety & simplicity y^t was among you and y^r fathers sometime agoe; oh how qvickly haue you degenerated and departed from ye lord of whom yea haue mad and ar still making a great profession; ye anger of ye lord is redy to break ovt against yov more yⁿ formerly vnlese yea repent though his hand hath been manifestly streached ovt against yov in manifest Judgments espeishaly in blastings and vnfruitful seasons; and other Judgments and plagues & stroaks of his hand vpon you yet haue yov not seene nor redarded it many of yow yea ye most of yow; but yea ar lik vnto those concerning whome ye prophet Isaiah testified saying lord when thy hand is lifted up thay will not see but thay shall see and be ashamed for their envie at ye peopell; and this is ye word of ye lord to you all teachers and peopell of all sorts of boston & New England; all svch of yow as ar vnbeleivers and haue not faith in ye light of God at X^t Jesus wⁱⁿ yow but place all your confidence faith and reliance vpon ye impyted righteovnes of X^t w^{out} you and w^t he did and suffered for yov vnto Justification; whilst in ye menetime yea knou not X^t wⁱⁿ yow & soar in ye state of reprobation or rejection as such and denying him wⁱⁿ and ye revelation of him wⁱⁿ many hearts: and crosifing of him dayly by yo^r sins and Inigvities of all sorts: but is Christ devided or can any haue right and senceare faith in Christ as he came and suffered death in ye flesh and rose againe and assended into glory vnles thay beleive in him & owne and w^{it}nes him revealed in y^m their king priest and prophet lord judge and lawgiver their head and foundation laud in y^m X^t in y^m ye hope of glory: and all who sensearly owne him wⁱⁿ y^m haue ye bennifite and comfort of his death and sufferings and righteovnes y^t he accomplished w^{out} y^m when he came in ye flesh and now others & this is to you ye word of ye lord; whether you will beare or forbear: and oh repent repent of all yo^r selfe righteovsnes and selfe willing and selfe rving and actings of all sorts in y^t yea call yo^r dewtyes and prefomancis wherein yow ar dayly exercising yourselves w^{out} ye lords holy spirrit and power and life Inwardly reveled to which ye ar strangers and many of you willfully ignorant hating and refusing to be informed or instroucted even many or most of yow and all yea who have mad lite of ye crvell suffering of ye lords sarvants called in derisioe Quakers som of whome have been put to death at boston by a most vnrighteys and inhumaine law wheirin thay who made or executed ye same have shewed y^rselves more inhumaine crveill and barberovs yⁿ many or most of all sorts of mankind, oh mourne before ye lord, for this great sin & for sheding ye blood of ye innocent wherwith yo^r land is still defiled & ye inniquity of it is not yet don away, nor indeed can but by deep repentance morning and contrition of soule and godly sorrow and unfained repentance and trving to ye lord; and let it not be an excvse to yow y^t many of yow wer not ye actors in y^t great sine but you have not movrned for it before ye lord, many yea ye most of yov and therefore it lyeth vpon yow, and this is ye word of ye lord vnto yow.

[Signed]

ANCIENT BURIAL-GROUNDS OF LONG ISLAND, N. Y.

By EDW. DOUBLEDAY HARRIS, Esq., of New York City.

[Continued from page 308.]

IN MEMORY of
Joanna the Wife
of Samuel Baker
who died Octo^r 5th
A.D. 1763 Aged
26 Years &
6 Months

Nathaniel Baker Son
of Nathaniel Baker
Esq^r & M^{rs} Sarah
his Wife Died Sep^r
24th 1743 Aged 17
Months & 24 Days

In Memory of
Nathan y^e Son of
Nathanael Baker
Esq^r & Sarah his
Wife who died
Jan^r y^e 11th 1759
in y^e 22^d Year of
his Age

IN MEMORY of
SARAH BAKER the
Wife of NATHANIEL
Baker Esq^r who died
Decem^r 12th A.D. 1768
Aged 63 Years and
16 Days

IN MEMORY of
NATHANIEL BAKER
Esq^r who died Jan^r 14th
A.D. 1772, Aged
72 Years 11 Months
And 27 Days

IN MEMORY
of Hannah & her
Babe y^e Wife & Babe
of M^r Abraham
Talmage who died
May 30th A.D. 1763
in y^e 21st Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY of
M^r Daniel Dayton
who died Sept^r y^e 4th
A.D. 1762 in y^e 68th
Year of his Age

IN MEMORY of
Nathaniel Youngest
Son of Nathaniel
Baker Esq^r who died
Jan^r the 23^d A.D.
1771 in the 27th Year
of his Age

Here lyes y^e Body
of M^r Thomas
Baker Who Departed
this Life Septem^r
y^e 8th 1735 in y^e
[82^d Year of his Age

Nathan Baker Son
of Nathaniel Baker
Esq^r & M^{rs} Sarah
his Wife Who Died
by the Fall of a Tree
May 9th 1737 Aged 11
years 2 M^o & 27 D^s

Here lies Interr'd
the Body of M^{rs}
Elizabeth Baker
Relict of M^r
Thomas Baker
who died July y^e
18th 1753 in y^e 84th
year of her Age

In Memory of
Mary Daughter
of Daniel &
Rachel Dayton
who died Octo^r
6th 1757 Aged
2 Years 5 M^o
& 29 Days

In Memory of
Miss Jane Osborn
Daughter of Mr
Tho^s & M^{rs} Jane
Osborn, who died
March 27th 1776
in the 30th Year
of her Age

Juliana Daughter
of M^r Cornelius
& M^{rs} Hannah
Osborn died
Dec^r 18th 1790
Aged 3 months
& 1 day

In Memory of
Mrs. Phebe Miller
Wife of Mr.
John Miller Jun^r
who died
Nov^r 17th 1798
in the 31st year
of her age

In Memory of
Mr.
Daniel Osborn
who died
Dec^r 4th 1792
in the 73^d year
of his age

In
Memory of
Daniel Dayton Ju^r
who died
Dec^r 1, 1798
in the 42 year
of his age

In Memory of
Mrs. JOANNA
Wife of Mr.
ABRAM COAN
who died
Octo^r 29, 1757
In her 24th
Year

Elifabeth
daughter of
Jeremiah and
Marcy Osborn
died Sep^r 19
1747 Aged
8 years

In Memory of
Thomas Son of
Cornelius &
Hannah Osborn
who died
April 8^d 1795

Thomas, Son of
Mr Thomas &
M^{rs} Phebe Osborn
died in the year
1776 in the 7th
year of his Age

In Memory of
Mrs. Mary Osborn
Wife of Mr. Joseph
Osborn who died
Nov^r 7th 1793
aged 60 years
*What sinners value
I resign
LORD 'tis enough
that thou art mine.*

In Memory of
Mr Thomas Osborn
who departed this
Life in the year
of our Lord 1787
Aged 43 years

In Memory of
Mrs. Rachel Dayton
Wife of Deacⁿ
Daniel Dayton
she died
Jan. 6th 1794
in the 68th year
of her age

In Memory of
M^{rs} Marcy Osborn
Wife of Mr
Jeremiah Osborn
who departed this
Life Oct^r 5th 1767
Aged 62 years

In Memory of
Mr Jeremiah Osborn
who departed this
Life August 24th
1775
in the 69th year
of his Age

In Memory of
Hannah y^e Wife of
Lieut Jonathan
Baker dece^d & Sister
of John Davis who
died June 9th 1757
in y^e 77th Year of
her Age

IN MEMORY
of Mr JOHN DAVIS
who died Augst y^e 3^d
A.D. 1766 in the 91st
Year of his Age

In Memory
of Mr Jonathan
Stratton who Depart-
ed this Life Decemb^r
the 14th A.D. 1755
In the 48th Year of
his Age

In Memory of
Mr. Noah Barns
who died
Dec^r 27th AD. 1794
aged 91 years
and 2 months

[Grave stone of Mrs. Hannah, wife of Mr. Noah Barns is near by.]

In Memory of
Noah Barns jun^r
Son of M^r Noah
and M^{rs} Hannah
Barns who died
Octob^r y^e 26 1753
In the 21st year
of his Age

IN MEMORY
of Esther y^e Wife of
M^r Elifha Conkling
who died Octob^r
y^e 26th A.D. 1756
in y^e 58th Year
of her Age

IN MEMORY of
M^r Elifha Conkling
Who Died Febr^y 15th
A.D. 1772 Aged 81
Years & 11 Months

IN MEMORY
of M^r Benjamin
Conkling who
died June y^e 6th
1764 Aged
29 Years

IN MEMORY of
MARY the Daughter
of STEPHEN and
MARY HEDGES
who Departed
this Life Febr^y the
17th A.D. 1768 in
the 19th year of
her Age

Here
lies the Body
of M^{rs} Mary Conkling
the wife of M^r
Ananias Conkling
who died Decem^r
the 6 1750 in the 40th
Year of her Age

IN MEMORY
of M^r WILLIAM
HEDGES who
departed this
Life Nov^r the 4th
1768 in the 89th
year of his Age

IN MEMORY of
Abiah the Wife of
William Hedges
who died Octo. 27th
A.D: 1763 in y^e 78th
Year of her Age

In Memory of
M^r Jacob Conkling
who died Novem^r
y^e 6th 1753 in y^e
28th Year of
his Age

In Memory of
Mrs. Elizabeth
Miller Wife of
Mr. Hunting
Miller who died
Febr^y 1st 1792
in the 39th Year
of her Age

Sarah the
Daughter of
Mulford &
Ruth Conkling
died April y^e
15th 1757 Aged
1 Year 5 M^o
& 24 Days

HERE LYES THE
BODY OF M^r
NATHAN CONCKLING
SON OF M^r ELISHA
CONCKLING WHO
DIED OCTOBER Y^e 9th
1746 IN Y^e 23^d
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF CAP^t
CORNELIUS CONCKLING
WHO DIED OCT^r Y^e 30th
ANNO DOMINI 1748
IN THE 84th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE: LYETH
THE: BODY: OF: M^{rs}
MARY: CONCKLING
WIFE: OF: CAP^t: COR-
NELIVS: CONCKLING
WHO: DYED: AVGVST
THE: 13: TH: ANNO: 1712
IN: THE: 44: TH: YEARE
OF: HER: AGE

HERE
LYETH THE
BODY OF MARY
DIBELL THE
WIFE OF GEORGE
DIBEL^L WHO DYED
THE 8 DAY OF
IANVARY AGED
23 YEARS 1705:6

JEREMIAH HEDGES
SON OF M^r
WILL^m & M^{rs}
TEMPERANCE HEDGES
AGED 6 MONTHS
& 10 D^s DIED
SEPT^r 30th 1742

HERE
LYETH: THE
BODY: OF: ANTHONY
LVDLAM: WHO
DYED: MAY: THE 3rd
1716: IN: THE: 17th
YEAR: OF: HIS: AGE

HERE
LYES THE
BODY OF HANNAH
CONCKLING WHO
DIED SEPTEMBER
Y^e 12 1720
AGED 13 YEARS

IN MEMORY OF
CATHERIN DAU^r OF M^r
AARON & M^{rs}
MARY ISAACS
DIED JULY 10th 1751
AGED 6 MONTHS
& 5 D^s

In Memory
of Abigail Daugh^r
of M^r Daniel and
M^{rs} Abigail
Conkling died
Febr^y y^e 19th 1753
in the 6th year
of her Age

IN MEMORY of
JOHN Son of
John & Elizabeth
Hedges who died
Sept^r 18th A.D. 1742
Aged 21 Years
And 10 Months

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^r JOHN HEDGES
AGED 67 YEARS
DEC^r JANUARY 9th
1787

HERE: IS
THE: BODY: OF
MARY: HEDGES
WHO: WAS: DAVG
HTER: OF: JOHN
AND: RVTH: HEDGES
WHO: DYED: AVGS^r
THE: 10TH: ANNO: 1712
IN: THE: 13TH: YEAR
OF: HER: AGE

In Memory of
Thomas Chatfield
Jun^r Ef^q died
Jan^r y^e 1st 1742/3
In y^e 31st year
of his age

In Memory
of Abraham
Stratton 2 years
Old & Mehitable
Stratton 18 days Old
who died on y^e 25th
and 26th of Sep^r 1738
Son and Daughter of
M^r Jonathan and M^{rs}
Mehitable Stratton

IN MEMORY OF
THOMAS CHATFIELD Esq^r
DIED JAN^{ry} 13th
1754
IN THE 68th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

Here
lies the
Body of
Abraham Stratton
son of M^r Jonathan
& M^{rs} Mehitable
Stratton he died
Augst y^e 20th 1752 in
y^e 9th year of his Age

IN MEMORY OF
M^{rs} HANNAH CHATFIELD
RELICT OF
THOMAS CHATFIELD Esq^r
DIED AUGst 26th 1754
IN THE 68th YEAR
OF HER AGE

IN MEMORY OF
PHEBE CHATFIELD
DIED AUGst 26th
1754
IN Y^e 18th YEAR
OF HER AGE

Here lies the
Body of M^r Thomas
Davis who Departed
this Life September
the 27th 1751 Aged
65 Years

In Memory
of Benjamin Son
of M^r John & M^{rs}
Catherine Davis
he died October
y^e 19th 1752 in y^e 3rd
Year of his Age

In Memory
of Catherine y^e
Daughter of M^r
John & M^{rs} Ca-
therine Davis she
died November
3^d 1752 in y^e 7th year
of her age

In
Memory of
Benjamin Son
to M^r John &
M^{rs} Catherine
Davis Who
Died July 22
A.D. 1754 Ag-
-ed 9 Weeks

Abigail y^e
Daughter of
John & Kathe-
rine Davis
died June y^e
10th 1758
Aged 9 Weeks
& 3 Days

In Memory of
John Son to
M^r Stephen
& M^{rs} Amie
Hedges Died
May 2 A D 1759
Aged About
16 years

IN MEMORY of
Katherine y^e Wife of
M^r John Davis who
died April 11th A.D.
1759 in y^e 37th Year
of her Age
She fear'd the Lord
Obey'd His Voice
Hop'd in His Word
And died of Choice

In Mem^ory of
M^r STEPHEN
HEDGES who
died MAY the
2^d 1760 Aged
57 Years

In Memory of
John Hedges
Son of Aaron
& Mary Isaacks
who died Nov^r
14th 1759 Aged
18 M^o & 5 Days

IN MEMORY of
MARY DAU^r OF M^r
AARON & M^{rs}
MARY ISAACS
DIED DEC^r 21st 1754
AGED 7 WEEKS
& 6 D^s

HERE LYES THE
BODY OF M^{rs}
ELIZABETH GERDINER
THE WIFE OF M^r
JOHN GERDINER
DIED MAY Y^e 19th
1747 IN Y^e 64th
YEAR OF HER AGE

Here lyeth the Body of
Sarah wife of Seth Person^s
Dec^d who dep^d this life
Nov^r the 8th A.D. 1740
In y^e 67th year of her age
Since it so plainly doth appear
We ware not made for to stay here
But that we all muft goe this way
Let us prepare without delay

Here lyes Buried
the Body of
M^r SETH PARSONS
Who Dec^d Sep^t
y^e 19th 1725 Aged
about 61 Years

PUAH BARNES DAU^r
TO M^r NOAH & M^{rs}
HANNAH BARNES
DEC^d SEP^{tr} Y^e 14th 1756
IN Y^e 6th YEAR
OF HER AGE

Here lyes Buried
y^e Body of M^{rs}
SARAH PARSONS
Who Dec^r Nov^{br}
y^e 15th 1725 Aged
31 Years & 6 M^o

In Memory of
Puah y^e wife of
John Davis who
died Decem^r y^e
24th A.D. 1747
in y^e 74th Year of
her Age

HERE LYES Y^e BODY
OF M^{rs} JERUSHA HEDGES
WIDOW OF M^r JEREMIAH
HEDGES AGED 27
YEARS & 9 M^o
DIED MAY Y^e 21st
1742

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
LEWIS HEDGES
DEC^d NOV^r 7th
1738
IN Y^e 17th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^r
JEREMIAH HEDGES
DEC^d OCTOBER 14th
1738 IN Y^e 25th
YEAR OF HIS AGE

In Memory of
Edward Mulford
who died Sept^r
y^e 12th 1754 in y^e
25th Year of
his Age

STEPHEN HEDGES.
[This is the footstone. The headstone
is in fragments, the face destroyed, but
was of same size, shape and probable
age, and by the side of that of Jeremiah
Hedges.]

HERE LYES Y^e BODY
RUTH
OF M^{rs} xxxxxxxx CHAMPNEY
WIFE TO M^r SAMUEL
CHAMPNEY AGED 88
YEARS DEC^d APRIL
Y^e 25th 1728

Here Lyes y^e Body of
M^r JEREMIAH MILLER
who Dec^d Janu^r 2^d
1723/4 Aged 67 Years

Here lyes Buried y^e
Body of M^{rs} MARY
MILLER Widow of M^r
JEREMIAH MILLER
Who Departed this
Life Oct^r 9th A.D. 1748 in y^e
95th Year of Her Age

HERE LYES Y^e BODY
OF M^{rs} MARY MULFORD
WIDOW OF M^r
THOMAS MULFORD
DIED JUNE 14th
1748 in y^e 85th
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^r THOMAS MULFORD
DEC^d NOV^r Y^e 2^d 1732
IN Y^e 77th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^{rs}
MERCY MULFORD WIFE
TO M^r THO^s MULFORD
AGED 51 YEARS
DIED MAY Y^e 17th
1737

HERE LYETH THE BODY OF DAVID MOLFORD SON OF THOMAS
MOLFORD DEPARTED THIS LIFE SEP^r Y^e 12 · 1722 AGED · 22 · YEARS
NINE MONTHS AND 28 DAYS
Ebenezer Mulford Son of M^r Timothy & M^{rs} Sarah Mulford Dec^d Jan^r 8th 1724
Aged 6 weeks.
ESTHER DAUGHT^r OF TIMOTHY AND SARAH MULFORD AGED 5
YEARS 5 Mo & 7 D^s DIED MAY Y^e 27th 1717.
Christopher Mulford Son of M^r Timothy & M^{rs} Sarah Mulford Dec^d Octo^{br} y^e
13th 1719 Aged 7 Weeks.
Sarah Daugh^r of M^r Timothy & M^{rs} Sarah Mulford Died Sep^t 14th 1728 Aged 4
weeks.
In Memory of Nathan y^e Son of Edward & Amie Mulford who died Decem^{br} 15th
1752 Aged about 2 Months

Here lyes Buried
y^e Body of M^r
TIMOTHY MULFORD
Who Departed this
life Decem^{br} 10th Anno
Domⁱ 1741 Aged
about 60 Years

In Memory of
Samuel Parsons
Jun^r who died
Augst 17th 1752
in y^e 59th Year
of his Age

Here lies
the Body of M^{rs}
Puah Hudfon wife
of M^r Henery
Hudson who died
July y^e 26th 1752 in y^e
52nd year of her Age

IN MEMORY of
MEHETABEL the
Daughter of NATHAN
and HANNAH
HEDGES who died
Sept^r 28th A.D. 1768
in the 31st Year
of her Age

In Memory
of Temperance
the Daughter of
M^r Daniel & M^{rs}
Rachel Edwards
who died March
y^e 7th 1752 in y^e 16th
year of her Age

In Memory
of M^{rs} Catharine
Relect to M^r Eanos
Talmage
Who Died
May 12 A.D.
1752 Aged

In
Memory of Stephen
Son to M^r
Recompence &
M^{rs} Puah Sherrill
Died August 29
A.D. 1757 Aged
6 years

HERE LYETH THE
BODY OF DANIEL

WHO
DEPARTED
THIS LIFE
APRIL 27th

BUSNELL
ÆTATIS
SUÆ

1723

HERE LYETH Y^e BODY
OF JOHN CHRISTOPHERS
OF NEW LONDON WHO
IN COMING FROM THE WEST
INDIAS WAS CAST AWAY
ON Y^e SOVTH SIDE IN A STORM
IVLY THE 29TH 1723 AND
ALL W^{ERE} LOST Y^e NEXT
DAY HE WAS DECENTLY
INTERED AGED 22 YEARS

In Memory
of Robert Son of
M^r Robert & M^{rs}
Mary Parsons
he died Novemb^r
y^e 23rd A.D. 1753 in
y^e 9th year of his Age

Here lyes the
Body of M^{rs}
Lois Hedges Wife
to M^r Samuel
Hedges Who Dec^d
November 2nd 1718
Aged 38 Years

Heare lies
THE Body of m^{rs}
Sarah Sheriel the wife of
Recompence Sheriel M^r
who died no^{br} y^e 5th Ano. Do
mini 1738 Aged 27
yeres

Puah Daughter
of Recompence
Sherell Died
Aug^t the 6th
1747 one Year
and 5 months &
18 day

Abraham
Son of M^r
Recompence and
M^{rs} Puah Sherill
he died March y^e
29 1750 in the 4th
year of her age

In Memory
of Jemima Daught^r
of M^r William &
M^{rs} Jemima Barns
who died Nov^r
y^e 29th 1752 in y^e 3^d
year of her Age

[To be continued.]

RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH OF ROCKINGHAM,
VERMONT.

Copied by THOMAS BELLOWS PECK, Esq., of Walpole, N. H.

[Continued from page 300.]

THE Chh in Rockingham however soon called upon Chester members & they by sending us a Copy of their Covenant & proceedings gave us full satisfaction that they were duly Organized & regularly separated from us as a distinct Chh. during the first five years two of the first nine who subscribed the Covenant were removed by Death. Since the first gathering of the Chh, about 70 have been received, some of whom have been removed by Death, others have removed from us to other places Some have so left us in principle as to have left our Communion, & there remains now about 50, little more than 12 are Males, a Considerable part of the male members are aged, & the active part of the Chh are about as small as when I was ordained.

It pleased Providence to remove from the Chh some years past & soon after each other three Deacons who as it were began with us, & were great supporters & helpers to further Religion among us.

The unhappy disputes in Politics which at several times have run so high among us, have evidently been unfavourable to the flourishing of Religion, the Disputes & divisions in respect to Religious principles which have had a great run among us, tho' they may not have lessened the Quantity of Religion, have been unfavourable to the Communion & Numbers of the Chh. The increase of Wealth in this Town & the Introduction of Luxuries, the Changes in Civil Government, the endeavours & attempts which have been made for Obtaining some Publick funds for providing a decent house & supporting Publick Worship therein, & the disappointments which attended these attempts, & the common Disputes which have arisen in Civil matters, all have evidently appeared unfavourable to the flourishing state of outward Religion among us. the mention of these general things readily reminds us of the great Share of Calamity's which we have suffered & been carried thro'. Our present weakness, & the frowns of Heaven which are upon us need not be dissembled & every private View may well be swallow'd up in a regard for Religion & Community. At the present populous State of the Town, & its great increase in Wealth no decent provision can be made for publick Worship after repeated trials; Without any addition to the Minister's Salary under all the depreciation that attends it It has become more & more burdensome no decent provisions are made for the Administration of Ordinances but not to enlarge upon the peculiar Circumstances of the Town as might easily be done, the Pastor wishes to be encouraged & strengthened, if it can be done consistent with truth & honesty, otherways not.

The above Statement of the Pastor was not objected to or disputed by the brethren. it being requested by the Brethren to hear what the Pastor offerr'd to the People last October, when he left off Preaching the substance of it was read to them & is as follows —

I would mention to the Congregation that it is twenty four years since my being a Minister here the 27th of October next, next Sabbath on which I expect to exchange will be the last Sabbath of the year & whereas my

health is such that I cant preach in this meeting house during the Winter season, And as a very Considerable part of those who attend upon publick Worship are Women & Children & such as live at a distance & cant conveniently attend, I think it my Duty to relinquish my Salary & desist from all ministerial Services during the Winter season I expect you will be Supply'd next Sabbath with preaching, and I would further add that I do not leave off preaching on account of any disinclination to the business or disaffection to the People, but on account of the peculiar Situation & Circumstances of the Town.

after some Conference upon the above,—no Votes were past, but the Chh meeting was adjourned to the Meeting House on the first Monday in April at One O Clock in the Afternoon.

Met according to adjournment when it was concluded that M^r Whiting make his proposals of beginning preaching again to the people in Town Meeting & thus begin & his Salary be paid by those who have not Certificated, in proportion to their doing their part towards Supplying the Pulpit the whole time.

March. 1809

the Chh met at the house of the Rev^d M^r Whiting agreeable to appointment, when the Pastor made request that he might be dismissed from his Ministerial Labours & after Conversing on the Subject the Chh Voted to comply with the Pastor's Request that a Dissolution of the Pastoral Relation between pastor & Chh should take place & Chose brother Jehiel Webb & brother John Ellis a Committee to unite with the Committee of the Town to invite an ecclesiastical Council to advise & assist in this important transaction. 2^{dly} Voted to send to the Chhs in Walpole, Grafton and Springfield as a Council.

Letters Missive were accordingly sent to those Chhs, who all of them met at the house of William Hall in Rockingham on the 18th of May 1809 & having formed into Ecclesiastical Council, they united in the following result Viz.

[End of Rev. Mr. Whiting's records of meetings.]

Rockingham A.D. 1818.

Be it remembered, that Elijah Wollage on the first Saturday of July A.D. 1818, came first to this town, at the request of Judge Knight, one of the Com^{rs}, for hiring preaching to supply the pulpit in the north meeting house in s^d Rockingham . . . That the said Wollage contracted for four months. that, on the expiration of that term, the Society gave him a call to preach with them four years, beginning the first of July af'd. that he accept^d the call on a salary of \$425.00 per annum. that as the church of the Rev^d Mr. Whiting was no longer to be found; but most of the members either dead or removed away or had joined to some other denomination it was thought expedient to look up what few there might be found and in some way organize for the enjoyment of Gospel privileges.

It was, therefore, thought advisable to invite some of the neighboring ministers of the Congregational order to come and assist in reestablishing a church in this place. Accordingly, on Thursday, the fifth day of November A.D. 1818, the Rev. Sylvester Sage of Westminster, East Parish, the Rev^d Mr. Field, of Westminster, West Parish, the Rev. M^r Smiley of Springfield and the Rev. M^r Goodale of Grafton, convened at the dwelling

house of the Rev^d Elijah Wollage, in said Rockingham, and, after due examination of M^r Whiting's records and that no visible church of Christ could possibly be found: they submitted to the few, who had been professors in the old church, under M^r Whiting, and some others, who had been members of other churches, the following confession of faith and covenant, viz.—

We believe &c &c

You and each of you believe there is only one living and true GOD. that there is One Mediator between God and man, even Jesus Christ, and there is no salvation in any other: that the Holy Ghost proceedeth from the Father and the Son and is the Renewer, Sanctifier, Comforter and perfecter of his Saints; and that these three, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, are the one GOD.

We believe &c

You and each of you believe that the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments are the word of GOD, and the only sure guide to direct the tempers, desires and dependance of the soul and the actions of life: that sin is a most deadly evil and unrepented of, will issue in endless death, its just wages: while true holiness is exceeding lovely in itself and will produce unspeakable happiness to its possessors, and end in eternal life and blessedness in the kingdom of glory.

Thus { we } profess and believe.
 { you }

Covenant.

We do now covenant —

You and each of you do now endeavor, in the sincerity of our (your) hearts, to take the Lord Jehovah, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, whose being and perfections we (you) have professed to believe, to be our (your) GOD, and engage to be his willing subjects forever. We (you) take the holy scriptures for the only rule of our (your) life and accordingly covenant to live agreeably to them, a life of repentance, faith and new obedience; and to renounce every evil & false way. We give (you give) up ourselves (yourself) to Christ in this his church and engage to attend on all the ordinances of GOD's house and the Gospel discipline here administered, so long as it shall please God to continue us (you) here among us.

Thus we (you) and each of you promise and engage, depending on divine grace to enable us (you) rightly to perform these our (your) Covenant Vows.

The foregoing Confession of faith and Covenant, having been read by the Rev. M^r Sage in the presence of the other ministers and many witnesses, they were both unanimously adopted and subscribed to, by Samuel Ober, Hezekiah Rice, John Stoel, William Sterns, and Nathan^l Clark, and also by Lydia Sterns and Elizabeth Rice.

After the foregoing had been subscribed to, they were again read by the Rev. Mr Sage, to the subscribing members, in the Second person, You and each of you &c &c &c and the subscribers having made choice of the Rev. Elijah Wollage for their Moderator, were then declared to be the Congregational Church of Christ in Rockingham.

Attest . ELIJAH WOLLAGE, Moderator
of said Church.

The church, for the first time, celebrated the Lord's Supper, Lord's day, June the 6th 1819, at which time, we received an accession of twenty eight.

Second Communion July 18, 1819. Six members were this day added to the church.

Third communion, Lord's day Sept. 12, 1819 — Three were added.

October 31st 1819 — fourth communion and two were added.

Nov 11. 1819 The church, being duly requested, met and proceeded to business.

First, unanimously voted that they are satisfied with all former proceedings, both of their Pastor and the church as a body.

Secondly. Chose brother Henry C. Day their Clerk, whose duty shall be to warn a meeting of said church, or request the Pastor so to do, at any time, when two or more of the brethren shall make application for the same to him in writing: and who shall in the absence of the Pastor certify officially, when necessary, any doings or votes of the church, or when the Pastor is a party in any church difficulty or church labor with him. And it shall be his duty to keep a fair record of all business and proceedings of the church, excepting admission and baptisms, and them at his own election.

Thirdly. Chose three brethren, to wit, Samuel Gowing, Moses Hill and David Pulsipher Junior, an informing Committee, whose duty be either jointly or severally, to give notice to the Pastor or the Clerk of all public and open breaches and violations of Christian duty, covenant obligations and regulations of this church, which may come within their knowledge or the knowledge of either of them.

Fourthly. That all private labor, for private offences shall be according to the eighteenth chapter of St. Matthew's Gospel.

Fifthly. That there shall in future be four stated communions in this church in each year: the first to be on the first Sabbath in the month of May, the second, on the first Sabbath in July, the third, on the first Sabbath in September and the fourth on the last Sabbath in October, or at the discretion of the Pastor, if he shall think it will better accommodate the church, on any other Lord's day in said month.

Sixthly. That no candidate shall be admitted into the church without giving satisfactory evidence of a change of heart. This evidence to be given to the Pastor, who, for the present, is appointed by the church as their committee for such examination.

Seventhly. That every candidate shall stand propounded, two full weeks, before admission, that any brother or sister may have an opportunity to examine such candidate relative to their hope and every qualification, the Gospel makes requisite for church membership.

Eighthly. That no candidate shall be required to make any public confession for any former sins, crimes or misdemeanors, when his or her repentance and reformation shall evidence a new heart and life: and such, as in the charity of the church, God accepts.

Ninth. That all after offences shall be confessed, if brought before the church or becomes a matter of public notoriety, before the whole congregation.

Tenth. The ordinance of baptism shall be administered to the children of none, but such as are in full communion in this or some Sister church.

Eleventh. That no person shall be received as a witness who is out of the church, against any member, unless in the judgment of the church, such person is of strict integrity and truth.

Twelfth. That no member of any Sister Congregational church, residing in this town, shall have any Church privileges, after one year's residence, except such member unite with this Church in covenant relation.

This article, however, is not to debar any one who may belong to any sister church in any of the towns next joining to this town, who are still under the watch and care of their own respective churches.

Thirteenth. That the church in future will hold a prayer meeting on the first Monday in every month to unite with the general concert of prayer, now established in all the churches.

Fourteenth. That the church will be preparing their minds for the choice of two brethren to fill the office of deacon, before another stated communion.

The foregoing articles were unanimously voted and adopted as the rules and regulations of this church.

ELIJAH WOLLAGE Pastor
and Moderator

[To be continued.]

AMERICAN DOCTORATES AT GOTTINGEN.

By JAMES DAVIE BUTLER, LL.D., Madison, Wis.

A DINNER was recently given in New York at the Metropolitan Club in honor of Americans who in the fifties studied at the George-Augustus University of Gottingen. At the table where thirty-two sat down an account was presented of all Americans known to have previously studied at that institution, and the names of six were brought forward, namely: Everett, Ticknor, Bancroft, Cogswell, Longfellow and Motley. But half of these—Ticknor, Longfellow and Motley—obtained no degree there. The other three were there made doctors of philosophy: Edward Everett in 1817, J. G. Cogswell and George Bancroft two years later.

Another name was unaccountably overlooked in this roll of honor as reported in the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 2d S. xii. p. 366: namely, Robert Bridges Patton. Patton, born at Philadelphia in 1794, was graduated from Yale in 1817, and at once became tutor at Middlebury; was soon elected Professor with leave to study abroad, and in 1821 was doctorated at Gottingen—the fourth American thus honored—no longer after the second and third than they came after the first. Patton was Professor in Middlebury till 1825, then in Princeton till 1829, then in the University of the City of New York. He brought to Middlebury a valuable classical library; established a Philological Society; and gave such an impulse to classical study there as is still felt. Among his publications were a translation of the Greek Tables of Thiersch (pp. 86), Andover, 1822; New York, 1830; and the first American edition of Donnegan's Greek Lexicon, Boston, 1832, with corrections from Passow's Thesaurus, and suppressions of words that lacked classical authority, etc. He was cut down in the midst of his best years, in 1839.

TWO LETTERS FROM DANIEL WILCOX, JR., A
REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER, WRITTEN
IN 1775 AND 1776.

Communicated by DANIEL W. FOWLER, of Chicago, Ill.

I SEND you copies of two letters, written by Daniel Wilcox, junior, a Revolutionary soldier, from Middletown, Ct., who was at the defense of Boston, in the years 1775-6, and who died in the latter year, and was it is stated buried in the old cemetery in Roxbury. I have seen in my lifetime the pocket-book which he had in his possession at his death (so it was claimed), and I now have one piece of Continental money, which says it is good for five Spanish Milled Dollars, which was found in that purse at the time of his decease.

Roxberey, ye 15th day at Evening 1775.

Ever Loving wife:

After my tender Regards for you, and my Dear Children, I take this opportunity to Rite unto you, Hoping these few lines will find you all Well, as threw the Divine Goodness of God, theay leive me at present. I would inform you that Brother Isaac, yet remains verey week and Low, but in the hole, Ive reson to think, that he is considerable Better, but not yet able to Ride yet. I hope that by the goodness of God to him, that he will in a few days be able to be got home, if the Doctor and officers will give Liberty, which is now altogether unserten:—the Camps are Sickley: Ensign Rite is, and Sargent Gillet, and Sargent Booth, and sum others are all unwell,. John Hiltten Highey, yet remain verey Dangerous,. Likewise, Jonas Hubbard is Sick and gone into the Hospittle, furthermore I would inform you, that I haive this Day Had the opportunity to Here a Number of Cannon fired:—the Regulars at the first fired one gun from there Floting Batterey, then our men fired upon them, and the number of Cannon whieth was fired from the Bresteworke and from there Floting Batterey was 27 Cannon, and Hove two bumshels over into Roxberey,: one Struck a Barne upon the Ruff, and Went Down threw a Scaffold, and threw a Stable flore, and then Broake, but hurte nobody altho' there was one man then in the Barne, and Several nere by: the others they say, Struck in a Cornfield, but I have not seen it only as I stud some distance from it, and saw the Smoake of it when it Burst,. furthermore thire was one man wounded by one of the Enemys Ball, but I hope not mortally: one of thaire Ball went write over my Head and afterward was Picked up by our meen: and another Ball struck a Large Limb of a pine tree nere by, where was a Grate number of our men Stood, but hurt nothing. Likewise, there is a number of vessels to the number of thirteen or fourteen, Sale vesels, now appear in Site, supposed to be the same, that went out of the Harbor of Boston some time ago: our men fired but fore or five of thaire Cannon, but they fired some field peses at the Enemy. whether they did any Execution or not, I am unable to say. the Enemy

did not march out, but I do wish that they had, God being on our Side we need not fear them. So no more at Present, but I remain,

your Loving friend and Comfort until Death.

DANIEL, WILCOX, JUN'

Roxbrey. July 23d day 1776,

Loving Wife:—After my love to you, I kindly this opportunity to Rite a few lines to you Hoping these Lines will find you all well, as threw the goodness of God they leave me in good health. Please to Remember my Duty to my Honored Parients, and my Love toa all my Bretheren and Sisters, for I haint time to Write in particular to them Our Company are all well, all the others are Sickley—I would inform you, that Sargent Maget is Dead, and Jabez Miller, is Dead, and I am informed that Nathaniel Miller, and Lieut. Rite, is verey Sick. William Miller is week and low, and may have a dismission if he cold get Home. Eliphelet has got the momps but isnt bad:—Simeon Linston, has got about again—Furthermore, I would inform you, that I Have Seen Brother Samuel Gibson, and Brother Solomon Sage, and Brother Porter, and they are all Well. and I am informed that Brother Sage, has behaved verey well Ever since that he left home, furthermoere I would inform you that our men Last Nite took three Regulars, at a place called Browns Chimneys:—furtheremore I would inform you that our troops are in High Spirits, and hundreds of our men are sent Every Day to cut fashines, in order to Erect a Brestworke, as I suppose, on Dorgester there is Graite Preparations for Something or other, from Reports—thaink it will not be long before we Shall make a trial for Boston, which I hope God in his Providence will Prosper our attempts, and for which I ask an interest in your prayer to God for wisdom and Direction and Protection. I would inform you that we live well, we have good Provisions, and as for my own part, I have plenty of bisness, for I haive received Ridgemental orders for to turn out our men and Call the Role at Sunrise and Sunset, and to Exersise our men—those that are not on Duty in the forenoon and in the AfterNoon—and the Ridgment are to meet three times a week for Exersise, and I have the men to warn on Duty, and to maicke a Morning Reporte and a weekly Return, and for to Receive orders Every Day, sumtimes very long, sumtimes it taickes most a sheet of My paper for me to Rite them Down I live very contented altho I haive more Bisness then any other Serg't in the Company, but I Ly and taicke my Rest Every Nite, but I haint had any time to go and see Myron Clarke but Abraham Sage Ses, that he understands that Lut Rite, sold the Gun that did belong to Brother Isaac a few days before I Came Down, but I cant Leive me Bisness at Present to See anything about it as I am so very bisey. So I haint time to Rite any more at present—So I Remain,

your friend and Husban untill Death.

DANIEL, WILCOX.
JUNIOR.

N.B. I haive this minit Received News that Eliphelet Porter, Has got well, and was one that went out and tooock the 3 Regulars Lst Nite—this I Received from Butler Gibbard as I was inclosin this letter.

DANIEL, WILCOX. JUN'

A SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF THE REV^d HABIJAH WELD, OF ATTLEBORO, MASS.

From the manuscripts of the late DAVID JILLSON, of Attleboro, Mass.

REV^d THOMAS WELD, the G. Grandfather of Mr. Weld was bred at Trinity Coll. Cambridge, Eng. where he took his Degree in 1613 and 18. He was minister in 1624 in Ferling, Co. Essex, 38 miles from London. He came over from London with w. Margaret and four chil, viz, John, Thomas, (the Grandfather of Habijah) bap^d ——— 1626, Sam^l and Edmund. Leaving London in the Wm. and Francis Mar. 9, and arriving in Boston June 5, 1632. The next month he was settled in Roxbury. His son Thomas, m^d June 4, 1650, Dorothy, dau. of Rev^d Sam^l Whiting, of Lynn, Mass. had 8 chil. b. in Roxbury, Thomas, the father of Habijah, bap. June 12, 1653. (A graduate of Harvard Coll. in 1671.) Preached several years before he was ordained. M^d for his first w., Nov. 9, 1681, Elisabeth, dau. of Rev. John Wilson, of Medfield, Mass. Had two chil. by this marriage, Elizabeth, and Thomas. (A graduate of Harvard, who d. at Roxbury, July 21, 1704). His w., d. July 19, 1687, and he m^d for second w. Mary, dau. of Habijah Savage, of Boston. The chil. by this marriage, were, Sam^l b. Mar. 4, 1701, and Habijah, b. at Dunstable, Mass., Sept. 2, 1702. Rev. Thomas was minister in Dunstable, and d. June 9, 1702, nearly three months before the birth of Habijah. Mary, the widow of Thomas, lived with her son Habijah (after his marriage in 1728), where she d. June 2, 1731. The following inscription is copied from her tombstone. Here lies inter^d y^e Body of Mrs Mary Weld, y^e wife of y^e Rev^d Thomas Weld, late of Dunstable. Deces^d June ye 2^d 1731, in ye 64th year of her age.

"The Righteous shall be in
Everlasting Remembrance." Psalm 112-6.

The following is taken in substance from the history of Attleboro, Mass., pub. by John Doggett, Esq., in 1834 :

"Rev. Habijah Weld, the third minister of Attleboro, was distinguished for his usefulness in the ministry, and highly respected as a man both at home and abroad. His united to an uncommon degree, the affections of his people for the long period of nearly 55 years during which he was their Pastor. He was a man of talents and respectable acquirements; was extensively known. He graduated at Harvard College in 1723, and was ordained pastor of the first church in Attleboro, Oct. 1, 1727. The following notice of his character is taken from a communication in Dr. Dwight's Travels. Mr. Weld was below the middle stature, and in the latter part of his life, corpulent. His constitution was vigorous, and his mind almost singularly energetic. The stipend which he received from his parishioners consisted of an annual salary of two hundred and twenty dollars, and the use of a parsonage lot which furnished him with wood, and a little pasture. With his patrimony he purchased a farm of about 70 acres of moderately good land, and a decent house. His numerous family were educated with the means that have been mentioned, in a manner superior to what is usually found in similar circumstances, entertained much company in a style of genuine hospitality, and was always prepared to contribute to the necessities of others.

For the regulation of his domestic concerns, Mr. Weld prescribed to himself and his family, a fixed system of rules, which were always observed,

and contributed not a little to the pleasantness and prosperity of his life. His children, laborers and servants submitted to them with cheerfulness, and his house became the seat of absolute industry, peace and good order. Breakfast was on the table precisely at six, dinner at twelve, and supper at six in the evening. After supper he neither made visits himself, nor permitted any of his family to do so.

His observation of the Sabbath was peculiarly exemplary. He permitted no act to be done in his house on that day, except such as were acts of mercy and necessity in the strict sense.

Mr. Weld was naturally of a very ardent disposition. Yet so entirely had he acquired an ascendancy over his temper, that a censurable, or imprudent act is not known to have been done by him, nor an improper word uttered. To vice and licentiousness, in every form, he gave no indulgence, either in his conversation, or his public instructions. On the contrary, idleness, intemperance, profaneness, and all kinds of immoral conduct were reproved by him with severity. His example in the practice of every virtue was such as to create in all classes entire veneration for his character. It is doubted whether any one ever uttered a reproach against him.

Nor was his piety less remarkable. Since the days of the Apostles, it is questioned whether his zeal, fidelity, and intrepidity, have been excelled. During the long period of 55 years, he was not once detained from the pulpit by disease. His prayers were wholly formed by himself, and adapted with strict propriety to the various occasions on which they were made. His sermons were written, and were usually delivered without variation from his notes. Yet at times he addressed his congregation extemporaneously in a manner eminently forcible and affecting.

Mr. Weld continued his labors to the Sabbath before his death, without any visible decline of his powers either of body or mind. On the Tuesday following he rode in his chaise to Providence, ten miles; returned about four o'clock in the afternoon; walked into the house, told his wife that he was unwell, and requested her to open a window, sat down and instantly expired, of an Apoplexy. So well were his secular affairs arranged that the settlement of his estate cost less than five dollars.

At the death of Mr. Weld, only one of his congregation was living of those who assisted in his settlement. The house of Mr. Weld was the resort of many distinguished persons from Boston, Providence, and other parts of New England and in no house were they treated more hospitably. His manners were at once dignified and polite, and every member of his family were courteous and well bred. Nothing was seen among them but harmony and good will.

That with such an income Mr. Weld could support so large a family, and live in so hospitable a manner, will certainly excite not a little wonder. The explanation is found in his industry, regularity, and exactness in all his concerns. Everything was managed in such a manner that almost in the literal sense nothing was lost."

Mr. Weld m^d in Woburn, Mass., Oct. 17, 1728, Mary Fox, of W. by whom he had 15 children, all b. in Attleboro :

Mary, b. Sept 4. 1729. m^d Apr 15. 1762 Dr Cardee Parker, of Coventry. Ct.

Judith. b. Oct. 16. 1730, d. un^m Sept 13. 1767.

Dorothy, b. Dec 13, 1731. m^d Aug 7. 1759, Jonathan Philbrook of Boston.

Elizabeth, b. Apr 8. 1733. m^d July 19. 1764, Rev Oakes Shaw, of Barnstable, Mass.

Lucy, b. June 15. 1734. m^d May 15. 1760, Rev Oliver Noble, of Newburyport, Mass.

Thomas. b. Oct. 5. 1735. d. May 17. 1736.

Thomas. b. Sept 15. 1736

Sarah, b. June 9. 1738, m^d Nov 22. 1770, Rev. Timothy Alden, of Yarmouth. Mass.

Hannah, b Apr 27, 1741 m^d Oct 28. 1762, Caleb Fuller of Windsor, Me.

Anna, b. Aug 19. 1743, m^d Feb 9. 1764, Rev. Ezra Weld.

Sam^l b. June 1. 1740, d. June 30. 1740.

Katharine, b. Jan 21. 1744/5 d. Mar 28. 1746

Sam^l b Nov 6. 1746. Doctor Sam^l Weld d. June 15th 1767 in the 21st year of his age.

John, b. July 1. 1748.

Eunice, b. Sept 18. 1750 m^d Eliphaz Day son of David & Ruth (Whipple) Day of Attleboro.

Inscription copied from the tomb stone of Rev. H. Weld in So. Attleboro.

The Remains of the Rev.

Habijah Weld, M.A.

late the faithful, Worthy & beloved Pastor
of the first church of Christ in Attleborough

He was born Sept y^e 2nd 1702

He was ordained Oct, 1st 1727

He Dyed May 14 1782 in y^e 80th year of his age
in y^e 55 year of his Pastorate

Farewell vain world, as thou hast been to me

Dust & a shadow, these I leave with thee,

The unseen vital substance I commit

To him, that^s Substance, Life, Light, Love, to it.

REMONSTRANCE OF FREEHOLDERS OF KITTERY TO THE GENERAL COURT, 1784.

*To the Honorable House of Representatives of the Commonwealth
of Massachusetts*

THE Subscribers Freeholders of the Town of Kittery are unhappy in being driven to the necessity of making the request to your Honors which we are upon the point of introducing; but as it appears to us to be of the utmost importance to guard these inestimable rights and priviledges for which we have been so long contending & which have cost us so much blood & treasure, & being convinced that every obstacle which has an immediate tendency to prevent that desirable end ought to be removed

We therefore beg leave to address you on the following subject which is respecting the choice the choice of Joshua Hubbard by the Town of Kittery to represent s^d Town in the Great & General Court of this Commonwealth inasmuch as he has been reputed an enemy to this Country through the most difficult periods of the late war, in refusing to lend his assistance in raising men or money to carry on the war, & in saying that he hoped Great Britain would conquer this country and in suffering himself to be carried to the common jail rather than to take arms or pay his quota towards hiring Soldiers to defend the country, (not to mention his publicly associating with those who were open enemies to our cause, & in attempting to join the

society called Quakers, & in relinquishing his pretensions to Quakerism upon our affairs wearing a more promising aspect) notwithstanding those circumstances aforementioned the said Hubbard in the course of the war found means to cajole a majority of the unthinking people so far into his interest as to be one of the first on the list to transact the publick business of the Town, and although the more thinking party have borne it with the utmost impatience as the matters he had to transact were not of very great importance they were not so greatly alarmed as at his present election to represent the Town. We humbly conceive that the introduction of such characters into our Legislature will be attended with dangerous consequences, especially at this critical juncture that it will pave the way for introducing the Refugees into office, who it is expected are about to return to this State, & which if permitted will in the end involve us in disgrace & ruin—being fully persuaded that those men, of either class aforementioned, have been averse to our constitution from mercenary views, through caprice or mistaken principles, will ever be plotting our destruction, & that they will at least oppose every measure which may have a tendency to promote the real honour & welfare of these United States

And we humbly conceive that the admission of those men into publick offices, will greatly encourage vice, & be a great discouragement to those who have risked their lives or fortunes in the common cause from ever engaging again for their country, should their services ever be required in future. We beg leave to lay before the Hon. House the proceedings of the Town of Kittery respecting the conduct of the said Joshua Hubbard & provided any farther information respecting the reputation of the said Hubbard should be required, we request that enquiry may be made of the Gentlemen who represent the adjacent Towns (viz) York, Berwick & Wells

We have the honor to be with every sentiment of esteem & respect your Honors most obedient & most humble servants

Kittery 25th May
1784

John Dennet
Tobias Fernald
And^m P Fernald
Noah Parker
Joseph Billing
Joel Fernald
Daniel Parker
Tho^s H. Lewis
Will^m Muggridg
John Muggredg
Clement Dearing
Samuel Mitchell
Joseph Billing jun^r
Dimon Lewis
Tho^s Cutts
Edmund Wilson
Sam^l Monson j^r
John Spinney Jun^r
Samuel Rogers
Rob^t Cutts
James Pickernelle
Joseph Runich
Benj^m Fernald
James Fernald

The Subscribers by information they have received that the persons hereafter named are inimically disposed towards the United States (viz) Daniel Odiorne, James Neal, Joshua Hubbard—

Kittery Nov^r 10: 1777.

NICHOLAS SPINNEY	} <i>Selectmen of Kittery</i>
SAMUEL LEIGHTON	
NATHANIEL REMICK	
RICHARD CUTTS	

True copy of the complaint
as on file

Att^r DENNIS FERNALD Town Clerk

Kittery May 24th 1784

York ss. At a legal Town Meeting held in Kittery Nov^r 10th: 1777. Voted at this meeting to accept of this list handed in by the select men of persons suspected to be inimical to these States as follows. Daniel Odiorne, James Neal, Joshua Hubbard

True copy from the records

Kittery May 24: 1784

Att^r DENNIS FERNALD Town Clerk

Copy

Attest

GEO: R MINOT Clerk to the
House of Representatives

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

[Continued from page 222.]

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, March 7, 1900.—The Society held a stated meeting at half past two o'clock, this afternoon, in Marshall P. Wilder hall, Society's house, 18 Somerset St.

Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., was called to the chair and presided.

Twenty-eight new members were elected.

Reports were presented from the executive officers and placed on file.

Com. Allan D. Brown, LL.D., President of Norwich, Vt., University, delivered a paper on *Norwich University, the West Point of New England*, which was received with applause. A vote of thanks prevailed with request that a copy of the address be deposited in the archives of the Society.

The meeting then dissolved.

April 4, 1900.—The Society held a stated meeting at the usual time and place, at which Joshua Eddy Crane, A.M., presided, by invitation of the meeting.

The ordinary routine followed and three new members were elected.

Capt. Charles H. Stockton, U. S. N., was introduced, who delivered a paper on the *United States War College at Newport, R. I.*, which was listened to with close attention. A vote of thanks was tendered Capt. Stockton and a copy of the essay requested for deposit in the archives, to which Com. Stockton responded and placed a type-written copy of the paper in the hands of the Society.

The Treasurer announced the reception of the Mountford Franklin medal of 1813, which was exhibited and examined, after which the meeting was dissolved.

May 2, 1900.—The Society held its stated meeting, as usual, this afternoon. Hon. Newton Talbot presided and Rev. Dr. George M. Adams officiated as Recording Secretary.

Reports from the various officials of the Society were presented and ordered on file and seven new members elected.

A carefully prepared paper on *The British Monarchy*, was read by Samuel Arthur Bent, A.M., for which the thanks of the Society were tendered and a copy solicited for deposit in the archives; after which the meeting was dissolved.

June 6, 1900.—The Society held a stated meeting, as usual, this afternoon, Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., presiding on invitation. The Librarian, the Council and the Historiographer presented reports, which were ordered on file.

Seven new members were elected.

Levi Badger Chase, A.M., of Sturbridge, being introduced, read a paper on the *Woodward and Safer Map of 1642*, illustrated by a copy on which prominent natural features and early Colonial paths were delineated. The enjoyment and appreciation was very marked and the customary vote of thanks and request for a copy were heartily passed.

The recent decease of Prof. Park, at Andover, a member of the Society for more than fifty years, was announced, and Rev. Dr. Wellman and Rev. Dr. Adams appointed a committee to represent the Society at his funeral.

The committee on *Grave Yard Inscriptions* made report which was placed on file.

[To be continued.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

WILLIAM, JOHN AND THOMAS CURTIS.—I venture to offer some suggestions tending to show that William Curtis of Roxbury, Thomas Curtis of Wethersfield, and John, husband of Elizabeth Curtis of Stratford, were probably brothers.

William Curtis was baptized at Nazing, Co. Essex, November 12, 1592. He came to America in 1632 with his family, in the ship *Lion*. Thomas of Wethersfield was six years younger, having been born in 1598. It is a generally accepted fact that the husband of Elizabeth of Stratford was John. The late Stiles H. Curtis (*N. E. Hist. and Gen. REGISTER*, xlii. 392) identifies him with John Curtis, who married at Nazing, April 19, 1610, Elizabeth Hutchings, and who had children, John, bapt. Nov. 20, 1614–15, William, bapt. June 21, 1618, and Thomas, bapt. March 12, 1619–20. The names and dates of these five persons conform to those in the Stratford family.

Among the inhabitants of Roxbury we find between 1638 and 1643, John Corfels, owning land and having five persons in his family, but after that date no trace of any of these persons appears. The early settlers of New England kept fairly comprehensive and exact records of their family history, and it is hardly possible that John of Roxbury, his wife, and all his children should have disappeared without leaving some note behind, but we find no trace of them unless at Stratford.

Thomas Curtis, afterward of Wethersfield, may have been living at the same time in Roxbury, but being younger, and unmarried, his name does not appear; perhaps he was included in the record with some other family.

Among the early settlers of Wethersfield were Thomas Curtis and John Curtis, both of whose names appear in the land records, and whose residences are indicated on the map of that town given in *Memorial History of Hartford County*, I. 447.

Stratford was settled in 1639 by a colony from Wethersfield, among whom was the widow Elizabeth Curtis and her sons, John, William and Thomas, the last of whom is known only by the mention of his name in his mother's will.

It seems probable that John Curtis and Thomas Curtis left Roxbury some time after the year 1634, that they went to Wethersfield and acquired land there, that John was the husband of Elizabeth, that he had engaged to join the expedition to Stratford, and had disposed of his property preparatory to removal, that he died before the expedition started, but his plans having been carried so far that they could not well be abandoned, his widow, for herself and her children carried out the design her husband had formed. Apparently the ties that bound the family to Wethersfield were not wholly severed, for a few years later, William Curtis, grandson of Elizabeth, returned to that place to take as his wife the widow of John Goodrich.

When among the early settlers of a New England town we find two or more persons bearing the same family name, and about the same age, I think it safe to look for some relationship between them, and in the present case our search is encouraged by the fact that among these three families we find the names Thomas, John and Elizabeth, in all, while William and Joseph are also found in two of them. The repetition of a single name in two families is an unstable ground to build upon, but the probability of relationship increases with each additional name, not in arithmetical, but in geometrical progression.

Dr. J. Bradford Dresser, who has given much time to the study of the Curtis family, informs me that his ancestor, Henry Curtis, of Windsor, was a brother of Thomas of Wethersfield, but beyond the fact that they lived in neighboring towns I have found nothing to support this statement.

William, Thomas and John Curtis may have come to America in the *Lion*, although we find no record of the fact, which is not surprising, since of the 123 persons in that ship only about thirty have been traced. Thomas and John were younger than William, and Thomas was unmarried.

Richard Curtis of Dorchester, enumerated by Savage, was of another family. He with his son Isaac returned about 1679 to Wallingford, where he died September 17, 1681, aged 70, leaving an estate of £50, including money at interest in Dorchester. His son Isaac, born January 17, 1658, died July 15, 1712, married August 13, 1682, Sarah Ford. His descendants were in Waterbury, Farmington, Litchfield, etc.

The subjoined list of Curtis wills furnished to me by a correspondent, will interest some who may be disposed to search for Curtis families in England:

CURTIS WILLS.

Consistory Court of London. 1362-1669. Vol. I.

Curtoys, Henry, clericus. 1630.

Bishop of Westminster, 1544-48.

Curtis, Johannes, fol. 90.

Bishop of London, 1549-59.

Curtis, Thomas, fol. 13.

" William, fol. 187.

do 1559-91.

Curtis, John, fol. 227.

do 1621-30.

Curtis, Henry, fol. 331, "Bellamy."

" Anthony, fol. 235, "Allen."

Vicar General's Books.

Curtis als Nash, Alice, 1561-74. fol. 20.

" John, 1574-83. fol. 75.

" Robert, 1583-90. fol. 306.

" Henry, 1627-37. fol. 99.

" Anthony, 1627-37. fol. 176.

Commissary Court of London. Probates and Admn. Acts, 1639-47.

Curtis, John, fol. 35.

" " 176.

" Robert, fol. 55.

do 1647-65.

Curtis, Michael, fol. 50.

Index to Wills, 1660-93.

Cutteris, Edmund, 1665.

Calendar, 1585-1638.

- Curtus, Will'm, 1584-5. fol. 75.
 Curtis, John, 1588-9. fol. 187.
 " " 1591-2. fol. 230.
 " als Gerrand, Eliz., 1591-2. fol. 230.
 Curtise, John, 1596-7. fol. 88.
 " Thos., 1601-2. fol. 206.
 Curtis, John, 1601-2. fol. 202.
 Curtois, Peter, 1602-3. fol. 285.
 Curtis, Geo., 1602-3. fol. 291.
 " John, 1603-4. fol. 308.
 Curtys, John, 1603-4. fol. 305.
 Curtis, Tho., 1605-6. fol. 19.
 " Thom's, 1606-7. fol. 51.
 " Robert, 1610-11. fol. 131.
 " Edward, 1614-15. fol. 224.
 " Gabr., 1616-17. fol. 272.
 " Oliva, 1619-20. fol. 26.
 " Joane, 1619-20. fol. 38.
 Curtois, Joh'es, 1621-2. fol. 108.
 Curtis, Ed'rus, 1624-5. fol. 195.
 " Josias, 1627-8. fol. 44.
 " Thomus, 1630-1. fol. 122.

No. 9 East 54th Street, New York.

CHARLES B. CURTIS.

DROWN-DROWNE FAMILY. Copied from the original:—

"Mem^o. To Mr Samuel Drowne.—of y^e Pedigree of y^e Drowne Family—
 Leonard Drowne was a Shipwright Came from y^e west of England & married
 at or near Portsmouth Eliz^a. Abbott he lived to y^e age of 83. & died in Boston
 Oct^o. 31th 1729—Blind for 7 years before his Death, I well remember him. his
 wife died in 1704 after her Death he married again. but No Issue—he Lived at
 Sturgeon Creek near Dover & There all his Children were Born he Carried on
 Shipbuilding There, until about y^e year 1692, he was Obliged then on Acct of
 y^e Indian Warrs to move off & Left his inheritance, he went to Boston with his
 family & followed the Same Employment while able—Solomon y^r Grandfather
 was his Eldest Son Who Lived & died in Bristol (now in Rhode Island Govern-
 ment but not then) & There Built Vessels & all his Sons were Shipwrights Viz.
 Solomon, Samuel & Simeon Excepting Shem my Father I Think next to y^r
 Grandfather was my Father—& There Were 2 Sisters Viz: Susanna Who Mar-
 ried One John Johnson of Boston & Mary Who was y^e Youngest of y^e Whole
 Married one Kettel of Charlestown—all Deceased Samuel died near if not in
 Portsmouth 1720-21 Jan^y 25th Who Was your Great Uncle

From Thomas Drowne To Mr. Sam^l.
 Drowne

Epping Nov^r 2^d 1776

Said Shem my Father
 died at Boston Jan^y 13th 1774.
 in his 91st year

—Perhaps you may for Curiosity Think this worth minuting from this
 Scrip.

—it has been my Curiosity
 to preserve this pedigree. "

This was evidently used by Mr. Brewster in his Rambles about Portsmouth
 (Sec. Ser. page 240), and the last two entries may have been made at that time.

I shall be much pleased to receive any further information about Leonard
 Drowne or his wife Elizabeth Abbott.

Melnotte P. Drown, Malden, Mass.

LAWRENCE WASHINGTON, BORN IN 1544.—Apposicions made and taken before
 the Right Worshipfull Thomas Ithell Doctor of the Lawes and Mr. John Parker
 Clerk in the Cathedrall Church of Elye the xvth daye of Aprill Ao d'ni 1568 of
 all such as intend to Receyve holy orders the daye ffolowyng

Lawrance Washington of thage of xxliij yeares abydyng in St Johns Colledg in Cambridg Mr. of Art exhibythyth his testimoniall under the Mr. & certayn fellows of the same Colledg for his good Conu'sation he redyth and vnderstandeth the Latyn tong very well He desyereth to be Decon & myndeth by god his gras to proceed in the mynistry he sayth he is Legitimat and able to prove the same he is well exercised in the scripture he wrytyth as folowyth Quicū potestati resistit, die ordinacioni resistit. ad Rom. 13.

[In the margin.] admissus in diaconum.

This is from a volume amongst the Episcopal records at Ely which contains entries of Ordinations and of the Examinations of Candidates for Orders temp. Elizabeth. Of the Interrogatories put to the candidates one (the sixth) reads thus: "whether he can wryte." In answer to this Lawrence Washington penned the quotation from the 2d verse of the 13th chapter of Romans. B.

QUERIES.

MISCELLANEOUS QUERIES:

DURHAM.—Where was John Durham born (my great grand-father born Oct. 2, 1742, who married Martha Bugg), and where did he die? Also I desire the name and address of some one (if any living) of the descendants of Cassandra Walker Williamson (née Durham). One grandson supposed to be living in Cal. somewhere. Also names of any descendants of Francis Durham, born Nov. 1, 1766, married Jeremiah Laws Nov. 27, 1787; also name of any descendants of Rhoda Durham, born 4, 24, 1768; married Robert Mitchell.

DYER.—Who was the first wife of Charles Dyer, married at Newport, R. I., about 1670? He was the youngest son of William and Mary Dyer of Newport, R. I.

MRS. E. J. PATTISON.

436 West Seventy-First Street, New York City.

GILBERT.—Who were the father and mother of Sarah Gilbert, who between 1775 and 1790 married Hezekiah Gears (or Gear) of Middletown, Conn.?

2d question. Who did Ichabod Wetmore, who lived in Middletown, Conn., in 1793, marry?

MRS. J. J. STUBBS.

2407 Capitol Ave., Omaha, Neb.

REPLIES.

LIEUTENANT JOHN SKINNER.—My attention has been called to several errors in my article on Lieutenant John Skinner in the REGISTER for October, 1899, which I shall be very glad to correct. The date of birth of v. Richard Skinner (Thomas², Thomas¹) should be January 2, 1675-6, and the place of birth of his children, from 2 Richard to 6 Ebenezer, inclusive, should be East Haddam, Conn. The second child of viii. Benjamin (Thomas², Thomas¹) should be Rachel, not Richard, and the sixth child Zerviah, not Jeremiah. The wife of 3 Benjamin (Benjamin², Thomas², Thomas¹) was Rebecca Goot. Among the children of x. Nathaniel (Thomas², Thomas¹), is 11 Rebecca. She was probably his grand-daughter, the child of his son Nathaniel. The date of birth of 10 Zerviah should read June 25, 1730. xi. Abigail (Thomas², Thomas¹) married Ebenezer Mudge, January (not July) 13, 1708-9. The principal correction, however, is that effecting Lieutenant Skinner's line of descent, and this, after careful investigation and study, I am satisfied should be made. Sergeant Ebenezer Skinner (Thomas², Thomas¹) married Sarah, daughter of William² and Sarah (Shaler) Lord, great grand-daughter of Thomas Lord the first, of Hartford, and not Abigail, daughter of William² and Lydia (Brown) Lord, as I had it. Lydia Brown was the widow, not the daughter, of John Brown, Jr. of Rehoboth.

ZOETH SKINNER ELDRIDGE.

AN EARLY SAMPLER (*ante*, p. 224).—Tabitha Skinner, born 13 June, 1742, the maker of the sampler in Mrs. Baxter's possession, was the daughter of Capt. John and Mercy (Barrett) Skinner of Marblehead, Mass., and granddaughter of Richard Skinner, whose father James Skinner is buried in King's Chapel Burial

Ground, Boston. Tabitha's father died when she was about five years old, and her mother married (2) in 1751, John Wendell of Boston, whose first wife had been Elizabeth Quincy, sister of the celebrated "Dorothy Q." Thomas Gerry, Jr., brother of Elbridge Gerry the Signer of the Declaration of Independence, was appointed Tabitha's guardian May 4, 1759, and she married him Sept. 27 of the same year. They had five children, three sons, all named Thomas, who died in infancy, and two daughters. An account of Tabitha's grandfather, Richard Skinner, and some of his descendants, will be found in pp. 413 to 422 this number of the REGISTER. ELIZABETH ELLERY DANA.

REVEREND JOHN NORTON OF MIDDLETOWN.—In my article in the REGISTER for January, 1899, the statement is made that the children of John Norton, the first, iv John, born March 24, 1651, died January 15, 1657, and that the next child was v John, born October 14, 1657, who became John Norton, the second. This statement was questioned, and after a careful study of both town and church records, I am satisfied that a mistake has been made, not only by myself, but by Mr. Albert B. Norton and by Judge C. C. Baldwin, both of whom have published this family record. The Branford town records do not give the double dates for the year, between January 1 and March 25, as was customary, and the above death recorded as of January 15, 1657, occurred in 1657-8, or as we now write the year, 1658. Much study has been given to the name of the child born October 14, 1657. It has been pronounced John, Joseph and Joshua. I am satisfied it is not John, and I am further satisfied that the entry of January 15, 1657-8 records the death of this child. John Norton, the second, was therefore born March 24, 1651-2. His son Isaac married Elizabeth Galpin of Stafford, not Hartford as written, and the wife of his son Thomas was Elizabeth McIan, daughter of Robert and Sarah (Wilcoxson) McIan.

ZOETH S. ELDRIDGE.

Bohemian Club, San Francisco.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY has issued to its Members for 1899 and 1900 the two first volumes of "MUSGRAVE'S OBITUARY," edited by Sir George J. Armytage, Bart. Vol. III. is in the press, and Vols. IV. to VI. are in the transcriber's hands. The work is a copy of the "General Nomenclator and Obituary," prior to 1800, compiled by Sir William Musgrave, 6th Bart., in twenty-three manuscript volumes, now in the British Museum. Only those entries have been extracted which relate to British families.

"THE MARYLAND CALENDAR OF WILLS."—This work is of special value to students of Colonial history, indispensable to genealogists and in tracing titles; being a full abstract of all wills probated between 1635 and 1777. Prospectus sent upon application to Mrs. Jane Baldwin (the compiler), Annapolis, Md., or to the Wm. Dulany Co., Baltimore, Md.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Boyden.—A genealogy of the Boyden family of Massachusetts is to be issued this autumn from the press of T. R. Marvin & Son. Mr. Merrill N. Boyden, one of the compilers, will furnish those interested with further particulars. Address Merrill N. Boyden, Old State House, Boston.

Goodale-Goodall-Goodell.—A genealogy of the family descended from Robert and Katharine Goodell of Salem, Mass., has been in preparation for

some years by Lucy Hall Greenlaw (Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.) and will be published in parts. The edition will be limited to the number of copies subscribed for before April 1, 1901. Circulars may be had from the compiler.

Durham.—Joseph Pinckney Durham, 627 East Eleventh St., Indianapolis, Indiana, is compiling a history and genealogy of this family and most cordially invites correspondence from those bearing that name or connected with it by marriage. The work is well under way and those who have not written to him will please do so at once, sending complete copy of family record and all family history that will be of interest. In all cases give *full* names, when and where born, when and where and to whom married; names in full of all the children, when and where born, name and date of death of those that have died, present address of all living.

BOOK NOTICES.

[The Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

A Memoir of Henry Jacob Bigelow, A.M., M.D., LL.D., Member Mass. Med. Soc., Professor of Surgery in Harvard University, etc. Boston. Little, Brown, and Company. 1900. 1 Vol. 8vo. pp. 297. Illustrated.

The distinguished and eminent subject of this memoir was born in Boston, 1818, son of Dr. Jacob Bigelow, the illustrious Boston physician during the early years of the present century. Both were graduated at Harvard, and the University of Pennsylvania; were long Professors in the Harvard Medical School, and were crowned in their maturer years, with the LL.D. of their alma mater, amid the universal plaudits and approval of their fellow citizens and professional brethren.

Though their active lives were confined to Boston, their professional value became household words in New England, and their lasting reputations extended to the bounds of intelligent mankind. Great as were the services of Dr. Jacob Bigelow, it is no disparagement to recognize that they were surpassed by the brilliant career of his son. The college of that day was the surviving heir of its predecessors. The worthy men who filled the chairs were content to administer as they had received. The spirit of the age manifested itself during young Bigelow's connection with his college in breaches of discipline, and ultimately attained the character of a rebellion against the subsistence department, as practised in commons. Though this flagrant defiance of authority occurred in Bigelow's first year, the spirit appeared in intervals subsequent; till the introduction of new professors and the removal of antiquated evils had purified the college. Meanwhile, the subject of this memoir, as well as the son of Harvard's chief poet of that day, were made examples of discipline. Both, in after life, received the highest honors of their college; so little did the action of the governing faculty of 1830-40 influence the government of 1870. Out of scholastic restraints and free to follow his own bent, young Bigelow became a student in medicine under his father's direction. He soon determined to devote himself to surgery. He went to Paris to complete his studies, where, and at London under Paget, he acquired the skill with the microscope which so greatly distinguished him. Returning to Boston, Dr. Bigelow opened a hospital in Boston for charitable surgical operations. In this, and in the Boylston Medical School, he became so prominent that he was appointed a visiting surgeon of the Massachusetts General Hospital. Here he entered upon the brilliant career of a bright and almost boundless future; for the discovery of anæsthesia by sulphuric ether had just been made public. Possibly no practitioner conceived the magnitude of this discovery to the extent of this young Boston surgeon. Soon, by his resolute daring, he became its foremost champion, and established the safety, certainty and completeness of its administration. In other branches

of surgery, he became prominent, notably in the improvement of surgical tools. Had Dr. Bigelow only invented the autopsy table and the lithotrite, he would have occupied rank among the great surgeons of America.

He was keen in observation, exact and particular in reason, tranquil and steady in judgment. These qualities enhanced his value as a pathologist, a diagnostician and a practitioner. His researches resulted in many valuable papers, read before medical societies or published in medical journals; of which those on the Mechanism of Dislocation and Fracture of the Hip, and the Fracture of the Neck of the Femur, introduced orderly processes of manipulation where before had been groping obscurity. Dr. Bigelow's skill as a microscopist, his triumphant advocacy of ether as an anæsthetic, and his success in the administration of the Massachusetts General Hospital, gave him reputation of the highest order among his contemporaries. He was a great professor, and has passed into history as one of the great men of Boston.

The present memoir is delightfully written and furnishes entertaining reading. It presents beside the salient events of the valuable life, which is its subject, the generous and well deserved tributes of the learned societies and the press, both medical and secular, at his decease.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Surgical Anæsthesia Addresses and Other Papers. 1 Vol. 8vo. pp. viii.+378.

Orthopedic Surgery and other Medical Papers. 1 Vol. 8vo. pp. ix.+373.

I. The Mechanism of Dislocations and Fracture of the Hip.

II. Litholaxy: or Rapid Lithotomy with Evacuation. 1 Vol. 8vo. pp. x.+356.

By HENRY J. BIGELOW, A.M., M.D., LL.D. Boston: Little, Brown & Company. University Press, John Wilson & Son, Cambridge, U. S. A.

These professional papers, chronologically arranged, are valuable, historically, in fixing the dates of events of importance to communities and nations as well as individuals. They are unmodified except by their author.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M.

Historical Memoranda concerning Persons and Places in Old Dover, N. H. Collected by Rev. Dr. Alonzo Hall Quint and others, and published in the Dover Enquirer from 1850 to 1888. Reprinted and edited by JOHN SCALES, A.B., A.M., of Dover, N. H. Vol. I. Dover, N. H., March, 1900. 8vo. pp. 425. Price \$5.

The "Historical Memoranda" which the Rev. Dr. Alonzo Hall Quint, assisted by a few others, contributed to the Dover Enquirer for half a century, are well known to the students of genealogy. In December, 1897, a reprint of these articles was commenced in the columns of the Enquirer. A small edition was printed in octavo form with the same type. The first volume of this reprint is before us. It comprises about half of the articles. It will not be continued unless sufficient copies are sold to pay the cost of continuing it. It is an invaluable mine of genealogical and historical information particularly about Dover. The city of Dover ought to help the undertaking by a liberal subscription to the work. The volume is well indexed.

The Life of Isaac Ingalls Stevens. By his son HAZARD STEVENS, with maps and illustrations. In two volumes, 8vo. pp. xxi+480 and xx+530. Boston and New York. Houghton, Mifflin and Company. The Riverside Press. 1900. \$6.00.

The career of this distinguished officer, from his birth in a Massachusetts farm-house to his death on the Chantilly (Va.) battle-field, is told with a circumstantiality resulting from complete comprehension and familiarity, united with filial devotion and admiration. Aside from the interest involved in personality, these volumes possess large value in the relation given of important public events—the war with Mexico; the R. R. survey to the Pacific; the settlement of the extreme North-West; the Councils with Indians, and the Civil War, in all of which Gen. Stevens conducted himself with great ability, industry and patriotic devotion. The maps and illustrations of the Indian territory, portraits of Chiefs, representations of their feasts, dances and Councils, afford historic worth in their fulness of scenes, happily passed and incapable of reproduction. Selected by that remarkable insight into the characters and abilities of young men, possessed by President Peirce, for the first Governor and

Superintendent of Indian Affairs of the territory of Washington, Gov. Stevens maintained the national interests with the dignity, humanity and justice appropriate to the circumstances. In view of the important results achieved; in the settlement of a section of the Union, to-day one of the most prosperous; in the establishment of a route requiring but four days for passage from the Atlantic to the Pacific; in the institution and maintenance of peace with thousands of savages; in the covering of mountain and plain with schools and churches of civilization; where the pursuits of agriculture flourish amid the arts and sciences, and peaceful emigrants outnumber the extinct droves of the vanished buffalo; all readers of these handsome volumes will recognize the merits and worth of him who contributed so essentially to their successful development, and forget the censures and criticism he had the sagacity to despise.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Historical Register, Vol. III., No. 3, July, 1900. Published by the Medford Historical Society. L. 8vo. pp. 95-131. Ill.

The beautiful typographical aspect of this periodical deepens the welcome which the contents of its issues have always elicited. The completed volumes with their able papers illustrating the historical, antiquarian, genealogical and biographical objects of the Society contain not only stores of information most precious to all who revere a town venerable not only for its age but for what may be called its patrician character, also portraits, pictures of historic buildings and maps, all finely executed. The present number has for contents, "Lydia Maria Child," by Anna D. Hallowell, "Slavery in Medford," by Walter H. Cushing, "Dedication of Memorial Tablet to Sarah Bradlee Fulton," by Helen T. Wild, "The Cutter Family in its connection with a Tide Mill in Medford," by Wm. R. Cutter, and Notes. They who heard the paper by Mrs. Hallowell will be glad that so impressive a memorial of one of the noblest of women should reach the public in this manner. It is sympathetic, lively, compact, and enjoyable in every sense, such as the recital of the actions of a person brilliant and versatile would naturally constitute, especially when permeated by the intense appreciation of the distinctive qualities of her subject which Mrs. Hallowell throughout displays. The humorous, the pathetic, the heroic elements of the career herein narrated, are treated with great sensibility, forming a biography which does justice to one whose independence and breadth of mind can be recognized only by recalling the fact that her grandly-unbiased work, "The Progress of Religious Ideas," was written a half a century ago, and, furthermore, that by her attitude towards slavery she cut herself off from the society which previously regarded it as the highest honor to lionize her. A portrait of Mrs. Child, it may not be amiss to add, embellishes the number of the quarterly for Oct., 1899.

F. W. P.

The Alabama Arbitration. By THOMAS WILLING BALCH. Philadelphia: Allen, Lane & Scott, 1900. L. 8vo. pp. 150.

As an illustration of the possibilities involved in the sentiment of arbitration, the case of the United States *vs.* the *Alabama* is of supreme importance. The documentary narrative here furnished us will, therefore, be of deepest interest to those who advocate as a means of international pacification the resort to tribunals rather than to arms. The book consists largely of correspondence, speeches, and extracts from periodicals, the actors in the events related thus telling their story in their own words. The appendix contains the "Decision and Award" of the Court of Arbitration. The student of history and the lover of peace will both find this volume contributory to their profit and pleasure.

F. W. P.

Helen Keller Souvenir No. 2, 1892-1899. Commemorating the Harvard Final Examination for Admission to Radcliffe College, June 29-30, 1899. Volta Bureau for the Increase and Diffusion of Knowledge relating to the Deaf. Washington City, U. S. A. [1899.] Sq. 4to. pp. 66. Ill.

The hitherto unpublished portion of this Souvenir consists of Miss Keller's "Chronological Statement of Studies," in response to a request from the Superintendent of the Volta Bureau, and Mr. Merton S. Keith's account of her preparation for college. The remaining articles by Dr. A. Graham Bell, Miss A. M. Sullivan, and Director Arthur Gilman, have already been printed at various times. The papers explain the methods of education enabling a blind and

deaf girl to merit a certificate of admission in college on examination in Elementary and Advanced Greek, Advanced Latin, Algebra and Geometry. While the presentations of facts illustrative of pedagogy must prove greatly helpful to students and educators, the predominant impression on the general reader is that of admiration for the intellect, resolution and character of the subject of the educative processes delineated.

F. W. P.

History of Lancaster, New Hampshire. Written and edited by Rev. A. N. SOMERS. Concord, N. H.: The Rumford Press. 1899. 8vo. pp. x.+652. Ill.

The beginning, progress and present condition of Lancaster are in this volume detailed in an unprejudiced spirit, it being the purpose of the author to relate facts, without any animadversion upon individuals. The biographical and genealogical materials which it was originally designed to incorporate with this work have been necessarily omitted,—save as incidentally introduced,—as they would have enlarged it to inconvenient proportions. All readers will agree, however, that without the additions held in reserve for future use, the book, nevertheless, supplies a history of the people of the town, their industries, educational and religious activities, politics, and reformatory movements, which for fullness, veracity and animation is entitled to cordial commendation. Well bound and well printed, with nearly a hundred illustrations, and equipped with a complete index, these annals of a town unsurpassed in grandeur of scenery and honorable in the character and achievements of its inhabitants will preserve in most serviceable form the inestimable records of its pioneers.

F. W. P.

The Genealogical Advertiser. A Quarterly Magazine of Family History. 1899. Volume II. Cambridge, Mass. Lucy Hall Greenlaw. 1899. L. 8vo. pp. 162.—xxiv. Port. Vol. III. Nos. 1, 2. March, June, 1900. pp. 64.—xii.

The volume of this quarterly for last year contains as new matter "Kington, Mass., Records," "East Yarmouth Church Records," "Bristol and Bremen Families," "Second Church of Christ in Weymouth," and an exceedingly well written biographical sketch of John Ward Dean, editor of the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, accompanied by an admirable portrait, while there are continuations from the first volume of "Plymouth County Marriages," "Abstracts from the First Book of Plymouth County Probate Records," and "Stow Epitaphs." It is fully indexed.

In the numbers for the present year are, as new contributions, (March,) "Lincoln County, Maine, Petitions," and in the June number "Sandwich, Mass., Records," and "Falmouth, Mass., Records," the continued articles mentioned above appearing in both numbers.

F. W. Parke.

The Congregational Year Book. 1900. Boston: Congregational Sunday School and Publishing Society. 1900. 8vo. pp. 528.

The scope of this indispensable publication is best indicated in its own words as "Issued, under the sanction of the National Council of the Congregational Churches of the United States, by the publishing committee, and containing the general statistics of those churches for the last previous year; an alphabetical list of the Congregational Ministers, and the officers and students of Congregational Theological Seminaries; the Annual Record of changes; the vital statistics of Congregational Ministers, deceased in 1899; statements of the National Co-operation Societies; the National and State Organizations of Churches, and other miscellaneous information."

F. W. P.

[Rev. Henry Allen Hazen, D.D., the editor of the Congregational Year Book since 1883, died suddenly at Norwich, Vt., August 4, 1900. A memoir will appear in a future number of the REGISTER.—EDITOR.]

Parish Registers: A List of those printed, or of which MS. Copies exist in Public Collections, together with References to Extracts therefrom, printed and manuscript. By GEORGE W. MARSHALL. London: Privately printed for the Parish Register Society. 1900. 8vo. pp. 126.

This List was printed in 1891 and again in 1893 as a supplement to the "Genealogists' Guide." Dr. Marshall affirms that it comprises all, or very nearly so, of the Registers which have been printed *in extenso*, as also those of which MS. copies are deposited in libraries. It does not, however, include transcripts by hand in the possession of private individuals.

F. W. P.

A History of the People of the United States from the Revolution to the Civil War. By JOHN BACH McMASTER. In Seven Volumes. Vol. V. 1821-1830. New York: D. Appleton and Co., 72 Fifth Avenue. 1900. xix+577.

The period embraced in this volume of McMaster's great work extends from the second inauguration of Monroe to that of Jackson, when the disgraceful scramble for cake and ices in the White House was followed by the still more shameless importunities of office-seekers at Gadsby's. The "people," whose President Jackson was considered to be, and to whose history this publication is dedicated, are also exhibited, happily, in quite other aspects than political, such as literary, educational, philanthropic and judicial. Indeed, American life in all its interests is thoroughly described in these pages. It is mere commonplace to say that what Green has done for the English is now being accomplished by McMaster for the people of this country; therefore those who desire to study humanity evolving under the physical and governmental conditions of the United States must make constant use of the volumes of the American Green.

F. W. P.

Ontario Historical Society. Papers and Records. Vol. II. The United Empire Loyalist Settlement at Long Point, Lake Erie. By L. H. TASKER. Toronto: William Briggs. 1900. L. 8vo. pp. 128. Ill.

After introductory chapters rehearsing the hardships in general endured by the loyalists for their fidelity to their convictions, there is a full and very interesting account of that particular loyalist body designated in the title of the above paper. The family of each settler is treated in a manner more or less serviceable to the genealogist, and for that reason we copy a list of the names: Anderson, Austin, Berdan, Buckner, Bowlby, Brown, Culver, Cope, Davis, Dedrick, Dougharty, Freeman, Finch, Foster, Fairchild, Green, Gilbert, Glover, Hutchinson, Hazen, Haviland, Johnson, Maby, Menro, Montross, Millard, Matthews, McCall, McMichael, Powell, Ryerse, Smith, Spurgin, Secord, Shaw, Tisdale, Teeple, Welch, Williams, Wycoff, Wilson.

F. W. P.

Thomas K. Beecher. Teacher of the Park Church at Elmira, N. Y. 1854-1900. Published by the Park Church, Elmira, N. Y. 1900. 12mo. pp. 129. Port.

Samuel Johnson. A Memorial. March 20, 1826. August 13, 1899. Printed for the Family. [Boston, 1900.] 8vo. pp. 66. Ill.

Andrew Benton. 1620-1683. A Sketch. By JOEL HENRY BENTON, Jr. Privately printed. The Merrymount Press. Boston: 1900. 8vo. pp. 30. Ill.

Journal and Letters of Rev. Henry True, of Hampstead, New Hampshire, who was Chaplain in the New Hampshire Regiment of the Provincial Army in 1759 and 1762. Also an Account of the Battle of Concord, by Capt. Amos Barrett, a Minute Man and Participant. Printed for HENRY TRUE. Star Press, Marion, Ohio. 1900. 8vo. pp. 37. Ill.

Prudence Wright, and the Women who Guarded the Bridge, Pepperell, Massachusetts. 1775. [By MARY L. P. SHATTUCK. Wheeler Print, Nashua. 1900.] 12mo. pp. 32.

Thomas Kennicott Beecher, brother of Henry Ward, a "Beecher" of the most unmistakable stamp,—invigorating indeed must any story of his achievements be to all, especially when related in the manner of the volume noted above. An account of his last days, the funeral services, the ministers' memorial service, testimonies from other denominations and from the press, and an ancestral table, these, though simple elements, nevertheless compose an inspiring book. It will certainly diffuse the spirit of the man it eulogizes, that of self-annihilating sympathy with every possible grade and phase of humanity.

A kindred nature is disclosed in the pages of the Johnson Memorial. It is a collection of testimonies gathered by his sons, consisting of an outline of his biography, Rev. George A. Gordon's commemorative sermon, the tribute of President Carter of Williams College, a sketch by Rev. Edward G. Porter, President of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, of which Mr. Johnson was a member, anecdotes, letters and resolutions. In 1850 Mr. Johnson was admitted as partner in the firm of C. F. Hovey & Co., and as an exemplar of the virtues of the old-time merchant he was perfect, while his sanguine temperament, independent intellect, and kindly heart constituted excellencies distinguishing not the merchant but the man.

The exquisite production of the Merrymount Press, the sketch of Andrew Benton, relates to the immigrant ancestor of the author, whose tombstone still stands at Hartford, Conn.,—the pamphlet embodying the extant records of his progenitor, and closing with an inventory of his estate.

The title of the True brochure describes its contents, it only being proper, perhaps, to add that a portion of the Journal, although short, has been lost. The artless story of Capt. Bartlett is very interesting, and is illustrated by a silhouette.

It is a bright little book that records the deeds of the Pepperell "Guard" of women under their leader, Prudence Wright. Habited in their husbands' clothes they took possession of Jewett's Bridge in the full expectation that they were to meet and withstand a company of British soldiers. They encountered, however, two Tories, one of whom escaped. The other, Leonard Whiting, bearing treasonable dispatches, was captured and taken as prisoner to Groton.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Transactions of the Kansas State Historical Society, 1897-1900; together with Addresses at Annual Meetings, Memorials, and Miscellaneous Papers. Also, a Catalog of Kansas Constitutions, and Territorial and State Documents in the Historical Society Library. Edited by GEO. W. MARTIN, Secretary. Vol. VI. Topeka: W. Y. Morgan, State Printer. 1900. 8vo. pp. 507.

Transactions of the Literary and Historical Society of Quebec. No. 23. Sessions of 1898-1900. Quebec: Frank Carrel, Publisher. 1900. 8vo. pp. 109. Ill. Maps.

Constitution and By-Laws of the Quinabaug Historical Society. Southbridge, Mass. 1900. 32mo. pp. 82.

Between the paper on "The Nineteenth Kansas Regiment" and that on "The Marais de Cygnes Trajedy," at the beginning and the end of the Kansas Collections, there are more than fifty others which, although not equalling these in stirring or appalling effect, are yet crowded with facts of profoundest import, such as those bearing the titles: "The Nationalization of Freedom," "The Neutral Lands," "Pueblo Ruins in Scott County," "First Provisional Constitution of Kansas," and "Reminiscences of Sept. 14, 1856."

The greater part of the Quebec publication is occupied by the two "Conferences" by P. B. Casgrain, in French, on "The Plains of Abraham," which, with the plans of the battles that took place there, are mentioned in a complimentary manner at the meeting of the Society when it was proposed to present a memorial to Sir Wilfrid Laurier, asking that the historic grounds be preserved to the public.

The Quinabaug booklet is fully described by its title, with the exception of a list of members.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

Register of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of Iowa. [Davenport.] 1900. S. 8vo. pp. 73. Ill.

Year Book of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the State of Missouri. [St. Louis.] 1900. S. 8vo. pp. 193.

Faneuil Hall Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Boston. Frank Wood, Printer. 1900. S. 8vo. pp. 11.

The artistic binding, decoration, typography and illustrations always marking the publications of the Patriotic Societies render these volumes externally attractive, their contents, as usual, consisting of Constitution, By-Laws, Lists of Members, and Memorials of the Deceased, to which, in the case of the Iowa book, are added a Prize Essay and Ode. F. W. P.

The Owl. Edited by G. DIKEMAN WING. Vol. I. Nos. 9, 10. May, June, 1900. Kewaunee, Wisconsin. 4to. pp. 12; 12.

The principal articles in these issues are (May), "Gen. Benjamin J. Sweet," "The Sprague Family," "Ebenezer Wing," and a "Retrospective Sketch," recording a journey to Salt Lake City: and in the June number "A great Wing Library," "Notes on the Wing," "Capt. Jason W. Newell," "Reminiscences of a Bummer, a review of adventures in the Civil War," "Mrs. A. H. Wing," "The Roberts Family," and a second "Retrospective Sketch."

The "hootings" of this Owl, when one considers the nature of their discourse, may be regarded as almost gratis, since twelve of them are emitted for fifty cents. It is one of the latest genealogical enterprises, conducted by a lad of thirteen years. F. W. P.

James Sprunt Historical Monographs. No. 1. Personnel of the Convention of 1861. By JOHN GILCHRIST McCORMICK. *Legislation of the Convention of 1861.* By KEMP PLUMMER BATTLE. University of North Carolina Publications. Chapel Hill, N. C. 1900. 8vo. pp. 144.

This is the beginning of a series of monographs which the above-named University proposes to publish with the design of illustrating the history of North Carolina. This opening number consists principally of biographical notices of the delegates to the "Secession" Convention, among whom were many of the foremost men of the State; to these is added an account of the enactments of that body, the second part of which records the ordinances which were defeated. F. W. P.

Genealogy of the Crane Family. Vol. I. Descendants of Henry Crane, of Wethersfield and Guilford, Conn. With Sketch of the Family in England. Vol. II. Descendants of Benjamin Crane, of Wethersfield, Conn., and John Crane, of Coventry, Conn., also of Jasper Crane of New Haven, Conn., and Newark, N. J., and Stephen Crane, of Elizabethtown, N. J. With Families of the Name in New Hampshire, Maryland and Virginia. By ELLERY BICKNELL CRANE. Worcester, Mass. Press of Chas. Hamilton, 311 Main St. 1895, 1900. Two volumes. L. 8vo. pp. xv.+201: viii.+642. Ill.

An Old Family; or, the Setons of Scotland and America. By MONSIGNOR SETON. New York: Brentano's. 1899. 8vo. pp. xxiii.+438. Ill.

A History and Genealogical Record of the Alling-Allens of New Haven, Conn., the Descendants of Roger Alling, First, and John Alling, Sen., from 1639 to the Present Time. Compiled by GEORGE P. ALLEN. New Haven, Conn.: Press of the Price, Lee, & Adkins Co. 1899. 8vo. pp. 317. Ill.

The Ancestry and the Descendants of John Pratt of Hartford, Conn. Compiled and published by CHARLES B. WHITTESLEY, by authority of WALTER W. PRATT. Hartford Press: The Case, Lockwood and Brainard Co. 1900. 8vo. pp. 204.

Some Account of the Bowdoin Family, with a Notice of the Erving Family. By TEMPLE PRIME. Third edition. New York. 1900. 8vo. pp. 18.

Genealogy of One Branch of the Sherman Family. Compiled by WALTER S. BOOTH and Mrs. HOSEA B. NORTHROP. n.p. 1900. 12mo. pp. 11.

James Parshall and his Descendants. Compiled from Authentic Records. By JAMES C. PARSHALL. Syracuse. Privately printed. 1900. 8vo. pp. 38.

The Seymour Family. By TYLER SEYMOUR MORRIS. A reprint from the Morris Genealogy. Chicago. 1900. 8vo. pp. 147-181.

Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association. Sixth Annual Report of the Directors. [Boston.] 1900. 8vo. pp. 20.

Col. Jabez Hatch, of Boston, his Ancestry and Descendants. By ALLEN H. BENT. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1896. 8vo. pp. 7.

Descendants of William Russell, Cambridge, Mass., about 1640. By HEZEKIAH STONE RUSSELL. Printed for Private Circulation. Pittsfield, Mass.: Eagle Pub. Co. 1900. 12mo. pp. 52.

New Hampshire. Lake Region Inscriptions: Whiteface Intervale, Sandwich, Perkins Ground, New Durham, Further Memorials of Meredith. Worcester, Mass.: Published by Franklin P. Rice. 1900. S. 4to pp. 28.

John Salter, Mariner. By WILLIAM TIBBITS SALTER. Philadelphia: John Highlands, 16 N. 11th St. 1900. 12mo. pp. 58. Ill.

Finding List of Genealogies and Town and Local Histories containing Family Records, in the Public Library of the City of Boston. Boston: Published by the Trustees. L. 8vo. pp. 80.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of genealogical works recently published.

The first volume of the Crane Genealogy, issued five years since, besides containing a section on the origin of the name, and coats-of-arms, gave nine generations of the descendants of Henry of Wethersfield, noted such of the family as were law-makers and public officials, and those who were on the Roll of Honor. Nearly one-half of the second volume is devoted to the posterity of Jasper and Stephen Crane, abundant records having been unexpectedly and cordially supplied by their descendants. The other lineages are also very full, the whole work showing the great expenditure of time and pains bestowed on the enterprise. The *Addenda* consists of families with position not sufficiently defined to warrant their inclusion in the preceding pedigrees. The volumes are well printed, bound in cloth, illustrated with portraits, and fully indexed.

A most beautiful example of book-making, the Seton book is also a striking monument of the more than forty years' labor devoted to it by its author. A bibliography precedes the Introduction which treats of the Norman Aristocracy. Throughout twenty chapters, chapters of history which read like those of romance,—the transatlantic Setons, aristocratic, chivalric, devout, are depicted in profuse and fascinating detail, their story naturally taking a tone of grandeur from names so ancient and so famous. The succeeding chapters deal with the American Setons who, in temperament and action, bear the ineffaceable ancestral stamp. The book is eminently *de luxe* both as to contents, one may say, and appearance, and its author need not exculpate himself from the apprehended accusation of pursuing "endless genealogies," since he can offer as the result of the labors of his leisure a work so superb as this.

The Alling-Allen History evinces the tireless industry of its author in the production of a genealogy giving not only the lineages with the customary precision, but also about a score of biographical sketches, some of several pages in length, accompanied by finely engraved portraits. The book is the fruit of the exertions of declining years, and the author, as well as all of his name, is to be congratulated on his resolve to present to the public, without waiting for what he would consider complete records, the results of his persistent and lengthened research. Binding and print are excellent, and indexes of the most thorough description are appended.

The Pratt Genealogy is based on the work published by Rev. F. W. Chapman, in 1864, called "The Pratt Family." His efforts were confined to the line of Lieut. William Pratt, brother of the John whose posterity is recorded in the present volume. With a fulness equalling that of Mr. Chapman's compilation, this additional Pratt publication with its neat binding, clear print, and thorough index, ought to fulfil the wish expressed in the Introduction that it may afford assistance as well as pleasure to the members of the various families recorded therein.

The Bowdoin Family gives some of the descendants of Pierre Boudouin, who died in Boston, in 1706, with particular accounts of him, and of the first and third James Bowdoin, including the will in full of Sarah, wife of the latter James. The Erving portion of the pamphlet consists of the family of John Erving, born in 1690 in the Orkneys. A Bibliography is added.

The Sherman booklet has the posterity of Samuel Sherman of Stratford, Conn., immigrant in 1640, as far as the fifth generation, as also the majority of his descendants as far as the eighth and ninth generation. Though slight in appearance, the little book with its fine print can boast of substantial contents.

The Parshall pamphlet is described by the author in his "Preliminary Ego-tism" as a tentative work designed as a forerunner of a complete genealogy of the family. If sufficient encouragement is won by his present attempt. It contains descendants of James Parshall, the founder of the only American family of the name, as far as the sixth generation. Israel Parshall, whose date is uncertain, with his posterity to the third generation, occupies a special section which is followed by one entitled "Miscellanies," consisting of letters, newspaper clippings, etc. The print is admirably clear, and the presentation of the facts acquired is such that it is to be hoped that they may be so increased by the contributions of those of the name as to enable the compiler to accomplish the purpose above mentioned without undue delay.

The Seymour Family, giving the ancestors of Clara E. Seymour, is, as before stated, a reprint of thirty-four pages of the Morris Genealogy.

In the Report of the Hills Family Association are found the descendants of Joseph Hills, supposed to have lived in Newbury, Mass., from 1665 to 1688. A great deal of valuable information is imparted in this—as it may be called—

informally genealogical manner. The illuminative discussion of the spelling of the name is of much interest. The Report also indicates scientific and laborious foreign research.

The Hatch leadet is a reprint from the New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER for January, 1897.

The compiler of the Russell record disclaims any intention of presenting a family history, as his purpose is merely to preserve in suitable form such information as is now easily acquired. It consists largely of the late generations, of whom the greater number were of his own acquaintance. This very useful little book is thoroughly indexed.

In the New Hampshire Lake Region Inscriptions, the Whiteface Inscriptions are followed by genealogical notes on the Foss and McCrillis families. In allusion to the heading, "Further Memorials of Meredith," the compiler explains that in 1891 he published a pamphlet entitled, "Memorials of Meredith, N. H." A pleasant account of a visit to the Whiteface intervalle prefaces the first division of the Inscriptions. The press-work is fine.

Salter, Pepperrell, Frost, Colton and Tibbits are the names in the Salter book under which are arranged genealogical tables of greater or less length, together with sketches of prominent persons in the families mentioned. The book is lively, abounds in facts, and has touches of humor. The portraits are very fine.

The Boston Public Library genealogical list is intended as a guide to those pursuing genealogical research, but is in no respect a bibliography. It is for use at the Central Library, and should be considered as introductory to a fuller work of the kind in the future.

By Frederic Willard Parke.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS.*

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM MAY 25, 1900, TO JULY 25, 1900.

Prepared by BENJAMIN DAVIS PEYSER.

I. Publications written or edited by members of the Society.

Genealogy.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts. A descriptive list, drawn from records of the colonies, towns and churches and other contemporaneous documents. By Charles Henry Pope. Boston. 1900. 4to. pp. 550.

The Genealogical Advertiser. A quarterly magazine of family history, 1899. Volume II. Cambridge, Mass. 1899. 8vo. pp. 162+xxiv.

An Old Family, or the Setons of Scotland and America. By Monsignor Seton. New York. 1899. 8vo. pp. xxiii.+438.

The Seymour Family. By Tyler Seymour Morris. A reprint from the Morris Genealogy. Chicago. 1900. 8vo. pp. 10.

Notes on some of the descendants of Joseph Kellogg of Hadley. 1898. 8vo. pp. 26.

Col. Jabez Hatch, of Boston, his ancestry and descendants. By Allen H. Bent. [Reprinted from the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for Jan., 1897.] Boston. 1896. 8vo. pp. 7.

History.

The Recovery of a Long-Lost Volume. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 3. [By Dr. Samuel A. Green.]

Societies and Institutions.

The visit of the American Library Association to Burlington, Vermont, June, 1900. By Eben Putman. Burlington, Vt. 1900. 24mo.

The Congregational Year-Book, 1900. Issued, under the sanction of the National Council of the Congregational Churches of the United States, by its publishing committee, and containing the general statistics of those churches for the last previous year; an alphabetical list of the Congregational Ministers, and of the officers and students of Congregational Theological Seminaries; the annual record of changes;

* This list does not include publications which are elsewhere noticed, unless written by a member.

the vital statistics of Congregational ministers deceased in 1899; statements of the National Co-operative Societies, the National and State Organizations of Churches, and other miscellaneous information. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 628.

Parish Registers—a list of those printed, or of which ms. copies exist in public collections, together with references to extracts therefrom, printed and manuscript. By George W. Marshall, LL.D. London. 1900. 8vo. pp. 133.

Faneuil Hall Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Organized February 11, 1896. Charter issued July 31, 1896. [Edited by Mrs. Ida Farr Miller.] Boston. 1900. 12mo.

Colleges and Schools.

Address List of the Living Alumni of Andover Theological Seminary, including all non-graduates and officers of the institution, 1900. Prepared for the use of the Alumni by the secretary of the Alumni Association. 8vo. pp. 40.

U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.

Library of Congress. List of books relating to Hawaii. By A. P. C. Griffin. Washington. 1898. 8vo. pp. 26.

II. *Other Publications.*

Local History.

An Old Pennsylvania Royal Coat-of-Arms. By Thomas Allen Glenn. [Reprinted from the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, July, 1900.] Philadelphia. 1900. 8vo. pp. 6.

An historical address at Lebanon, N. H., on the occasion of the celebration of the centennial of Franklin Lodge, No. 6, F. and A. M., May 13, 1896. By Albert Stillman Batchellor.

Bannisters Lane, 1708-1899. Being sundry remarks, some historical and all new and interesting, on Bannisters Lane, now named Winter Street, and the district immediately thereabout. By Thomas W. Tucker. Boston. 1899. 24mo. pp. 46.

Biography.

Memorial of Amos Perry. Obituary sketch by Clarence S. Brigham. Proceedings of memorial meeting, October 3, 1899. Printed for the Rhode Island Historical Society. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 16.

Samuel Johnson. A Memorial, March 20, 1826—August 13, 1899. 8vo. pp. iv.+66. General Superintendents of the Pennsylvania Railroad Division. Pennsylvania Railroad Co. By William Bender Wilson. Philadelphia. 1900. 8vo. pp. 66.

Colleges and Schools.

Quinquennial Catalogue of the Officers and Graduates of Harvard University, 1636-1900. Cambridge. 1900. 8vo. pp. 615.

Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass. Circular of Information for 1899-1900. Andover. 1900. 8vo. pp. 40.

Inauguration of Arthur Twining Hadley, LL.D., as president of Yale University, October eighteenth, A. D. eighteen hundred and ninety-nine. New Haven. 8vo. pp. 49.

Thirty-fourth Annual Catalogue of the Massachusetts College of Pharmacy, 1900-1901. Boston. 1900. 12mo. pp. 63.

Report of the President of Yale University and of the Deans and Directors of its several departments for the academic year 1899-1900. 1900. 8vo. pp. 102.

Obituary Record of Graduates of Yale University, deceased during the Academical Year ending in June, 1900, including the record of a few who died previously, hitherto unreported. [Presented at the meeting of the Alumni, June 26th, 1900.] No. 10 of the fourth printed series, and No. 59 of the whole record.]

The use at American Colleges of the word Campus. By Albert Matthews. [Reprinted from the publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, vol. iii.] Cambridge. 1900. 8vo. pp. 9.

Report of the President of Bowdoin College for the academic year 1899-1900. Brunswick. 1900. 8vo. pp. 33.

Catalogue of the Theological Seminary, Andover, Massachusetts. Ninety-Second year, 1899-1900. Andover. 1900. 12mo. pp. 29.

Catalogue of the Phillips Exeter Academy, 1899-1900. Exeter. 1900. 12mo. pp. 47.

University of Illinois. Vol. I., May, 1900. No. 1. The University Studies. Abraham Lincoln. The Evolution of his Literary Style. By Daniel Kilham Dodge, Ph. D. 1900. 8vo. pp. 68.

Catalogue of Oberlin College for the year 1899-1900, issued May 15, 1900. Oberlin, Ohio. 1900. 12mo. pp. 263.

Seventy-second Annual Catalogue of Chauncy-Hall School, Boston, Mass. Issued June, 1900, for the school year 1899-1900. Boston. 1900. 12mo. pp. 88.

Societies and Institutions.

Archæologia or Miscellaneous Tracts relating to Antiquity, published by the Society of Antiquaries of London. Volume LVI., part II. London. 1899. 4to. pp. xiv.+223-396.

Proceedings of the Society of Antiquaries of London. November 25, 1897, to June 22, 1899. Second series. Vol. XVII. London. 8vo. pp. vii.+209-471.

Worcestershire Historical Society. Established 1893. Rules, List of Members, for the year 1899. Oxford, England. 1899. 4to. pp. 19.

From the transactions of the Royal Society of Canada. Second Series—1899-1900. Volume V. Section II. The lines of demarcation of Pope Alexander VI. and the Treaty of Tordesillas A. D. 1493 and 1494. By Samuel Edward Dawson, Lit. D. (Laval). 1899. 8vo. pp. 467-546.

The two hundred and sixtieth annual record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 1897-98. Sermon. By Rev. Robert R. Meredith, D.D., of Brooklyn, N. Y. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 154.

Manchester Historic Association Collections. Vol. I. part III. Manchester, N. H. 1900. 8vo. pp. 233-312.

Transactions of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society for the year 1899. Part II. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. iii.+133-329.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society. Officers, Committees, By-Laws, Members. New York. 1900. 12mo. pp. 66.

Constitution and By-Laws of the St. Botolph Club in Boston, with a list of the officers and members of the club. Boston. 1898. 16mo. pp. 62.

Manual of the New Hampshire Historical Society. Concord, N. H. 1900. 24mo. pp. 26.

Twenty-Second Annual Report of the Providence Public Library, Providence, Rhode Island, comprising reports of the treasurer and librarian. For the year ending December 31, 1899. Providence. 1900. 8vo. pp. 60.

Maryland Historical Society. Fund publication, No. 36. Early Maryland Poetry. The works of Ebenezer Cook, Gent: Laureat of Maryland, with an appendix containing the Mousetrap, edited by Bernard C. Steiner. Baltimore. 1900. 8vo. pp. 102.

The Maryland Historical Society. Annual Report of the Officers and Committees for 1899-1900. Baltimore. 1900. 8vo. pp. 31.

Humane Society of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Report, 1899 and 1900. Boston. 1900. 8vo. pp. 128.

Annual Report of the Essex Institute for the year ending May 7, 1900, with lists of officers and committees. Salem. 1900. 8vo. pp. 46.

U. S. Government, State and Municipal Publications.

Alaska and the Northwest part of North America, 1588-1898. Maps in the Library of Congress. By P. Lee Phillips. Washington. 1898. 8vo. pp. 119.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Abbot, } Elizabeth, 287, 449
Abbott, } George, 287
Hannah, 287, 324
Herman, 364, 372
Mary Alice, 383
Samuel, 188
Abel, corporal, 185
Mary Hinman, 225
Abercrombie, James, 118, 188
Abernethy, bishop, 44
Abrahams, }
Abram, } Margaret, 349
Abrams, }
Acoerly, Hannah, 175
Robert, 175
A'Court, } Henry, 40, 42, 43
Acourt, } Margaret, 40, 42, 43
Adadourian, Halg, 236
Adam, John, 219
William, 348
Adams, —, cxxxix
captain, 187
Abbie Bartlett, lxxviii
Bethiah, 107
Byron S., 368
Charles Francis, xxxvi,
233, 242
Elizabeth, 214, 242
Franklin George, 375
George C., 243
George Moulton, vi,
xxii, xli, xlviii, l,
lxxxii, lxxxviii, xc-
viii, cxxxviii, 447
John, 366, 408-410
John Quincy, lxvii, 247
Joseph B., 421
Lemuel, 84
Margaret, 91, 92
Martha, 97
Mary, 349, 350
Phila, 84
Rebecca, 24, 26
Richard, 91
Samuel, 348, 349, 350
Thomas, 24, 26, 107
William, 354
Agard, Anne, 274
Agas, —, 233
Ager, Thomas, 411
Aiken, Mary, 200
Ainsworth, John, 83
Mary, 83
Akerly, Hannah, 175
Lucy D., 352
Robert, 175
Albee, Benjamin, 201
Ebenezer, 201, 293, 296
Elijah, 295
John, 201
Mary, 201
Rachel, 201, 293, 296
Sarah, 293
Submit, 201
Alboin, Giovanni, li
Albree, John, xi
Aloe, Richard, 190
Alcock, Thomas, 371
Alcott, } Ann, 218
Alcott, } Asa, 369, 371
Christian, 218
Constance, 218
Isabel, 218
John, 218
Robert, 218
Roger, 218
William, 218
Alden, —, xlv, cxli
Alice, 180, 181
Ann, 182
Anna, 182
Benjamin, 180, 181
Catherine, 182
Charles L., xxxvii, 180
David, 108, 180, 181
Elizabeth, ciii, 181, 182
Gillain, 182
Hannah, 108, 182
Henry, 181
John, ciii, 108, 180-182
Joseph, 181
Mary, 181, 182
Mercy, 181
Nathaniel, 181, 182
Paul, ciii
Priscilla, ciii, 180, 181
Rebecca, ciii
Ruth, 181
Samuel, 180, 181
Sarah, 181, 444
Silas, civ
Susannah, 181
Thomas, 182
Timothy, 444
William, 182
Aldis, Mary, 390, 400
Nathan, 400
Aldworth, Dorothy, 411
John, 325-327
Martha, 326
Robert, 411, 413
Alexander, —, 325
David, 327
Alexander VI, pope, 462
Alexander the Great, 262
Alford, Bynum and Christo-
pher, 368
Alfrey, Francis, 218
Mary, 218
Alger, Rhoda, 225
Allen, —, 448, 459
Alcyn, } mr., 195
Allin, } Abel, 396-401
Alling, } Abigail, 349, 350, 397,
398, 400
Allyn, } Alice, 216
Alithea, 106
Amos, 401
Allen, } Ann, 26, 225
conf'd } Anna, 193, 354
Asa, 26
Benjamin, 349, 350
Bettie, 399
Charles, cxlii
Charles G., 106
David, 106, 397, 399,
400
Ebenezer, 396-401
Elbridge D., xxix
Elbridge Gerry, xlvi,
cxlii
Elijah, 400
Elisha, 398, 401
Elizabeth, 76, 79, 397-
400
Elizabeth C., 354
Enoch, 399
Esther, 398
Eunice, 400
Experience, 399
Flora E., cxlii
George, 397, 399
George P., 458
Hannah 225, 398
Harriet Rennard,
cxlii
Isaac, 348
Jacob, 401
James, 106, 126, 128,
349, 350
James F., 106
James W., xxxvii
Jane, 399
Jemima, 398
John, 193, 225, 274,
349, 350, 397, 398, 400,
458
Joseph, 106, 349, 350
Joseph Henry, xlvi
Joshua, 398
Josiah, 397, 400
Keziah, 399
Lemuel, 163
Lewis, 396-401
Lucy, 400
Lydia, 274, 350, 397,
399
Margaret, 350, 399
Mary, 181, 290, 349,
350, 396-401
Mehitable, 349, 399
Mercy, 399
Molly, 401
Moses, 290
Nathan, 398
Patience, 396
Phebe, 400
Phineas, 397
Rebecca, 350, 398, 400
Robert, 397, 398
Roger, 22, 458
Ruamah, 82

- Allen, { Ruth, 350, 397, 398,
cont'd { 400
Sally, 399
Samuel, 97, 128, 181,
350, 397, 398, 401
Sarah, cill, 398-398,
400
Seth, 225, 399
Susanna, 225, 397, 399
Tabitha, 401
Tamor, 399
Thankful, 398, 401
Turell, 399
Unity, 399
Walter, 396, 397, 399
William, 225, 349, 350
Zachariah, 250
Allen, Lane and Scott, 454
Allerton, Isaac, 357, 368
Remember, 357
Samuel Waters, 368
Walter S., 368, 370
Allis, Hannah, 272
John, 48
Mary, 48
Nathaniel, 272
Allsopp, John, 93, 94
Almore, Thomas, 347
Amy, Ann, 312
Alsop, John, 347
Alvord, Amelia, 85
Anna, 83
Clarissa, 85
Elijah, 86
Eunice, 83
Martha, 80, 81
Martin, 85
Saul, 80
Sophia, 85
Ambler, Deborah, lvi
Amédée of Savoy, lli
Ames, Catharine, xciv, cxli
Evaline, xciii
Eveline Orville, cxi
Frank A., xciv
Frank Morton, xciii,
xciv
Hobart, cxli
John, cxi
Julia, cxli
Maria Hobart, cxli
Oakes, xciii, cxi
Oakes Angier, xli, cxi,
cxlii
Oliver, xciii, cxi
Thomas, cxi
William, cxi
Winthrop, cxli
Amherst, Jeffry, 71, 118, 166,
Ann, 219 [188
Amory, Jonathan, 352
Rebecca, 352
Robert, 352
Thomas C., 314
Anderson, ——— 456
Andrew, John A., xcix, cv
Andrews, { ———, 190
Andrewes, { Charles L., xxxvii
Elizabeth, 189
Ferdinand, lxxvii
Henry, 90
H. Franklin, xxx-
vii, 126
John, ci
Mary, 318
Nathaniel, 189
Nicholas, 318
Sibyl, 274
Andros, { Allen, 82
Andrus, { Anna, 82
sir Edmund, 148
Elisba, 83, 259
Jerusha, 82
Joseph, 82
Mary, 83, 85
Andros, { Mercy, 82
cont'd { Mille, 259
Naomi, 84
Angell, Catharine, 170
Emma, 170
Enos, 170
James B., xcii
Angier, capt., 73
Oakes, cxi
William, 167
Anguish, Katharine, 189
Antes, Henry, 359
Antill, Edward, 124, 126
John, 126
Lewis, 126
Appleton, D., lxxxiv, 456
Francis Henry, xxx-
vii
William, 412
William Sumner, vii,
xvi, xxxvi, 107,
239, 240
Applin, John, 87
Apsley, sir Allen, 92
Archdale, Mary, 191, 192
Richard, 191, 192
Thomas, 191, 192
Archer, Agnes, 160
William, 337, 346
Ariotti, count Roger, lli
Armstrong, George Washing-
ton, xxxvi
Thomas, 45
Armytage, sir George J., 451
Arnold, colonel, 163
Cynthia, 466
Dorothy, 396
Ebenezer, 353
Hannah, 363
Howard Payson, xxx-
vii, 120
James N., 169, 174, 364
Jonathan, 406
Joseph, 395
Lemuel Hastings, 406
Olney, v, xxi, 220
Patience, 107
Peleg, 107
Thomas, 107, 395
William, 395
Arwin, Jane, 201
Molly, 290
Ashhurst, sir Henry, 194
sir William, 194
Askew, { Elizabeth, 91
Askue, {
Aspinwall, William, xcix
Aste, Elizabeth, 189
Athearn, Jabez, 179, 180
James, 180
Atherton, Consider, 213
Hope, 213
Sarah, 51
Watching, 213
Atkins, Isaiah, cxix
Richard, 191
Atkinson, A. E., 132
Ann, 347
Anthony, 347
Attwisse, Allen, 342
Atword, John, 45
Aubury, Letitia, 325
William, 325
Auchmuty, Bell, 32
Audenried, ———, lxxv
Audley, ———, 92
Austin, ———, 466
Auth, John, 337
Avery, mr., 88
Alithea, 106
Deborah, 106
Elroy McKendree,
xxxvii
Awbrey, ———, 326, 334, 336
John, 341
Axtell, Seth Jones, xxxvii
Ayers, Benjamin, 209
Elizabeth, 209
Aylett, ———, 191, 192
Ayon, Joane, 215
Babcock, Rachel, 85
Stephen, 367
Bacon, Ellis, 87
Bachelor, Samuel, 190
Backus, Abner, 83
Jabez, 85
Clorinda, 48
Octa, 85
Sarah, 222
Simon, 48
Triphena, 83
William, 222
Bacon, ———, 232
Francis, 138
William Plumb, xxxvii
Badoock, col., 186, 187
Elizabeth, 107
William, 107
Badman, ———, 412
Bagg, dr., 361
Ernest M., xxxvii
Bailey, ———, 112, 238, 239
Baily, mrs., 399
Bayley, capt., 284
Bayly, col., 284, 285
Baylye, Abigail, cxvii
Anna, 85
Augustus Ramsay,
xlvii, cxvii, cxviii
Ednah, cxvii
Elizabeth, 106
Experience, 106
Frank Augustus, xi,
cxviii
Frederic William, xi
Helen G., cxxxv
Helen Louise, cxviii
Hollis R., 238
James, 238, 239
Jemima, cxxiv
Joanna, lxxviii, cxvii
John, 238, 239
Joseph, cxvii
Margaret, 218
Margery, 337
Mary B., cxxxv
Mehitable, cxvii
Obadiah, 106
Rachel, cxvii
Richard, cxvii
Roswell, 85
Sarah, cxviii
Selma, cxvii
Simon, cxvii, cxviii
Thomas, cxxxiv, 238,
239
William, 218
William T., cxxxv
William Wallace, xi-
vii, cxxxiv, cxxxv
Baird, Henry Carey, 373
Baker, ———, 199, 275
ensign, 72
Alexander, 341
Alice, 203
Anne, 275
Catharine, 203
Cornelius, 199
Daniel, 204
David, 84, 203, 306
Elizabeth, 308, 427
Ephraim, 66
Esther, 203, 204
Experience, 294
Frances, 55
Hannah, 429
Henry, 204
Joanna, 306, 427
John, 294

Index of Persons.

clv

Baker, { Jonathan, 203, 429
cont'd Josiah, 85
Lucy, 84
Lydia, 80
Lydia M., cxlvii
Mary, 204, 308, 355
Mehitable, 308
Mercy, 355
Nathan, 308, 427
Nathaniel, 203, 204, 308,
427
Phebe, 308
Priscilla, 190
Samuel, 308, 427
Sarah, cxxx, 203, 355, 427
Silence, 213
Tallitha, 85
Thomas, 203, 427
Virginia, xxxvii, 261
Balch, —, 283
Anne Lathrop, lxxvii
Benjamin, lxxvii
Elizabeth, lxxvii
Ellen Maria, lxx
Eunice, lxxvii
Eunice Anne, lxxvii
Francis Noyes, lxx
Francis Vergules, lxxvii,
lxxix
Freeborn, lxxvii
Joanna, lxxvii
John, lxxvii
Joseph, lxxvii
Joseph W., lxxvii
Marjory, lxxvii
Nathaniel, lxxvii
Rebecca, lxxvii
Sarah, lxxvii
Thomas Willing, xxxvii,
464
William, lxxvii
Baldwin, —, 322
C. C., 461
Eleanor, 224
Elizabeth, 274, 392
Hannah, 392
Henry, xl
Houghton, 85
Jane, 451
Jerusha, 385
John, 224
Mille, 85
Nathaniel, 274
Roger S., 66
Thomas, 385
Timothy, 392
Ball, Alice, 96
Allen, 96, 97
Andrew, 96
Avis, 96, 97
Clement, 97
Dorothy, 97
Edward, 97
Elizabeth, 96, 97
Hannah, 26
Henry, 97
Hugh, 96
James Hamlington, 253
John, 96, 97
Joseph, 26
Marie, 97
Mary, 96
Phillip, 97
Richard, 96
Robert, 253-255
Roger, 96
Samuel, 96
Susan, 97
Thomas, 254, 410
William, 96, 97, 255
Ballantine, John, 118
Ballard, { captain, 187
Ballord, { Ezek Steere, xxxvii
Sarah, 287
William, 287

Ballou, Hosea Starr, 221
Matrean, 290
Bancroft, Candau Whitcomb,
150
Eleanor Shattuck, 150
George, xcix, 439
George Dana, 150
Lucy Preston, 150
Martha A., 150
Thomas, 150
Bane, Lewis, 408
Bangs, Hannah Thompson, cx
Banks, { Caleb, 190
Banks, { Charles Edward, 131,
146, 179
Bankes, { John, 190
Lydia, 190
Mary, 190
Nathaniel P., cxxxi
Richard, 218
Bannerman, W. Bruce, 226
Bannister, Rachel, 29
Thomas, 29
Banta, Theodore Melvin, xxxvii
Banton, Anne, 327
John, 327
Banyar, George, 106
Barber, Eunice, 213
Grace, 213
Hezekiah, 213
Patience, 213
Barclay, Robert, 332
Bardwell, Carrie, 401
Charles A., 401
Charles Ellis, 401
Clara Bell, 401
George, 401
Nancy, 401
Barker, —, cxxix, 127, 157
Hugh, 97
Robert, 129
Barkley, Henry, cl
Barley, John, 218
Barlowe, Armiger, 218
Thomas, 218
Barnard, { —, 212
Barnod, { Beersheba, 92
Elizabeth, 189
Hannah, 287
Henry, xxxvii
John, 318, 414-416, 418
Robert, 112, 287
Robert Merry, xxx-
vii
William, 92, 194
Barnes, { Abiel, 200, 292
Barns, { Abigail, 224, 292
Benjamin, 223, 224, 324
Calvin, 200
Daniel, 223
Ebenezer, 224
Eleanor, 223
Elizabeth, 321
Eunice, 324
Hannah, 324, 429, 432
Isaac, 264, 205
Isiah, 204
Jemima, 434
John, 106
Jonathan, 83
Mary, 200, 292
Nathaniel, 224
Noah, 429, 432
Puah, 432
Rachel, 83
Sarah, 106, 204, 205
Thankful, 224
Timothy, 224
William, 434
Barney, Edward E., 355
Barnwell, —, 127
John, 129
Baron, —, 239
Barrett, { —, 214
Barret, { mr., 208

Barrett, { Amos, 456, 457
cont'd Benjamin, cxi
Edwin Shepard, cxi,
cxli, 117
Humphrey, cxi, cxli
James, v, xxi, cxi,
cxli, 220
John, 419
Laura, cxli
Lydia, cxi
Maria Thomas, cxli
Mary, cxi
Mary S., cxi
Mercy, 419, 450
Miriam, cxi
Nathan, cxi, cxli
Rebecca, cxi
Samuel, 419
Sarah, 419
Barrington, lady, 92
Barron, Ellis, 86, 87
Barry, mr., 108
John, 284, 288
Barsham, Nathaniel, 87
Barstow, —, xli, xlv
Barter, Henry, 410
Bartholomew, Jacob, 129
Mary, 179
Sarah, 127
Bartlett, { capt., 457
Bartlet, { Alice, 421
Azubah, 272
Eunice, lxxvii
George Clark, 256
Gershom, 253, 255, 257
Homer, lxxvii
Ichabod, 272
Jairus, 257
Joseph, 256
Mary, lxxvii, 253, 421
Moses, 256
Nicholas, 47
Noah, 81
Sarah, li, 81
Barton, Eleazer, 224
Margaret, 224
Rachel Bostedo, 224
Thomas, 97
William, 97, 108, 224
William E., 106, 224, 230
Bass, Clara, cxlv
Daniel, 225
Ebenezer, cxlv
Gertrude B., cxlv
Gregory, 225
Henry, cxlv
Joel, cxlv
John, cxlv
John F., cxlv
Maria L., cxlv
Perkins, xli, cxlv, cxlv
Robert P., cxlv
Robert Perkins, cxlv
Samuel, cxlv
Thomas, cxlv
Basset, { Frank G., xxxvii
Bassett, { Hannah, 23, 354
John, 96
Robert, 96
Batch, Ada L., 150
Batchellor, Albert Stillman,
xxxvii, 236, 461
Bate, { Abigail, lvii
Bates, { Albert C., 355
Anne, 93, 94
Edward, 368, 370
Frank A., 368
Frank Amasa, xxxvii
John, 158
Mary F., 106, 107
Samuel A., 368, 370
Susanna, 81
Bateman, Margaret, 92, 93
Bates, see Bate
Bath, —, 150

- Batt, Mehitabel, 399
 William, 399
 Batten, Edith, 330, 337
 Battle, Kemp Plummer, 458
 Baxter, Elizabeth, 168
 James Phinney, v, xxi,
 220, 221
 John, 97
 Margaret, 81
 M. C. P., 224, 450
 Shobael, 168
 Susan, 317
 Bayley, }
 Bayly, } see Bailey.
 Baylye, }
 Beach, Benjamin, 274
 Caleb, 274
 Dinah, 274
 Elias, 323
 Hannah, 274, 352
 Isaac, 352
 John, 352
 Margaret, 274
 Martha, 275
 Theron, 274
 See Beach.
 Beal, } Hannah, 318, 402
 Beale, } Zachariah, 410
 Beale, Charles Edward, vii, 101,
 117, 118, 120, 121, 302, 306
 Bean, } John, 126, 128, 130, 372
 Beane, } Samuel Collins, xxxvi
 Beard, Albin, lxxx
 Joseph, 385
 Julia A., lxxx
 Sarah, 383
 Beare, John, 345
 Bears, Jubish, 86
 Jonathan, 87
 Richard, 86
 Beauregard, P. G. S., lxxi
 Beck, Frances, 421
 Beckley, Hannah, 176
 Beckwith, Abigail, 127
 Albert Clayton, xxx-
 vii
 Marvin, 127
 Matthew, 128
 Bedar, mr., 347
 Bedford, Susan, 341
 Bedwell, Ann, 219
 Bedynghfield, Henry, 156
 Beebe, Patty, 274
 Beech, Benjamin, 26
 Lydia, 26
 Richard, 87
 See Beach.
 Beecher, mr., 20
 Hannah, 20-23
 Henry Ward, 20, lvii,
 466
 Isaac, 20, 21
 John, 20
 Lyman, 177
 Thomas Kenicent, 456
 Beechraffe, Daniel, 93
 Beeke, John, 192
 Beeman, Ebenezer, 225
 Lemuel, 225
 Beers, —, 137, 128
 Anthony, 129
 James, 129
 Belcher, Armoral, 393
 Jeremiah, 393
 Mary, 393
 Sarah, 393
 Belknap, George Eugene, vii
 Jeremiah, 234, 235
 Bell, A. Graham, 464
 Anne, 192
 Edward, 191, 192
 George, 227
 James, lvi
 Prudence, lvi
 Bellamy, —, 448
 Bemis, } Ephraim, 86
 Bemis, } George F., 120, 130
 Bemus, } Jonathan, 354
 Jotham, 360, 371
 Mary M., 151
 Tryphena, 354
 Benbowe, Catherine, 194
 Thomas, 194
 Bence, William, 336
 Benedict, Abigail, lvi
 A. L., 107
 Isaac, lvi
 Jane, lvi
 Nathaniel, lvi
 William Leonard, xl
 Benefield, —, 44
 Benjamin, Daniel, 86
 Bennett, } —, 127, 128
 Benet, } Edward, 129
 Emily, 31
 Henry, 31
 Jo: 190
 Nathaniel, 200
 Sarah, 287
 S. B., 127
 Sibbel, 200
 Stephen Beers, xxx-
 vii
 Benson, Benjamin, 225
 John, 409
 Bent, —, 239
 Mr., xix, 239
 Allen H., 238, 241, 372,
 396, 458, 460
 John, 238, 241
 Polly, 223
 Samuel Arthur, xl, 447
 Bentley, } —, 127, 128
 Bently, } Isabel, 93
 William, 129
 Benton, Abigail, 176-178
 Abner, 179
 Abraham, 179
 Ambrose, 179
 Amos, 179
 Andrew, 175, 176, 178,
 179, 456, 457
 Ann, 177, 179
 Anna, 177
 Anne, 175
 Beis, 177
 Beriah, 177
 Bethia, 176
 Beza, 178
 Caleb, 177
 Catharine, 177
 Cleodolinda, 179
 Daniel, 175-177, 271
 David, 178
 Deborah, 176
 Desire, 177
 Dorothy, 175, 176
 Ebenezer, 176, 177
 Eber, 177
 Edward, 175-179
 Eliakim, 178
 Elias, 178
 Elisha, 178
 Elisha, 83
 Elizabeth, 175-178, 271
 Elinor, 175
 Ephraim, 176
 Esther, 177, 178
 Experience, 175, 178
 Hannah, 175-178
 Huldah, 178
 Iri, 179
 Jabez, 176, 178, 179
 James, 176, 178
 Jared, 177
 Jedidiah, 178
 Jerusha, 178
 Joanna, 176
 Joel Henry, 456
 John, 176, 176, 178, 179
 Jonathan, 176
 Joseph, 176, 178
 Josiah, 176, 177
 Joy, 179
 Leah, 178
 Linus, 178
 Lois, 177, 179
 Lot, 176, 177
 Lucy, 176, 179
 Lydia, 176
 Margaret, 178
 Mary, 175, 176, 178, 179
 Mercy, 178
 Miles, 178
 Nathan, 177
 Nathaniel, 176, 177
 Noah, 179
 Patience, 179
 Phebe, 179
 Phinena, 177
 Pollyscna, 179
 Rachel, 176, 177
 Rebecca, 175, 176, 178
 Ruth, 177, 179
 Samuel, 175-178
 Sarah, 175, 179
 Selah, 178
 Seth, 179
 Silas, 177
 Stephen, 177
 Submit, 176, 271
 Tabitha, 175
 Tamar, 179
 Thankful, 177-179
 Timothy, 177
 William, 348
 Zachariah, 175
 Berdan, —, 456
 Bereblock, —, 233
 Berkley, lord, 412
 Bernard, —, 379
 Anne, 29
 Jonathan, 29
 Sarah, 29
 Berreg, William, 159
 Berrell, Robert, 214
 Berry, —, 215, 326
 Stephen, xxxvii
 Withers, 409
 Besancon, John, 44
 Best, Aaron, 341
 Frank Eugene, xxxvii
 Betham, William, 27
 Betts, Thomas, 47
 Brumscote, Thomas, 335
 Biby, —, 29
 Bickley, Bruen, 411
 Elizabeth, 411
 Biddle, } Alexander, 374
 Bidle, } Katherine, 334
 Richard, 333
 Bidwell, Jonathan, 85
 Mary, 84, 274
 Knab, 85
 Russell, 84
 Bigelow, Albert Smith, xl
 Henry Jacob, 452, 453
 Jacob, 452
 Nancy Jewett, xxxvi,
 xl
 Bill, Abiel, 82
 Abigail, 350
 Bette, 82
 Thomas, 360
 Billing, Joseph, 445
 Billings, Joseph, 410
 Bindon, Cigely, 412
 Bingham, Amy, 84
 Asa, 84, 256-258
 Beulah, 85
 Edna, 84, 256
 Elizabeth, 258
 Lois, 232
 Theodore A., xxxvii

- Bird, { ———, 219
 Byrde, { Mary, 225
 Submit, 213
 Birdsey, { Dinah, 274
 Birdseye, { Hannah, 362
 Birge, Abigail, 81
 Anna, 258
 Isaac, 83, 253
 Jonathan, 84, 253-258
 Pamela, 83, 85
 Priscilla, 83, 254
 Ruth, 256
 Sally, 84
 Simeon, 257
 Biscoo, Thomas, 86, 87
 Bishop, ———, lvii
 Abigail, 81
 Ann, 83
 Anthony, 341
 Eliaser, 259
 Elizabeth, 213
 Esther, 178
 Hannah, 273
 Isaac, 258
 James, 213
 Jane, 219
 John, 41, 46, 83
 Lydia, 83, 257
 Mary, 178
 Patience, 213
 Phebe, 84, 257
 Prudence, 83
 Samuel, 257-259
 Sarah, 177
 Susanna, 46, 81
 Suza, 271
 Talhitha, 83, 257
 Thalmeno, 178
 Thomas, 86, 87, 257
 Waltstill, 213
 Blackbeck, ———, 44
 Bissell, Aaron, 258
 Anna, 82, 263
 Benjamin, 254, 257
 Beth, 253
 Clarissa, 258
 Daniel, 255
 Doris, 255
 Elisha, 253, 254, 257, 258
 Elizabeth, 82
 Freedom, 254
 George, 83, 253
 John, 256-259
 Lots, 83
 Lucy, 83
 Ozias, 82, 253-255
 Sarah, 257
 Susanna, 256
 Thomas, 257
 Tirzah, 259
 Bixby, William, 188
 Blachley, Huldah, 48
 Joshua, 50
 Mary, 50
 Moses, 48
 Blackford, ———, 390
 Blackly, Hannah, 21
 Samuel, 21
 Blackman, Abigail, 83
 Elijah, 83
 Blackwell, ———, lxi
 Blair, Hannah, 222
 Robert, 222
 Blake, ———, cxxiv, 198
 Abigail, 18
 Experience, 213
 Francis Everett, vi, vii,
 xxxvi, cxxliii, 237
 George, ci
 Hannah, 353
 James, 90
 Joanna, 351
 Jonathan, 353
 Relief, 213
 Thomas, 158, 341
 Blake, { Timothy, 351
 conf'd { William, 227, 235
 Blakeley, ———, 273
 Aaron, 24
 Deborah, 273
 Elizabeth, 26
 Hannah, 23, 26
 John, 26
 Miriam, 323
 Samuel, 23, 26
 Sarah, 24
 Blanchard, { Amelia, 317
 Blancharde, { Andrew, 317
 Andrew Cun-
 ningham, 317
 Calvin, 121, 122
 Caroline, 318
 Charles, 317
 Edward, 316-319
 Elizabeth, 317
 F. S., 238
 George, 317
 Harriet, 317
 John, 77, 80
 John Soule Cobb,
 xl
 John Wharton,
 317
 Joseph, 80
 Joseph Tyler, 317
 Joshua, 317, 319
 Luke, xxxvii,
 121, 122
 Luther, 121, 122
 Mary, 317, 318,
 405
 Mary Ann, 317
 Nancy, 317
 Nathaniel, 405
 Nicholas, 161
 Sarah, 77, 80,
 316-319
 S. S., xxi
 Susan, 317
 Thomas, 161
 William, 317
 Blanks, Abraham, 196
 Bouwjna Helena, 196
 Hendricke Garret, 196
 Maria, 196
 Blankes, Arthur, 94
 Blason, Richard, 97
 Blatchley, Ada, 275
 David, 275
 Blaydes, ———, 269
 Blinman, { Anne, 40, 42, 43
 Blynman, { Azrikam, 39, 43
 Elizabeth, 43
 Ezekiel, 39
 Hannah, 40
 Jeremiah, 39, 43
 Margaret, 40
 Martha, 40, 42, 44
 Mary, 39
 Nathaniel, 40, 42, 44
 Richard, 39-44, 241
 William, 39
 Blish, { Benjamin, 258
 Blush, { Phebe, 258
 Bliss, Bette, 81, 83
 Hannah Alvard, cix
 John, 81
 Susan C., iv
 Blochade, mr., 186
 Blodgett, Samuel, 119
 Blood, Eunice, 52
 Ezra, 51
 John, 52
 Josiah, 51
 Bloomfield, Henry, 105
 Thomasine, 105
 Bloss, Emma, 170
 Samuel, 170
 Blott, Joanna, 222
 Blount, Elizabeth, 342
 Blowers, { Thomas, 415
 Bloores, { ———, 123, 388
 Bloyse, Richard, 86
 Blunt, mr., 67
 Boardman, { ———, 123, 388
 Eunice, 106
 Boardman, { Martha, 82
 Nathaniel, 254, 255,
 257
 Roxa, 365
 Ruth, 254
 Stephen, 254, 257
 Susan, 388
 Theodore, 106
 William F., 119
 Bodge, George Madison, vii,
 lxii, ci, cxxxiv
 Bodger, Alice, 96
 Boggs, Charles S., 362
 Bolein, ———, 97
 Bolton, Benjamin, 219
 Charles Knowles, v, vi,
 xxii, xxvii, xxxvii,
 220, 228
 Boltwood, Lucius M., 134
 Mary, 134
 Solomon, 134
 Bond, ———, xlii, xliii, xlii,
 190
 Arthur Thomas, xxxvi,
 356
 Harold L., xviii, xxxvii
 Henry, xxvi, 149, 223,
 316, 319, 356, 350, 397,
 399
 Jane, 356
 John, 86, 356
 Nicholas, 356
 Samuel R., cxxix
 Sarah, 356
 William, 356
 Bonner, John, 95
 Booker, John, 189
 Boardman, see Boardman.
 Boorton, William, 94
 Booth, sergt., 440
 James, 385
 Martha, 385
 Naomi, 271
 Walter S., 468
 Borden, Mary, lxxv
 Bordan, see Boardman.
 Boreman, Isaac, 176
 Rebecca, 175
 Borodell, Ann, cvii
 John, cvii
 Borrowes, see Burroughes.
 Borton, P., 347
 Boss, Henry R., xxxvii, 238
 Bostedo, Jacob, 224
 Jane, 224
 Rachel, 224
 Bostwick, John, 323
 Boswell, sir Ralph, 215
 Botley, Nicholas, 341
 Botsford, { ———, 127
 Bottsford, { Theophilus, 129
 Boucher, { Jonathan, 32-33, 242
 Bouchler, { ———, [369]
 Boucher de la Broquerie, Pierre,
 Boudouin, Pierre, 459
 Boulfinch, see Bulfinch.
 Boulton, Edward, 341
 Bourchier, see Boucher.
 Bourinot, doctor, 259
 Bourk, Walter, 46
 Bourn, { Aaron, 169
 Anne, 39
 Deborah, 421
 Martha, 59
 Thomas, 39
 Boutwell, George S., cxxxi
 Bowden, Mary, 354
 Bowditch, Charles Pickering,
 xvii, xxxvi

- Bowdoin, —, 458, 459
James, 459
Pierre, 459
Sarah, 459
- Bowen, Anna Howard, cxxiii
Deborah Luther, cxx-
iii
Hannah, 85
Henry A., cxxiii
Lucy, 84
Mille, 85
Prudence, 84
- Bowen-Merrill Company, The,
116
- Bowers, Dwight E., 355
Mary Ann, 34
- Bowes, Margaret, 40, 42, 43
Bows, Richard, 40, 42, 43
Bowker, Tryphena, 353
Bowliby, —, 456
- Bowman, George Ernest, xxx-
vi
John Elliot, xl
Jonathan, 316, 319
Mary, 316, 319
Summer Eli, xl
Thomas, 316
William, 316
- Bowne, Hugh H., ix
John, ix
Richard Hartshorne, ix
Sarah E., ix
- Box, —, 193, 194
- Boy, Anne, 338
- Booy, Joanna, 338
John, 338
Joseph, 338
William, 338
- Boyd, —, 72
- Boyden, Heut., 71, 72, 186
Elnathan, 74
Hannah, 308
Jonathan, 308
Merrill Norton, xl, 451
- Boyes, Elizabeth, 97
Samuel, 195
- Boyington, see Ryington.
- Boyle, Robert, 111
sig Robert, 111
sir Thomas, 111
- Boynton, Caleb, 369
Caroline, 368
John, 368, 369
John Farnham, 368,
369
William, 368, 369
- Boyson, John, 166
- Bracket, Abigail, 354
- Brackett, Joshua, 351
Mary, 351
Thomas, 351
- Bradbury, —, xlv, 112
Almira Elizabeth,
xci
Betsey Ann, xci
Caleb, xci
Horace Denison, xci
Jacob, xci
Joseph, xci
Mary, xci
Thomas, xci
William, xci
- Braddock, Edward, lxx
- Bradfield, Mary, 176
Samuel, 176
- Bradford, —, 363, 371
Alice, 181
C. S., 181
William, xv, xxviii,
110, 261, 357, 366,
366
- Bradley, Gilbert, 334
Bradlye, Sarah, 26, 272
Sibyl, 273
Thankful, 26
- Bradshaw, Abraham, 45
Francis, 333
James, 334
John, 335
William, 335
- Bradstreet, Simon, 144, 260,
Bradstreete, 418-420
Bragdon, —, 230
- Brainard, Betsey, 84
Brainerd, Sarah, 80
Brainord, Zubah, 83
Braine, Anna, 182
- Bramston, George, 195
- Brand, John, 346
- Brass, Gregory, 45, 225
- Bray, Manning, 215
- Brayzer, Thomas, 166
- Brazier, Harriet Edna, 151
- Brechlin, Alice F., cxlvii
Bertha H., cxlvii
James, cxlvii
Perez Martin, cxlvii
William Pitt, cxlvii,
cxlvii, cxlviii
- Breck, Samuel, xl
- Brent, Thomas Lee, 361
- Brentam, —, 458
- Brett, Edward, 344
- Brettup, Elizabeth, 16
Sarah, 16
- Brewer, Ann, 193
Phoebe, 51
Samuel, 164
William, 193
- Brewster, —, 449
- Bruster, mrs., 21
Alice, 219
Amelia, 85
Anson, 85
Bridget, 348
Jesse, 84
Johane, 348
John, 348
Jonathan, 40, 41
Katherine, 348
Laurence, 348
Oliver, lxxiii
Ruth, 388
Susanna, 64
William, xxviii,
lxxxi
- Brian, see Bryan.
- Briard, Samuel, 388
Sarah, 388, 389
- Brideen, James, 409
- Bridge, mr., 43
- Bridges, Benjamin, 45
Amaas, 84
John, 346
Perse, 84
- Briggs, —, cxlix
Herbert Gerry, xxxvi
Mary, cxlviii
Richard, cl
Samuel, 406
William, 456
- Brigham, Clarence S., 212, 461
Clarence Saunders,
246
Willard Irving Tyler,
xxxvi, 228, 240,
241
- Brimblecombe, Hannah, 422
Samuel, 422
- Brine, Ann, 122
- Bringham, mr., 267, 268, 422-
424
- Brinley, Anne, 59
Grisell, 59
Sarah, 46
Thomas, 59
- Brinwyn, Robert, 280
- Briscome, John, 215
- Bristow, Abel, 274
Mary, 274
- Bristow, Richard, 271
conf'd, Tryal, 271
- Broakes, Elizabeth, 190
- Brockway, Susanna, 32
- Bronson, Anna, 274
- Brunson, Cornelias, 274
Dorcas, 222
Henry, 23
- Brook, Agnes, 160
- Brooke, Anne, 160
Elizabeth, 160
Joan, 160
- Brooks, Charles, 273
Dorothy, 107
Hannah, 23
Henry, 23
J. W., cxvii
Maria Gowen, 120
Martha S., 151
Mehitable, 273
Noah, 197, 231
Samuel, 421
Sarah, 400
Tryphena, cxvii
William Henry, xxxv
- Brown, —, 454
- Browne, Abel, 294, 295
Abigail, 26, 52
Abner, 179
Allan D., 416
Almira Elizabeth,
xci
Benjamin, 52, cxv
Bethiah, 170
Boza, 52, 53
Charity, 81
Charles, 351
Cynthia, 467
Daniel, 60, 61
Daniel Andrew, cxxxvi
David H., 127, 130
David Henry, xv
xxxvi, lv, lxxx
Dorothy, 394, 395
E. A., cxxxvii
Ebenezer, 61
Eleazer, 82
Ephraim, 52, 394, 395
Francis H., cxli
Gertrude C., lxx
Giltman W., cxv
Hannah, 52, 63, 64,
395
Harriet K., cxv
Haydn, xlvi, cxv
Hephzibah, 82
Huldah, 295
H. W., lxx
Isabel, 222
Jessie Lena, cxxxvii
John, 117, 166, 394,
450
Josiah, 395
J. Willard, 114
Lucy, cxv, 171
Lydia, 53, 450
Margery, 345
Mary, 53, 60, 61,
cxxxviii, 351, 400
Mehitable, 395
Moses, 212
Olive, 348
Pudence, 222
Phoebe, 212
Philip, cxxxviii
Ralph, 195
Rebecca, 384
Samuel, 52, 414
Sarah, 394
Simeon, 100
Submit, 256
Thomas, 51, 222
Brownell, Harriet A., 171
Bruce, Robert, lxxxiv

Index of Persons.

clix

- Brudenell, —, 348
 Bruerton, mr. 411
 Brush, Della A., cxxx
 Edward N., cxxx
 Bryan, } Hugh, 390
 Brian, } Joseph, 355
 Mary, 136
 Mehitable, 386
 Richard, 136
 Bryant, Abigail, 101
 Daniel, 392
 Elizabeth, 101
 Hannah, 394
 John, 396
 John D., cxxxvi
 Joseph, 101, 102, 392-396
 Louis, 101
 Sarah, 101, 392-396
 William, 101
 William Cullen, 248
 Bryce, George, 132
 Bublir, Mary, 421
 Buchanan, gen., cxliii
 Letitia, cxliii
 Buck, } Emmanuel, 270
 Bucke, } Hannah, 270
 Lydia Cushing, cxxx-ix
 Buckingham, Abigail, 386
 Deborah, 386
 John, 386
 Samuel, 385, 386
 Sarah, 386
 Silence, 385, 386
 Buckland, John, 191
 Buckminster, Mary A. E., xl
 Bucknam, Aaron, 419, 421
 Alice, 419
 Bonias, 421
 Ebenezer, 396
 Edward, 392, 393, 396
 John, 392
 Lucretia, lxi
 Margaret, lxi
 Mary, 212
 Nathan, 393
 Rebecca, 392, 393
 Sarah, 396
 William, lxi
 Buckner, —, 456
 Buel, } Benjamin, 258
 Buell, } Ebenezer, 274
 Elizabeth, 177
 Esther, 207
 Jerusha, 205-207
 Jonathan, 274, 275
 Lucretia, 275
 Marana, 274
 Martha, 222
 Olive, 274
 Peter, 207, 222
 Samuel, 177, 205-207, 258
 Sarah, 274
 Timothy, 274
 Bugg, Martha, 450
 Bulfinch, } Adino, 413, 415
 Boulfinch, } Charles, 415
 Thomas, 415
 Bulkeley, Peter, cxi
 Robert, 129
 Bull, —, 237
 Bullard, Lucy, cxxxviii
 William, cxxxviii
 Bullinger, —, 44
 Bullocke, John, 94
 Bumstead, Thomas, 166
 Bunce, John Herbert, cxxxvii
 Bunker, Clarence Alfred, cxxxiii
 Mary Hawthorne, cxxxiii
 Bunnell, Ann, 321
 Benjamin, 320, 321, 323
 Rebecca, 320, 321, 323
 Bunnell, } Sarah, 323, 324
 cont'd } William, 321
 Burbank, Eleanor, 222
 John, ci
 Burbeck, Benn Thompson, cxvii
 Bertha M., cxvii
 Ethel S., cxvii
 James, cxvii
 Jennie Lind, cxvii
 Burbeen, —, cxvii
 Burchstead, Anna, 182
 Henry, 182
 Burden, Aaron, 395
 Jeffrey, 345
 John, 396
 Thankful, 396
 Burgess, Grace E., 364
 Burgoyne, John, 284, 371
 Burnap, Mary Calvin, 85
 Burnell, Beniah, 85
 Luther, 85
 Burnet, } Elizabeth, 209
 Burnit, } John, 196
 Matthias, 209
 Burnham, } Abigail, 102, 420
 Burnam, } Daniel, 102
 David Hay, 102
 Dolly, 102
 Eunice, 81
 Joseph, 81
 Joseph B., 102
 Joshua, 101, 102
 Louise, 101, 102
 Oliver, 102
 Ruth, 352
 Sarah, 102
 Timothy, 102
 Burns, Robert, 227
 Burr, Bathsheba, 199
 Eunice, 199, 290
 Jehu, 235
 Jonathan, 199-201, 290
 Zebulon, 290
 Barrett, Anne, 214
 Burrill, Ebenezer, 418
 John, 181
 Martha, 418, 419
 Burroughes, } mr., 43
 Borrowes, } Alice, 421
 Burrows, } Edward, 191
 Burrows, } John, 190
 Burt, —, cxliii
 Abel, 89, 90
 Abigail, 89
 Anne, 91
 Bethiah, 199
 Charity, 90, 91
 Ebenezer, 89
 Ephraim, 89
 Henry M., 235
 James, 91
 John, 89, 348
 Jonathan, 199
 Joseph, 89
 Mary, 89
 Richard, 89, 90, 91
 Burton, —, 371
 mr., 32
 Clarence M., cxxxvii
 George Smith, xl
 Richard, 242
 Burwell, Jeffrey, 214
 Busbee, Peter, 106
 Bush, Elnathan, 82
 John Staudish Foster, lxxvi
 Lydia, 82
 Mary, lxxv
 Solon Wanton, lxxv, lxxvi
 Theoda Davis, lxxv
 Thomas, lxxv
 Bushee, Deborah Luther, cxx-iii
 Bushnell, Hannah, 178
 John, 178
 Sarah, 179
 Zerviah, 83
 Busiel, gov., 134
 Busnell, Daniel, 434
 Bussey, Elizabeth, 189
 Butcher, A. H., 95
 Bute, lord, 27
 Butler, Amy, 136
 Benjamin F., cxxxii
 Carrie F., 121
 Eunice, 321
 James, 342
 James Davie, 439
 John, 74
 Samuel, 136
 Butt, George, 336
 Mary, 336
 Nathaniel, 336
 Thomas, 336
 Butterfield, Prince, 331
 Rebecca, 331
 Buttrick, Elizabeth, 52, 53
 Lucy, 53
 Marcy, 62
 Mary, 53
 Samuel, 52, 53
 William, 53
 Buxton, Edward, 94
 Buzwell, Mary, cxxxviii
 Byam, Edward, 27, 30
 Lydia, 27
 Sarah, 27
 Byard, Christian, 218
 Thomas, 218
 William, 218
 Byington, } —, 369
 Boyington, } Ezra Hoyt, xix, li, lvi, lix, lx, lxi, 241
 Byrde, see Bird.
 Cable, —, lvii
 John, 235
 Cabot, —, cv
 Elizabeth Perkins, cv
 Samuel, cv
 Cades, —, 343
 Calamy, —, 41
 Calder, Sarah, 170
 Caldwell, Augustine, cxxxvii, 368
 Luther, cxxxvii
 Calef, Arthur B., 183
 Jeremiah, 354
 Lucy, 354
 Caley, Jacob, 214
 Calhoun, J. C., 111
 Call, Mary, 392
 Samuel, 392
 Calley, Hannah, 278, 421
 John, 279
 Moses, 418
 Tabitha, 418
 Callowhill, Hannah, 325, 332
 Thomas, 325, 332
 Calvert, —, 197
 Came, William, 335
 Camp, —, 387
 Elnathan, 275
 George, 346
 Hannah, 177
 Mary, 291, 346
 Samuel, 177
 Sarah, 177, 387
 William, 346
 Campbell, } —, cxxxviii
 Campbel, } Adelaide G., cxliv
 Alice, 19
 Amelia, 296
 Benjamin F., cxxxix
 David, 296
 Edward E., cxiv

- Campbell, } Eliza, cxxxix
cont'd } Eliza Isabel, cxxx-
ix
Elizabeth, 200
George, 393, 394
Hannah, 17
James, 200, 201
Jane, 394
Jemima, 19
John, 393
Margaret, 200, 201
Margret, 394
Mary, 393
Nehemiah, 19
Onesimus, 19
Sarah, 200
Canavan, M. J., 118
Candage, Rufus George Fred-
erick, xxxvi
Candee, —, 322
Candler, Matthias, 106
Cann, William, 411
Cannady, Daniel, 87
Capen, —, cxliii
mrs., cxix
Nahum, cxviii
Purchase, 213
Capron, Adin B., 114
Carew, —, 157
Curey, Alice, c
Edward M., c
George Lovell, xxxvi
See Cary.
Carleton, } Elizabeth Walt, 407
Carlton, } E. M., cxi
George, 407
Hannah, 200
Carlile, William, 98
Carlton, see Carleton.
Carmick, Richard, 341
Carnes, John, 390
Carpenter, } Alice, civ
Carpinter, } Charles C., 110
Charles Carroll,
xxxvi
Christiana, 84
Edmund James, c
Elijah, 83
Hannah, 84
Hulda, 83
Levi, 84
Nabbe, 85
Richard Babcock,
84
Samuel, 189
Carrel, Frank, 457
Carrill, Joseph, 341
Carrington, Henry B., xxxvii,
121, 122
Carter, mr., 195
Amory, 128
Bezallel, 214
Catherine, 30
Elizabeth, 190
Franklin, 373, 450
Hester, 214
John, 210
Jonathan, 222
Nathaniel, 30
Roger, 214
Susanna, 222
Thomas, 160
William, 214
Cartland, J. Henry, xxxvii,
113, 131
Carver, Anna, 256
Bathsheba, 82
Carolina, 269
Caroline, 84
Church, 259
Clare, 84
Ebenezer, 81
Esther, 81
Gardner, 259
John, 255, 258, 259
Carver, } Joseph, 82, 259
cont'd } Lucina, 85, 255
Martha, 82
Mary, 82
Olive, 253
Phineas, 258
Samuel, 82, 85, 253, 255-
257, 259
Submit, 83
Sylvester, 257
Tallitha, 85
Cary, Benjamin, 386
Bethiah, 169
David, 169
Sir Edward, 344
Elizabeth, 386
Susanua, 386
See Carey.
Case, Lockwood and Branard
Company, The, 123, 124,
127, 368, 458
Casgrain, F. B., 360, 361, 457
Caswell, John, 421
Joseph, 421
Sarah, 421
Cate, William, 354
Catlin, Mary, 225
Theodore, 225
Catté, Daniel, 214
Caulkins, Frances M., 89
Cauly, Moses, 418
Tabitha, 418
Cave, lady, 67
Anna, 66-68
Cawston, William, 289
Chadbourne, James, 410
Lucy, 354
Chaddock, Calvin, 237 [122
Chadwick, } John White, 121,
Chadwicke, } William, 94
Chamberlain, —, 127, 130,
230
George Walter,
xxxvi, xi, 240
Jedediah, 393
Thomas, 393
Chamisso, —, lviii
Champion, Mary, 271
Champlin, Mary, civil
Champney, —, 72
Ruth, 433
Samuel, 433
Sarah, 315
Chaney, doctor, 43
Chandler, Charles Henry, xxx-
vii, 133
Chauncey Cheney,
199
Esther, 199, 200, 290
Hannah, 287
James, 51
John, 12, 199, 200, 290
Mira Alpheus, 200
Thomas, 295
William, 287
William Anson, 290
Channing, Ellery, lxxvi
William E., 247
Chapin, Aaron, civ
Caroline Louise, civ
Chloe, 85
Cleely, civ
George Henry, xi
Lucy White, civ
Samuel, civ
Chaplain, —, 188
Chapman, —, 192
Charlotte Augusta,
380
Christina, 192
F. W., 459
George F., 380
James, 82
John, 85, 191, 192,
410
Chapman, } Mary Elizabeth,
cont'd } civil
Nabbe, 85
Nathaniel, 270, 409
Oliver S., civil
Roger, 336
Susanna, 82
Thomas, 347
Chappel, Barbara, 84
John, 84
Charles I., 283, 313, 352, 391
Charles II., 27, 69, xcvi, 21
325
Charles, Prince of Wales, 27
Charles, Samuel, 85
Chase, —, 103
mr., 355
Adelaide G., cxiv
Aquila, cxiv
Daniel, cxiv
Dudley Tappan, cxv
cxv
Ellee, 363
G. W., 112
Jonathan, cxiv, cxv
Lebbeus, cxiv
Levi Badger, xi, 447
Lydia, 17
Mary, cxiv
Moses, cxiv
Nancy, cxiv
Samuel, cxiv
Sarah, cxiv
Simeon, cxiv
Sula Powers, cxiv
Thomas, cxiv
Chatfield, Annie, 210
Hannah, 431
Henry, 121
Thebe, 431
Sarah, 210
Thomas, 431
Chauncey, } —, 111
Chauncy, } doctor, 316-319
Charles, 99
Cheeseborough, } Jabez, 82
Chesborough, } Priscilla, 1
Rhoda, 82
Samuel, 19
Cheever, captain, 71-73
Ezekiel, 373
Samuel, 276
Chelmsby, Dennis, 269
Chenary, } Ebenezer, 397
Chenery, } John, 47
Ruth, 397
Cheney, —, 357
Beulah, 287
Calvin, 84
Elizabeth, 222
John, 222
Susanna, 84
Vina, 84
Chesley, miss, 388
Chester, mrs., 25
Joseph Lemuel, 34, 1
182
Chenue, Thomas, 345
Chewite, see Chute.
Chichester, viscount, 27
Child, Abbie Cunningham, ix
Abijah, lxx
Addison, lxx, lxxi
Amasa, lxx
Benjamin, lxx
Cynthia, lxx
Ephraim, lxx
Isaac, lxx
Joshua, lxx, lxxi
Lydia Maria, xxviii, 4
Robert, 147
Samuel, 412
William, lxx
Chilton, Mary, 182
Chipman, John, lxxxiii

Index of Persons.

clxi

- Chittenden, Elizabeth, 272
Joseph, 177, 272
Nathan, 271
Rachel, 177
Ruth, 271
Sarah, 272
Thankful, 177
- Choate, Joseph H., 233
Rufus, *lxiv*, *xxxviii*,
cxviii
- Chodes, Sarah, 222
- Chrespigny, Phillip Champion,
314
- Christophers, John, 434
- Chryng, *see* Thyrng.
- Church, —, 143
Alice, 181
Annice, 290
Benjamin, 181, 266
Caleb, 199, 201, 290,
293, 297
David, 86
Elizabeth, 201, 290, 293
Jemima, 199
Joseph Warner, 201
Salome, 293
- Churchill, captain, 71
Mary, 129
- Churchhouse, Susan, 280
- Chute,
Cheweto, } Lyonell, 216
Chewte,
Cill, } Joseph, 384
Sill, } Sarah, 384 [*vii*]
Cilley, Jonathan Prince, *xxx*-
Cincinnati, 38
Cladbourne, Seth H., *xxxvii*
Cladin, William, *xxiv*, *lxxxviii*
Clap, } David, 119, 127, 234, 238,
Clapp, } 369, 458
Desire, 213
Elizabeth Williams,
lxxxviii
Mary, 402
Return, 113
Supply, 213
Thanks, 213
Walt, 213
- Clark, } —, 196, 371
Clarck, } bishop, 383
Clarke, } Abigail, 81, 127, 384-
Cleark, } 387
Amaziah, 256
Andrew, 231
Ann, 386
Anne, 29
Arthur, *cxviii*
Asa, 256
Benjamin Cutler,
cxviii
Bette, 259
Charles J., 363
Daniel, 384, 386
David, 86, 87, 98, 387
Deborah, 386-387
Dorus, *clx*
Ebenezer, 298, 300
Edward, 384
Edward Stephens, *xi*
Eleazer, 100
Elizabeth, 26, 100, 222,
385-387
Esther, 385
Eunice, *cxviii*, 256,
323, 324
Frances, 157
Frederick W., *xxvii*
Gamaliel, 386
George, 384-387
George Faber, *xlvi*,
cxviii, *cxviii*, *cxviii*-
iv
George Kuhn, *xxxvi*,
cli, 120, 221, 232, 234,
241, 365
- Clark, } George Rogers, *cxviii*-
cont'd } Grace, 385 [*vii*]
Hannah, 384-386
Hannah Alvard, *clx*
Harriet, *cxviii*
Henry Martyn, *xi*, *clx*,
cx
Hzeekiah, 387
Isaac, 386
Jamy, 386
Jane, 386
Jane Loomer, *cx*
Jared, 386
Jerusha, 81, 385
Joan, 127, 130
Job, 387
John, 270, 320, 321, 384-
386
Jonas, *xxxvi*, 118,
cxviii, *cxviii*
Jonas G., *xliv*
Jonathan, 256, 259,
386, 387
Joseph, 385, 386
Kexiah, 386
Lydia, 386
Martha, 385-387
Mary, *cxviii*, *cxviii*,
384-387
Mary B., 387
Mehitable, 385
Myron, 441
Nathan, 384, 385, 387
Nathaniel, 437
Oliver, 386
Penelope, 29
Phillip, 81
Prudence, 259
Rachel, 82, *cxviii*
Rebecca, 384-386
Richard, 335
Robert, *xlvi*, *cxviii*,
cxviii
Ruth, 384
Samuel, 29, 81, *cxviii*-
iii, 348, 384-386
Sarah, 29, *cxviii*,
384-387
Sibyl, 256
Silence, 385, 386
Solomon, *xciv*
Thomas, 384-386
Timothy, 26
Wanton, *lxxv*
William, *cxviii*
William B., 361
- Clarkson, Harriet Ashton, 128
- Clay, Clement Clayborne, 113
Henry, 375, 378
J. W., 226
Virginia, 113
- Claypool, Edward A., *xxxvii*,
123
- Cleaves, George, 147
- Cleghorn, Mary Cooper, *lxxxii*
- Clement, Joan, 337
- Clements, Benjamin, 193
- Clemons, John, 393, 394
Judith, 394
Lydia, 393, 394
Rachel, 394
- Cleveland, Aaron, 76, 77, 80
Abigail, 76-78, 80
Abigail Waters, 76,
77, 80
Alexander, 123, 241
Alice, 342
Ann, 124
Edmund Jones, *xvii*,
xxxvi, 123, 241
Grover, *lxxii*, 383
Horace Gillette, 123,
124, 241
Moses, 123, 124, 241
William, 160
- Clifford, Elizabeth, 214
James, 214
Joseph, 214
Thomas, 214
- Clinton, lady Frances, 192
George, 382
sir Henry, 359
Thomas, 192
- Clopton, Virginia, 113
- Closson, Hannah, 292
- Clough, Hannah, *cxviii*
- Cluney, Suzanne, 190
- Coan, Abram, 428
Joanna, 428
- Coaxe, *see* Coes.
- Cobb, Hope, 253
Joseph, 81, 253, 254
Zurvlah, 81
- Cochran, } —, 127
Cochrane, } James, 130
Joseph, 130
Thomas, 130
William, 130
- See* Cothren.
- Cockran, David, 200
Mary, 200
- Cooka, George W., 106
- Codman, doctor, 11
Mary Anne, *cxiv*
Ogden, *xi*
- Coe, Elizabeth, 48
Hannah, 49
James, 177
Rachel, 177
- Coes, } Mary, 270
Coaxe, }
Coose, }
Coffin, Charles Carleton, *xxx*-
xii
Francis, 347
Joshua, 112, 277
- Cogan, Ruth, 222
- Coggeshall, Freegift, 213
- Cogswell, J. G., *xcix*, 439
- Colt, Sarah Thomas, 174
William Mumford, 174
- Cokayne, George E., 226
- Colborn, *see* Colburn.
- Colbron, Henry, 96
- Colburn, Elizabeth, 150
- Colborn, } Jeremiah, *xix*, *xx*
Jonas, 150
Jonas Wyman, 150
Leonard, 150
William, *xxviii*
- Colby, } Alice, 104
Colbie, } Grace, 104
Henry, 104
John, 104
Rose, 104
- Cole, } —, 120
Coale, } Arrol, 286
Elizabeth, 188, 222, 286
Isaac, 88
Ryce, 286
Thomas, 94, 105, 409
Thomasine, 105
- Coleman, } Amos, 256
Collman, } Anna, 81, 255
Colman, } Benjamin, 414
George, 345
George Smith, 268
John, 82, 83, 258, 259
Mary, 82, 83
Ruth, 83, 259
Sarah, 225
Simons, 259
Thomas, 81, 255, 256
- Coles, Robert, 106
- Collicot, Dependence, 213
- Collicut, George, 45
- Collier, C. W., 360
Elizabeth, *civ*, 181
William, *civ*, 181

- Collins, { ———, 411
Collins, { Ambrose, 84
 Anna, 84
 Elizabeth, 177
 Isabel, 162
 Jane, 162
 Miriam, 275
 Oliver, 177
 Phillip, 189
 Rhoda, 275
 Richard, 162
 Timothy, 275
Collingwood, admiral lord, xc-
 viii
 Dorothy, xcvi
Colony, Julia, cxli
Colt, Mrs., 122
 Caldwell Hart, 121, 122
 Samuel, xxxvii, 121, 122
Colton, ———, 400
 Anne, 48
 Asahel, 84
 Benjamin, 80
 Daniel, 47
 Elizabeth, 80
 Eunice, 80
 George, 80, 83
 Martha, 80, 83
 Mary, 84
 Rhoda, 80
 Susanna, 84
Combes, see Coombs.
Comes, Ben, 118
Comer, ———, cxxxvi
 Dorothy, 193
 George, 193
 John, 193
 William, 193
Comings, Bruen Vomkes, 45
 See also Cummings.
Comming, { see Cummings.
Commins, {
Compton, John, 345
Comstock, Amanda, 171
 Benjamin, 171
 Bethiah, 170
 Lydia, 171
 William, 170
Conant, Elizabeth, 357
 Roger, lxxviii, lxxxviii,
 357
Conaway, see Connaway.
Cone, Amos, 250
 Anna, 82
 Carolina, 256
 Christiana, 81
 Ester, 258
 Frederic, 256
 Ichabod, 255
 Jared, 254, 255, 259
 John, 82, 258
 Kate Morris, xxxvii, 241
 Lois, 83, 355
 Martha, 255
 Mary, 84, 257
 Mehitable, 255
 Molly, 258
 Patience, 82, 83
 Polly, 84
 Russell, 253
 Salmon, 254
 Samuel, 256
 Stephen, 84, 253-255, 257
 Susanna, 82
 Wealthy, 257
 Zachariah, 256-258
Conery, John, 395
 Sarah, 395
Coney, Abigail, 313, 316, 319
 Hannah Ellis, cxxxvi
 Jabez, cxxxvi
 William, cxxxvi
Conthame, William, 196
Conkey, W. B., 123
Conkling, { Abigail, 204, 430
Conckling, { Abraham Dayton,
Conklin, { 301
 Ananias, 204, 429
 Benjamin, 204, 429
 Cornelius, 430
 Daniel, 203, 430
 Davis, 203, 204
 Deborah, 203
 Edward, 203
 Elisha, 209, 301,
 429, 430
 Elizabeth, 301, 304
 Esther, 429
 Hannah, 204, 430
 Henry, 203
 Isaac, 205
 Jacob, 429
 James, 67
 Jane, 207
 Jeremiah, 204, 206,
 207
 Jerusha, 205, 209
 Julia, 204
 Julia Nabby, 203
 Lewis, 61, 62, 304
 Mary, 61, 205, 209,
 429, 430
 Mulford, 430
 Nathan, 430
 Rachel, 67
 Ruth, 430
 Samuel, 205
 Sarah, 430
 Thomas, 67
 Zeruah, 203, 204
Connaway, { Daniel, 393
Conaway, { Isaac, 394
 John, 393, 394
 Sarah, 393, 394
Cook, { ———, 22, 72
Cooke, { Mr., 395
 Aaron, 85
 Abigail, 325
 Amasa, 274
 Betsey, 85
 Bridget, 348
 Dorothy, 176
 Ebenezer, 402
 Hope, 23
 Joan, 348
 John, 225
 Leonard, 96
 Lucy, 274
 Patience, 167
 Philos G., cxxxix
 Rachel, 274
 Samuel, 23, 325
 Sarah, 225, 348
 Stephen, 348
 Thomas, 96, 157, 345
 Walter, 274
Cooley, Charity, 81
Coolidge, { Carlos, cxiv
Coolidge, { Charles Austin,
 cxxxvii
 George A., xcvi
 Harriet Abbot, xc-
 vii
 Nathaniel, 86, 87
Coombs, { Ann, 347
Combs, { Miriam, 421
Combs, { Rosilla, 106
 Sally, 421
Cooper, Mr., 91
 Christopher, 94
 Elizabeth, 94
 Hannah, 23, lxxiii
 James, 196
 John, 294
 Marie, 94
 Miriam, 94
 Myles, 32
 Sarah, 294, 296
 Thomas, 94
Coose, see Coes.
Cope, ———, 456
 Gilbert, xxxvii
Copeland, Lurana, xciv
Copleston, ———, 68
Copley, John Singleton, 316
Coram, Thomas, 197
Corbitant, 261-263, 285
Cory, { Delorsine P., xlv, 211
Cory, { Giles, 344
 Harry Thomas, xxx-
 vii
Cormerals, Henry, cvi
Cornelly, John, 394-396
 Rebecca, 394-396
 Thomas, 396
Corney, Nicholas, 45
Cornwallis, lord, 312
Cory, see Corey.
Cossar, Marion Hamilton, cxvii
Cothren, Hannah, lxxiii
 Mary J., lxxv
 William, lxxiii, lxx-
 iv, 321
Cottle, Sarah, 112
Cotton, colonel, 284
 Frank Elthridge, xi
 John, 357
 Roleon god, 213
Couch, Abigail, 82
 John, 82
Couron, Philip Sidney, xxxviii
Covell, Drusilla, 354
Coventry, ———, 325
 Sir William, 325
Cowdery, Polly, 222
Cowley, Charles, xxii, xxiii,
 220, 221
Cowper, Oliver, 161
Cox, ———, 127, 371
 John H., 369
 John Hooper, xxxviii
 Lavina, 259
 Malachi, 253
 Molly, 256
 Ralph, 253-256, 259
 Salome, 254
 Silvanus, 255
 Susanna, 256
 Thomas, 326, 337
 William, 129, 337
Cozzens, Martha, 222
Cran, Sarah, lxii
Crandall, Charles, lvii
 Mary Vere, lvii
Crandon, Edwin Sanford, xxx-
 vi, xi
Crane, ———, lvii
 Albert, xii
 Benjamin, 468
 Ellery Bicknell, 458
 Henry, 458, 459
 Hezekiah, 81
 Isaiah, 196
 Jasper, 458, 459
 John, 458
 Joshua Eddy, 446
 Josiah, 196
 Sibyl, 81
 Stephen, 458, 459
 Thomas, xii, xlii
 Zipporah, 16
Crane, Mr., 268
Crattenden, Esther, 177
Cravath, Paul D., 412
Crayne, Mr., 23
Credford, Abner, 96
Creech, Samuel Walley, xxx-
 viii
Cressfield, { Ann, 193
Cressfield, { Dorothy, 193
 Edward, 193
 Elizabeth, 193
 Henry, 193
 Mary, 193

- Cremer, John Dorland, xxx-
 viii, 368, 369
 Creswick, Elizabeth, 411
 Henry, 411, 412
 Crewe, Robert, 336
 Creye, Elizabeth, 345
 Critost, Robert, 289
 Crocker, —, 230
 Elizabeth, 82
 Jabez, 82
 John, 409
 Crocket, —, 410
 Joseph, 410
 Crofte, James, 348
 Crollanza, Euphrosine di, I
 Giovanni Battista
 di, xivii, li, lii
 Godfrey di, lii
 Maria di, lii
 Maria Olga di, lii
 Pietro di, li
 Teresa di, lii
 Crompton, Adam, 194
 George, 194
 Thomas, 194
 Cromwell, Oliver, 94, cvii, cxxx-
 ix, 342, 373
 Crook, John, 45
 Croppe, John, 194
 Crosby, —, 223
 Ernest Howard, xxx-
 viii, 127
 Louisa, 222
 Mary, 222
 Samuel, 222
 Simon, 187
 William Bedlow, 128
 Cross, Abraham, 409
 David, 202
 Rhode, 202
 Crossman, Alice, 19
 Annie, 19
 Elizabeth, 19
 Gabriel, 19
 Hannah, 19
 Joanna, 19
 Joseph, 181
 Phebe, 19
 Sarah, 181
 Seth, 19
 Thomas, 19
 Crouch, John, 191
 Sarah, 393
 Silas, 393
 Cruckdall, —, 190
 Cruckdale, { John, 190
 Elizabeth, 347
 Cramwell, Hannah, 347
 Abigail, 177
 Cruttenden, Deborah, 273
 Ebenezer, 177
 Isaac, 178, 273
 John, 272
 Lois, 272
 Lucy, 178
 Crymes, —, 345
 Culpeper, —, 43, 44
 Culpepper, { sir Edward, 215
 Culver, —, 456
 Cummings, —, 370
 Commings, colonel, 183, 184,
 186, 187
 Commings, David, cxlii
 Ebenezer, cxlii
 Isaac, 367, 368
 John, xxix, cxli,
 cxlii, 342
 Mary P. C., cxlii
 Sarah, cxlii
 Caneman, Oliver, 214
 Canningham, Abigail, 317
 Henry W., 317
 Henry Winches-
 ter, v, vii, xxi,
 xxii, xxvi, 220,
 221
 Cunningham, { John, 317
 cont'd Mary, 317, 318
 Cuppledick, Edward, 161
 Curing, Phebe, 206
 Carlase, Ann, 194
 Carrier, Mr., 370
 Chr., 215
 Hannah, 103
 John, 380
 John James, xxxviii
 Warren, cxiv
 Curry, J. L. M., 362
 Carls, —, 273
 Cortis, { Alice, 448
 Cortice, { Anna, cxvii
 Curtice, { Anthony, 448
 Curtice, { Caroline, 355
 Cartois, { Catherine Scollay,
 cxvii
 Cartois, { Charles B., xxx-
 vii, 128, 449
 Cartys, { Charles Felham,
 cxvii
 Cutteris, { Dinah, 274
 Dodarah, 409
 Ebeneser, 385
 Edmund, 448
 Edward, 449
 Elizabeth, 385, 447-
 449
 Eunice, 273
 Gabriel, 449
 George, 449
 Henry, 448
 Isaac, 448
 Joan, 449
 John, 274, 447-449
 Joseph, 408-410, 448
 Josias, 449
 Mary, 85, 273
 Mehitabe, cxxxii
 Michael, 448
 Oliva, 449
 Peter, 449
 Rebecca, cxxxii
 Richard, 448
 Robert, 448, 449
 Sarah, 448
 Stephen, 85
 Stiles H., 447
 Theophilus, cxxxii
 Thomas, 128, 130,
 447-449
 William, 447-449
 Cusens, Obadiah, 96
 Cushing, captain, 284
 Agnes Lee, cx
 Caleb, 99, 225, 378
 Joseph, 225
 Josiah Stearns, xl
 Lemuel, 108, 225
 Thomas, cx
 Walter H., 454
 Cushman, —, xliii, xlv
 Cusse, Richard, 325, 330
 Susanna, 325
 Custis, John Parke, 32
 Cutler, { Ebenezer, 46
 Cutler, { Hannah, 393, 394
 Jacob, 394
 James, 394
 Jones, 46
 Phebe, 393
 Thomas, 211, 393, 394
 Cutt, John, 351
 Richard, 408, 410
 Robert, 408, 409
 Cutter, Abram Edmands, xxx-
 vi
 Edward C., 31
 Richard, cl
 William Richard, vii,
 xxix, lxxiii, 110, cx-
 iii, cxvii, cxxxvii, cx-
 lii, 387, 454
 Cutts, Richard, 446
 Robert, 446
 Thomas, 446
 Dabney, Rose, c
 Daggett, Sarah, cxxxii
 Sarah Whittemore,
 xxxviii
 Dakin, —, 76, 79
 Jane, 76
 Dakins, James, 185
 Dale, —, 162
 Dall, Caroline Healey, 368
 Dallaber, Joseph, 277
 Dallam, Mr., 31
 Sarah, 31
 Dallender, Richard, 215
 Dallison, Christopher, 95
 Dalliwar, Joseph, 278
 Margaret, 278
 Peter, 278
 Dalton, James, 152
 Mary Elizabeth, 152
 Stella Pomeroy, 152
 Dame, Lorin Low, xxviii, 110
 Damrell and Upham, 361
 Dana, Elizabeth, 418
 Elizabeth Ellery, 413, 451
 Francis, 414
 Richard H., 247
 Danforth, { Israel Stoughton,
 Danfors, { 213
 John, 213, 415
 Samuel, 415
 Daniel, { —, cix, 232
 Daniell, { Richard, 190
 Robert, 197
 Daniels, John, 83
 Julia Farnsworth, xl
 Ruth, 83
 Danks, captain, 74
 Dante, lxxvi
 Danvers, Henry, 41, 42
 Darby, —, 230
 Darbe, { Betsey, 103
 Christian, 279
 Esther, 304
 John, 304
 Peter, 103
 Darfrey, Susanna, 84
 Darling, Bette, 82
 Charles William, xxx
 vi
 Rachel, 222
 Thomas, 276
 Dart, { Aaron, 255
 Darle, { Abel, 254
 Abigail, 82, 256
 Amos, 257
 Anna, 254
 Bette, 81
 Chloe, 253, 254
 Clarissa, 256
 Daniel, 254, 255
 David, 256
 Dorothy, 81, 255, 267
 Elizabeth, 259
 Jabez, 255
 Jeremiah, 255
 Jonathan, 253-257, 259
 Joshua, 254, 259
 Levi, 253
 Lydia, 254
 Mabel, 257
 Margaret, 259
 Mercy, 82
 Nathan, 81, 256, 257
 Rachel, 255
 Roxcellana, 83
 Ruth, 255
 Samuel, 253, 255, 264,
 259
 Timothy, 259
 Titus, 259
 William, 254

Dartmouth, Jerd, 312
 Darvas, C., 395
 Darwin, Abigail, 224
 Joseph, 224
 Dary, George Allen, xl
 Davis, Elizabeth, 54
 Davall, Frankling, 48
 George, 54, 55
 Jemima, 54, 55
 Mary, 55
 William, 58
 Davenport, Albert B., lvi
 Amzi Benedict, lvi,
 lvi, lviii
 Caroline, lxvii
 Charles Benedict,
 lvi, lviii
 Elijah, lvi
 Frances Gardiner,
 lvi
 Frances Maria, lvi
 George H., lvi
 Henry, lvi, lxvii
 Henry Benedict,
 lvi
 James Pierpont,
 lvi
 Jane Joralemon,
 lvi
 John, 41, lvi, lvii,
 lviii
 John L., lvi
 Mary Vere, lvi
 Ormus, lvii
 Prudence, lvi
 Susan, lvi
 Thomas, lvi, 294
 William, lvi
 William Edwards,
 lvi
 Zipporah, 294
 David, 45, 44
 Davids, Thomas W., 67
 Davill, —, 185
 Davis, —, 456
 mr., 292
 Abigail, 431
 Andrew McFarland,
 xxviii, 131, 359, 365
 Benjamin, 431
 Dolly, 52
 Dorothy, 52, 53
 Edwin Augustus, xxx-
 viii
 Elizabeth, 144
 Hannah, 375, 429
 Henry, 337
 James, 179, 275, 409
 John, 429, 431, 432
 Katherine, 431, 432
 Luke, 52, 53
 Lydia, 292
 Nathaniel, 290, 291, 291-
 296, 299
 Nehemiah, 52, 53
 Phebe, 179
 Philip, 300
 Punah, 432
 Thomas, 330, 431
 Walter A., xxxviii, 230
 William H., 406
 William T., 102, 103
 Zilpha, 83
 Davison, Anna Lavinia, xxx-
 Davy, { Edmund, 189 [viii]
 Davyc, { Elizabeth, 189
 Henry, 189
 John, 189, 218
 Katherine, 189
 Mary, 189
 Richard, 189
 Robert, 189
 Simon, 189
 Susan, 189
 Thomas, 218

Dawes, Henry L., cxxxi
 Dawson, Samuel Edward, 482
 Dawtrye, Richard, 161
 Day, —, assign, 73
 Days, { Betty, 357
 David, 444
 Elizabeth, 444
 Elizabeth, 457
 Etkanah, 199
 Eunice, 444
 Henry C., 438
 Jeremiah, 379
 Joanna, lxviii
 Levina, 199
 Richard, 95, 353
 Ruth, 353, 444
 Wentworth, 357
 See Day.
 Dayrell, Frances, 191
 Dayton, Amy, 365
 Beriah, 365
 Daniel, 365, 427, 428
 Deborah, 365
 Dorothy, 365
 Hannah, 365, 368
 Jane, 365
 Jesse, 368
 Joanna, 365
 John, 361, 365
 Mary, 427
 Nathan, 365
 Rachel, 427, 428
 Robert, 365
 Samuel, 365
 Susanna, 365
 Deacon, Thomas, 340
 Dealing, John, 469
 Dean, —, 129, 227
 Deane, { mr., 31
 captain, 212
 Deane, { Abiezer, 15
 Arnold, 20
 Deane, { Bashford, 227
 Bradley, 372
 Cassandra, 20
 Charles, 371
 Elijah, 19
 Ezra, 371
 Frances, cvii
 George, 371
 Hannah, 19
 J. Bathurst, 227
 John, 371
 John G., 15
 John Ward, v, vi,
 xiv, xxii, xxix,
 xxxii, xxxvi, xiv,
 46, lxi, 67, 97, 121,
 123, 130, 133, 183,
 220, 372, 455
 Joseph, 15
 Joseph Augustus, 15
 Laura C., 371
 Mary, 17, 227
 Messer Cannon, 371
 372
 Paul, cvii
 Polly, 15
 Richard, 227
 Roberto de, 227
 Sarah, cl, 365
 Sophia, 19
 Stephen, 19, 20
 Walter, 371, 372
 William, 227
 William Reed, 371
 Zabeth, 19
 Dearing, Clement, 408, 410, 445
 Thomas, 410
 de Baddeley, Nicholas, 182
 Debble, Elizabeth, 61
 Thomas, 61
 De Bell, Charles, 103
 Debetle, Sabra, 293
 de Bulkinton, Sewall, 182

Decrow, Sana Gertrude, xl
 Dedrick, —, 456
 de Etendon, Sewallus, 182
 De Forest, J. W., 256
 Degerando, —, 265
 de Kay, Katrina, 419
 de La Fayette, see Lafayette.
 Dell, Mary, 331
 Richard, 331
 de Marillas, Don Juan, 269
 Deming, Elizabeth, 222
 Eunice, 107
 John, 107
 Solomon, 107
 Demoranville, Susan, 264
 De Moranville, John, 264
 Dealeon, Ann, cvii
 Bridget, cvii
 Caroline H., cvii
 Clara Augusta, cvii
 Frances, cvii
 George, cvii
 Joanna, cvii
 John, cvii
 John Henry, cvii
 John Newton, xxi,
 cvii, cvii
 Lucretia, cvii
 Margaret, cvii
 Mary, cvii
 Mary Frances, cvii
 Patience, cvii
 Phebe, cvii
 Robert, cvii
 Samuel, cvii
 William, cvii
 Denman, Christiana, 224
 Richard, 159
 Denneford, Walter, 409
 Dennet, Ebenezer, 409
 John, 408, 445
 Dennis, { —, 107
 Dinte, { Elizabeth Ann, 269
 Josiah, 415
 Denny, —, ex
 de Nodles, count, 285
 De Normandle, James, 230
 Denmore, Abraham, xc
 Abraham L., xc
 Lyman Willard, xc
 Thomas, xc
 de Peyster, John Watta, 372
 de Quetteville, William, 230
 Derling, Elizabeth, 303
 Mary, 68
 Sylvester, 60
 Thomas, 55, 60, 303
 Dersy, Sally, 399
 de St. Liz, Simon, 345
 Desborough, { Agnes, 95
 Disborowe, { Alice, 95
 Disbrow, { Bruno, 95
 Disbrowe, { Clemence, 95
 Elizabeth, 95, 96
 Isaac, 95
 James, 95, 96
 Jane, 95
 Jeffry, 95, 96
 John, 95, 96
 Nathaniel, 96
 Rose, 95
 Susan, 95
 William, 95, 96
 de Stokes, Richard, 240
 Deuce, John, 149
 Devenas, —, cxli
 Devereux, Emma, 278
 John, 277, 278
 Devlin, Marjory Standish, xl
 Dewar, —, 190
 Deward, John, 190
 Dewey, —, lxxvi
 Amy, 54
 Anna, 54, 250
 Benoni, 135

- Dewey, { Caroline, 84
cont'd { Christians, 81, 94
Diadema, 257
Erastus, 84
George, 133, 342, 388
Hesekiah, 256
Jeremiah, 256, 267
Julius Yemans, 133
Polly, 84
Samuel Madan, 133
Samuel Worthington, 133
Simeon, 133
Solomon, 81, 259
Susan Boardman, 388
Thomas, 84, 256
William, 133, 256
Zela, 256
- De Wolf, Matthew, 82
Sarah, 82
Susanna, 82
- Dexter, Abigail, 394
Franklin B., 80, 97, 113
Gregory, 251
Joanna, 393
John, 393, 394
Julius, 131
Lewis, 171
Lydia, 171
Mehitable, 171
- Dey, { Abigail, 216
Deye, { Sherman, 216
Thomas, 216
William, 216
- See Day.
- Dibble, { Anne, 279
Dible, { Arthur, 282
Benedict, 282
- Dibell, George, 430
Mary, 430
- Dickens, { Edward, 194
Dickings, { Elizabeth, 194, 218
Dickins, { John, 194
Robert, 194
Tomins, 194
- Dickenson, see Dickinson.
- Dickey, John, 238, 239
William, 239
- Dickinson, { general, 268
Dickenson, { Azariah, 179
Marquis Fayette, xi
Martin, 96
Ruth, 179
- Dicksonn, mr., 43
- Dike, Samuel Warren, xi
- Dimock, Susan Whitney, xxx-viii
- Dimon, Jane Joralemon, lvii
- Dingley, Nelson, cxxviii
- Dinsmore, —, lxvi
- Dirkwood, Martha, 339
Thomas, 339, 340
- See also Peters.
- DIsraeli, Benjamin, lxxv
- Ditchfield, Edward, 216, 217
- Dix, Susanna, 102
- Dixey, John, 416
- Doane, James, 401
Joshua, 88
Lucy, 401
Mary Whitney, 401
- Doerwa, Henry, lord, 841
- Dodd, { —, 324
Dod, { madame, 194
Hannah, 178
Samuel, 178
Timothy, 97
- Dodge, —, 283
Daniel Kilham, 461
Elizabeth, 244
Jacob, 244
John Webster, 364
Lydia H., 244
Margaret, 163
- Dodge, { Reuben Rawson, xxx-viii, 244
cont'd { Richard Elwood, 152
Rufus B., xxxviii
Stanley Dalton, 152
Stella Pomeroy, 152
William, 253
- Doggett, captain, 105
Elizabeth, 96
John, 96, 97, 442
- Doleman, Alexander, 43
- Dolmen, James, 219
- Donham, Granville Mellen, xxxviii
- Don Juan, 422
- Donnegan, —, 439
- Donnett, Grace, 104
- Doolittle, —, 271
- Dore, Francis, 112
- Dorian, —, 369
- Dorland, —, 369
- Dorlandt, { Jan Gerretse, 368
Dorlon, { Lambert Janse, 368
Durland, —, 368
Durling, —, 230
Dorman, —, 230
James Hammond, lxii
- Dorset, —, 190
- Dotterer, Henry S., xxxviii, 131, 359
- Doubleday, gen., lxxix
- Dougharty, —, 486
- Doughty, John, 82
Sarah, 82
- Douglas, Adaline, lvi
Benjamin, iv, lvi
John, lvi
Sarah, iv
William, iv, lvi
- Dow, Francis, 112
George Francis, xxxviii
Henry, 103
Martha, 103
Stephen, 103
Thomas, 103
- Dowd, Asa, 49
Diantha, 275
Elizabeth, 274
Jerusha, 49
John, 274
Sarah, 48
Timothy, 48
- Down, Ebenezer, 323
- Downe, John, 344
- Downer, Moses, 409
- Downing, Emanuel, 40
- Downs, Edward, 168
Samuel, 168
William, 168
- Dowse, Edmund, 242
- Dowsynge, Richard, 104
Rose, 104
- Doyle, —, 249
- Drake, —, 344
Dorothy, 81
Francis S., 46
Samuel Adams, 133
- Draper, Harriet, xlix
Jonathan, xlix
Luke, xlix
Lyman Copeland, xlix, i
- Dresser, J. Bradford, 448
- Drew, { John, 43
Drue, { Alice, 219
- Driggs, Anna, 85
Esra, 85
Lura, 85
Mary, 85
- Driver, John, 348
- Drown, { Elizabeth, 449
Drown, { Henry R., xxxviii
Leonard, 449
Mary, 449
Melnotte P., 449
Samuel, 449
- Drown, { Shem, 449
cont'd { Simeon, 449
Solomon, 449
Susanna, 449
Thomas, 449
- Drummond, Josiah Hayden, xxxvi, 123, 125, 130
- Ducy, Joan, 148
- Dudley, Abigail, 47
Agnes, 94
Alice, 94
Anne, 48
Caleb, 48
Cecilia, 95
Daniel, 95
David, 48, 95
Dean, 95
Diadema, 272
Dinah, 48
Ebenezer, 48
Edward, 95
Sir Edward, 95
Elizabeth, 48
Jane, 95
Jasper, 94
Jonathan, 47, 48
Joseph, 272
Julian, 94
Lois, 179
Lydia, 48
Mary, cxiv
Miles, 94, 95
Myron Samuel, xl, 220
Myron Sumner, xxii, xxiii
Nathan, 50
Olive, 48
Rebecca, 48
Richard, 94
Roswell, 179
Samuel, 48
Sibyl, 50
Simeon, 48
Thomas, 94, 95
William, 94, 95
- du Fosset, —, 356
- Dulany, William, 451
- Dummer, Richard, cxvii
- Dunahoe, Jeffery, 166
- Dunbar, Benjamin, 405
Charles F., 241
Dunbar, J. A., xxx-viii
- Duncombe, George, 215
- Dunham, —, 94
Charles Wright, 151
Mary Alice, 151
Simeon, 85
- Dunle, John, 98
- Dunlap, —, 72
governor, 378
Abby Clapp, 402
Charles Howe, 402
Edward Phelps, 402
Electa, 401
George, 401
George Edward, 402
George Francis, 402
George Woodbridge, 402
Henry Martin, 402
John, 31, 401
John Woodbridge, 402
Julia Ellen, 402
Juliette, 402
Martha, 401
Mary, 402
Polly, 401
Rhoda Barker, 402
Samuel, 402
Samuel Gustavus, 402
Sarah Almira, 402
Sarah E., 402
Sumner, 402
William, 166

Dann, mr., 342
James, 93
Dunning, Hannah, 367
Dunster, Henry, 359
Dunton, Abigail, 286
Anna, 286
Anna, 53, 286
Benjamin, 287
Beniah, 287
Deborah, 286, 287
Ebenezer, 286, 287
Eliza, 286
Elizabeth, 286
Gershom, 287
Hannah, 286
Jerusha, 287
Jesse, 287
John, 286
Josiah, 286
Lavina, 287, 288
Leonard, 288
Lodica, 288
Lois, 287, 288
Mary, 286, 288
Molly, 287
Nathaniel, 286
Ralph, 288
Rebecca, 286, 287
Robert, 286
Ruth, 286
Samuel, 286-288
Sarah, 286-288
Thomas, 286, 287
du Restess, —, 356
Durham, Cassandra Walker, 450
Francis, 450
John, 450
Joseph Pinckney, 452
Martha, 450
Rhoda, 450
Dustin, —, 163
Betsey Ann, xci
Hannah, xci
Samuel, xci
Dutton, Bethiah, 292, 290, 291
James, 299
Perley, 290
Sarah, 299, 291
Thomas, 199, 201, 290, 291
Dwight, —, 386
doctor, 442
Adaline, 388
Frances, 216
Dyer, —, 299
Ann, 311
Charles, 450
Edward, 311, 312
Mary, 40, 311, 312, 450
Phebe, 309, 311, 312
Samuel, 311
William, 311, 450
Dyke, colonel, 284, 285
Thomas, 341
Eagle, Thomas, 36
Eames, Robert, cl
Wilberforce, xxxviii
Earl, — Ann, 406
Earle, — George H., 107
Landrs, 98
Phiny, xlix
Eastburn, bishop, xxxviii
Eastman, Anne, 341
Elizabeth, 343
John, 343
Margaret, 343
Roger, 343
Thankful, 291
Easton, Anne, 347
Charles, 346
Dorothy, 347
Elizabeth, 347
Harrison, 346, 347
Jane, 347
John, 347

Easton, — Oliver, 347
conf'd — Thomas, 347
William Starr, xxxviii
Eaton, mr., 414
Arthur Wentworth Ham-
ilton, xxxvi, 121, 122,
127, 131, cxlviii
Richard, 97
Theophilus, 20
Ebbs, William, lxx
Eccleston, Theodor, 189
Eddy, captain, 72, 73
ensign, 72, 74
Elizabeth, 367
Jonathan, 167
Joshua, 226
Samuel, 367
Eden, —, 359
Edes, Henry H., 359
Richard, 335
Edmonds, —, cxlii, 335
Edmonds, — Alice F., cxlvii
Edmunds, — Ellen, 218
Toby, 411
William, 412
Edson, Daniel, 293, 295, 296, 298,
299
Eleanor, 296
Olive, 293
Edward I., lxxxiv
Edward VI., 146
Edward the Confessor, 227
Edwards, mr., 157, 334
Balkley, 127, 129
Daniel, 434
David, 129
Electa, 401
John, 65, 157
Jonathan, 111
Mary, 129
Phebe, 273
Rachel, 434
Temperance, 434
Timothy, 164
Eggleston, Abigail, 173
Hester, 222, 223
James, 223
Mary, 173
Samuel, 178
Sarah, 173
Egryn, William, 156
Elbridge, Cicely, 411, 412
Giles, 411, 413
Mary, 411-413
Sarah, 411
Eld, Walter, xxxvi
Elder, Remember, 213
Eldridge, — Jno, 424
Eldridge, — Lois, 358
Sarah, 354
Zoeth, 286, 353
Zoeth Skinner, 286,
450, 451
Elizabeth, queen, 27, 64, 283, 450
queen of Virginia,
104
Elkins, Lawrence, 162
Nicholas, 162
Sarah, 259
Ellacott, — mr., 149
Ellacott, — Margaret, 149
Ellacott, — Thomas, 148
Vines, 145, 149
Ellery, Anne, 414
Elizabeth, 413
Harrison, xvii
William, 414
Ellicott, see Ellacott
Elliot, —, 283
Eliot, — Andrew, 144
Elliot, — Charles Darwin, vii,
xxxvi
Edward, 343
Elizabeth, 344
Ellsworth, 111

Elliot, — John, lxxv, cvii, 111,
conf'd — 354
Mary, 65, 317
Philip, 344
Robert, 408, 410
Sarah, 112
Ellis, Arthur Blake, xxxviii
Charlotte, 288
Chloe, 283
George H., 226
John, 189, 283, 285, 406
Polly, 288
Samuel, 288
Urania, 283, 285
William A., 352
Elmore, — Edward, 388
Elmer, — Samuel E., 370
Elston, Katherine, 343
Ely, Amelia, 82
Eunice, 80
John, 80
Rhoda, 80
Emerson, mr., 396
Benjamin Kendall,
234
Daniel, 234
Edith, c
Edward, 318
Elizabeth, cxli
Hannah, xci, 318
Henry, cxli
Jabez, 81
Laura, cxli
Mary, 316, 318, 319
Mehitabel, cxvii
Peter Henry, xvii,
xxxviii
Ralph Waldo, c
Salome S., 161
Sarah, 81
Thomas, 234
Emery, —, 112
Emery, — Andrew, cxxxiii
Emory, — Anthony, 313, 314
Daniel, cxxxiv, 408
Ebenezer, 410
Ellen Vesta, xlix
George F., 313
Harriet, cxxxiv
Harriet A., cxv
Jean, 314
John, 313, 314
Rafus, 314
Sarah J., xlviii
Stephen, xlviii, xlix
Emiris, W. R., 313
See Emery
Emmerton, James A., 323
Emmons, Martha, lxii
Emperour, John, 196
Endecott, — Almira C., cvii
Endicott, — Eugene, cvii
Indicott, — George, cvi
George Mauroe,
cvi, cv
John, 40, 73
Mabel, cvii
Mary Elizabeth,
61
Olivia L., cvii
Sarah L., cvi
William, 12, cxxx
Ensign, Charles Sidney, v, v
xxli, xxvii, xxviii, 110, 2
211, 446, 447
Ent, —, 193
Erving, —, 458
John, 459
Essex, earl of, 146
Estey, Betsey, lxi
Etikines, James, 336
John, 336
Eusebias, —, 43
Eustis, William Tracy, vi, xi
xxxvi

Index of Persons.

clxvii

- Evans, } —, 291, 292
Evance, } mr., 23
Evans, } Asher, 200, 292, 294,
300
Electa, 294
Eli, 290, 292, 295
Elizabeth, 286
Hannah, 290, 292, 295
Henry, xxxviii
Jesse, 290
John, 98
Leota, 292, 293
Mary, 200
Mercy, 199, 200, 290
Nathaniel, 286
Peter, 199-201, 290,
294, 295, 297-299
Roswell, 200
Thomas, 96
Vashti, 296
William, 89
Evarts, Cleodallinda, 179
Dorothy, 50
Ebenezer, 272
Elizabeth, 176
Hannah, 178
James, 50
Mabel, 272
Mary, 47, 179
Rebecca, 49
Ruth, 272
Samuel, 176
William M., 66
Eve, Eva Berrien, liv
Eveleth, Lucy, 51
Everett, Betsey Williams, cxliii
Edward, 247, 439
Edward, Franklin,
xxxvi, xli, 127, 130,
cxliii
Eliza, cxxxix
Letitia, cxliii
Oliver Capen, cxliii
Richard, cxliii
Sarah J., cxliii
Ewell, John Louis, xxvii, xl
Ewen, Roger, 347
Thomas, 347
Ewetac, Peter, 196
Exally, Katherine, 216
Eyles, Jasper, 157
Eyrych, Nicholas, 69
Eyres, Benjamin, 61
Fairbanks, Mittie Belcher, xxx-
vi, xl
Fairchild, —, 466
Fairfax, —, 97, 100, 346, 347
Fairfield, Elizabeth, lxviii
Tabitha, 416
Walter, 416
Fale, James, 219
Fales, James, 398
Peter, 397
Sarah, 397
Fane, —, 195
Farley, Michael, 99
Farley, John, xvi, 198, 277
Farmer, Aaron, 85
Farmor, Lucrctia, 85
Farnalls, Thomas, 193
Farnam, } mrs., 174
Farnham, } Caleb, 171
Farnum, } Cynthia, 407
Jerry, 407
Luther, 121, 123,
130
Susan, 171, 174
Farragut, David G., 360
Farrar, } Ebenezer, 52
Farrab, } Ephraim, 52
Henry, 52
Heptibah, 53
Jonathan, 53
Mary, 52, 53
Farrar, } Nathan, 53
conf'd } Oliver, 53
Sarah, 53
Simon, 53
Farrent, —, 325
Farrett, James, 60
Farrington, Cynthia, 127
John, 126, 128
Martha, 419
Farrow, John, 408
Farwell, Frances Eaton, cxxvii
Farris F., 242
Faulkner, mr., 260
Mary, 271
Patrick, 271
Fay, captain, 184
Henry G., xxxviii
Felch, Anna, 286
Hannah, 286
Henry, 286
Margaret, 286
W. Farrand, xxxviii
Felt, Joseph B., 276, 277
Felton, Hannah, 421
Fenlx, George, 409
Fenn, Benjamin, 385
Sarah, 385
Ferguson, Alexander, 354
Elizabeth, 354
Jeremiah, 263
Joab Clark, 259
John, 253
Lois, 275
Sarah, 253, 259
Fermor, Elizabeth, 218
Juliana, 325
William, 218
Fernald, —, 230
Andrew P., 445
Benjamin, 409, 445
Dennis, 445
Henry Winkley, xl
James, 445
Joel, 445
John, 409
Nathaniel, 409
Tobias, 445
William, 410
Ferne, Bridget, 192
Daniel, 192
Elizabeth, 192
James, 192, 193
John, 192, 193
Mary, 192, 193
Matthew, 193
Sarah, 193
William, 192
Ferris, —, lvii
Morris Patterson, xxx-
viii
Winifred, 218, 342
Fessenden, mr., 196, 199
Clementina, xxx-
viii
Edward Stanley, xl
Jane V. R., 151
Samuel, lxviii
Thomas, 199
Fetherston, Francis, 215
Field, —, 109
mr., 436
Abigail, 170-172
Abner, cxxvii
Betty, 256
Daniel, 253-257, 259
David, 254
Edward, 236
Eliza Ellen, cxxvii
Elizabeth, 49
Frances Eaton, cxxvii
Hannah, 107
Hilda, 83
Jeremiah, 170
Louisa Griswold, cxxvii
Lucy, 53
Field, } Margaret, 257
conf'd } Mary, 83
Nathaniel, 255
Peter Reynolds, 107
Roxana, 259
Sally, 294
Samuel, 83
Sarah E., 402
Sylvia, 276
Thomas, 83, 253
Walbridge Abner, xlvii,
cxxxvii, cxxxviii
Fifield, Gyles, 195
Mary, 394
Finch, —, 456
Fines, —, 214
Firman, Dorcas, 83
Fish, sir Henry, 344
Fisher, } —, 190
Fysher, } Aaron, lxi
Betsey, lxi
Daniel, 396
Elizabeth, 398
Esther, 396
G. P., 110
Jabez, 99
Lucretia, lxi
Maria Richards, lxi
Philip Adelt, cxxxviii
Vigalence, 213
Virginia Ellingwood,
lxi
Warren, lxi
William, 159
Flak, } Andrew, v, vii, xxli,
Feak, } 220
Fiske, } Edward R., 128
Gertrude B., cxlv
John, xix, 232
Joseph E., cxxxii
Lucy, 150
Lucy White, clv
Nathaniel, 86, 87
Richard, 162
Samuel, 414
Fitch, —, 371
C. H., 421
Elijah, 85
Elizabeth, 106
Francis E., 120
Joseph, 82
Nabbe, 85
Susan, 421
Susanna, 82
William, 346
Fithian, Aaron, 304
David, 304
Enoch, 304
Esther, 304
Miriam, 304
Fitz, Charles Frederick, xl
Fitz Randall, Maria, 97
Flagg, captain, 389
Charles Alcott, 369
Eleazer, 212
Elizabeth, 388, 389
Esther, 212
Hannah, 211
John, 388
John P., 388
Joseph, 62
Sarah, 52, 388
Flanders, Henry, xxxvi
Fleetwood, sir William, 97
Fletcher, Betsey, 407
John, 341
Joshua, 398
Mary, 396
W. G. D., 115
William Isaac, xxx-
viii
Flint, —, xlv, cv, 419
Deborah, 256
Dorothy, 419
Elizabeth, 253

- Flint, } Joshua, 253, 255
conf'd } Louisa, 256
Rhoda, 256
Flookett, John, 94
Floyd, Charles Whitmore, xl
Simon, 45
Thomas, 45
Fogg, Daniel, 209
John S. H., 408
Follensbee, Lucy, cxv
Folsom, Albert Alonso, vii,
xxi, xxxvi, 110
Foote, Ebenezer, 274
Erastus, 31
Henry W., xlii
Forbes, —, 363
gen., lxx
Alexander, 332
Alice, c
Christiana, 332
Dorothy, xcvi
Edith, c
Harriette M., 130
John, xcvi
John M., cvi
John Malcolm, c
John Murray, xix, xxx-
viii, xcvi-c, 116
Margaret, xcvi
Mary, c
Ralph Bennet, xcvi
Robert B., xcvi, xcix
Rose, c
Sarah, xix, c, 116
Sarah C., c
Thomas, xcix
Thomas F., xcvi
William H., c
Force, Peter, 111
Ford, D. B., 237
Samuel, 410
Sarah, 26, 448
Stephen, 26
Worthington Chauncey,
32, xxxviii, 242, 296, 422
Fordham, Mary, 136
Robert, 136
Fordyce, dr., 319
Foreman, Jeremiah, 190
Forguson, Alexander, 408
Forrest, gen., lxxx
Fosdick, Anna, 55
Mary Ann, 55
Thomas, 55
Foskett, } Ebenezer, 394, 395
Foskit, } Patience, 395
Susanna, 394, 395
Thomas, 395
Foss, —, 429
Foster, —, 39, 72, cxxv, 214,
230, 456
Abiel, 187
Andrew, 124
Asa, 183-188, 373
Charles, 214
Cleely, 214
Clara, cxlv
Comfort, 213
Daniel, 183, 186, 187
Deborah, 214
Francis Apthorp, vii
Jedediah, 90
John, xlii, 124
John H., cxlv
Patience, 222
Patrick, 214
Reginald, 123, 124, cl
Richard, 191
Standfast, 213
Susanna, 124
Theoda Davis, lxxv
Volney W., 124
Foucault, mr., 247
Fowle, Robert, vi
Sarah, 316, 318
Fowler, Daniel W., 440
Elizabeth, 387
Esther, 178
Frederick H., 133
George, 85
Hannah, 270, 386
John, 270
Jonathan, 386
Phineas, 178
Polly, 85
Rachel, 177
W. H., 113
William, 352
Fox, George, 61
George W., xxxviii
John, 379
Mary, 443
Polly, 84
Foxcroft, } Francis, 387
Foxcroft, } Thomas, 317, 415
Foye, —, 410
Francis J., xcvi
Francis, —, 79
Elizabeth, 76
Joseph, 76
Franklin, Benjamin, 35, civ, 189,
329
Julia F., 174
Frances, Alban, 342
Freaks, mr., 216
Fream, Margaret, 225
Thomas, 225
Freeborn, Mary, 353
Sarah, 353
William, 353
Freeman, —, 456
mr., 411
Ann, 418
Constant, 88
Cynthia, lxx
Henry, 396
Isaac, 418
Isabel, 218
John, 37
Mary, 181, 396
Mary Calvin, 55
Otis, 85
Robert, 88
French, colonel, 108
Asa, cxxxi
Deborah, 48
John, cl
John Davis Williams,
xxxvi
Olive, 354
Rebecca, cxxxi
Thomas, 354
Walter H., xxxviii
William, 354
Friedenwald, Herbert, 110
Frisell, Abigail, 398
John, 398
Frost, —, cxxiii, 359, 460
Abigail, 344
Anne, 344
Bartholomew, 408
Charles, 408, 410
Edward, 344
George, 344
Giles, 344
Hannah, 344
Hugh, 344
Joan, 194
Mary Kidder, cxxii
Nicholas, 344
Raffe, 93
Roger, 194
Sabina, 344
Sarah, 286
Thomas, 286
William, 344
Fry, } col., 186, 187
Frye, } Ann, 190
Edward Alexander,
xxxviii
Fry, } James A., 239
conf. } John, d
Joseph, 73-76, 105, 106
Samuel, 190
William, 409
Fuer, Samuel, 290
Sarah, 290
Fullam, Jacob, 401
Tabitha, 401
Fullen, Thomas, 153
Fuller, —, cxliii, 232
Abigail, 290, 291
Benjamin, 129
Caleb, 444
Deborah, 343 (300)
Ebenezer, 291, 296, 396,
Elizabeth, 291, 352
Francis Henry, xxxvi
Hannah, 444
Jane, 343
John, 127, 129, 130, 136,
214, 343
Jonathan, 129, 291, 296
Joshua, 86
Judah, 253
Lemuel, cxi
Lot, 253, 254
Mary, cxi, 296
Mary S., cxi
Mercy, 291
Newton, xxxviii
Rachel, 254
Rhoda, 291, 295, 396
Robert, 127, 129
Samuel, cxi, 129
William, 182
Fullerton, Maria Elizabeth, 407
Thomas G., 407
Fullerton, Joseph, 176
Fulton, Sarah Bradley, 454
Furbush, Daniel, 408
Fuz, Hugh, 421
Gadsby, —, 456
Gage, major, 184, 186
Abigail, 354
Ann, 225
Anna, 354
Arthur E., xxxviii, 184,
200, 355
Benjamin, 355
Daniel, 360
Hannah, 354
James, 354, 355
John, 360
Josiah, 163
Lotter, 354
Lydia, 354
Martha, 163
Mary, 354, 355
Matthew, 354, 355
Mercy, 355
Sarah, 354, 355
Thomas, 118, 225, 355
Gains, Bathsheba, 408
Dorothy, 31
Gale, Abijah, 399
Azor, 416
Susanna, 399
William, 397
Gallop, } Anne, 90
Gallope, } Christabel, 80
Gallup, } Dorcas, 90
Gallup, } Esther, 80-81
Golope, } Humphrey, 80, 91
Jollop, } John, 80-81, 241
Joseph, 90
Galpin, } captain, 30
Galpine, } Catherine, 30
Elizabeth, 30, 461
Gainsha, Hannah, 231
Gannett, —, lxxvi
Garden, } lord, 231
Gardyne, } major, 301
Alexander, 300-307

Index of Persons.

clix

- Gardiner, } Abraham, 329, 302,
Gardner, } 303
Garnar, } David, 205, 302
Gerdiner, } Eliza, 303 [432
 } Elizabeth, 302-304,
 } Frank Augustine,
 } xxxvi, xi
 } Jeremiah, 304
 } Jerusha, 205
 } Joanna, cvii
 } John, 302-304, 432
 } John Edward, 133,
 } 134
 } Lion, 304
 } Maria Sylvester, 303
 } Mary, 302-304
 } Mary Catherine, 59
 } Mary L'Homme-
 } dien, 59
 } Miriam S., 134
 } Nathaniel, 303
 } Phoebe, 303
 } Rachel, 302
 } Robert Smith, 303
 } Samuel, 302, 304, 305
 } Samuel Smith, 59,
 } 60
 } Sarah, lxxviii, cxxv
Garey, } Benjamin, 392
Garry, } Catterin, 394
Gearey, } Edward, 392
Geary, } Elizabeth, 392
 } John, 392
 } Keziah, 394
 } Nathaniel, 392
 } Phebe, 392-394
 } Thomas, 392-394
 } Susanna, 393
Garfield, Edward, 400
 } James A., lxxxii
 } Mehitabel, 399
 } Rebecca, 400
 } Sarah, 400
Garneys, Elizabeth, 68
Garrard, Ann, 309
 } Francis, 309 [122
Garrison, William Lloyd, xcv,
Garton, Richard, 149
Gascoine, Peter, 194
Gaston, —, cxxvii
Gastrell, Nicholas, 338
Gates, Horatio, 164, 284
Gay, Dorcas, 83
 } Erastus Emmons, lxii
 } Frederick L., 359
 } Ichabod, 83
 } Julius, xxxvi
 } Martha, lxii
 } Person, 83
 } Sarah, 83
 } Willard, lxii
 } Zipporah, 294
Gaylord, Experience, 275
 } Rice, 274
 } Sarah, 274
Gear, } Hezekiah, 450
Gears, } Sarah, 450
Geary, } see Garey.
Gee, Humphrey, 218
Gellison, Joel, 98
Gelston, Sarah, xcv
George, —, cxxv
 } Christopher, 334
 } Robert, 333
George, king, 71
Gerdiner, see Gardiner.
Germain, lord, 359
Gerould, Samuel Lankton, xxx-
 } viii
Gerrand, Elizabeth, 449
Gerrard, Peter, 347
Gerrish, Anna Thompson, 338
 } Joseph, 99
 } Samuel, 361
Gerry, Elbridge, 419, 420, 451
 } Elizabeth, 420, 421
 } John, 419
 } Tabitha, 420, 421, 451
 } Thomas, 419, 420, 451
Ghustan, William, 68
Gibbard, Butler, 441
Gibbs, Dorothy, 81
 } Experience, 294
 } George, 118
 } John, 81
 } John Lomax, 115
Gibney, Thomas, 341
Gibson, } Anthony, 342
Gibsonne, } Charles E., 150
 } Elizabeth, 196
 } Lillian Davis, 150
 } Mary E., 150
 } Samuel, 441
 } Thomas, 194
Gilbert, } —, 72, 456
Gibbeart, } Eleanor, 420
 } Hannah, 385
 } Joan, 325, 328
 } Laura, 150
 } Lewis, 420
 } Mary, 173
 } Matthew, 21
 } Sarah, 26, 450
 } William, 385
Gildas, 43
Gill, Eliza M., 98, 101
 } John, 190
 } Moses, 99
Gillet, } sergeant, 440
Gillette, } Elizabeth, 222
 } Jonathan, 222
Gillpatrick, } Elizabeth, 100
Gillpatrick, } John, 98-100
 } Margaret, 100
 } Thomas, 100
Gillman, Arthur, 454
Gilmore, —, cxii
 } Evaline, cxiii
 } Eveline Orville, cxi
 } Joshua, cxi
 } Maria Thomas, cxii
Ginanni, countess Maria, lii
Gladstone, } Ann, lxxxiv
de Gledstane, } Catharine, lxxxvii
Gladstone, } Helen, lxxx-
 } viii
Gledstones, } Herbert, lxxx-
 } iv, lxxxviii
 } sir John, lxxx-
 } iv
 } Stephen, lxxx-
 } viii
 } Thomas, lxxx-
 } iv
 } William, xxix
 } William Ew-
 } art, lxxxiv-
 } lxxxviii
 } William Hen-
 } ry, lxxxvii
Glazier, Lydia, 294
 } Mary, 201
Gleason, —, 223
 } C. S., 223
 } Elizabeth, 222
 } Hester, 222
 } Isaac, 222
 } Thomas, 222
Glenn, Thomas Allen, xxxviii,
 } 461
Glover, —, 456
 } mr., 110
 } Abigail, 420
 } Benjamin Stacey, 420
 } Eleanor, 420
 } Eliza, 105
 } Jerusha, 105
 } John, 420
Glover, } Jonathan, 420, 421
 } Joseph, 105
 } Tabitha, 420
Glynne, Catharine, lxxxvii
 } sir Stephen R., lxxx-
 } vii
Godbed, mrs., 218
Goddard, William, 86, 87
Godfrey, Walter, 343
Godwin, }
Godwine, } Jeremy, 337
Goffe, colonel, 187
 } Margaret, 63, 66, 160, 162
Gold, see Gould.
Goldham, } Frances, 46
Goldam, } Henry, 46
 } Susanna, 46
Golding, —, 114
Goldsbury, Abigail, 292
Goldsmid, Edmund, 146
Goldsmith, Ralph, 60
Goldthwaite, Charlotte, 123
 } John, 125
 } Thomas, 123, 125
Gooch, Benjamin, 405
 } Molly, 405
Goodale, } mr., 436
Goodall, } Abner C., 179, 318
Goodell, } George L., 359
 } Katherine, 451
 } Robert, 451
Goodenough, Francis, 338
Goodhue, mr., 394
Goodin, captain, 183
Goodnow, Freeman Crowell,
 } xi
Goodrich, Abigail, 84
 } Comfort, 81, 254
 } Hannah, 254
 } John, 449
 } Molly, 259
 } Moses, 259
 } Rachel, 176
 } Richard, 176
 } William, 162-164
Goodwin, } —, 309, 370
Goodwyn, } Abraham, 225
 } Anna Thompson,
 } 388
 } Eunice, 123, 130
 } Ichabod, 388
 } James, 218
 } James J., 123, 130
 } James Junius, vii,
 } xxxvi
 } Joan, 193
 } John S., 368
 } J. S., 388
 } Mary, 225
 } Samuel, 388
 } Sarah, 388
 } Sarah Parker, 388
 } Susan Boardman,
 } 388
 } Thomas, 43, 387
Goodyear, Stephen, 60
Gould, see Gould.
Goot, Rebecca, 450
Gordon, doctor, 14, 347
 } George A., v, xxi, xx-
 } iii, xxxvi, iii, xc, 110,
 } 116, 220, 232, 234, 360,
 } 373, 390, 463, 464, 466
Gore, Sydney, 94
Gorges, } Ann, 191, 192, 325
Gorge, } Christopher, 325
 } Cicely, 192
 } Cicella, 192
 } Edward, 192
 } sir Edward, 191
 } Elizabeth, 191, 192
 } Ferdinando, 190-192
 } sir Ferdinando, xci,
 } 146, 191, 192
 } Frances, 191

- Gorges, lady Frances, 192
cont'd { Helena, 192
 Honoria, 192
 John, 190-192
 Mary, 190-192
 Robert, 192
 Thomas, 191
 sir Thomas, 192
 William, 192
- Gorham, —, 369, 370
 Abigail, 170
 Althea, 173, 174
 Amanda, 171
 Aney, 171
 Aney Thurber, 171
 Amos Sandford, 174
 Amos Thomas, 174
 Benjamin, 168-172
 Bethiah, 169, 170
 Catharine, 170
 Catharine B., 171
 Charles Field, 171
 Charles Isaac, 171
 Deborah, 169
 Desire, 168
 Elizabeth, 168-170,
 172-174
 Elizabeth O., 174
 Ella, 171
 Emma, 170, 174
 Fanny Retan, 174
 Field, 170
 Francis Thomas, 174
 Hannah, 168-170, 173,
 174
 Hattie, 174
 Henry S., 167, 173,
 369
 Herbert Thurber, 171
 Hezekiah, 173
 Hobart, 174
 Isaac, 168, 173, 174
 Jabez, 168-174
 James, 168
 Jemima, 170, 173, 174
 John, 168-171, 173,
 174, 312, 313
 John Henry, 171
 Joseph, 168, 312, 313
 Julia F., 174
 La Fayette, 174
 Leah, 169
 Lucy, 171
 Lydia, 171, 173
 Marianna, 171
 Mary, 169, 170, 173, 174
 Mary E., 174
 Mary Hannah, 174
 Mary R., 174
 Mary T., 174
 Merrill, 174
 Nathan, 169
 Ralph, 168
 Rebecca, 169
 Ruth, 174
 Ruth Holmes, 174
 Samuel, 168-173
 Sandford, 174
 Sarah, 170, 172-174
 Sarah Thomas, 174
 Shabal, 168, 169
 Susan, 171, 174
 Thomas, 168
 Timothy, 173
 Washington, 174
 William, 173, 174
 William Field, 170
 William Thomas, 174
- Gorton, —, 281, 282
 Gosett, Robert, 213
 Gosline, Katherine, 189
 Goss, Elbridge H., 211
 Martha Hastings, 407
 Philip, 407
 Rebecca, 421
- Gostlett, Alice, 411
 Gotheredge, Thomas, 195
 Gould, —, lvi
 { Abraham, 392-395
 { Augustus A., 103
 Goold, Benjamin, 392, 408
 Goode, Benjamin A., 379,
 380
 Betsey, 103
 Daniel, 60, 392-395
 David, 395
 Deborah, 385
 Ebenezer, 393
 Elizabeth, 392
 Esther, 393, 395
 Hannah F., 379
 Joseph, 392, 408
 L. C., 119
 L. M., 119
 Lydia, 392
 Mary, 392-395
 Nathan, 132, 230, 385
 Phebe, 397
 S. C., 119
 Severus, 397
 Susanna, 392, 393
 Talmage, 397
 T. S., 133
 William, 394
- Gowell, Richard, 409
 Gowen, Hannah Goldthwaite,
 123
 John, 408
 Nicholas, 408
 Anne, 219
 Gowers, Elizabeth, 219
 Jane, 219
 John, 219
 Mary, 219
 Susan, 219
 Gowing, Samuel, 438
 Graham, —, 32
 Lucy, cxxxviii
 William, cxxxviii
 Granger, Elizabeth, 170, 172
 Thomas, 170
 Grandison, viscount, 341, 342
 Joan, lady, 341
- Grant, —, clx
 Anron, 83
 Anna, 83
 Arthur Hastings, xxx-
 vii
 Caleb, 87
 Christopher, 86, 87
 Margaret, 307
 Sweeten, 307
 Temperance, 307
 Thomas, 45
 U. S., xx
- Grave, John, 271
 Keziah, 271
 Graves, Abigail, 177
 Elizabeth, 177
 George H., 114
 Henry C., 202
 John, 177
 Mabel, 49
 Nathaniel, 48
 Rufus, 177
 Sarah, 48, 49
 Timothy, 49
- Gray, —, 407, cxlv, cxlvi
 Grey, { Elizabeth R., 151
 { Hannah, 168
 John, 347
 Mary, 216
 Sibyl, 65
 Thomas, 65
- Graygoose, Richard, 346
 Grazebrook, —, 126
 Greysbrooke, { George, 123
 { H. S., 95
 Margaret, 126
- Greeley, —, clx
 Greely, { Mary, 420
 { Mary B., cxxv
 { Philip, clx, 420
- Green, —, 111, 211, 456
 Greene, { miss, 310
 { Abigail, 393
 { Alice, 348
 { Ann, 312, 333
 { Anne, 325
 { Daniel, 211, 212, 393,
 396, 409
 { Dorcas, 211, 212
 { Ebenezer, 211
 { Elizabeth, 325, 333,
 393
 { Esther, 211, 212, 393,
 394
 { Hannah, 211, 212
 { Henry, 211
 { Jabez, 211
 { Jacob, 211, 212
 { James, 194
 { John, 194, 312, 393-
 395
 { John B., 456
 { Jonathan, 393, 396
 { Joseph, 211, 212, 393
 { Joseph J., 332
 { Josiah, 393, 394
 { Lydia, 211, 212, 393
 { Margery, 194
 { Mary A., cl
 { Marinduke, 325, 326,
 333
 { Martha, 211, 394, 396
 { Mary, 212, 312, 393
 { Nathan, 211
 { Nathaniel, 392
 { Phebe, 393
 { Rachel, 393
 { Rebecca, 396
 { Richard, 194
 { Robert, 325, 326, 333
 { Ruth, cxxxviii
 { Samuel, 409
 { Samuel Abbott, xxx-
 vi, 108, 130, 234, 235,
 241, 367, 460
 { Sarah, 393, 396
 { Stephen, 394
 { Thomas, 211, 393
 { William, 399, 312
- Greenfield, Thomas, 333
 Greenhill, William, 216
 Greenlaw, Lucy Hall, xxvi,
 462, 465
 William Prescott,
 vi, xxv, xxvi,
 xxx, xxxvi, 229
- Greenleaf, Elizabeth, 420
 James Edward, xl
 Jane, 76, 79
 Jennie, 77, 79
 Richard C., 12
 Stephen, 46, 76, 77,
 79
- Greenlee, Ralph Stebbins, 356
 Greenough, Abigail, 167
 Catherine Scollay,
 cxxvii
 Charles P., cxxvii
 Luke, 167
 Sarah, cxxv
 William, cxxv
 William Whitwell,
 xlv, cxxv-cxx-
 vii
- Greenwood, Annie M., 244
 Clark, 244
 Isaac J., 39, 162,
 238, 241, 244, 372
 John, 244
 Langdon, 244
 Margaret, 244

Index of Persons.

clxxi

Greenwood, { Mary, 244
conf'd { Nathaniel, 240
Samuel, 240
Thomas, 240
Gregory, —, lvii
Grendal, James, 410
Grey, see Gray.
Greysbrook, see Grasebrook.
Grier, Roger, 388
Griffes, Evan, 196
Griffin, { Appleton P. C., 350,
481
Griffen, { Benjamin, 394
Jeremiah, 272
John, 396
Jonathan, 322, 303,
394
Joseph, 393
Mary, 393
Mehitable, 322
Parnel, 272
Richard, 272
Sarah, 393, 396
Susanna, 396
Griffith, —, lxxii
John T., 117
William Herrick, cxxi,
135, 372
Grilede, —, 190
Griswold, bishop, lxxxviii
Abigail, 271
Anne, 82
Bathsheba, 82
Benjamin, 271
Calvin, 258
Daniel, 81
Edward, cxxviii
George, 254, 255, 257,
258
H. S., xxxviii
Janet, 83, 257
Josiah, 293
Judith, 81
Lucy, 179
Mary, 275
Matthew, cvii
Nehemiah, 179
Patience, cvii
Sarah Jones, 254
Simeon, 82
Stephen, 254
Susanna, 255, 293
Grome, Roger, 289
Thomas, 289
William, 289
Gronniss, James, 26
Mabel, 26
Grove, 189
Walter, 282
Grover, Mary, 82
Grunley, John, 50
Rachel, 50
Grundy, Thomas, 194
Grymble, —, 105
Gubb, Emanuel, 344
George, 344
Guernsey, George W., 126
Guild, —, clx
mrs., cxlix
Edward Chipman, 242
Ephraim, 294
Georgianna, 167, 369
Irving Tracy, cxlix
Isaac Orr, cxlix
Mary Stiles, xviii, cxi-
viii-cl
Phileas, 294
Reuben Aldridge, 121,
122, 373
Sydney Paul, cxlix
Gullock, { James, 347
Gullocke, {
Gunn, Samuel, 356
Sarah, 386
Gunnison, Elihu, 408-410

Guston, Susan, 96
Gustavus Adolphus, 391
Guthing, Lemuel, 108
Guttridge, Rachel, 176
Richard, 176
Guy, Robert, 218
Hadden, Jarrett, 112
Hadley, { prof., cxx
Hadly, { Abigail, 396
Arthur Twining, 461
David, 396
James, 136
Samuel, 396
Hagar, Samuel, 86
William, 86
Haggat, Thomas, 191
Haggitt, Thomas, 187
Haines, { see Haynes.
Hains, {
Halbert, Henry S., 113
Hale, Andrew, 240
Edward Everett, xxxvi,
lxxvi, 368
Frances E., 224
Horatio, 247
John, 81, 259
Joseph Obed Frazier, 224
Martha, 81
Mary, 176
Nathan, lxxvii
Samuel, 176
Sarah, 112
Thomas, 240
Hales, John Wesley, 227
Haley, { —, 235
Hayley, { mr., 240
Andrew, 409
John W., 100, 238
William, 410
Hall, { —, 22, 67
Halle, { mr., 299
Abigail, 18, 19, 275
Adrastus, 19
Adsam, 86
Amos, 18
Bertha H., cxlvii
Bezer, 19
Brian, 19
Charity, 91
David, cxiv
E. A., 228
Ebenezer, 19, 275
Eliphalet, 19
Emeline, xcvii
George, 91
Hannah, 18, 19
Hezekiah, 19
Hiland, 134
Huldah, 18
Jacob, xcvii
Jemima, 18
John, 18, 19, 23, 91, 193
Jonathan, 18, 19
Justus, 48
Linus, 19
Lois, 19
Lucy, 48, 178
Lydia, 18, 19
Mary, 19, 23
Mary P. C., cxiii
M. O., 366
Nehemiah, 19
Noah, 18
Obed, 19
Phillip, 18
Prudence, 18, 19
Sarah, 18, 19, cxiv
Silas, 18
William, 436
William K., 132 [454
Hallowell, { Anna D., xxvii,
Hollowell, { Benjamin, 225, 240
Richard Price, xi
Sarah, 240

Halsey, Joseph, 176
Rebecca, 176
Halstead, Ednah, cxvii
Hamblen, see Hamlin.
Hamilton, Charles, 126, 458
John, 121, 131
Otho, 121, 131
sir Ralph, 121, 131
Hamlin, { —, 126
Hamblen, { capt., 284, 285
Hamlen, { Agnes, 345
Hamlyn, { Anna, xlviii
Charles E., xlix
Cyrus, xlviii
Eleazer, xlviii, 225
Elizabeth, 345
Ellen Vesta, xlix
Hannibal, xlviii,
xlix
James, xlviii, 128
John, 326
Margery, 345
Richard, 345
Robert, 345
Roger, 345
Samuel, 345
Sarah J., xlviii
William, 345
Hammond, { Abigail, 105, 107
Haman, { Agnes, 289
Hamond, { Allen, 257
Hamonde, { Alvin, 258
Hamont, { Benjamin, 105
Homond, { Calvin, 258
Candace, 84
Catherine, 104
Daniel, 106
Dorcas, 104
Dorothy, 85
Edmlster, 45
Edward, 104, 105
Eleanor, 85
Eli, 84, 255
Elijah, 83, 253
Elizabeth, 289
Ephraim, 223
F. S., 103, 109,
223, 288
George, 85, 259,
335
George Warren,
xxxvi
Hannah, 104
Henry, 348
Jacob, 223
Joan, 289
John, 104, 105,
223, 288, 289
Jonas, 223
Jonathan, 105,
223
Joseph, 408-410
Laurence, 107
Lemuel, 254
Lucy, 223
Margaret, 289
Martha, 83, 104
Mary, 104, 105,
256
Nathaniel, 105,
253-259
Oltn, 84
Prudence, 223
Richard, 104, 105
Ruth, 223
Samuel, 105
Sarah, 105
Statira, 85
Susan, 104
Thomas, 289
William, 104, 105,
288, 289, 348
Hammons, Benjamin, 409
Hampton, Anne, 136
Wade, lxx

- Hancock, } —, 118
Hancocke, } Ebenezer, 315-317,
319
Elizabeth, 316, 318,
319, 399
Elizabeth Lowell,
316, 317
John, 118, 316, 317,
Robert, 340 [372]
- Hand, Annie M., 344
Daniel, 49
Hester, 49
Joseph, 47
Mary, 271
Sarah, 47
- Hansecom, Thomas, 499
Harback, Jonathan, 166
Harden, Abraham, 185
William, iv
Harding, Garrick M., 367
Harden, Henry, 345
Harford, see Hartford.
Harkness, Albert, lxxxiii
Harmas, } Davidson Wellington,
Harmon, }
Dorothy Bruce, i
Eunice, 407
George Frederick, i
Georgiana, i
Huson Walton
Ames, i
Samuel, i
Samuel Bickerton, i
Samuel Bruce, i
Thomas, 215
William, i
- Harmer, William, 218
Harmon, see Harman.
Harmore, Edward, 345
Harper and Brothers, 129
Harriman, —, 368, 370
Caroline, 368
Harrington, —, cxlvii, 325,
333
George, 398
Isaac, 397
Rebecca, 398
Susanna, 397
- Harris, Amanda, 171
Benjamin, 291
Christian, 327
Edward Doubleday, 63,
203, 301, 427
Hannah, 291
Jabez, 171
John, 327
John Clark, 171
Jonathan, 52
Joseph, 171
Mary, 52
Nathaniel, 166
Rachel, 32
Richard, 346
Robert, 212
Thaddeus M., 367
William, 212, 294
William J., 212
- Harrison, George, 196
Hannah, 272
Jo, 219
John, 26
Robert H., 164
Sarah, 26
Thomas, 43
William Henry, lxx
- Hart, } H. E., 360
Harte, } Maria Hobart, cxli
R. H., cxli
Richard, 347
Samuel, 121, 355
Thomas N., cxlvi
- Hartford, } Abigail, 354
Harford, } Nicholas, 354
Hartwell, } David, 61-63
Hatwell, } John, 51, 52
- Hartwell, } Mary, 52
cont'd } Rachel, 52, 53
Sarah, 52
Simon, 52
William, cl
- Harvard, John, xvi, 217
Harvel, James, 394, 396
Mary, 394
- Harvey, } —, 368
Harvey, } Matthias, 106
Thomas, 159, 348
- Hasey, Esther, 211
Sarah, 211
William, 211
- Haskell, Edward H., 114
Mary, 222
- Haskings, Joan, 345
Haskins, Asahel, 257
Daniel, 259
Daniel, 255
Eli, 256
Elijah, 258
Leander Miller, xi
William, 253-259
- Hassam, John Tyler, vii, xiii,
xvi, xxv, xxxvi,
105, 118, 361, 372
- Hassell, Joseph, 86
Hastings, } Annie, 406
Hestings, } Betsey, 407
Cynthia, 406, 407
Eliza Hamilton,
407
Eliza M., 407
Elizabeth, 398, 406,
407
Emily, 407
Hannah, 407
Harriet Maria, 407
Hubbard, 407
Hugh, 114, 392
Joel, 406, 407
John, 87, 407
Jonathan Jenks,
407
Lambert, 407
Lemuel, 406, 407
Martha, 407
Mary, 407
Mary Arnold, 407
Myra C., 407
Rhoda, 406
Thomas, 407
William Jones, 407
- Hatch, —, 460
captain, 284, 285
Jabez, 372, 458, 460
Robert, 344
- Hathaway, —, 272
Abraham, 174
Lydia Swain, c
Farnel, 272
Sarah, c
Stephen, c
Susan, 174
- Hathorne, William, ciii
Hutton, Robert, 215
- Haven, —, 322
- Havens, Augustus, 65
Caleb, 56
Catherine, 56
Desire, 54, 56, 57
Eleanor, 56
Elizabeth, 54
Elmira, 54
Esther, 55, 56
Ezekiel, 54
Frances, 54
George, 53, 56, 57
Hannah, 56
Henrietta, 56
James, 54
Jemima, 57
John, 58
Jonathan, 55, 56
- Havens, } Jonathan Nicoll, 56
cont'd } Joseph, 55, 57
Margaret, 56
Mary, 54, 57
Mary Catherine, 59
Nicoll, 55, 57
Obadiah, 54, 55
Patience, 57
Phebe, 54, 55
Ruth, 57
Sally B., 55
Sarah, 54-57
Sidney, 54
Watson, 57
William, 54, 55, 57
- Haviland, —, 456
- Haward, Samuel, 194
- Hawes, Constant, 213
Cynthia, 127
- Hawkes, Nathan Mortimer,
xxxvi
- Hawkins, Jordan, 54
Mury, 142
Ruth, 84
- Hawley, Amos, cxxix
Della A., cxxx
Ebenezer, cxxix
Edward S., cxxx
Elias Sill, cxvii, cxx-
ix, cxxx
Joseph, cxxix
Lavinia, cxxx
Lavinia Hurd, cxxx
Mary, cxxx
Samuel, cxxix
Seth, cxxix
Susan, cxxix
- Hay, Abigail, 394
Ann, 394-396
Anna, 395
Amy, 394
David, 161
Dorcas, 394-396
Isabel, 394, 395
James, 394-396
John, 394
Lydia, 395
Martha, 395
Mary, 394-396
Mehitable, 394
Peter, 394-396
Sarah, 161
Susanna, 396
Thomas, 395
William, 395
- Hayden, Horace Edwin, 166
Haydon, Richard, 190
- Hayes, —, 161
Alice, 354
Charles Wells, xxxvi
John, 354
Richard, 348
Rutherford B., cxlvi
- Hayley, see Haley.
- Haynes, —, 238
- Haines, } Andrew M., ciii
Hains, } Andrew Mack, cii,
Hayne, } ciii
Angeline Elizabeth,
ciii
Charles Reginald,
238
Gregory, 239
Henry, 53, 112
John, 40
Richard, 238, 239
Samuel, cii
Samuel A., ciii
Sarah, 58
- Hayward, Abel, 19
Catherine, xciv
Charlotte, 19
Hannah, 222
Hiram, xciv
Larusa, xciv

Index of Persons.

clxxiii

- Hayward, { Mary, 10
cont'd { Silvanus, vii, xx-
ix, lxxxviii, cix,
cxlii
- Haywood, Marshall Delancey,
368
- Hazard, Caroline, xli, xci-xciii
Margaret Anna, xciii
Robert, xci
Rowland, xci-xciii
Rowland Gibson, xci
Thomas, xci
- Haseltine, Daniel, 369
Jonas, 294-296, 298
- Hazen, —, 456
Henry Allen, vii, lxlii,
110, 220, 221, 356, 455
Mary S., 356
- Head, Elizabeth, 343
- Heard, James, 408
John, 408
- Hearl, { —, 340
Hearle, { John, 408
- Heartwell, —, xc
- Heastings, see Hastings.
- Heath, mr., 347
- Heather, William, 95
- Hebert, Lovine, 387
- Hedge, mr., 199
- Hedges, Abiah, 429
Amie, 431
Daniel, 210, 302
David, 209, 210
Elizabeth, 210, 430
Hannah, 208, 434
Jeremiah, 430, 432, 433
Jerusha, 210, 302, 432
John, 210, 430, 431
Jonathan, 208, 210
Josiah, 210
Lewis, 432
Lois, 434
Mary, 210, 429, 431
Mehitable, 434
Nathan, 434
Phebe, 209
Reuben, 208
Robert L., 208
Ruth, 431
Samuel, 210, 434
Stephen, 429, 431-433
Temperance, 209, 210,
430
William, 209, 429, 430
William R., 302
Zervia, 210
- Hele, —, 219
- Hellier, George, 411, 412
Sarah, 411
- Helman-Taylor Company, 121
- Helmes, Henry, 219
Margaret, 219
- Hendee, Asa, 259
Eliphalet, 82
Mary, 82
Philata, 259
- Hender, Asa, 257
Chloe, 257
Zoa, 257
- Henderson, Eliza Ann, lxxx
Margaret, 224
- Henley, Francis George, 115
- Henry III., lxxxiv
- Henry VIII., 68
- Henry, Mary, 401
- Henshaw, Exercise, 213
John P. K., 174
Mary, 174
- Herbert, George, lxxxviii
- Herod, John, 297
Lydia, 292
- Herrick, Ebenezer, 255
John, 255
- Herringman, —, 95
- Herson, John, 344
- Hewes, Richard, 97
- Hewett, Edmund, 341
- Hewins, Amasa, ciii, civ
Caroline Louise, civ
Charles A., xxix
Charles Amasa, ciii,
civ, cv
Ebenezer, ciii, civ
Elizabeth, ciii
Jacob, ciii
Joseph, ciii
Judith, ciii
Mary, ciii
William, ciii, civ
- Heyward, Barnwell Rhett, 127
- Heywood, William Sweetzer,
vii, xxix, xxxvi,
lxv, xcv, cv
- Hibbard, Ann, 81, 267
Bathsheba, 81, 257
Ebenezer, 81
William, 81, 83, 257
- Hickman, Elizabeth, 420
- Hicks, John, lx
Lewis W., 124, 126
Margaret, lx
- Hide, Ebenezer, 81
Lois, 81
- Higbee, Eliza M., 407
- Higbey, John Hilton, 440
- Higgins, Margaret, 405
- Higginson, { —, cv
Higgenson, { Bridget, 218
Francis, 67
Thomas, 218
Thomas Went-
worth, vii
- Highland, { George, 47
Hiland, { —, 237
- Highlands, John, 458
- Hight, H. M., 237
- Hill, —, 230
mrs., 347
Abigail, 26
Abraham, 395, 398
Benjamin, 166
Don Gleason, vi, vii, xxx-
vi, 119, 130
Edmund, 194
Edward Judkins, lxli, lxlii
Elizabeth, lxli, 194, 275
Frederick Stanhope, xxvii
Hannah, 363
Irene, 50
James, 393-395
Jane, 412
John, 194, 393
Jonathan, lxli
Joseph, 393, 408
Lois, 395
Lydia, 271
Mary, 142, 219
Mercy, 213
Moses, 438
Nathaniel, 194
Peter, lxli
Ralph, lxli
Richard, 142
Samuel, 393, 409
Sarah, 394
Tahan, 353
Thankful, 396
Timothy, 50, 275
- Hillard, George S., lxix
- Hiller, Edward, 216, 217
- Hilles, —, 127, 343, 344, 458
- Hills { Dennis, lxxx
Edwin M., xxxviii
Eliza Ann, lxxx
Florence Eliza, lxxx
John, 129
Joseph, lxxx, 129, 459
Lee, lxxx
Mary Cooper, lxxx
Rose, lxxx
- Hilles, { Samuel, lxxx
cont'd { Smith, lxxx
Thomas, xxxvi
William, 129
William Sanford, xxx-
vi
William Smith, lxxx,
lxxx
Hilliard, Samuel Haven, xli
Hills, see Hilles.
Hinckley, gov., cxxxix
Hinde, mr., 44
Hinds, —, 124
Albert Henry, xxxviii,
123
- Hine, Abigail, 278
John, 278
Robert C., xxxviii, 126
Thomas, 126, 128
William, 278
- Hinman, Edward, 225
Hannah, 225
Josiah, 225
Phebe, 225
- Hitchcock, Mary, 81
- Hix, Nathaniel, 410
- Hixon, Margaret, 399
- Hoadly, Charles Jeremy, xxx-
vi
- Hoag, xli, 86, 235-237, 367, 368
- Hoar, { —, 369
- Hore, { Benjamin Franklin, 151
Betsey, 150
Caroline Pamela, 151
Charles, 151
Daniel, 149
Edmund, 150
Elizabeth, 150
Emma L., 151
E. Rookwood, 66, cx-
viii
Eunice, 149, 150
Franklin, 150
George Frisbie, 66, 366,
371
George Henry, 151
George Wendell, 151
Hattie Adelia, 151
Joseph, 151
Leonard, 44, 149-152,
368, 370
Leonard, Alfred, 151
Lillian Mira, 151
Maria Adeline, 151
Martha S., 151
Mary Elizabeth, 151
Mary Frances, 151
Mary Wheeler, 149
Mira Ann, 151
- Hobart, Aaron, cxli
Catharine, cxli
Maria, cxli
- Hobbamock, 261
- Hobby, mr., 396
- Hobel, { —, 69
Hoble, { Robert, 89
Hobson, —, 218
Anne, 342
Elizabeth, 218, 342
James, 218, 342
St. John, 218, 342
Winifred, 342
- Hodgden, Louise Turner, xli
- Hodge, Benjamin, 398
Esther, 398
- Hodges, Abigail, 91
Almon D., 89, 212, 241,
372
Charity, 91
Henry, 89-91
Ephraim, 91
Esther, 89, 91
John, 91
Joseph, 91
Leonard, 346

- Hodges, { Peter, 196
conf'd { Remember, 15
William, 90, 91
Hodgman, John, 52
Lois, 52
Holsington, A. J., 223
Harriet, xlix
Job, xlix
Hol[—], Joseph, 86
Holborn, Israel, 338
Holbrook, John, 406
Lydia, cxxxix, 350
Ruth, cxxxix
Holcomb, Joshua, 223
Ruth, 223
Holcroft, sir Henry, 341
Holden, Anna, 393
Austin, xxxviii
Benjamin, 167
Dorcas, 394
Elizabeth, 392-394
John, 394
Joseph, 392-394
Joshua, 395
Naomi, 392-394
Nathan, 393
Rebecca, 394, 395
Ruth, 395
Samuel, 392-394
Thomas, 395
Timothy, 392
William, 107
Holder, Christopher, 60
Holgrave, John, 39
Martha, 39
Holland, Anis, 343
Richard, 343
Hollar, —, 233
Hollen, John, 411
Holley, Myron, 122
Sarah, 121, 122
Hollinshead, —, 388
Sarah S., 388
Hollis, Lydia, cxxxix
Mary, cxxxix
Thomas, cxxxix
William H., civ
Hollister, Appleton, 85
Beulah, 255
Hannah, 325
John, 255, 327
Lucina, 85
Hollowell, see Hallowell.
Holmes, —, 307
Elizabeth, 287
Jabez, 174
Josiah, 287, 288
Oliver Wendell, 419
Richard, 287
Ruth, 174
Sarah, 287
See Homes.
Holt, Dinah, 287
Eliza, 288
Elizabeth, 26
Henry, 287
Joshua, 287
Keturah, 287
Mary, 287
Nicholas, 287
Orrin, 288
Sarah, 287
Holton, Hannah, 407
Martha, 407
Holwey, Jeremiah, 43
Holyoke, { Edward, 413-419
Holecock, { Jacob, 419
Holecouch, { Sarah, 419
Holeck, { Susanna, 419
Homans, Edward, 421
John, 182
Homer, lxxxvi
Homes, doctor, 137
Jane, 142
Mary, 351
Homes, { Rely, 213
conf'd { See Holmes.
Hook, { Alice, 239
Hook, { Cicely, 412
Hooke, { Dorothy, 413
Edward, 411
Elizabeth, 411
Humphrey, 410-413
Jacob, 411-413
Josias, 411, 412
Mary, 411-413
Sarah, 411
Thomas, 411, 412
William, 411-413
Hooker, Abigail, 81
Daniel, 272
Hannah, 272
Riverius, 81
Simeon, 373
Thomas, 95
Hoolbrook, Hannah, 26
Hooper, —, 371
mr., 216
Hopkins, Caroline H., cvii
Dorcas, 222
Ellen Danlap, xxi-
viii
Esek, 169
Mark, cvii
Stephen, 222
Susanna, 421
Hopple, C. A., 238
Hopson, John, 97, 275
Sarah, 275
Hopton, John, 196, 197
Mary Christiana, 196,
197
sir Ralph, 339
Sarah, 196, 197
William, 196
Horace, lxxxvi, lxxxvii
Horne, Robert, 91
Horrocks, Thomas, 194
Horsford, Cornelia, 59
Eben Norton, 59, 60
Mary, 59
Mary L'Hommedieu,
59
Phoebe Gardiner, 59
Horsington, John, 223
Horte, John, 325-327
Julia, 325
Horton, Barnabas, 109
Byron Barnes, 224
George Firman, 109
Marcus N., 109
T. R., 115
Hoskins, Aaron, 82
Anne, 189
Anthony, 222
Aurelius, 189
Daniel, 222
Elizabeth, 222
Isabel, 222
Martha, 189
Mary, 189
Mercy, 189
Rhoda, 82
Richard, 189
Hosmer, Marian Thompson,
xxxviii, 131
Samuel, 51
Hotchkiss, David, 48
Eliza, 48
Hotten, Esther, 201, 202
Joshua, 201, 202
Joshua Aenhel, 201
Leonard, 202
Luther, 201
Houghton, John, 45, 46
Ralph, ci
Timothy, 45, 46
Houghton, Milfin and Com-
pany, xxxv, 116,
117, 232, 453
Houldgate, John, 347
Houston, mr., 293
Rebecca, 352
Hovenden, Frances, 191
Robert, 191
Hovey, —, cxxxix
C. F., 12, cxxxix, 456
Lewis Richard, xxxviii
Sarah, 353
Horvill, Hugon, 216
Howard, —, 72
Abraham, 417
Benjamin, lxxxviii,
82, 84, 253, 255
Chloe, 81, 84, 255
Elizabeth, 418
Freelove, 82
George Bassett, 151
Hannah, 85, 222
Harriet, lxxxviii
Hattie Adella, 151
Hugh Holland, 115
Jemima, 82
Jerusha, 84
John, 81, 85, 255-256
Joseph, 418
Margaret, 81
Mary, 82, 83, 351
Nathaniel, 82
Olin, 84
Olive, 256
Patty, 85
Phebe, 84, 253
Portia, 257
Salmon, 258
Susanna, 351
William, 351
Zebulon, 85, 253
Howching, Sarah, 29
Thomas, 29
Howchins, John Mathewes, 282
Thomas, 281
Howd, Rebecca, 271
Howe, —, xciv, 201, 273
How, { Lieut., 187
lord, 309
Caroline, lxxvii
Charlotte Abigail, 11,
cxxxix
Daniel Watt, xxxviii,
116
Eleanor, 392, 393
Elizabeth, 273
Gilman Bigelow, xviii,
cxxxix
Henry Warren, 121, 122
H. W., xxxviii
Jacob, lxxvii, 322, 393
James, 393
Joseph, 273
Lydia, 273
Mary, 201
Philemon, 392
Prudence, 273
Robert, 218
sir William, 118
Howell, Amy, 136
Anne, 136
Charles, cxix, 136
Edward, cxi, 135, 136,
138
Elizabeth, 338
Ethelbright, 338
Frances, 136
George Rogers, xvi,
cxix-cxxi, 135-140,
372
Henry, 136, 338
Hugon, 217
Joanna, 136
John, 135, 136, 338
Joseph, 136
Judith, 269
Katherine, 338
Lydia, 136

Index of Persons.

clxxv

- Howell, { Mary, cxix, 136
cons'd } Mary Catherine, cxxi,
139
Mary Seymour, xxx-
viii
Mehitable, 136
Oliver, 136
Phebe, 303
Seymour, cxxi, 139
William, 136
Zebulon, 136
Howes, Elizabeth, 24, 26
Howland, Desire, 168, 171, 172
Elizabeth, 168
John, lxxxiii, 168
Hoyt, —, lvii
Albert Harrison, xxii,
xi, 129, 221
David Webster, xxxviii,
103, 112
Mary, 49
Samuel, 49
Hubbard, —, 230
Elizabeth, 49, 270, 407
Eunice, 83
George, 270
Jonas, 440
Jonathan H., 407
Joshua, 444-446
Lydia, 173
Maria Elizabeth, 407
Nathaniel, 83, 85
Pamela, 83
Rebecca, cxi
Sarah, 85
Susanna, 48, 49
Hudleston, —, 342
Hudson, { Alfred Sereno, 121
Hutson, { Anna, 275
David, 275
Elizabeth, 60
Grisell, 60
Henry, 434
John Elbridge, v,
xxi, 109, 220
Jonathan, 61
Nathaniel, 60
Puah, 434
Samuel, 60
Hughes, —, 367
Samuel, 176
Sarah, c
Sarah Forbes, xix, 116
William H., c
Huguenots, The, 313, 314
Hulsman, Abraham, 196
Hulbard, mr., 88
Hulbert, James, 194
Hulett, James, 196
Hulin, Elizabeth, 421
Hall, —, 275
Huldah, 275
John, 362
Joseph, 362
Mary, 275, 362
Richard, 362
Sarah, 46, 47
Hulton, —, 194
Adam, 194
Elizabeth, 194
Joseph, 194
Nathaniel, 193, 194
William, 194
Humbert, prince, lii
Humphrey, —, 118, 123,
Humphre, { 125
Humphreys, { Frederick, xxx-
viii, 123, 125
Humphrys, { Gabriel, 338
Otis M., 123
Release, 313
Henne, William, 411
Hunnewell, { Ambrose, 142-144,
Honeywell, 146
Honiwill, { Bridget, 324
Honnywell, { Charles, 143-146
Elizabeth, 144
Hunniwell, { H. H., 146
James, 146
Hunnewell, { James Frothing-
ham, 140, 366,
369, 371, 372
Jane, 142
Joan, 141
Mary, 142, 144
Matthew, 141
Richard, 144, 146
Richard H., 143
Roger, 371
Stephen, 144
Walter, 146
William, 141, 146
Hunt, Elizabeth, 112
Isaac, 217
Jane, 216, 217
John, 216, 217
Josiah, 216, 217
Katherine, 216, 217
Marie, 217
Mary, cxi
Mariam, cxi
Nathaniel, 216, 217
Raphé, 217
Rebecca, 217
Richard, 216, 217
Sarah, 216, 217
Shadrack, 217
Simon, cxi
Thomas, 217
William, 216, 217
Hunter, Catherine, 222
Robert, 222
Hunting, { Clemence, 210
Hunting, { Edward, 207
Elizabeth, 306
John, 210
Jonathan, 207
Joseph, 306
Mary, 207, 306
Mercy, 207
Nathaniel, 206, 207,
306
Huntington, Eleaser, 82
Elizabeth, 82
Ruth, 82
Theophilus, 82
Huntoon, —, cvi
Huntsman, Thomas, 92
Hurd, —, 102
Albert, 149
Alfred, 149
Charles Edwin, v, vii,
xxvii
Huldah T., 389
Mary Elizabeth, 149
Mary Wheeler, 149
Patience, 389
Thomas, 149
Vilruveus, 389
Huriburt, { Elisha, 275
Huribut, { Jane Loomer, cx
Laurain, 275
Husany, mr., 347
Huse, Edward, 346
John, 86
Huson, George, 1
Georgina, 1
Hutcheson, see Hutchison.
Hutchins, { —, 223
Hutchings, { Anne, 82
Elizabeth, 447
Enoch, 409
Jerusha, 82
John, 409
John Hurd, cvi
Jonathan, 410
Lois, 223
Hutchins, { Olivia L., cvi
cons'd } Polly, 223
Samuel, 408, 410
Thomas, 409
William, 224
Hutchinson, { —, 125, 147,
Hutcheson, { 456
mrs., 311
Abraham, 196
Ann, xci, 311
Edward, 182, 311
Elizabeth, 162
Jesse, 83, 123
John, 196
John Wallace,
123
Sarah, 83
William, 311
Hutson, see Hudson.
Ide, Jacob, lxxxii
Ieff, Benjamin, 395
Henry, 395
Mary, 395
Thomas, 395
Indicott, see Endicott.
Ingalls, Abijah, 187
Ingersoll, { Agnes, 343
Ingersol, { Elizabeth, 343
Ingersole, { John, 94, 410
Inkerson, { Marie, 94
Mary, 94
Richard, 94, 343
Ingham, —, 50
Inglande, Christiana, 196
Dorothy, 196
Thomas, 196
Inglis, —, 127
Inkerson, see Ingersoll.
Irish, John, 181
Pricilla, 181
Irons, Waite, 251
Irvine, William Ferguson, 116,
348, 349
Isaacks, { Aaron, 210, 430, 432
Isaacs, { Catherine, 430
Clarissa, 210
Clarry, 210
Esther, 210
Frances Maria, lvii
John Hedges, 432
Mary, 430, 432
Ithell, Thomas, 449
Ives, Joel S., 360
Martha, 26, 396
Miles, 396, 397
Sarah, 396
Jackman, —, 362
Jackson, —, 72, 326, 334,
336, 411
mrs., 411
Andrew, 113, 133, 456
Caleb, 224
Edmund, cl
George, 413
James, 224
Jonathan, cv
Mary, cv, 224, 413
Phillip, 94
T. M., 351
Jacob, John, 194
Jaggard, William, vi
Jagger, —, lvii
James I., 263
James II., 142
James, Edward W., xxxviii
George, 336
Thomas, 306
Jameson, E. O., 357
J. Franklin, 242
Janes, —, 371
Jaques, Richard, 337
Jarant, Ann, 218
Robert, 218

- Jarman, James, 193
Joan, 219
Mary, 219
Jasper, John, 325
Margaret, 325
Jay, John, 359
Jazbering, Paul, 347
Jefferson, Thomas, 123, 237
Jegor, John, 346
Jenkins, John, 93
Jenks, Cynthia, 407
David, cxlvi
Deborah, cxlvi
Henry Fitch, vii, xxviii,
xciv, cvii
Jonathan, 407
Joseph, 407
Thomas Leighton, xl-
vii, cxlvi, cxlvii
William, 407
Jennings, Hannah, 235
Jennison, Samuel, 45
Jeremy, Anne, 196
Jermyu, Robert, 341
Thomas, 153
Jerome, Ann, 273
Timothy, 273
Jewell, Harvey, cxxvii
Jewett, Eunice, 134
Hannah, 260
Patience, 260
Jilson, David, 442
Johnson, —, lxxx, 93, 200,
294, 370, 408, 456
Heut, 74
Abiel, 200, 292
Amelia, 296
Andrew, xlix, 249
Arthur Stoddard, 14,
xli
Asa, 84
Asahel, 199
Benjamin, 202, 227
B. F., xxxv
Charlotte, 11
Charlotte Abigail, 11,
cxxxiv
Clare, 84
Clifton, 121, 122
Dorcas, 200, 202, 292
Ebenezer, 199, 201,
202
Edward, 199
F. C., 106, 237
Frank, cxxviii
Frederick Charles, xli
Henry P., cxxviii
Huldah, 271
Isaac, 179
Isiah, 200, 202, 292
Israel, 271
Jacob, 106
James, 11
John, 200, 449
sir John, 164
John French, cxxvi
Levi, 83
Luther, 200
Lydia, 83
Lydia Caroline, cxxxix
Mary, 14, 119, 352
Mary A., cxxxiv
Nathan, 201
Patty, 294
Phebe, 199
Polly, 85
Samuel, 11-14, xlv1,
cxxxiv, cxxxv, 362,
373, 409, 456, 461
Susanna, 449
Tabitha, 202
Thankful, 179
William, 237
William B., cxxxix
- Johnson, } William W., 368
conf'd } Walcott Howe, 14
Zerulah, 199, 201, 202
Johnston, Henry P., 359
Jones, Charles, 149
Charles Colcock, iii, iii,
Dorcas, 222
Eli, 293
Elihu, 250
Elizabeth, 325, 328
Erastus, 238
Eunice, 292, 293
Eva Berrien, liv
George, 325, 328
Gideon, 85
Henry, 257, 411
Jerusha, 256
John, 51, lii, 81, 245, 246,
250, 255-259, 292
Joseph, lii
Lemuel, 259
Lewis, 245
Lydia, 259
Mary, lii, cxl, 245, 255,
325, 332
Mary Elizabeth, 149
Nicholas, 345
Reuben, 291-293
Ruth Berrien, liv
Samuel, 83
Sarah C., c
Sibyl, 246, 217
Susanna, 81, 255
Talhitha, 83
William Ellis, cxxviii
Zilpha, 85
Joralemon, Teunis, lvii
Jordan, John W., cxxviii
Mercy, 300
Scott, 356
Susanna, 222
Tristram, 99
Jos, William, 219
Jose, John, 98
Joy, —, civ
Joyce, Allston P., cxxviii
Judd, Juliette, 402
Statira, 85
Jenkins, Benjamin H., lxii
Benjamin L., lxii
Elizabeth, lxii
Leonard, lxii
Obadiah, lxii
Sarah, lxii
Judson, —, 386
Ann, 386
Deborah, 386
Joseph, 383
Julius Caesar, cxlv
Kamlen, Eleazer, 45
Keau, William L., 238
Keayne, Robert, 217
Kebbe, see Kibbe.
Keeble, Elizabeth, 193
John, 193
Keene, Edward, 325, 330, 335
Eleanor, 325, 335
Keeney, Joseph, 257
Timothy, 257
Keep, Helen E., 353
Keece, Elizabeth Trimmingham,
152
Keim, DeB. Randolph, cxxviii
Keith, George, 425
Merton S., 454
Keller, Helen, 464
Kellogg, Ann, 82
Asa, 82
Elijah, 117
Joseph, 460
Justin Perkins, xxx-
viii, 103, 294
Phillinda, 454
Sarah, 83
Kelly, } John, 235
Kelley, } Lucretia, cvii
Kelsey, Lydia, 48
Kemball, see Kimball.
Kemlin, Eleazer, 225
Kemp, Mabel, 151
Kenard, Michael, 409
Kendall, } Ephraim, 195
Kendal, } Helen E. P., 251
John, 86, 87
Joshua, 353
P. Redfield, 251
Rebecca, 286
Sarah, 286
Thomas, 286
Tryphena, 353
Kene, Nathaniel, 408, 409
Robert, 156
Keney, Abigail, 84
Alexander, 84
Jerusha, 84
Martin, 84
Kennedy, capt., 268
Kent, Daniel, cxxviii, 250
Elihu, 106
Elizabeth, 106
Henry O., 132
Richard, 216, 217
Kephart, Barbara, 150
Cornelia, 150
George Stebbins, 150
Horace, 150
Laura White, 150
Leonard Mack, 150
Lucy Wheeler, 150
Margaret, 150
Kettei, Mary, 449
Keyes, Huldah, cx
Wade, 103
Kibbe, } Betty, 53
Kebbe, } Beulah, 53
Elizabeth, 53
Molly, 53
Samuel, 53
Kidd, —, 338
Kidder, —, cxxxi
Almon, 223
Frederic, xlv, 103
Susan Blanchard, xvii,
cxxxviii
Kilborn, } Benjamin, 257
Kilbourne, } Chloe, 49
Elizabeth, 62, 273
Giles, 49
Jonathan, 267
Kilby, John, cxxxix
Lydia, cxxxix
Lydia Cushing, cxxxix
Kimball, } Benjamin Gage, 246
Kemball, } Daniel, 246
E. A., cxxviii
Gustavus Franklin,
cxxxviii
Hannah, 481
Helen Frances, vi
John, 57
Moses, xlv
Thomas, 421
Kimberly, Ann, 81
Elizabeth, 322
Nathaniel, 322
Thomas, 81
Kincaid, George, 196
King, —, 72, 134
Benjamin, 107
Charles G., xcvi
Dorcas, lxvii
E. C., 106
Edward, xciv
Eleazar, xciv
Elizabeth, 353
Emma C., 363
Franklin, xxix, xciv,
xcv
Gedney, xcvi

Index of Persons.

clxxvii

- King, } Henry Melville, 121, 122
 cons. } Isaac, xciv
 John, xciv
 Joseph, 306, 353
 Joshua, 353
 Lucinda, xciv
 Marquis F., 236
 Richard, lxxvii, 408, 409
 Rufus, lxxvii
 Sarah, xciv, 107
 Tryphena, 353
 William, lxxvii
 Kingman, Bradford, xxxvi
 Kingsbury, } —, 232
 Kingsborough, } dr., 248
 Henry, 260
 John, 98
 Sarah, 86
 Susanna, 260
 Kingsfield, Elizabeth, 219
 Kingsly, Adriel, 199, 202
 Naomi, 199-202, 292,
 294, 299
 Renewed, 213
 Sapphira, 294
 Sylvanus, 199-202, 292,
 294
 Sylvanus Sabin, 200
 Kinnicut, Hannah, 169
 John, 169
 Kinsley, Edward W., cxliii
 Kirby, Daniel, 179
 Sarah, 179
 Kirtland, Sarah, lv
 Kitchel, Robert, 270
 Kittredge, Frank Edward, 361
 Jeremiah Chapman,
 xlvii
 Knapp, Anne, 338
 Arthur Mason, 230
 Elinor, 338
 Ellen, 338
 Emily, 407
 George Brown, vi
 Marie, 338
 Sarah, 338
 Susanna, 338
 William, 338
 Knaut, Phillip, 45
 Knight, Judge, 436
 Night, } Daniel, 393, 395
 Ebenezer, 396
 George H., 358
 Hiram, 126
 Isaac, 216
 Joseph, 98, 393-395
 Mary, xcvi, xcvi, 395,
 Rebecca, 396 [396]
 Sarah, 393-395
 Knights, Elijah, 291, 293
 Elisha, 294
 Mercy, 291, 293
 Phebe, 294
 Simeon, 293
 Knoes, mr., 183
 Knoles, Richard, 219
 Knott, George, 364
 Knowles, —, lvii
 Phebe, 88
 Knowling, John, 61
 Knox, Henry, 231
 Kraetzer, Emma, 151
 Kyle, —, lxxvi
 LaCloche, James, xcvi
 Ladd, Cynthia, 406, 407
 Eliza, 407
 Horace Hall, 407
 Jonathan Arnold, 407
 Martha Hastings, 407
 Samuel, 406, 407
 Lafayette, de, Marquis, 285, 379,
 381
 Lak, Elizabeth, 162
 Hugh, 162
 Lake, William, 219
 Laken, sergeant, 188
 Lamb, Edward, 350
 Fred W., 368, 370
 Isaac, 370
 Margaret, 350
 Lambert, Harriet, 317
 Lamphier, Abner, 82
 Rachel, 82
 Sibyl, 81
 Lamson, —, 72
 Flora Mandana, xli
 Nathaniel, 71
 Lamson, Wolfe and Company,
 121
 Lane, —, 196
 Abigail, 273
 Elizabeth, 200
 Emily, cxvii
 Israel, 347
 Jacob, 100
 Joan, 280
 Joel, 368, 370
 John, cxvii
 Joseph, 370
 Lamnell, 160
 Matthew, 200
 Samuel, 273
 Thomas W., xxxviii
 sir Thomas, 194
 Laney, } —, 158
 Lany, } Aslack, 158
 Lanye, } Benjamin, 158
 Faith, 64
 James, 158
 Jane, 216
 John, 159
 Katharine, 64
 Richard, 64
 Thomas, 158
 Langford, Richard, 219
 Langhorne, R., 335
 Langley, Agnes, 343
 Langnald, mr., 388
 Langson, Nathaniel, 166
 Larson, captain, 186, 187
 Lany, } see Laney.
 Lanye, }
 Larcum, Hannah, 290
 Lardner, Hannah, 325
 R., 325
 Larkham, John, 193
 Lau, 193
 Larned, Ellen D., 70, 164
 Larrabee, } Abigail, 199
 Laraby, } Benjamin, 199
 Eleanor, 351
 Mary, 290
 Lascelles, } Mary, 68
 Lassels, }
 Lassell, } John, 226
 Lasell, }
 Latham, —, xlii
 Lathrop, see Lothrop.
 Laud, William, 313, 342
 Laurens, John, 237
 Lauriat, Charles E., xxxv
 Laurier, sir Wilfrid, 467
 Law, Abigail, 387
 Jonathan, 384, 387
 Sarah, 384
 Lawes, see Laws.
 Lawrence, mr., 199
 capt., 185
 governor, 166
 Deborah, 287
 Ebenezer, 287
 Elizabeth, 338
 Gillian, 328
 Joan, 338
 Julian, 338
 Richard, 333, 338
 Thomas, 166
 William, 338
 Laws, } Francis, 450
 Lawes, } Jeremiah, 450
 John, 337
 Lawson, J. Murray, xxxviii,
 237
 Lawton, Elizabeth C., 354
 Mary, 407
 William, 354
 Lay, Phebe, cvii
 Robert, cvii
 Sarah, cvii
 Layell, Theodore Studley, xxii,
 xli, 226
 Lea, James Henry, vii
 J. Henry, 116, 188, 325, 336
 Leach, mr., 96
 Elizabeth, 351
 Maria, cxli
 Nathaniel, 408, 409
 Zachery, 351
 Leadbetter, Deliverance, 213
 Leader, Abigail, 350
 John, 350
 Rebecca, 350
 Ruth, 350
 Samuel, 350
 Thomas, 350
 Leake, Christian, 142
 Elizabeth, 142
 sir John, 142
 Stephen Martin, 142
 Learned, Lieut., 72, 73
 William Law, xxx-
 viii
 Less, John, 190
 Leavitt, } Emily Wilder, xxx-
 Levitt, } vi, 44
 Thomas, 348
 Leayes, Hugh, 190
 Jane, 190
 Le Bron, Leo, ciii
 Morna Haines, ciii
 Lechford, } Ann, 215
 Letchford, } Elinor, 215
 Elizabeth, 215
 Henry, 215
 John, 215
 sir Richard, 215
 Thomas, 215
 William, 215
 Leddra, William, 60
 Lee, —, 90, 193, 338, 344, 392
 Abigail, 178
 Anna, 48
 Anne, 49
 Elizabeth Perkins, cv
 Henry, cv, cvii
 John, 148, 194, 196, 238
 Jonathan, 48, 49
 Joseph, cv
 Leonard, 238
 Lucy, 271
 Mary, cv
 Michael, 335
 Robert E., 113
 Ruth, 179
 Samuel, 179
 Thomas, cv
 William H., 240
 Lee and Shepard, 123
 Lee, Higginson & Co., cv
 Leeds, Benjamin, 110
 Mary, 106
 Thomas, 106
 Leese, Matthew, 347
 Leete, Andrew, 47
 Anna, 272
 Bethiah, 272
 Charity, 272
 Charles N., xxxviii
 Daniel, 272
 Hannah, 272
 Joshua, 47, 178
 Leah, 178
 Mary, 47, 178

- Leete, } Pelatiah, 272
 conf'd } Simeon, 272
 } Solomon, 272
 } Thomas, 272
 } Zerviah, 272
 Legare, John, 197
 Samuel, 107
 Legg, Elizabeth, 278
 John, 278
 Leggett, William T., cxlvii
 Leicester, } ———, 218
 } Thomas, 345
 Leigh, sir Francis, 341
 Leighton, ———, 230, 359
 mrs., 389
 Deborah, cxlvi
 John, 408-410
 Samuel, 445
 William, 410
 Leisler, ———, 232
 Leland, Cynthia, 407
 Dorcas, lxxvii
 Harriet, lxxvii
 Joseph, lxxvii
 Thomas, 407
 Lemman, Richard, 347
 Lempiere, ———, xcvii
 Leonard, Abigail, 17
 Anna, 18, 20
 Anna Rebekah, vi
 Apollis, 17
 Arnold, 20
 Bethiah, 17
 Caroline, 17
 David, 18, 20
 Demas, 20
 Dorcas, 18
 Edmund, 18
 Elijah, 20
 Ephraim, 18
 Ezra, 17
 Hannah, 17, 18, 20
 Hazardiah, 15
 Huldah, 18
 Isaac, 20
 James, 17
 Jane, 20
 Jemima, 19
 Job, 20
 Jonathan, 17
 Joshua, 20
 Josiah, 17
 Judith, 18
 Keziah, 20
 Levi, 20
 Lydia, 17, 18
 Marshall, 20
 Mary, 17, 18, 20
 Melanah, 20
 Nathan, 18
 Nathaniel, 17, 45
 Nicholas, 17
 Paul, 17
 Peyton Randolph, 30
 Phebe, 17
 Philip, 17, 18
 Prudence, 17
 Rebecca, 18
 Reuben, 18
 Samuel, 17-20
 Sarah, 17, 18
 Sebury, 20
 Seth, 18
 Silas, 17, 20
 Simeon, 18, 20
 Solomon, 18
 Thomas, 17, 18
 Wetherell, 20
 Zephaniah, 17, 18
 Letchford, see Lechford.
 Lever, James, 191
 Leverett, F. P., cxxvi
 John, 404
 Levitt, see Leavitt.
- Lewis, ———, lxxv
 Aggephe, 39
 Andrew, 408, 409
 Dimon, 445
 Dorothy, 420
 Ebenezer, 274
 Elizabeth, 274, 421
 Experience, 274
 James, 393
 John, 97
 J. P., 303
 Maria Richards, lxi
 Mary, 393, 394
 Nehemiah, 274
 Peter, 409
 Sarah, 394
 Thomas, 341, 393, 421
 Thomas H., 445
 William, 393, 394, 420
 William Reed, cxxviii
 Winslow, lxi
 Le Wolfe, ———, 166
 Lewyn, ———, 283
 Leicester, see Leicesters.
 L'Honniedieu, Benjamin, 59
 Ezra, 59
 Martha, 59
 Mary Catherine
 59, 60
 Patience, 59
 Libbie, } C. F., cxxv
 Libby, } David, 408, 409
 Lilley, Abigail, 286
 Lincoln, bishop of, 104
 earl of, 102
 professor, 248
 Abraham, xlix, lvi, ix-
 vi, lxx, cxliv, 248,
 375, 461
 Amos, xcvi
 B., 20
 Emeline, xcvii
 Emily Caroline, xcvii
 Frederic Walker, xcv-
 xcvii, 229
 Harriet Abbot, xcvii
 James Minor, xxx-
 viii
 Louis, xcvi
 Louis Revere, xcvii
 Mary, xcvi
 Mary Knight, 229
 Noah, xcvii
 Thomas, 89
 Waldo, v, xxii
 Lindsey, mr., 145
 Lines, Esther, 26
 Lining, Charles, 197
 Lion, Mary, 275
 Linne, von, Karl, 392
 Linsley, Abigail, 177
 Daniel, 177
 Linston, Simeon, 441
 Lion, see Lyon.
 Lippincot, Remembrance, 213
 Lisle, Edmund, 283
 George, 283
 William, 283
 Llaney, Richard, 192
 Litchfield, Wilford Jacob, xxx-
 vi
 Littell, ———, 282
 Little, George T., 213
 Hannah, 84
 Richard, 341
 Little, Brown and Company,
 xxxv, 111, 241, 360, 462, 463
 Littlefield, } George Emery, 358
 Littlefield, } Reuben, 38
 Livermore, captain, 74, 75
 Anna, xlviii
 Elizabeth, 345
 Giles, 345
 Henry, 345, 346
 James, 345
- Livermore, } John, 346
 conf'd } Lydia, 345, 346
 } Mary, 345, 346
 } Matthew, 387
 } Peter, 346
 } Samuel, xlviii, 74,
 75, 346
 } Stephen, 345
 } Thomas, 345
 Lloyd, David, 189
 Howard Williams, 410,
 411
 Jane, 347
 John, 341
 Samuel, 43
 Lobb, Richard, 340
 Lobenstein, H. G., ci
 Lock, ———, 72
 } Sarah, cxxviii
 } Susanna, 92
 Lockwood, } ———, 66, 155
 Lokwood, } Mary, lvii
 } Phebe, 212
 Logan, 113
 Deborah Norris, 121
 Frances A., 121
 George, 121, 123
 Loggan, ———, 233
 Long, } mrs., 389
 Longe, } Anna, 82
 } Deborah, 421
 } sir Henry, 320
 } Jerusha, 178
 } John D., lxxviii, cxx-
 vii
 } Lemuel, 82
 } Robert, 345
 Longdene, Thomas, 336
 Longfellow, Henry W., 439
 Stephen, 31
 Longly, Deborah, 52
 Lomas, John, 45
 Loomis, Abigail, 81
 Abner, 81
 Amasa, 83
 Andrew, 81, 258
 Anna, 83, 85, 254
 Benjamin, 253
 Beulah, 81, 256
 Charles, 256-259
 David, 258
 Dolphorus, 256
 Ebenezer, 255
 Elizabeth, 82
 Ezra, 253-256
 George, 85
 Hannah, 253
 Jeremiah, 81, 83
 Jerusha, 81
 John, 259
 Levi, 81, 258, 259
 Lucy, 256
 Lydia, 81, 82, 258
 Mabel, 84, 256
 Martha, 81, 84, 258
 Mary, 82, 83, 254
 Matthew, 84, 253-255,
 259
 Medad, 84
 Molly, 257
 Naomi, 84
 Patty, 85
 Priscilla, 81
 Prudence, 84
 Ramsah, 253
 Ruth, 81, 85
 Sally, 84
 Sarah, 81, 83
 Seth, 259
 Zerviah, 83
 Lopes, } ———, 313
 Lopez, } Aaron, 312
 } Moses, 312
 Lord, Abigail, 450
 Jonathan, 254

Index of Persons.

clxxix

- Lord, } Joseph, 254
cont'd } Joseph E. P., xxxviii
Lydia, 450
Sarah, 450
Thomas, 450
William, 450
- Loring, —, cxiv
Arthur Greene, xxxvi,
387
Sarah, 317
- Lothrop, } Bartholomew,
Luthrop, } 92, 93
Lowthropp, } Dorothy, 93
Lowthroppe, } Jane, 92
John, 93, 222
Lawrence, 93
Lucy, 92
Mar, 92, 93
Martin, 93
Mary, 93
Richard, 93
Ruth, 222
Samuel, 93
Sarah, lxviii
Thomas, 93
William, 92, 93
- Loud, Francis, 406
Honour, 406
John J., 113
Mercy, 406
Watson, xxxviii
- Louis Philippe, lxviii
- Lounsberry, George E., 355
- Loure, Thomas, 189
- Love, W. De Loss, 231
- Lovelace, Ambrose, 215
- Loveland, Clarissa, 254
Jonathan, 254
- Lovell, Abigail, 292
Eljah, 292
Hannah, 293
John, 201, 202, 290, 293-
296
John King, 290
Martha, 201, 202, 290, 293,
295
Oliver, 293
Polly, 290
Sabra, 293
Sarah, cxxxix
Vryling, 293
- Lovett, } Abigail, 223
Lovett, } Daniel, 222, 223
Israel, 45
Joanna, 222
- Lovewell, John, 77, 80
- Lowden, Frank Orren, 105
John, 105
Joshua, 105
- Lowell, Judge, 315
- Lowie, } Abigail, 315, 316, 319
Anna, 315
Charles, 315
Colford, 316, 319
Delmar R., xxxvi, 315,
317, 319
Ebenezer, 315-319
Eliza, 315, 319
Elizabeth, 315-319
Holford, 316
John, 315-319
Mary, 315-319
Michael, 315, 316, 319
Naomi, 315
Percival, 315, 317, 318
Sarah, 315-319
- Lowry, —, 117
- Lowther, Anthony, 325, 335
Margaret, 325, 334, 335
- Loxley, —, 117
- Lucas, John, 240
Molly, 274
- Lucke, Ambrose, 92
- Luddington, Dorothy, 824
Ellen, 824
- Luddington, } Mabel, 324
cont'd } Mercy, 324
Timothy, 324
William, 324
- Ludlam, Anthony, 430
- Luff, William, 182
- Lunt, William Wallace, xli
- Lusher, Ann, 215
- Lusk, Eunice, 106
Jane, 106
John, 106
- Luther, —, 43
Claire F., xxxviii
Freelove, 80
- Lutman, Jane, 95
- Lydston, John, 400
- Lyghtfoote, Thomas, 196
- Lygon, Cicely, 192
William, 192
- Lyman, —, 134
Aaron, 273
Anne, lxxxlii
Azariah, li
Catherine, 177
Ellihu Oliver, xlvii, li
Emily A., li
George W., lxxxlii
Jacob, 258
John, li
Rebecca, 273
Richard, li
Rumah, 82
Samuel, 82
Sarah, li, 178
Sarah Pratt, lxxxlii
Thomas, 178
Zadoc, li
- Lynche, Robert, 289
- Lynd, } Benjamin, lxiv
Lynde, } Dorothy, 212
Jacob, 211
Jonathan, 211
Lydia, 211, 212
Thomas, 211, 212
- Lyon, —, cxviii
- Lion, } FreeGrace, 213
Lois, 48
- Lyson, —, 48
- Maby, —, 456
- Macaulay, dr., cxxx
- Macalewain, Mary, 222
- Macdonough, Rodney, 372
Thomas, 372
- Mack, George William, 150
Horace, 150
Julia Whiton, 150
Laura White, 150
Lizzie E., cxxxix
Lucy, 150
- Mackerell, Michael, 343
- Mackerns, John, 193
- "MacLaren," "Jan," 101
- Macmillan & Company, 118, 232
- Macnamara, Daniel George, 229
- Macomb, captain, 165
- Macomber, —, cvii
lieut., 72
- Macquinery, —, 410
Alexander, 410
- Macy, —, 112
- Madison, James, 123
- Magellan, Fernando, xxvii
- Maget, sergt., 441
- Magnies, John, 196
- Mahan, Alfred T., 340
- Makepeace, Betsey, lxxxix
Wait a While, 213
- Malborn, —, 323
- Malcaster, William, 215
- Malden, Henry C., 289
- Mall, nr., 43
- Mallbroke, William, 333
- Mallory, } Aaron, 320, 321
Malary, } Abigail, 321-325
Ame, 324
Amos, 325
Asa, 324
Benjamin, 321-325
Caleb, 321, 323
Cairn, 323
Daniel, 320, 321, 323,
324
David, 323, 324
Deborah, 323
Dorothy, 324
Ebenezer, 321
Elakim, 323
Elizabeth, 321, 322,
325
Esther, 323, 324
Eunice, 321, 323-325
Ezra, 323
Hannah, 322-324
Isaac, 324
James, 323
Jared, 324
John, 320-324
Joseph, 321, 322,
324, 325
Judith, 321
Levi, 324
Lois, 324
Lorana, 324
Mabel, 324
Mary, 320, 321, 323,
324
Mehitable, 322
Mercy, 322, 324
Miriam, 323
Noah Woodruff,
324, 325
Obedience, 322
Peter, 320-323
Rebecca, 320-323
Samuel, 321-323
Sarah, 323, 324
Silence, 322
Simeon, 324
Stephen, 321
Thankful, 322, 324,
325
Thomas, 320, 321,
323, 324
William, 321
Zacharias, 321
Zipporah, 321
- Manack, mr., 106
- Mann, } Abiather, 259
Man, } Ann, 177
Mann, } Benjamin, 81, 258
Bette, 51
Charles, 201
Charles Edward, xxx-
vi
Clarissa, 259
Edward, 96
Elizabeth, 96, 258
F. W., 157
George Sumner, xxii,
xxiv, 220, 221
Horace, lxxxii
Phillip, 177
Sarah, 96
Jeremiah, 201
- Manning, F. C., lxi
J., lxi
Sarah, 419
- Mansell, Robert, 412
- Mansfield, —, 72
John F., 151
Joseph, 24
Maria Adaline, 151
Mary, 24, 421
Richard, 23
- Manson, Alfred Small, xxxvi,
xli

- March, Benjamin, 499
Elizabeth, 341
Ellen Gates, xxxviii
Nizaula, cxiv
Sarah, cxiv
Marcy, Charles D'W., 114
Levina, 287, 288
Priscilla, 287
Zebediah, 287
Mare, Ann, 246
Marion, —, 370
Marriott, Nicholas, 277
Markall, Cleave, 161
Markham, / E. A., xxxviii
Markeham, / George, 335
William, 334, 335
Marry, Robert, 234
Marsden, —, 230
Marsh, —, cxviii
Marshc, / Betsey, 290
Daniel, 290
Jerasha, 290
Moses, 290
Nicholas, 63
Marshall, / —, 341
Marshall, / Anna, 254
Dumaria, 254
George W., 455, 461
Jehabod, 254, 256
John, 367
Mary, 367
M. C., xxxviii
Philip, 96
Phineas, 256
Ruth, 367
Sarah, 84
Marshall, Elizabeth, 95
Henry, 95
Jane, 95
Joah, 95
Robert, 338
Thomas, 95
William, 95
Marston, Gilman, lxxix
Martin, / —, 283
Martyn, / captain, 76
Alice, 28, 29
Augusta, 29
Charles Yeamans, 28,
29
Edward, 31
Edward Byam, 31
Elizabeth, 28-31
Emily, 31
Erastus, 31
Frances, 27-29
George, 27
George W., 457
Hannah, 31
H. B., xxxviii, 119
Henry, 27, 31
sir Henry, 27, 28, 31
sir Henry Byam, 28
sir Henry William, 28
Josiah, 27-31
Lydia, 27, 30
Mary, 28, 29
Mary Elizabeth, 28
Nathaniel, 31
Penelope, 29-31
Penelope Ann, 31
Rachel, 28, 29
Rhoda, 31
sir Richard Byam, 28
Samuel, 27, 28, 30, 31
Samuel George
Thomas, 29
Sarah, 27, 31, 222
Susan, 112
Susanna, 419
sir Thomas Byam, 28
William, 27-31, 241
William Byam, 28
William Clarke, 30,
31
Martin, / William Thomas, 27,
cont'd / 29, 30
sir William Fan-
shawe, 27, 28
Marvin, —, 239, 240
Matthew, 238, 241
Reynold, 238, 240, 241,
Sarah, 384 [384]
T. R., 232, 451
William Theophilus
Rogers, xx, xxx-
vi, 238, 241
Mason, —, 371
Aaron, 44, 46
Agnes, 345
Ann, 345
Christopher, 345
Edward Beecher, 242
Elizabeth, 270
Esther, 189
Hester, 189
Hugh, 86, 87, 189
John, 45, 189
Joseph, 86, 87, 189
Mary, 170
Michael, 345
Nicholas, 270
Samuel, 198
Massacott, 261, 262
Massie, Nathaniel, 361
Massinger, Thomas, 334
Master, / Edward, 92
Masters, / Grace, 91, 92
John, 92
Magdalen, 92
Margaret, 91, 92
Oliver, 91, 92
Mather, —, 111
Cotton, 41, 67
Increase, 41, 194, 234,
235, 241
Margaret, 348, 349
Richard, 43, 44, 348;
Thomas, 348, 349
Mathewe, Edward, 192
Matthewes, / —, 456
Matthews, / Albert, 359, 461
Anne, 97
George E., 121
Marmaduke, 236
Mathies, Elizabeth, 395
Joseph, 395
Timothy, 395
Maverick, Moses, 278, 357, 416
Remember, 357
Maxfield, Clement, 90
Mary, 169
Maxwell, Mary, 169
Will, 148
May, Alexander, 341
Hannah, 394, 395
Henry A., xxxix
James, 393
John, xvi, 392-395
John Joseph, xix, xcvi,
cxix
Rebecca, 393
Sarah, 392-395
Thomas, 392
Mayhew, Thomas, 180
Maynard, Abraham, 343
Deborah, 343
Hannah, 343
Joan, 343
John, 343
Julian A., 151
Mary, 343
Richard, 343
William, 343
Mayo, Charles E., 115
Charles Herbert, 115
Margery, 57
McAllister, Eliza Melville, lxi
Frances, lxi
John, lxi
McAllister, / John Allister, xi,
cont'd / vii, lxi, lxi
McBride, James, cxxxvii
McCall, —, 456
McClellan, George B., lxx, lxx-
ix, cxiv
McClure, David, 113
McCormick, John Gilchrist, 458
McCrackin, —, 249
McCrillis, —, 460
McDougall, Mary, lxxii
McDowle, Alexander, 169
McGlenen, Edward Webster,
xxxviii
McGown, Robert, 46
McHerg, Judith, 201
Patrick, 201
McIan, Elizabeth, 451
Robert, 451
Sarah, 451
McKay, Donald, 240
Elizabeth, 244
Hugh, 238
John, 244
Margaret, 244
Mary, 244
McKean, —, 246, 247
McKee, Bille, 254
Joseph, 254
McKenzie, mr., 291
Lois, 291
McLeon, Alexander, 259
Francis, 259
McLeon, Eliza Ellen, cxxxvii
McMaster, John Bach, 456
McMichael, —, 456
McMurphy, George, 293
Jane, 293
Nancy, 293
McNiel, major, 29
McNutt, Elizabeth, 174
Meade, / Abraham, 299
Mede, / sir John, 192
Mary, 192
Meadow, —, 188
Means, Charlotte, 11
Frederick Howard, all
George, 98
James Howard, 11
Mede, see Meade.
Medley, William, 217
Meigs, Mindwell, 271
Samuel, 271
Mellows, —, cv
David, 63
Meinen, Abigail, 63
David, 63
Eleazer, 52
Joshua, 52
Mary, 52
Prudence, 51
Samuel, 63
Melville, Thomas, xcvi
Melvin, Robert, 45, 46
Mendum, —, 389
Adeline, cxxxiii
John, cxxxiii
Willis Barnabee, xl-
viii, cxxxiii
Meredith, mr., 366
Robert R., 462
Merrick, Frederick L., 225
Joseph, 228
Lodicea, 228
Merriell, mr., 91
Merrifield, Adelaide G., cxiv
Merrill, Frederick James Ham-
ilton, xxxvi, 127
Frederick W., 364
Hamilton Wilcox, 127
John, 129
Levina, 199
Nathaniel, 129, 222
Susanna, 222
Merrills, Hannah, 353
Thomas, 353

Index of Persons.

clxxxi

- Metcalf, Frances Hale, cxxi.
 Mezela, mr., 347 [139]
 Miantonomi, 265
 Mico, Joseph, 196
 Middleton, Katherine, 216
 Miles, } Elizabeth, 173
 Myles, } Hannah, 173
 Margaret, 214
 Mary, 173
 Richard, 24, 173, 352
 Millais, —, xviii
 Millard, —, 456
 Hulda, 83
 Miller, —, 67
 col., 150
 Ananias, 301
 Arthur, 218
 Burnett, 210
 David, 45
 Eleazer, 209
 Elizabeth, 210, 430
 Hunting, 430
 Ida Farr, vii, 461
 Jabez, 441
 Jeremiah, 208, 209, 301, 433
 John, 183, 207, 308, 428
 Josiah, 209
 Lucretia, 301
 Mary, 209, 301, 433
 Mary A. E., xl
 Mercy, 207
 Nathaniel, 441
 Phebe, 209, 428
 Ruth, 209
 Samuel, 209, 301
 Silvanus, 301
 Temperance, 308
 William, 218, 441
 Millett, D. Caldwell, 373
 Mills, —, 232
 Mary, 367
 Myra C., 407
 William Stowell, 229
 Millward, } Thomas, 218
 Millward, }
 Miner, Anderson, 82
 Clara Augusta, cvii
 Martha, 82
 Mary, 291
 Nathaniel, 291
 S. H. C., cvii
 Minor, Thomas, 41
 Minot, } George, cxi
 Minott, } George R., 446
 Lydia, cxi
 Truacro, 213
 William, lxix
 Minson, John, 278
 Misner, Peter, 423
 Mitchell, } mrs., 267, 423, 425
 Mitchell, } Benjamin, 351
 Charles Langdon, xxxvi
 Christopher, 351
 Deborah, 351
 Donald G., 401
 Ellnor, 351
 Elizabeth, 351
 Joanna, 351
 John, 351
 Jonathan, 267, 422-425
 Joseph, 410
 Julia Clark, cii
 Mary, 351
 Matthew, 235
 Miriam, 351
 Rhoda, 450
 Richard, 351, 410
 Robert, 450
 Roger, 410
 Samuel, 351, 445
 Sarah, 351
 Susanna, 351
 Mitchell and Hughes, 123
 Mitford, —, 192
 Moffatt, Enoch, 74
 Molford, see Mulford.
 Molton, see Moulton.
 Monk, Christian, 213
 Freelove, 213
 Hope, 213
 Nicholas, 242
 Monroe, } —, 72, 371, 456
 Monro, } dr., 187
 Munro, } James, 456
 Munroe, } Kesia, 51
 Sarah L., cvi
 Monson, John, 409
 Samuel, 445
 Montague, —, 343
 Abbie T., 228
 Montgomery, gen., lvi
 James M., 125
 Sarah, cl
 W. G., 125
 William, 123
 Montross, —, 456
 Moody, } —, 343, 344
 Modie, } J. H., 236
 John, 148
 Samuel, 403
 Moon, Robert C., xvii, xxxix
 Moore, } mr., 28
 More, } Abigail, 222, 387
 Ann, 223
 David F., xxxix
 Ebenezer, 387, 408, 410
 Edward, 387
 Elizabeth, 182, 387
 Hannah, 223
 John, 222, 223, 387
 Jonadab, 387
 Jonathan, 223
 Mary, 387
 Patrick, 424
 Robert, 387
 Sarah, 387
 Tryphena, 354
 Moors, Esther, 199, 200, 290
 Fairbanks, 199, 200, 290
 Lucinda, 200, 290
 Samuel, 199
 Morduck, Joseph, 216
 More, see Moore.
 Morehouse, Joanna, 271
 Morey, Lydia J., 106
 Morgan, —, 215
 lady, 215
 Francis, 351
 Gertrude, lix
 Grace, 417
 John, 271
 sir John, 215
 Joseph, 417
 Mary, 215, 271
 Samuel, 276
 Sarah, 351
 W. Y., 467
 Morgrage, Thomas, 409
 Moriarty, Elizabeth Lowell, 316, 317
 George Andrews, xli
 John Hancock, 316, 317
 Joseph, 316, 317
 } mr., 183-188, 395
 Morrill, } Cornelia Dean, 371
 Morrill, } Hannah, 31
 John, 31, 408, 409
 Margaret, lx
 Nicholas, 409
 Morris, } —, xvii, 459, 460
 Morrisse, } Mary, 201
 Priscilla, 287
 Ralph, 161
 Sylvester, 241
 Tyler Seymour, xxxvi, 458, 460
 Morris, } Uriah, 201
 cons'd } William, 347
 Morrison, —, cl
 Ann, 275
 Hugh A., 375
 Nathan J., xxxix
 Morse, } —, cxvi
 Mors, } Amity, 213
 Morss, } Charles H., 233, 425
 Jeremy, 86
 Lois, 49
 Ston, 213
 Unity, 213
 Morsly, mr., 336
 Morton, John Dwight, xli
 Perez, 99
 Moseley, Charles William, 383
 Charlotte Augusta, 380, 382, 383
 Ebenezer, 377-379
 Edward Augustus, 383
 Edward Strong, 377-383
 Frederick Strong, 383
 John, 377
 John Graham, xxxvii
 Martha, 378
 Mary Alice, 383
 Mary Ann, 379
 Samuel, 377, 378, 383
 Thomas, 377
 Unite, 213
 Moses, Eunice, lxviii
 Ruth, 354
 Motley, J. Lothrop, 438
 Moulton, } —, 230
 Molton, } Betsey, 402
 Chloe, 84
 Johnson, 132
 Jonathan, 96
 Samuel, 84
 Mountford, —, 446
 Montgomery, Robert, 46
 See Montgomery.
 Mower, Joanna, 224
 Richard, 224
 Samuel, 224
 Mowison, lady Ann, 217
 Moxam, Thomas, 337
 Moxley, Jonas, 327
 Mitohksin, Jeholakim, 162, 164
 Mudge, Abigail, 450
 Alfred, 366
 Ebenezer, 450
 Muggredg, } John, 445
 Muggridg, } William, 445
 Muggy, Mary, 189
 Mulcaster, Ellnor, 215
 William, 215
 Mulford, } Amy, 433
 Molford, } Anna, 307
 Charles L., 200
 Christopher, 433
 David, 206, 301, 433
 Ebenezer, 433
 Edward, 433
 Elias, 62, 206
 Elizabeth, 301, 304
 Esther, 206, 433
 John, 88, 206, 307
 Jonathan, 301
 Juliana, 301
 Mary, 62, 206, 301, 433
 Matthew, 206, 301, 304
 Mercy, 433
 Nathan, 307, 433
 Phebe, 301, 307
 Robert L., 206
 Samuel, 62, 204, 206, 304
 Sarah, 304, 433
 Thomas, 433
 Timothy, 433
 Zeruliah, 62

- Mullens, Priscilla, cli
 Mundeu, Richard, 333
 Mundy, Matthew, 343
 Munger, / Abigail, 47, 49
 Mouser, / Abner, 50
 Aggaphie, 49
 Albert, 50
 Anna, 48
 Anne, 48, 49
 Azubah, 48, 275
 Bea, 48
 Benjamin, 49
 Biffy, 50
 Caleb, 47, 48
 Chauncy, 49
 Chloe, 49, 50
 Clorinda, 48
 Daniel, 49
 Deborah, 48
 Deliverance, 47
 Dinah, 48
 Dorothy, 50
 Dudley, 49
 Ebenezer, 47-49
 Eber, 48
 Edward, 49
 Elias, 48
 Elihu L., 49
 Eliza, 48
 Elizabeth, 48, 49
 Elizur, 49
 Elnathan, 50
 Emeline, 50
 Hannah, 48-50
 Hester, 49
 Huldah, 48
 Increase, 50
 Irene, 50
 James, 48, 50
 Jane, 48
 Jehiel, 48
 Jerusha, 49
 Jesse, 48
 Joel, 49
 John, 47-49
 Jonathan, 47, 49
 Joseph, 47, 50
 Josiah, 47-49
 Julia, 49
 Levi, 50
 Linus, 49
 Lois, 49
 Lorain, 49
 Lucy, 48
 Lydia, 48
 Lyman, 48
 Mabel, 49
 Mary, 47-50
 Miles, 48, 49
 Miriam, 50
 Nathaniel, 48
 Nicholas, 46-50
 Olive, 48
 Philip, 50
 Rachel, 47, 50
 Rebecca, 48, 49
 Reuben, 48, 49
 Samuel, 47, 49, 50
 Sarah, 46-50
 Sibyl, 50
 Simeon, 49
 Subrint, 50
 Susanna, 48-50
 Timothy, 49, 50
 Tina, 49
 Wait, 48
 Wyllis, 49
 Mannings, Take Heed, 213
 Munroe, see Monroe.
 Munsell, Joel, xxxv, 118
 Munson, —, 388
 David, 30
 Doreas, 26
 Mary, 388
 Murrough, Deliverance, 47
 Richard, 47
 Murray, Anna, 271
 Barbara Bennet, xviii
 Dorothy, xviii
 Dorothy Bruce, 1
 James, xviii
 Jesse, 272
 Joseph, 196
 Lorain, 49
 Rachel, 272
 Selah, 50
 Selah, 271
 Susanna, 50
 Thomas Hamilton, 363
 William, 1
 Muegrave, —, 226
 sir William, 451
 Muskett, Joseph James, xxxvii
 Myles, see Miles.
 Nabbs, —, 92, 93
 Nallor, Christopher, 92
 Napoleon, cxlv
 Narragansetts, The, 261, 262, 265
 Nash, —, 168
 Abigail, 404, 405
 Abraham, 405, 406
 Alice, 408
 Ann, 408
 Anna, 406
 Arthur Irving, xli
 Bathsheba, 406
 Benjamin, 404, 406
 Caleb, 406
 Charity, 404
 Daniel, 406
 Doreas, 406
 Dyer, 405
 Ebenezer, 405
 Elizabeth, 404
 Ephraim, 404, 405
 Experience, 404
 Francis, 404-406
 Hannah, 404, 406
 Isaac, 405
 Isaiah, 405
 Jacob, 405
 James, 404-406
 James N., 405
 John, 404, 405
 Joseph, 405
 Keziah, 405
 Lydia, 406
 Margaret, 404, 405
 Mary, 404, 405
 Mercy, 405
 Molly, 405
 Oliver, 405
 Rachel, 405
 Rebecca, 405
 Reuben, 405
 Ruth, 405
 Samuel, 404, 405
 Sarah, 405
 Solomon, 405
 Susanna, 404, 405
 Thomas, 404
 William, 405
 Nason, Jonathan, 405
 Nasson, —, 230
 Naughty, Margaret, 178
 Neal, / —, 101, 109, 238
 Neale, / Andrew, 408
 Elbright, 336
 Elizabeth, 336
 Ethelbright, 336
 James, 406
 Walter, 240
 Neff, / Elizabeth Clifford, xxx.
 Naf, / —, 127
 Rudolph, 128
 Neil, Rebecca, 273
 Nelli, James, 192
 Martha, 192
 Nelson, Lord, xviii
 O. N., 362
 Philip, 290
 William, lxi, 112, 113, 124, 126, 366
 Nesham, Ralph, 45
 Nesmith, Benjamin I., xxxix
 Nettlesford, Edward, 95
 Nettleton, Anne, 275
 James, 275
 Nevell, Thomas, 195
 Nevill, John, 191, 192
 Mary, 191
 Newarke, Bridget, 192
 John, 192
 Newbold, Caroline, xci
 Newbury, Mary, 369
 Newcastle, duke of, 27
 Newcomb and Gauss, 127, 360
 Neve, Giles, 343
 Newell, Ebenezer, civ
 Jason W., 457
 Rebecca, civ
 Newhall, Mary, 107
 Thomas, 107
 Newland, Abigail, 397
 Josiah, 397
 Newman, John, 92
 Richard, 395
 Newmarch, Mr., 408
 Jno, 409
 Newton, Hannah, 222
 John, 360
 R., 26
 Nianties, The, 266
 Nicholas, George, 343
 Nicholl, William, 53
 Nichols, / col., 183, 184
 Nichols, / Amy, 219
 Nickols, / Benjamin, 402
 Harry Frederick, xli
 Isaac, 332
 James, 46
 Mary, 352, 402
 Rachel, cxxxiii
 Richard, 196
 Nick, / Grace, 413, 417
 Neck, / Mary, 413, 417
 Richard, 417
 William, 413, 414, 417
 Nickerson, Serezo Dwight, xxxvii
 William Emery, (xli)
 Night, see Knight.
 Nightingale, Mirian S., 139
 Niles, / Anne Lothrop, lxviii
 Nyles, / Edward Samuel, xli
 Increase, 404
 John, 404, 405
 Margaret, 404, 405
 Mary, 404
 Samuel, 404-406
 Sarah, lxviii
 Nills, Charity, 274
 Joseph, 274
 Nipmucks, The, 126
 Noble, David, 163
 John, 359
 Lucy, 444
 Mary Abigail, 14, cxxxiv
 Oliver, 444
 Stephen, 323
 Noodles, —, 334
 Norris, capt., 31
 Sarah, 31
 North, Susan, 112
 Northey, John, 421
 Joseph, 421
 Northrop, Moses B., 454
 Norton, Anron, 271, 273-275
 Abel, 275
 Abigail, 270, 271, 273, 275, 276, 404

Index of Persons.

clxxxiii

Norton, } Abijah, 274
 conf'd } Abraham, 271
 Achsah, 273
 Ada, 275
 Albert B., 461
 Alexander, 275
 Amos, 275
 Anah, 272
 Andrew, 271, 275
 Ann, 273, 275
 Anna, 270-275
 Anne, 269, 274, 275
 Arah, 272
 Asahel, 271
 Ashbell, 272
 Azubah, 48, 272, 275
 Benjamin, 48, 272, 275
 Beriah, 271
 Bethia, 272
 Birdseye, 274
 Charity, 272, 274, 275
 Charles, 275
 Clarissa, 272
 Daniel, 272, 273
 David, 81, 178, 271, 274, 275
 Deborah, 273
 Dennis, 269
 Diadema, 272
 Diantha, 275
 Dinah, 274
 Ebenezzer, 270, 273, 274
 Eber, 272, 275
 Elah, 275
 Elihu, 273
 Elijah, 272
 Elisha, 273
 Eliza, 275
 Elizabeth, 177, 270-275, 402, 461
 Elnathan, 275
 Elon, 272
 Ephraim, 275
 Esther, 273, 274
 Eunice, 273
 Experience, 274, 275
 Felix, 272
 Freegrace, 222
 Grace, 269
 Hannah, 270-275
 Hooker, 272
 Huldah, 271, 275
 Humphrey, 60
 Isaac, 273, 461
 Isalah, 271
 Ishi, 271
 Jabez, 274
 James, 271
 James Safford, xxxix
 Jane, 356
 Jedidah, 272
 Jedidiah, 273
 Joanna, 271
 Job, 275
 Joel, 273, 275
 John, 177, 269-273, 275, 451
 Jonathan, 275, 410
 Joseph, 270, 271, 273, 451
 Joshua, 451
 Josiah, 273
 Judith, 269
 Keziah, 271
 Laurain, 275
 Leah, 272
 Levi, 274
 Lewis, 275
 L. M., 269, 270, 274
 Lois, 272, 275
 Lucretia, 275
 Lucy, 274, 275
 Lydia, 271, 273, 274
 Lymna, 275
 Mabel, 272

Norton, } Marana, 274
 conf'd } Margaret, 274
 Martha, 272-275
 Mary, 134, 269-275
 Medad, 275
 Mehitable, 273
 Meroy, 272
 Miles, 273, 274
 Mindwell, 271, 275
 Miriam, 275
 Molly, 274
 Moses, 275
 Naomi, 271
 Nathan, 271
 Nathaniel, 274
 Noah, 271, 274, 275
 Noahdiah, 275
 Olive, 274, 275
 Oliver, 275
 Osias, 275
 Parnel, 272
 Patty, 274
 Phebe, 272-275
 Philemon, 271
 Phillip, 348
 Phinehas, 273
 Prudence, 273
 Rachel, 272, 274, 275
 Rebecca, 271, 273
 Reuben, 272
 Rhoda, 273, 275
 Ruth, 271, 273, 275
 Sabrina, 273
 Samuel, 270, 271, 273, 274
 Sarah, 222, 271-275
 Shubal, 169
 Sibyl, 272, 274
 Simeon, 271
 Stanley, 272
 Stephen, 275, 276
 Submit, 178, 271
 Susanna, 81
 Suza, 271
 Sylvanus, 273
 Sylvia, 275
 Thankful, 271
 Thomas, 269-275, 451
 Timothy, 272
 Tryal, 271
 Walter, 356
 William, 269, 271, 275
 Zebulon, 271
 Zerviah, 272
 Zipporah, 273
 Nourse, Henry S., 149
 Newell, —, 230
 Deborah, 421
 George, 421
 Noyes, Amos, 315
 Anne Lathrop, lxviii
 Daniel, lxviii
 Edward, cxxxii
 Elizabeth, lxix
 Frances Mary Edwena, cxxxii
 Harriette Eliza, xli, 235
 Henry Erastus, xli
 James Atkins, xxxvii
 John, lxviii (127)
 Nathan, lxviii
 Nicholas, lxviii
 Rebecca, lxviii
 Samuel, lxviii
 Sarah, lxviii
 S. C., cxv
 Thomas, cxxxii
 Noyse, dr., 184
 Nummumpaum, 262
 Ober, Samuel, 437
 Occom, Samson, 231
 Ockington, Sarah, 18
 Odienne, —, 219
 Joan, 218

Odierne, —, 219
 Stephen, 219
 Odiorne, Daniel, 450
 Oens, see Owens.
 Ogden, Alida Gouverneur, xciii
 Ogile, Joseph, xxxix
 Olcott, —, 125
 mr., 199
 Betty, 200, 202, 292
 Bulkley, 202
 Elias, 199, 200, 202, 290, 291, 293, 294, 300
 Eunice, 123, 130
 Lucy, 292
 Margaret, 257
 Parthenia, 293
 Peter, 283-287
 Roswell, 255
 Sarah, 256
 Sibyl, 200, 202, 293
 Simeon, 202
 Thomas Chandler, 200
 Timothy, 200, 202, 292
 Oldham, John, 147
 Olds, John, 83
 Roxcellana, 83
 Olive, Judith, 218
 Margaret, 218
 Rowland, 218
 Oliver, —, 29
 Ollyver, } Abigail, 101, 102
 Andrew, lxiii, lxiv, lxv
 Daniel, lxiv
 James, 101, 102
 John, 169
 Joseph B., 101
 Peter, lxiv
 Sarah, 101, 419
 Susanna, 101, 102
 Thomas, lxiv
 Thomas Fitch, lxiv
 Ollard, } Anne, 91
 Elizabeth, 91
 Oulward, }
 Olmstead, } Denison, cxx, 136
 Olmsted, } Elijah, 257-259
 Erastus, 257
 Joseph, 258
 Walter, 259
 Olney, Samuel, 170
 Sarah, 170
 O'Neal, Mary, 324
 Onslowe, } Joseph, 148, 149
 Onslow, }
 Onux, 265
 Orange, prince of, 304
 Orcutt, Benjamin, 405
 Keziah, 405
 Samuel, 321
 Orne, } —, cv
 Horn, } Alice, 421
 Eliza, 421
 James, 388
 Joshua, 414
 Josiah, 421
 Sarah, 388
 Orno, Mary, 393
 Rebecca, 393
 Simon, 393
 Orr, W. G., 113
 Orris, Abigail, 350
 Experience, 350
 Osborn, —, 344
 Osbond, } Abraham, 208, 343
 Osborne, } Annis, 343
 Cornelius, 428
 Daniel, 307, 308, 428
 Deborah, 308, 343
 Elizabeth, 306, 307, 308, 428
 Esther, 203, 323, 324
 George, 284, 285
 Hannah, 206, 308, 428
 Hugh, 285
 Jane, 308, 428

- Osborne, { Jeremiah, 302, 428,
cont'd { 429
Joan, 343
John, 284, 285, 343
Jonathan, 307, 308
Joseph, 298, 306, 308,
428
Juliana, 428
Lewis, 308
Mary, 109, 208, 302,
308, 307, 428
Michael, 284
Peleg, 284, 285
Phebe, 428
Redeemee, 273
Recompense, 213
Samuel, 169
Thomas, 194, 203,
284, 285, 306, 308,
343, 428
William, 285, 306
William H., 283
- Osgood, Mr., 304
Abigail, 101, 303
James, 161, 302-304
John Fiske, 304
Mary, cxxxviii
Sarah, 101, 303, 304, 306
William, cxxxviii
- Ostlen, —, 212
Ostlers, —, 212
Otis, Amos, 168, 169, 174
Harriet, 317
Otis, James, 99
Theodore, 317
Otway, Thomas, 92
Oviatt, Lydia, 356
Thomas, 356
- Owen, Dr., 43
Charles, 189
Samuel, 172
Thomas McAdory, 113,
132
- Owens, { Eliza, 421
Oens, { { Jemima, 176
Joseph, 170
- Oxenbridge, —, cxxxix
John, 37, 342
- Oxnard, Edward, 379, 382
Mary Ann, 379
- Packard, Charles M., cxxxix
Paddock, Alice, 180
Judah, 180
- Page, Ann, 196
Elizabeth, 196, 399
Francis, 196
Lucy Preston, 150
Rachel, cxvii
Sarah, 196
Simcon, 399
Walter Bond, 150
William, 289
- Paget, Sir James, 452
- Paine, Abigail, 88
Hannah, 88, 225
John, 88
Jonathan, 88
Josiah, 87
Margery, 87, 88
Moses, 87, 88
Nathaniel, cxxxvii
Phebe, 88
Robert Treat, lxxxiii
Thomas, 37, 87, 88
- See Payne.
- Palfrey, —, cxlvi
Francis Winthrop, lx-
ix
Peter, lxxviii
- Palmer, —, lvii, 344
Mr., 43
Amos, 82
Elizabeth, 53
L., 99
- Palmer, { Joanna, 82
cont'd { John, 417
Jonathan, 53
Mary, 417
- Pantry, Mary, 134
- Papetoo, 385
- Pardee, Daniel, 26
- Paria, Lydia, 26
- Paria, John, 149
- Park, { Dorothy, 39
Park, { { Edward A., 447
Parkes, { Frank S., 356
Parkes, { Frederic Willard,
xxxvi, xxx, 112, 113,
117, 118, 123, 126,
131, 228-231, 240,
356-367, 371, 375,
454-458, 469
Martha, 39
Rebecca, 400
Robert, 39
Thomas, 39
William, 39
- Parker, —, 232, 343, 344
Abigail, 357, 388
Abraham, 58
Ada R., 388, 389
Adaline, lvi, 389
Ann, 344, 388
Benjamin, 293
Benjamin F., 151
Cardee, 443
Carrie, 389
Cyrene T., 389
Daniel, 445
Deborah, 58
Edward, 21, 22, 389
Edward Ernest, 389
Elizabeth, 22, 388, 392
Elizabeth Ann, 389
Ellen, 389
Frances, 389
Frederic Leon, 389
Hannah, 23, 388
Hattie, 389
Hester, 389
Hope, 22, 23
Huldah, 389
John, 22, 23, 388, 449
John Flagg, 389
John M., 388
Lydia, 22, 23, 392
Margaret, 389
Mary, 22, 23, 58, 316, 388,
389, 404, 443
Mary Frances, 151
Nahum, 387-389
Noah, 445
Phebe, 392
Philip, 389
R., 387
Rachel, 293
Robert, 388, 389
Robert Whipple, 388, 389
Ruth, 388
Samuel, cxliii, 316, 388
Samuel Handy, 388
Sarah, 388
Sarah J., cxliii
Sarah S., 388
Sherman, 389
Stanley, 151
Stephen, 392
Susanna, 388
Theodore, lxxvi, cxlix
Thomas, 117
Walter Smith, 389
William, 270, 388
William Briard, 389
Zerulah, 391
- Parkman, —, 111
Ebenezer, 120
Francis, lxxxiii
- Parks, see Park.
- Parlin, Anne, 61
Frank Edson, xii
Hephzibah, 53
John, 53
Margaret, 53
Parlow, Martha, 102, 103
Parmelee, —, 275
Parmelee, { Eleanor, 352
Parmly, { Hannah, 352, 363
John, 370, 363
Rhoda, 275
- Parmenter, Hattie May, 151
Horace W., 151
Horace Welling-
ton, 151
Mary Elizabeth, 151
- Parnell, Jonas, 192, 193
- Parrasite, Belinda, 149
- Parrott, Edward, 388
Ellen, 388
Enoch, 388, 389
Enoch Greenleaf, 388
Greenleaf, 388
Hannah, 388
James Brackett, 388
John F., 388
John P., 388
Martha, 388
Mary, 388
Peter Pierce, 388
Robert Parker, 388
Sarah F., 388, 389
Susan, 388
Susanna, 388
William, 388
- Parshall, Israel, 459
James, 458, 459
James C., 459
- Parsons, { —, 137, 386
Persons, { Charles, 371
Charles Sumner.
- xxxix
Daniel, 371
David, 134
Elizabeth, 388
Esther, 233
John, 293
Joseph, 371
Levi, 371
Lewis B., xxxix,
369, 371
Lewis Green, 371
Louis B., 369
Mary, 434
Philo, 371
Robert, 434
Samuel, 433
Sarah, 432
Seth, 432
- Partridge, { —, cxxxix
Partridge, { Alden, 292
Henry, 190
John, 445
Jonathan, 391
Sarah, 451
Thomas, 46
William, 345
- Passow, —, 439
- Patch, Christiana, 224
Elizabeth, 224
Nicholas, 224
- Patchen, { Aaron D., 354
Patchin, { Chloe, 354
Lydia M., 285
Philinda, 354
Thaddeus, 354
- Pate, Richard, 334
- Patonson, see Patterson.
- Patey, Eleanor, 430
Mary, 430
Philip, 430
- Paton, Mary, 375
- Patrick, Maria L., cxlv
- Patten, Mary F., 151

Index of Persons.

clxxxv

- Patterson, } Anna, 291
 Paterson, } Anne, 199, 293
 Pattison, } Benjamin, 199
 Ebenezer, 199, 291,
 293
 E. J., 450
 Elizabeth, 199
 John, 162-164
 Moses, 199
 Samuel, 291
 Susanna Smith, 293
 Patton, Robert Bridges, 439
 Paul, } Bela, cxlviii
 Paule, } Daniel, 409
 Henry, cxlviii
 John, 409
 Margery, 219
 Mary, cxlviii
 Mary Stiles, xlvii, cxl-
 viii-cl
 Richard, 97, 219
 Rnsh, 213
 William, cl
 Paulding, Hiram, 362
 Paxton, Alexis R., 375
 Joseph R., 375
 Sarah Cavendish, 375
 Payen-Payne, James Bertrand,
 xcvi
 Payne, } James, xcvi
 Payn, } John, 214
 John Howard, 248
 Martha, 214
 Rebecca, 214
 Scholastica, 214
 Stephen, xcvi
 Zoe Emmeline, xcvi
 See Payne.
 Payson, Edward, 31
 Edward Payson, 27, 241
 George, 172
 Penelope Ann, 31
 Prudence, 213
 Peabody, George, 361
 Henry W., xcvi
 Peace, John, 217
 Peash, } Alice, 277, 278
 Peache, } Elizabeth, 278
 Peche, } Emme, 278
 George, 277
 Haunah, 278
 John, 276-279
 Margerie, 278
 Mary, 278, 279
 Robert Westly, 276
 Sarah, 279
 Thomas, 277-279
 Thomasin, 105
 William, 105, 277-279
 Peacock, Richard, 157
 Peade, —, 96
 William, 347
 Peak, } George, 277
 Peake, } William, 278
 Pearl, —, 367
 Dinah, 287
 Elizabeth, 287
 John, 287
 Lois, 287, 288
 Timothy, 287
 Pearse, see Pierce.
 Pearson, Edward N., 236
 See Pierson.
 Peary, see Perry.
 Pease, } Elizabeth, 107
 Peas, } Henry, 149
 Jacob, 290-296, 297-299
 John, 107
 Lovisa, 292
 Rhoda, 291
 Sarah, 107
 Peck, —, 273, 387
 Abigail, 273
 Deborah, 387
 George R., 373
 Peck, } Ira B., xlv
 cont'd } Jemima, 174
 Nicholas, 174
 Sarah, 174
 Thomas Bellows, 197, 289,
 435
 V. G., 174
 William, 24
 Peet, —, 367
 Peirce, see Pierce.
 Peil, —, 191, 192, 412
 Howland, xxxix
 Pelton, Charity, 213
 Pelton and King, 360
 Pemberton, Alice, 214
 Anne, 214
 Benjamin, 195, 214
 Bridget, 214
 Cyman, 214
 Deborah, 214
 Elizabeth, 195, 214
 Grace, 214
 Hannah, 214
 James, 214
 John, 214
 Joseph, 195, 214
 Mary, 195
 Mathias, 195, 214
 Mathie, 214
 Matthew, 214
 Paul, 195, 214
 Richard, 214
 William, 214
 Pendergast, Ann, 388
 Penhallow, Daniel Pearce, 402
 D. F., 401
 Dunlap Pearce, 402
 Sarah Almira, 402
 Penn, } —, 373
 Pen, } Agnes, 336, 338
 Pene, } Alice, 336-337
 Penne, } Ann, 325, 328, 333,
 336, 338
 Anna, 330
 Anne, 325, 328, 337,
 338
 Bartholomew, 327
 Catherine, 325, 327
 Christian, 325, 327,
 334
 Christiana, 332
 Dennis, 325, 332, 333
 Edith, 337
 Eleanor, 325, 327-330,
 338
 Elizabeth, 325, 328,
 330, 334, 337, 338
 George, 325, 327-330,
 333-336
 Giles, 325-329, 333,
 334
 Gullelma, 331
 Gullelma Maria, 325,
 330-332, 335
 Hannah, 325, 331-333
 Hannah Margereta,
 325, 232
 Harry, 336
 Henry, 325, 328, 334,
 337
 James, 327
 Jane, 328, 336, 337
 Janet, 330
 Joan, 325, 326, 328,
 330, 335-338
 John, 325, 327, 332,
 335-338
 Joseph, 327
 Juliana, 325, 332
 Letitia, 325
 Margaret, 325, 331-
 336
 Margery, 325, 328
 Marie, 325, 333
 Martha, 325, 328, 331
 Penn, } Mary, 325, 331-333,
 cont'd } 336, 337
 Matthew, 338
 Rachel, 325, 327
 Ralph, 337
 Richard, 325, 330, 332,
 334-336, 339
 Robert, 335, 336, 338
 Roger, 325, 326
 Sarah, 325, 333
 Springett, 325, 331
 Stephen, 338
 Susan, 330
 Susanna, 325, 333, 338
 Thomas, 325, 330-332,
 330-339
 William, 237, 325-338
 sir William, 325, 326,
 328, 329, 333-335
 Penney, Edmund, 166
 Penniman, George Wallace, xli
 Pennington, } —, 332
 Penningtone, } Alice, 342
 Penningtonne, } Daniel, 342
 Isaac, 342
 Judith, 342
 Robert, 342
 Penros, Edward, 340
 Pentlow, Thomas, 96
 Pepperrell, —, xix, 460
 col., 408
 William, 408, 410
 Percy, Nicholas, 182
 Perkins, —, 129
 Abraham, 354
 Adeline, cxviii
 James, xcvi, xcix
 Margaret, xcvi
 Mary, xci
 Thomas H., xcix
 Perrault, Joseph Francois, 360
 Perrin and Smith, 369
 Perry, —, 72
 Peary, } Abel, lxxxiii
 Abner, 70
 Amos, 245-252, 461
 Elijah, 245
 Helen E., 251
 Jane, 194
 John, 195, 245
 John Frank, xli
 John T., xxxix
 Josiah, 70-76, 164-167
 Mary, 245
 Oliver Hazard, 110
 Samuel, lxxxiii, 245
 Sarah A. W., lxxxiv
 Stephen, lxxxiii
 William Stevens,
 lxxxiii, lxxxiv
 Peter, } Ann, 340
 Peters, } E. B., lix
 Eleanor Bradley, 339
 Elizabeth, 340
 Gertrude, lix
 Gertrude C., lix
 Hugh, 43, 44, 339, 340
 John, 340
 John Pannett, xxxix
 Mary, 340
 Richard D., lix
 Sarah, 340
 Thomas, 339, 340
 Thurston C., 339
 William Cowper, lix
 William M., lix
 William Richmond,
 xxxix, 339
 See Dirkwood.
 Petersham, mr., 30
 Petownonowit, 264
 Pettegrew, Francis, 409
 Peyer, Susanna, 50
 Peyser, Benjamin Davis, 130,
 241, 372, 460

- Pfeiffer, Francis Joseph, 125,
128
Phair, —, lxxx
Thelps, Charles B., lxxiii
Elizabeth, 181, 222
Franklin Stiles, lxxiii
Hannah, 222
James, lxxiii
James Franklin, lxxiii
John Samuel, lxxiii
Joshua, 222
Mary Elizabeth, lxxiii
Rebecca, lxxiii
Richard, 20
Rhoda Barker, 402
Willard Schetky, lxxiii
Phetteplace, Eber, 251
Elizabeth Anasta-
sia, 251
Philip, 251
Walter, 251
Philbrook, Dorothy, 443
Jonathan, 443
Philip, king, lxxx, 235, 262, 264-
266, 285, 404
Philip of Macedon, 262
Phillimore, William Phillimore
Watts, xxxvii, 229
Phillips, } mr., lix
Filips, } gov., 377
Philippe, } Alice, 214
Phillips, } Andrew, 351
Phillips, } Anna, 222
Phillips, } Anne, 402, 403
Phillips, } Deborah, 421
Phillips, } Hannah, cxxx
Henry, lviii
Henry M., lix
James, cxlii
Joshua, 222
Louisa, 222
Lucretia, 85
Mary, cxlii, 403
Miriam, 351
Nicholas, cxxx
Norton Wood-
bridge, 403
P. Lee, 375, 462
Samuel, 415
Sarah, cxlii
Thomas, 42
Wendell, 419
William, 115
Zilpha, 80
Phipps, } Solomon, 166
Phyys, } Thomas, 287
Pickering, —, xvii, cv
John, 182
Timothy, 123
Pickernelle, James, 445
Pickett, —, lxxix
Dorothy, 419
William, 419, 421
Pickford, mr., 194
Mary, 194
Pierce, } Benjamin, 86, 286
Pearce, } Deborah, 286
Pearce, } Edward Lillie, xli
Peirce, } Elizabeth, 222, 286
Frederick, 463
Frederick Beech,
xxxix
Frederick C., 109
Frederick Clifton,
193, 124
James, 166
John, 499
Justus, 271
Levi, 317
Mary, 271, 286
Mary Frances, xxx-
Nancy, 317 [ix
Samuel, 287
Thomas, 222, 286
Piermaine, } Anne, 196
Pierman, } David, 196
Elizabeth, 196
John, 196
Keziah, 196
William, 196
Pierpont, John, 378
Pierson, Abigail, lvii, 384
Abraham, 384
Richard, 216
See Pearson.
Piggott, Florence, 191
Thomas, 191
Pike, Robert, 364
Thomas, xci
Pilgrim, —, 29
Pillsbury, Deborah, cxxxviii
Pilsbury, Joseph, 469
Pimlatt, } Ann, 194
Pimlott, }
Pinion, Elizabeth, 322
Mercy, 322
Nicholas, 322
Thomas, 322
Piper, —, 100, 238
George Henry, 115
Nathaniel, 240
William Taggard, v, vii,
xxii, xxiii, 110, 220,
221
Pitkin, Anna, 258
David, 84
Elizabeth, 80, 82
Jerusha, 254
Lucy, 253
Martha, 82
Polly, 84
Rhoda, 258
Richard, 258
Samuel, 259
Thomas, 253, 254
Thomas W., 257, 258
Thomas White, 257
White, 259
Pitman, Elizabeth, 312
Frederick, 312
Frederick Cobbe, 309,
311, 312
Harry A., 300, 312
Lydia, 300, 311, 312
Robert, 312
Thomas, 277, 278
Thomas Cobbe, 312
William, 312
Pitts, Deborah, 417, 418
Elizabeth, 417, 418
William, 417, 418
Pitty, Thomas, 88
Pixley, David, 163
Plal-ter, Elshu, 406
Plant, Lois, 177
Samuel, 177
Planta, mr., 419
Platt, Hannah, 384
John, 384
Pleydell, Oliver, 218
Plumb, Robert, 384
Ruth, 384
Waiting, 213
Plamer, } Agnes, 347
Plomer, } Elizabeth, 347, 348
Plommer, } Francis, lxx, 347
George, lxx
Joan, 347
John, 347, 348
Jonathan, lxx
Margaret, 347
Mary, 347
Nicholas, 345
Polly, lxx
Richard, 347
Thomas, 348
Poddy, —, 190
Pokanokett, Alexander, 262-264
Pomeroy, Elizabeth, 182
Phineas Ashley, 182
Thomas, 196
Pomfret, earl of, 325, 332
Pomry, Bette, 81
Lemuel, 83
Pond, Abraham, 348
Anne, 348
Ermenell, 348
J. Alanson, 127
J. Almeron, xxxix
John, 348
Mindwell, 213
Miriam, 60
N. G., 224
Sarah Annis, 127
Susanna, 348
William, 348
Poole, } Charles Henry, 226
Pool, } Edmund Duval, 237
Edward, 226
John, 226
Murray E., 226
Wellington, xxxix
Poor, —, 127
Poore, } Alfred, xxxvii
Daniel, 129
John, 129
Samuel, 129
Pope, gen., cxlv
Annabel, 342
Charles Henry, xxix,
lxxxiii, 357, 358, 406
Richard, 409
Thomas, 345, 367
Porter, —, 246, 441
David, 65
Edna, 84
Edward Griffin, v, 17
xx, xxiv, xxxvii, 110,
120, 130, 138
cxxxv, cxli, 202, 208
222, 241, 456
Eliphalet, 411
Elizabeth, lxxix
George, cxxi
Joseph W., 108, 104
Judith, cxli
J. W., 226
Mabel, 84
Mary, 86, cxi
Samuel, 84
Simeon, 84
Theodore C., lxxi
Post, Abigail, 81
Absalom, 354
Anna, 354
Comfort, 81
Daniel H., 354
David, 83
Diodate, 65
Jedidiah, 83
John, 81
Jordan, 81
Martha, 83
Mary, 81
Pamela, 85
Patience, 83
Stephen, 81
Potter, Aaron, 25, 26
Abel, 26
Abigail, 24-26
Amos, 26
Ann, 26
Anna, 23, 26
Daniel, 25, 26
David, 25, 26
Deborah, 24
Dorcas, 25, 26
Dorothy, 26
Edward, 26
Elam, 25
Elizabeth, 21-26
Enos, 25, 26
Esther, 25, 26

Index of Persons.

clxxxvii

Potter, { Eunice, 25
cont'd { Esra, 25
Frances, 23
Gideon, 25
Hannah, 20-26
Hope, 24, 26
Hopedill, 173
Hosea, 25
James, 24-26
Jemima, 173
Job, 25
Joel, 25, 26
John, 20-26
Jonah, 25
Joseph, 23-26
Lemuel, 25
Lois, 25
Lydia, 24, 26, 173
Mabel, 26
Martha, 26
Mary, 23-26
Mechi, 25
Mehitable, 25
Mercy, 25, 26
Moses, 25
Nathan, 25
Nathaniel, 23, 24, 26
Phebe, 24-26
Philemon, 25
Phineas, 25
Rebecca, 24
Rhoda, 25
Samuel, 21-26
Sarah, 24-26
Sibyl, 25
Stephen, 24, 25
Susanna, 26
Thankful, 25, 26
Thomas, 25
Timothy, 25
Titus, 25
William, 20-24, 26
Pouches, { Ruth, 353
Pushay, { Anne, 342
Pounteis, { Anne, 342
Pownties, { Jacob, 342
Powell, —, 456
Alice, 337
C., 282
Mary Beatrix, 197
Robert William, 197
Vavasor, 43
William Hopton, 197
Power, —, 336
Alice, 336
John, 97
Zacharias, 337
Powers, Ann, 223
Hannah, 223
John, 223
Jonathan, 223
Lucy, 223
Obed, cxiv
Sula, cxiv
Pratt, —, xciv
Anne, lxxxiii
Caroline Pamela, 151
Carrie Maria, 151
Charles S., 151
Daniel, 406
D. S., 151
Edmund R., 151
Elizabeth, 222
Franklin, 91
Harriet Edna, 151
Henry, 315
John, 334, 458, 460
John Frank, 131
Mary Alice, 151
Nabbe, 85
Sarah, 406
Walter Stewart, 151
Walter W., 458
William, 222, 459
Pray, Joseph, 98

Preble, Abraham, 408, 408
Anna, 403
Anne, 402, 403
Prescott, { Benjamin, 414
Prescot, { Edward, 197
Presket, { Elizabeth, cxxxviii
James, 99
Jonathan, 45
Preabo, Almira, 17
Asa, 16
Daniel, 17
Ebenezer, 16
Ezra, 17
Isaac, 17
James, 16
Laura, 16
Orpah, 16
Ruth Forbes, 17
Sullivan, 16
William Henry, 17
Zadock, 16, 17
Preston, Abylene, 201
Alexander, 218
Belle, 59
Bethiah, 199
Colburn, 200, 290, 292
Daniel, 292
David, 290
Eleanor, 199, 200, 290,
292, 297
Mary, 218
Sylvanus, 200
William, 21
Prible, Ebenezer, 98
Price, { Amanda, 171
Price, { Henry, cxliii, 191
John, 191
Richard, 96
William, 171
William Gladding, 171
Price, Lee and Adkins Co., 458
Pritchard, Richard, 364
Prime, Temple, xxxix, 468
Prince, —, cxxxix, 381
Honour, 406
Rebecca, 386
Thomas, lxxxiii, 235,
263, 367
Procter, { William A., cxxxvii
Proctor, { William Lawrence,
xxxix
Proude, sir John, 325
Mary, 325
Prouden, sir John, 330
Prudden, { Grace, 385
Pruden, { Hannah, 107, 385
John, 385
Mary, 385
Samuel, 385
Prykke, Edward, 289
Pryor, Joan, 195
Mary, 195
Puckeridge, John, 345
Puffer, Jonathan, 52
Lois, 52
Mary, 52
Pulaski, count, iii
Pulsipher, David, 295, 438
Ebenezer, 294
Elizabeth Stoell, 295
Nathaniel, 291
Priscilla, 295
Samuel Woods, 295
Unity, 294
Punchard, George, lxxvii
Panderson, —, 23
John, 225
Rhoda, 225
Purchas, John, 404
Mary, 404
Purrrington, Hezekiah, 88
Putnam, prof., cxxxviii
Allen, cx
Eben. xxxvii, 232, 460
Eliza Matilda, cx

Putnam, { G., 231
cont'd { George, 316
G. P., 121
Israel, 118, 378, 368
John Jay, xxxix
William H. H., 197
Pye, —, 325, 335
George, 289
Pynchon, dr., lxiv
William, civ, cxliii,
cxliii, 196, 338 [235
Pynsbury, Annable, 280
Quincy, Dorothy, 419, 451
Edmund, 419
Elizabeth, 419, 451
Josiah, 247, 252
Quinnapin, 205
Quint, Alonzo Hall, 453
Quiquequanchett, 264
Quomine, Sarah, 82
Rackemann, Charles S., lxix
Charles Sedgwick,
vii
Felix, lxix
Rackliff, William, 410
Radford, John, 335
Ramsay, Alexander Hamilton,
cxviii
James, cxviii
Sella, cxvii
Ramsdell, —, 84
gov., cxxxv
Prudence, 84
Ranck, Samuel H., xxxix
Rand, —, 72
Abigail, 317
Nathaniel, 166
Randall, { lady, 215
Randall, { John, 86
Orand Edmund,
Ranney, Emily A., ii
Oliver, ii
Rant, John, 188
Rantoul, Robert, cxxxi
Rastall, { Alice, 334
Rastall, { Ann, 325
Anne, 334
Bridget, 334
Edward, 334
Elizabeth, 334
John, 325, 334
Margaret, 325, 334
Sarah, 334
Thomas, 334
Raven, J. J., 104
John, 68
Rawlinson, mr., 216
Rawson, Edward, 244
Eliza Hamilton, 407
Elizabeth, 244
Rebecca, 244
Ray, Mary, 20
Raymond, Benjamin, 106
Jane, lvi
John, 106
Mary, cxi
Robert, 318
Samuel, lvii
William, 106
Rayner, Alice, 219
Read, { Bridges, 318
Rede, { Eather, 201
Reed, { Frederick, 292
George B., 235
Isaac, 98
John, 318
Leonard, 293
Lewis, 221
Lovisa, 292
Lucy, 193
Mary, 296, 315-318
Rachel, 224
Rachel Bostedo, 224

- Read, } Ralph, 286
 cont'd } Richard, 318
 Samuel, 315, 318
 Seth, 226
 Thomas, 190, 193, 345
 Unity, 294
 Records, John, 45
 Reddish, Edmund, 43
 Rede, see Read.
 Redfield, Amasa A., xxxix
 Nathan, 179
 Ruth, 179
 Reed, see Read.
 Reef, Mr., 414
 Reeves, Mr., 198, 199
 Reisinger, Roe, xxxix
 Reith, Richard, 413
 Relf, Elizabeth, 176
 Thomas, 170
 Remick, Jacob, 409
 Nathaniel, 440
 Remington, Anne, 414
 Jonathan, 414
 Renfroy, Col., 183
 Revell, Thomas, 195
 Revere, Paul, xvi
 Rewmes, Richard, 190
 Reynolds, Richard, 341
 Robert, cl
 Rhees, William Jones, xxxix
 Riecl, Euphrosine, li
 Rice, Abigail, 388
 Adaline, 388
 Agnes Lee, cx
 Daniel Denny, cx
 David, cx
 Edmund, cx
 Elijah, cx
 Elisha, cx
 Eliza Matilda, cx
 Eliza P., cx
 Elizabeth, cx, 388, 437
 Franklin P., xxxix, 237,
 288, 468
 Fred Bull, xli
 Hannah Thompson, cx
 Henry Allen, cx
 Henry Augustus, cx
 Jezekiah, 437
 Huldah, cx
 Mary, cx
 Relief, cx
 Robert P., 388
 Sarah, 388
 Sarah Parker, 388
 Susan, 388
 Thomas, cx
 William, 86, 388, 389
 William A., 388
 Rieh, Evelyn, xli
 Richards, —, 416
 Anna, 222
 Anne, 202
 Charles, 290, 292, 297
 Daniel, 294
 Eleanor, 295
 Irene, 292
 Molly, 290
 Philip, 193
 Rebecca W., lxxxli
 Sally, 294
 Richardson, } —, 219, 286
 Richardson, } Abigail, 82, 286
 Richeson, } Benjamin, 395
 Rychardson, } Caleb, 394
 Ezekiel, lxvii
 Frederick A.,
 232
 Frederic Lord,
 lxvii, lxviii
 Hannah, 195
 Harriet, lxvii
 Homer Bart-
 lett, lxviii
 James, 246
 Richardson, } Jerusha, 396
 cont'd } Joan, 219
 John, 43, 409
 Mary, lxvii, 396
 Mary Eliza-
 beth, lxxiii
 M. D., xxxix
 Reuben, 394-396
 Robert, 158
 Roger, 219
 Samuel, lxvii,
 lxxiii
 Sarah, 286
 Thomas, lxvii
 William, lxvii,
 82
 Richman, Mark, 93
 Richmond, Alice, 19
 Althea, 173, 174
 Gilbert, 173, 174
 Hannah, 174
 John, cl
 Lemuel Clarke, 174
 Richter, Josephine Jenness, xli
 Ricker, —, 100, 238
 George, 240
 Riekerd, Moses, 98
 Riddle, Elizabeth, 244
 Ridg, George, 94
 Ridley, —, 218, 219
 Right, see Wright.
 Riley, Anna Margaret, xxxvii
 Margaret, 127
 Rimell, Joan, 345
 Maude, 345
 Nicholas, 345
 Ring, —, 112
 Risbie, } George, 289
 Rysbie, } Robert, 289
 Thomas, 289
 William, 289
 Risley, } Benjamin, 253-255, 259
 Risly, } Betsey, 259
 Dodona, 254
 Doria, 255
 Elijah, 255
 Gershom, 255
 Hulda, 84
 Jerusha, 82
 Joab, 259
 Reuben, 84
 Rhoda, 82
 Sabra, 84
 Sarah, 83, 253
 William, 259
 Rite, see Wright.
 Rix, —, 153
 Rhees, } Morgan John, 117
 Rhys, } William Jones, 117
 Roads, Samuel, 278
 Robbins, } Mr., 195
 Robins, } Ida Frances, xli
 Isaac Gilbert, xxx-
 vii, lxxix, 110
 Stephen, 340
 Triphena, 83
 Roberts, —, 457
 Bridget, 324
 Christopher, 43
 Elizabeth, 271
 Francis, 330
 Jonathan, 324
 Martin L., 360
 Thankful, 324
 William, 410
 Robertson, Ann, lxxxiv
 Robeson, George, 195
 Robinson, } Col., 284
 Robinson, } Alice, 97
 Daniel, 24, 26
 Elizabeth, 271
 George D., lxxviii
 Hope, 24, 26
 John, 124, 187
 Robert, 97
 Robinson, } Roger, 219
 cont'd } Susanna, 124
 Thomas, 271
 William, 60
 Roblin, Stephen H., 131
 Rocheford, Mr., 73
 Rochfort, Lieut., 73
 Rockeley, William, 289
 Rockwell, Mary, 260, 270, 273
 Samuel, 269, 270
 Roe, John, 214
 Roger, 157
 Rogers, —, 72, 118, 234
 Mr., 42
 Ann, 191
 Betsey, lxii
 Edward, 343
 Elizabeth, 343
 Horatio, 236
 James Swift, xxxvii,
 xli
 Jeremiah, 45
 John, 97, 409, 415
 Joseph, 385
 Mary, cxix, 136
 Matthew, 136
 Mehitable, 136
 Richard, 408, 409
 Ruth, 136
 Samuel, 445
 Sarah, 385
 Sophie Selden, xli
 Stephen, 136, 138
 Thomas, 45
 William, 409
 Rolfe, —, 112
 Benjamin, cxxxviii
 Rollins, Daniel, xxxvii, 113, 114
 Frank W., 184
 Montgomery, xli
 Root, Alida Gouverneur, xciii
 Anson, xciii
 Margaret Anna, xciii
 Rooft, Mary, 347
 Rookes, Newman, 96
 Root, Candace, 84
 Nathaniel, 84
 Ropes, Henry, cxlv
 John Codman, xlvii, cx
 lv, cxlvi
 Mary Anne, cxlv
 William, cxlv
 Rose, Desire, 177
 Elizabeth, 22, 23
 Joel, 177
 John, 26
 Phebe, 26
 Robert, 22
 Rosebery, Earl of, 373
 Ross, Betsey, 242
 Ellen Haven, xli
 George, 166
 John, 98
 Rosster, Bray, 46
 Bryan, 46
 Roundy, Sarah, 296
 Rous, John, 60
 Rowe, —, 159
 Dolly, cxxxi
 Rowell, Roland, xxxix
 Rowlandson, Mrs., 265
 Joseph, 265
 Sarah, 356
 Rows, Mr., 43
 Royce, Clark, 325
 Ruth, 222
 Thankful, 325
 Rudlay, Robert, 336
 Ruggles, Col., 185
 C. H., 121, 127
 H. S., 144
 John, 66, 219
 Mary, 86
 Sabury, 85
 Susan, 219

Index of Persons.

clxxxix

- Ramford, count, 131
 Ranich, Joseph, 445
 Rannels, —, 389
 Rush, Preserved, 213
 Russell, —, xxvi, xxxii, xxxiii, xliii, xliiv, xcix, 460
 Anna, 23, 26
 Edmund H., xxxix
 Henry S., c
 Hezekiah Stone, 458
 James, 96
 John, 40
 Mary, 23, 26, 96, c, 219, 287
 Nathaniel, 197
 Robert, 237
 Sarah, 419
 William, 23, 458
 Rust, Nathaniel Johnson, v, vi
 Samuel, 256
 Sucina, 256
 Ruthen, —, 192
 Rutherford, Sarah, 21
 Ruthin, —, 191
 Rutland, —, 342
 Rutty, —, 275
 Ryck, { mr., 342
 Rycke, { John, 342
 Rysse, —, 456
 Ryland, John William, 115
 Rylands, John Paul, xxix, xxxvii, 348
 Sabastan, William, 98
 Sabine, Lorenzo, 29
 Sables, Margaret, lxi
 Sacket, Polly, 84
 Sadler, mr., 412
 Sadler, Thomas, 191
 Safety, —, 447
 Safford, Benjamin, 51
 Elizabeth, 199
 Sage, Abraham, 441
 Mary, 352
 Solomon, 441
 Sylvester, 436, 437
 St. George, sir George, 341
 sir Henry, 341
 St. John, —, lvi, 215
 Elizabeth, 342
 Henry, 341
 Jane, 342
 Joan, 341
 sir John, 341
 Matthew, 342
 Nicholas, 342
 sir Oliver, 341, 342
 Richard, 342
 St. Liz, de, Simon, 345
 Salisbury, mr., 413
 Edward Elbridge, v, xxi, 220, 239, 240
 Evelyn McCurdy, 107
 Salley, A. S., 237
 Salter, —, 460
 Hannah, cxxx
 John, 458
 William Tibbitts, 458
 Saltonstall, —, 92
 Henry, lxvii
 Leverett, lxxxiii
 Samarens, Samuel, 347
 Sampson, Murdock & Co., xxxv
 Samuel, mr., 347
 Paul, 345
 Sanborn, Franklin Benjamin, xxxvii
 Victor Channing, cvii, xxxvii
 Sanders, —, 112
 mr., 186
 Sanderson, { —, 368
 Sanderson, { Anne, 347
 George W., xxxix
 Sanderson, { Harriet Maria, 407
 const'd Reuben, 407
 William, 86
 Sandford, { —, 176
 Bethia, 176
 Ellery, 174
 Fanny Rutan, 174
 John, 323
 Joseph, 386
 Mary, 386
 Sally, 174
 Sands, —, 341
 John, 215
 Sanford, see Sandford.
 Sanger, { Elizabeth, 400
 Sangur, { John, 86, 400
 Rebecca, 400
 Richard, cl
 Sanning, Thomas, 87
 Sargent, —, 126, 421
 mr., 299
 Sargants, { Aaron, v, vi
 Abigail, 290
 Alice, 419
 Betsey Lane, 292
 Edwin Everett, 123
 Elizabeth, 296
 Jabez, 200, 201, 290, 292, 296
 John, 163, 164
 Jonathan, 98
 Lemuel, 292, 296
 Lines, 292
 Persia, 200, 201, 290, 292
 William, 98, 123
 Sartwell, Lecta, 292
 Phebe, 292
 Sasualo, 182
 Satchell, Elinor, 343
 Saunderson, —, 407
 Savage, Habijah, 442
 James, xv, xvi, 23, 39, 41, 67, 89, 144, 277, 318, 346, 350, 357, 384, 448
 Margarette R., 127
 Mary, 442
 William, 399
 Savil, { Abigail, 349
 Savill, { Joseph, 166
 Saville, { Leonard A., xxxix
 Samuel, 424
 Sawin, Munning, 87
 Sawing, Thomas, 86
 Sawyer, —, 128, 200, 230
 Aaron, 200
 Abraham, 200, 201, 200
 David, 406
 Elizabeth, 107
 Francis, 107
 Francis H., xxxix
 Mary, 201
 Mary Cummings, vii
 Samuel E., xlii
 Thomas, 130, 290
 William, 216, 217
 Savary, —, 368
 Savory, { A. W., 103, 370
 Daniel, 102
 Severett, { John, 102, 103
 Martha, 102, 103
 Severit, { Mary, 103
 Nehemiah, 102
 Sivet, { Samuel, 102
 Sayer, Constance, 343
 Godley, 343
 Jeffrey, 343
 Thomas, 343
 William, 343
 Sayles, Mary, 312
 Sayre, Abraham, 138
 Ruth, 136
 Scales, John, 453
 Scammon, James, 230
 Scharf, John Thomas, lxxi, lxxii
 Mary, lxxii
 Thomas G., lxxi
 Schofield, Anna, 351
 Schuyler, capt., 186
 Phillip, 164
 Selater, —, 43
 Scolley, { Ann, 393, 394
 Scollay, { Anna, cxxvii
 Scolly, { Grover, 393, 394
 Hannah, 394
 James, 393
 Lydia, 393
 Sarah, 394
 Scott, —, 273
 Anna, 273
 George R. W., xxi
 Hannah, 178, 214
 James, 178
 Robert, 214
 Sarah, 81, 82
 Thomas, 289
 Zaccheus, 82
 Scout, Aaron, 128
 Scovil, { Edward, 275
 Scoville, { Martha, 81
 Ruth, 275
 Scranton, Anne, 48
 Josiah, 49, 272
 Phebe, 272
 Sarah, 49
 Scripture, Mary, 224
 Scroope, —, 97
 Scudder, Horace Ellisha, xxxix
 Seagrave, Thomas, 74
 Searle, { Daniel, 149
 Searl, { Salter, 213
 Sears, { Edward, lxxxii
 Sares, { Francis Phillip, lxxxiii
 John, lxxxii
 Mary Elizabeth, xli
 Paul, lxxxii
 Phillip Howes, lxxxii
 Richard, lxxxii, lxxx-iii
 Sarah Pratt, lxxxiii
 Willard, lxxxii
 Seaver, James E., 89, 90
 Mary, 317
 Seawall, —, 182
 Seccombe, John, 44-46
 Thomas, 227, 228
 Secord, —, 456
 Sedgwick, Henry D., 369
 John, 242
 Robert, 359
 Seeley, { Chauncy, 69
 Seley, { Electa M., 69
 Elizabeth, 69
 Harriet M., 69
 Jared, 69
 Jared L., 69
 Lewis, 69
 Marshall C., 69
 Martha E., 69
 Nancy, 69
 Segar, Henry, 106
 Selden, Huntington, cxxx
 Laura Hurd, cxxx
 Lavinia Hurd, cxxx
 Selfridge, Arthur James, xli
 Sell, John, 348
 Sellers, Edwin Jaqueth, xxxix, [126]
 Sallicke, Robert, 93
 Selman, Mary, 421
 Senior, Thomas, 189
 Sentloe, { Clement, 95
 Sentlow, { Thomas, 95
 Sergeant, see Sargent.
 Sergeantson, R. M., 344
 Sessions, Alexander, 200
 Seton, —, 458-460
 monsignor, 458, 460

- Sever, —, xxvi, xxxii, xxx-
iii, xliii, xlv
Severy, see Savary.
Sewall, —, 365
Henry, 126, 182, 217
Margaret, 126
Samuel, 361
William, 182
Seward, Eliza, 274
Elizabeth, 276
Grace, 269
Joseph, 276
Neahdiah, 275
Sarah, 177
Thomas, 177
William, 269
William H., 249
Sexteyn, Alan, 289
Thomas, 289
Seymour, —, 458, 460
Clara E., 459
Frances Hale, cxxi,
133
Horatio, 362
Mary Catherine, c-
xxi, 139
Norman, cxxi, 139
Shakespeare, John, 97
Shackspere, Mary, 97
Shackspere, Samuel, 97
William, 97, 111,
138
Shaler, Elizabeth, 315
Sarah, 480
Shapleigh, Nicholas, 408-410
Sharman, see Sherman.
Sharples, James, 129
Sharpless, S. P., 109
Shatterden, Daniel, 342
Shatterdenne, Edward, 342
Shatterdenne, Judith, 342
Shattuck, Mary L. P., 460
Samuel, 60
William, 60, 67
Shaw, —, cvi, 466
Catherine, 222
Charles Lyman, 351
Edward L., cxvii
Elizabeth, 443
Joseph, 365
Marion, cxvii
Mary, 405
Nelle Smith, cxvii
Onkes, 413
Samuel, 98
Sibyl, cxvii
Susanna, 405
Shaylor, Anne, 81
Eunice, 81
Judith, 81
Miriam, 83
Shays, Daniel, 362
Sheshan, Edmund B., cxxxix
Mary Matilda, cxxx
ix
Shean, Richard, 98
Sheldon, —, 134
George, xxxvii
Shellar, Edward, 336
Shellard, Elizabeth, 336
Robert, 336
Shelly, Bethany, 18
Greco, 18
Libene, 18
Lot, 18
Polly, 18
Rhoda, 18
Thankful, 17
Shelton, Anne, 343
Shepard, Mr., 44
Shepherd, Capt., 185
Sheppard, Anna, 83
Benoni, 83
Daniel, 222
Elizabeth, 397
Shepard, James, 20, 320, 365
John, 45, 409
Martin, 84
Mary, cxi
Naomi, 84
Rachel, 222
Ruth, 223
Samuel, 223, 325
Sarah, 400
Sophia, 85
Thankful, 325
Sherburne, Sarah, 388
Sherlock, Hannah, 392
John, 392
Sherman, —, 108, 126, 129,
458, 459
Sherman, Agnes, 69, 152
Alexander, 65, 161,
Amy, 158 (216)
Anna, 65-68
Anne, 157, 162
Anthony, 63, 65,
155, 157, 158
Bartholomew, 63,
65, 156, 157, 158
Beatrice, 160
Bridget, 156
Denys, 65, 157
Edward, 63
Edward Hemmen-
way, 389
Elizabeth, 63-65,
157, 158, 160-162,
216
Faith, 64, 65, 158,
159
Frances, 155, 156,
158, 159
Francis, 63, 65, 68,
158, 161
Hattie, 389
Henry, 63-65, 68,
154, 157, 158, 160
Henry H., 64
Isabel, 162
James, 63-65, 155-
157, 160, 161
Jane, 63, 64, 153-
156, 159, 161
John, 62-68, 124,
152, 154, 157-162
Margaret, 63, 65,
66, 68, 157, 158,
160, 161, 342
Margery, 152, 153,
157
Marie, 156
Mary, 162, 306
Nicholas, 63-65,
157, 158, 160-162
Richard, 63, 65, 66,
154, 158-160
Robert, 63-65, 68,
157, 160, 161
Robert Parker, 389
Roger, 66
Samuel, 64-66, 459
Sibyl, 65
Thomas, 62-66, 68,
152-160, 162
Thomasina, 162
Timothy, 68
William, 63-69, 154,
158, 159
William Edward,
389
William Tecum-
seh, 66, cxlvi
Sherrill, Abraham, 434
Sheriel, Puah, 434
Recompense, 434
Sarah, 434
Stephen, 434
Sherwin, Ebenezer, 353
Sarah, 353
Sherwood, Ruth, 223
Shipman, —, 47
Sarah, 47
Shippen, Edward, 189
Shipping, George, 346
John, 346
Mary, 346
Shirley, Sewalls Evelyn, 182
Shory, Samuel, 408
Shurtleff, Nathaniel B., lxxviii
Shurtleff, Lydia, 83
Noah, 83
Shuttlesworth, Mr., 300
Sibley, John Langdon, 46, 108
Sibthorp, Christopher, 344
Sibthorpe, Elizabeth, 344
Joan, 344
Marie, 344
Robert, 344, 345
Sill, Susan, cxxix
Sillman, Benjamin, cxx, 138
Silver, Henry A., cxxxix
Simcon, David, 17
Thankful, 17
Simonds, —, 201
Carolina, 84
Gardner, 201
Josiah, 84
Lynde, 296
Nancy, 201
Polly, 296
Susanna, 299, 296
William, 286, 296
Simpson, —, 43
Symson, Ann, 325
Anne, 325
Henry, 356
Jane, 356
Michael H., 381
Simon, 175
Tabitha, 175
Sistare, George King, lxi
Virginia Ellingwood,
lx
Sitgreaves, William, 424
Skilton, Edward Oliver, xli
Skiffe, Benjamin, 179
Skillin, Samuel, 419
Skinner, Abigail, 459
Abner, 253, 254
Alice, 413, 416, 417, 419
Ann, 253
Anna, 82
Asahel, 81, 255, 256,
258
Augustus, 256
Azubah, 84
Benajah, 256
Benjamin, 254, 459
Betsey, 420
Daniel, 82
Deborah, 417, 418, 421
Dolly Wendell, 420
Dorothy, 419, 420
Ebenezer, 420
Eldad, 84, 255
Eleanor, 420
Elias, 253-258
Elijah, 258
Elizabeth, 417-420
Elsa, 416
Esther, 82
Francis, 421
Grace, 413, 417
Hannah, 417, 418, 421,
422
James, 416-421, 459
Jennet, 83
Jeremiah, 459
Jerraha, 257
Joanna, 418
John, 417, 419-421, 459
Jonathan, 253, 255, 256,
258
Jonathan Glover, 420

Index of Persons.

cxci

- Skinner, } Joseph, 96, 421
cons'd { Levi, 258
Luther, 82
Martha, 418
Mary, 83, 259, 414, 417,
420
Mercy, 419, 420, 450
Molly, 253
Nathaniel, 450
Polly, 84
Rachel, 259, 450
Rebecca, 450
Rhoda, 255
Richard, 82-85, 253-
255, 413-422, 450, 451
Ruth, 84, 85, 255
Sabury, 85
Sally, 84
Sarah, 81, 82, 419, 421,
450
Susanna, 83, 85, 254
Sylvester, 258
Tabitha, 224, 413, 414,
417-420, 450, 451
Thomas, 421, 450
Uriah, 83
William, 417, 419-421
William Sutton, 417
Zechariah, 421
Zenas, 83
Zerviah, 450
Zubah, 83, 256
Skipperway, Elizabeth, lxviii
Slack, Benjamin, cxxxii
Henry L., xxxix
Slafter, Edmund Farwell, xxx-
vii
Prudence, 223
Slaters, Prudence, 223
Slayton, capt., 387
Asa Walker, xxxix
Slingsby, sir William, 341
Sloan, Alexander, 352
Elizabeth, 352
Slocomb, capt., 73
Slocum, Charles Elihu, xli
Sloper, John, 336
Small, } Abigail, 354
Smal, } Samuel, 408
Smalley, Joseph, 88
Smalwell, John, 317
Sarah, 337
Smart, Francis, 410
Smethurst, Ann, 418
Elizabeth, 418
Gamaliel, 418
Joseph, 413, 418
Lloyd, 418
Sarah, 418
Tabitha, 413, 417, 418
Smibert, —, 419
Smiles, —, 313, 314
Smiley, mr., 436
Albert L., xxxix
Smith, } —, 31, cxi, 114,
Smyth, } 232, 408, 456
Smythe, } mrs., 158
bishop, lxxxviii
gov., 249
Abigail, 323, 324, 387
Abraham, 400
Agnes, 346
Alice, 421
Ann, 406
Anne, 39
Annis, 421
Azubah, 84
Benjamin, cxxxv,
cxxxvi
Benjamin Greene,
xli, cxxxv
Candace Whitcomb,
150
Caroline, 150
Chase, cxxi
Smith, } Conrad, d
cons'd { Cushman, 84
Cyrus, cxvii
Daniel, 395
Dolly, cxxi
Elizabeth, 192, 347,
397
Emily, cxxii
Ephraim, 401
Eunice 150
Eunice Wheeler, 150
Fannie, lxxvii
Francis, 191
Frederick, xli, cxxi,
cxxii
G. Brainerd, xxxix:
George, 222, 223
George Plumer, xli,
xxix, xxxiii, xlii,
xli, lxx, lxxi
G. J., 150
Hannah, 223, 290, 323,
324, 387
Henry, 235
Henry F., xxxix
sir Hugh, 192
J. Adger, xxxix
James, lxx, 92, cxxx-
vii
Jane, 196
Jemima, cxxiv
John, 87, 320, 321, 337,
406
John Montague, 228
Joseph, 87, c, cxxxv,
387
Joseph Chase, cxxi
Joseph Heber, c, d
Leonard Hoar, 150
Lovine, 387
Lucy, 400
Lydia, 406
Margaret, 218
Maria Laurens, cxvii
Marion Hamilton,
cxxii
Mary, c, 160, 222, 303
lady Mary, 191
Mary A., ci
Mary E., 150
Maurice, 341
Nancy, 401
Nathaniel, 39, 303
Patrick, 341
Peter, 345
Phebe, 303
Polly, lxx, 223, 401
Ralph, 327
R. D., 40, 175, 209, 384,
387
Richard, 92, 387
Robert, 196
Robert Atwater,
xxxix, 356
Sabra, 293
Salla, 346
Samuel, 150, 254, 293,
306, 421
Sarah, 82
Sarah A. W., lxxxiv
Seth, xxxix, 397
Stephen, cxxi, 169
Sula Powers, cxiv
Susan Sophia, 150
Thomas, 128, 254
sir Thomas, 191
Thomas Mather,
lxxxiv
Timothy, 387
Tryphena, cxvii
Valentine, 387
W. F., lxxxix
William Christopher,
xli
Smith and Sale, 123
Snell, Thomas, 84
Tirzah, 84
Snelling, Frances, 97
Joan, 97
Robert, 218, 342
William, 97
Snow, —, 127, 172
Dinah, 273
Henry, 408
John, 88
Nicholas, 129
Snow and Farnham, 236
Snyder, Jane, 224
Soame, —, 192
Solomon, 163
Solomon, Stephen, 74
Somerby, —, 93
Somers, A. N., 455
Phebe, 225
Somerville, —, 125
James, 123
Soule, mrs., 181
dr., cxxxii
Soumaine, Simeon, 196
Southill, Hugo, 289
Southwick, Cassandra, 60
Lawrence, 60
Southwood, —, 411
Southworth, —, 353
Constant, civ, 181
Edward, ciii
Elizabeth, 181
Mary, 181
Priscilla, 181
William, 181
Southworth Brothers, 127
Spalding, see Spaulding.
Spaldwin, mr., 395
Spalton, see Spaulding.
Sparhawk, Mary Elizabeth, xli
Sparks, Jared, 247
John, 256
Jonas, 256
Sparrow, capt., 254
Elizabeth, 337
John, 337
Spaulding, Abigail, 199
Spalding, Anne, 93
Spalton, } John, 93
John Varnum,
xlvii
Margaret, 93
Nicholas, 93
Thomas, 93
Spear, Hannah, 352
Mary Jane, xxxix
Samuel, 352
William Gardner, xxx-
vii
Spencer, —, 150, 161 [vii
Aaron, 253
Abigail, 82, 83, 254
Abner, 257
Almira, 99
Ann, 81
Catherine, 97
C. A. W., 228
Daniel, 259
Edward W., 174
Elizabeth, 107
Esther, 62
Henry, 69
James, 253, 254, 256, 257
Jeremiah, 256
John, 343
Lois, 291
Mary Hannah, 174
Mary L., 174
Simeon, 82, 259
Spinney, —, 408
James, 409
Jeremiah, 409
John, 445
Nicholas, 446
Spinning, Nathaniel, 178
Thankful, 178

- Spofford, Charles Byron, xxx-
vii, cxv
Spoonor, Susan, 334
W., 99
Sprague, { ———, 457
Sprague, { David, 394
Francis William,
xxxvii
Frank W., 167, 172
Jabez, 393
Joanna, 392-394
Jonathan, 392
Melitable, 392
Samuel, 392-394
Sarah, 394
Spring, A. C., lxiii
Springer, Hattie E., 150
Springett, Guilenna Maria, 325
Mary, 325
sir William, 325
Sprunt, James, 455
Spurden, Thomas, 214
Spurgin, ———, 456
Spurr, Patience, 213
Squanto, 261
Squire, Ann, 95, 97
Dorothy, 97
Edmund, 95
Elizabeth, 97
John, 278
Mary, 96, 97
Phoebe, 274
Rowland, 218
Thomas, 218
Stacey, { Benjamin, 408, 419
Stace, { Elizabeth, 419
Stacy, { Hannah, 417, 418, 421
Henry, 277
John, 346, 413, 417, 418,
421
Joseph, 346
Mary, 346, 418
Nathaniel, 421
Nymphas, 346
Richard, 418
Sarah, 379, 421
Susanna, 26, 346
Stackpole, Abaddon, 125
Andrew, 125
Charles, 125
Ebenezer, 125
Everett Schermer-
horn, xviii, xxx-
ix, 125
James, 125
John, 125
Joseph, 125
Joshua, 125
Otis, 125
Samuel, 125
Stephen, 125
Tobias, 125
William, 125
Stafford, Abigail, 290
Samuel, 290
Stamper, William, 214
Stanborough, Adonijah, 225
Sarah, 225
Standish, Myles, vii, xxx, 261
Stanfast, mr., 411
Stanfort, John, 93
Stanlake, Ann, 411
Mary, 411
Stanley, David, 298, 300
Esther, 274
William, 409
Stannard, Sarah, 48
Stanton, Elijah, 69
Joanna, cvii
Mary V. H., 69
Robert, cvii, 415
William H., 69
Stanwood, ———, 112
Staplea, { Carlton Albert, xxx-
Staple, { vii, 372
Staples, { James, 409
cont'd { John, 408, 409
Peter, 409
Stariot, { James, 409
Starot, { Peter, 409
Stark, James H., 372
John, 118, 119
Starky, dr., 42
Starr, Comfort, 272
Ephraim, 274
Frank Farnsworth, 123,
130
Hannah, 274
Rachel, 272
Staunton, col., 285
Steadman, Abijah, 400
Eunice, 400
Stearns, { Abigail, 201
Sterna, { Beulah, 260
Elenzer, 290
Elizabeth, 200, 201,
290
Experience, 399
Ezra Scollay, v, xxi
220
Isaac, 204
James, 200
Jane, 204
John, 86
John Goddard, xli
Jonathan, 399
Lydia, 294, 437
Margaret, 399
Ralph Parker, 290
Ruth, 290
Sarah, 290
Shubel, 86
Simon, 399
William, 200, 201,
290, 294, 437
Stebbins, ———, 356
Freelove, 82
Stedman, Daniel Baxter, xi-
vi, cxviii, cxix
Isaac, cxviii
Joseph, cxviii
Josiah, cxviii
Mary, 273
Miriam White, cxix
Thomas, cxviii
Steele, Elizabeth, 222
Marshfield, 84
Mary J., lxv
Rachel, 83, 84
Steiner, Bernard C., 46, lxxii,
175, 209, 384, 402
Stephanns, 44
Stephens, John, 412
See Stevens.
Sterns, see Sterns.
Stetson, capt., 284
Anna, 18
Ebenezer, 18
Stevens, { Anna, lxxix
Steevens, { Benjamin Frank-
lin, v
Catharine Whitte-
more, lxxxiii
Desire, 177
Elizabeth, 287
Hannah, 163, 287
Hazard, 453
Isaac Ingalls, 453, 454
John, 163, 177, 287
Joseph, 431
Mabel, 49
Margaret, 191
Moses, 98, 409
Nathan, 287
William, lxxxiii
Stevenson, Marmaduke, 60
Stewart, Abigail, 76, 78, 80
H. C. H., 334
John, 76, 78, 80
Stickney, J. Henry, xlv
Stiles, ———, 111
Henry R., 118, 123, cl
Robert, cl
William, cl
Stille, Charles J., 121
Stillings, E. B., 229
Stimpson, Elizabeth, 101
Hannah, 17
Sarah, 82
Susan Storer, xli
Stirling, earl of, 69
Stitson, Vincent, 234
Stivers, Thomas, 216
Stock, Elliott, 227
Stocker, Edward, 178
Experience, 178
Stocking, Hannah, 175
Lydia, 136
Stocks, mr., 195
Stockton, Charles H., 446
Eleanor, 188
Owen, 188
Roger, 188
Sarah, 188
William, 188
Stoddard, Abigail, 14
Charles, 14, cxxxiv
Mary A., cxxxiv
Stoell, see Stowell.
Stokes, Catherine, 412
Philip, 218, 342
Stone, ———, 129
Andrew Leete, 49
Bathsheba, 290
Daniel, 272
David, 290
Dorcas, 222
Ebenezer, 270
Edwin M., 250
Elliot, 269
Emma L., 151
Eugene P., xxxix
Ezekiel, 69
Hannah, 178, 270
James W., lxvii
Joan, 127, 130
Jonathan, 99
Joseph, 178
Leah, 272
Lydia, 290
Mary, 49, 69
Nicholas, 341
Rachel, 272
Rebecca, lxviii
Samuel, 40, 222
Sarah, 177, 272, 290
Simon, 87, 127, 130
Susanna, 290
Thomas, 272, 290
Timothy, 272
William, 270
Storer, Joseph, 99
Storey, see Story.
Storr, Jonathan, 214
Story, { Elizabeth, 357
Story, { John, 418
Joseph, 247
Stote, Thomas, 341
Stoughton, Adrian, 67
Eleanor, 222
Elizabeth, 223
Oliver, 222
William, 223
Stow, { Ephraim, 32 [388
Stowe, { Harriet Beecher, 246,
Stowell, { Ebenezer, 293
Stoell, { Isaac, 299
John, 137
Lucinda, 291
Mercy, 290
Parnela, 293
Thebe, 292-294
Rufus, 290
William, 292
Strachey, ———, 143

Index of Persons.

cxciii

- Strahan, —, 35, 196
 Stratton, { Abraham, 431
 Stratten, { Cornelius, 307
 Daniel, 225
 David, 208
 Eliphalet, 207, 208,
 306, 307
 Jonathan, 429, 431
 Mary, 208, 225
 Mehitabel, 431
 Phebe, 207, 208, 307
 Richard, 225
 Samuel, 54, 207
 Strawbridge, —, cl
 Street, John, 337
 Streete, Ellen, 343
 Strengthfield, { Ann, 309
 Stringfield, { Edward, 311
 Elizabeth, 311
 Joseph, 311
 Lydia, 309-
 313
 Phebe, 311,
 312
 Ruth, 311
 Thomas, 309
 William, -309
 312
 Stribling, Edward, 344
 Strickland, Anna, 82
 Elizabeth, 223
 Jonah, 82, 258, 259
 Patience, 82
 Prudence, 84, 259
 Simeon, 258
 Stringfield, see Strengthfield.
 Strobridge, —, cl
 William, cl
 Strong, —, 321
 Aaron, 81, 83, 254-259
 Amos, 257
 Ann, 258
 Anna, 83, 85
 Bathsheba, 81, 256
 Betsey, 84
 Beulah, 81
 Caleb, 378
 Charles, 259
 Damaris, 253
 David, 83
 Experience, 275
 Israel, 84, 259
 Jerusha, 84
 Job, 253, 254, 257
 Jonathan, 253
 Joseph Churchel, 258
 Judah, 80, 81, 84, 254,
 255, 257, 258
 Levi, 83
 Lucy, 83
 Lura, 85
 Lydia, 254
 Margaret, 81, 256
 Martha, 80, 81, 83, 254,
 378
 Mary Ann, 83
 Milla, 84
 Moses, 255
 Naomi, 256
 Nathan, 84, 255, 257
 Noah, 257
 Octa, 85
 Prudence, 83
 Rachel, 84, 257
 Samuel, 258, 259
 Solomon, 85
 Tirzah, 84, 255
 William James Hen-
 ry, xli
 Zilpha, 83, 85
 Stryker, William S., 112
 Stuart, —, xcvi
 Charles, 342
 Stubbing, John, 94
 Stubbs, J. J., 450
 Stukely, mr., 43
 Stamp, William, 326
 Sturges, —, 370
 Sturgis, { Alonzo Walton, 368
 Edward, 168
 Hannah, 168
 Suaber, —, 72
 Sudeley, Martin, 289
 Suffolk, duke of, 68
 Sullivan, —, 230
 A. M., 454
 John, 367
 Sumner, —, cxi, cxxxix,
 239, 241
 Charles, lxix, cxxxl,
 246, 247
 Increase, 213
 Surnames unknown :
 Ann, 219
 Anne, 216, 217
 Charity, 280
 Edw., 86
 Elizabeth, 217
 Giles, 96
 Hannah, 216, 396
 James, 82
 Jane, 216, 217
 Joane, 341
 John, 86
 Joseph, 86
 Joseph Hol—, 86
 Math—, 87
 Peggy, 209
 Priamus, 417
 Richard, 96
 Robert, 163
 Samuel, 86
 Thomas, 86, 289
 Titus, 396
 William, 86
 William — bull, 86
 Zaccheus, 258
 Zebed, 86
 Sutherland, Patrick, 45
 Suttlef, Joseph, 81
 Zerviah, 81
 Sutton, Henry, 97
 John, 97, 407
 Samuel, 97
 William, 97
 Swain, A. N., xxxix
 Swallow, Elizabeth, 51
 Swan, { Charles I., 407
 Swanne, { Eliza, 407
 Robert T., 50, 233,
 242
 Scholastica, 94
 Swanson, Susan, 189
 Swayne, Thomas, 342
 Swcat, Joseph, 88
 Sweatland, Mercy, 82
 Sweeney, Thomas W., 363
 Sweet, Benjamin J., 457
 Sweetser, —, 356
 Isaac H., cxxxvi
 Swenk, Thomas, 359
 Swett, Joseph, 190
 Swift, Caroline E., 120
 Hopestill, 213
 Jesse, 358
 Origen, 259
 Perez, 258, 259
 Rest, 213
 Sylvester, —, 53
 Brinley, 58
 Giles, 60
 Grisell, 59
 Mary, 58
 Naomi, 315
 Nathaniel, 59, 60
 Patience, 59
 Symmons, Mary, 337
 Sympson, see Simpson.
 Taft, Henry W., 228
 Tainter, { Jonathan, 67
 Taintor, { Joseph, 87
 Taintur, { Lydia, 81
 Michael, 81
 Sarah, 273
 Talbot, Emma, 151
 George, 399
 Hannah, 181
 Mary, 399
 Newton, vi, xxviii, 447
 Priscilla, 181
 Talcott, Alvin, 257
 Anna, 177, 254
 Asa, 85
 Benjamin, 254-257
 Cela, 256
 Chloe, 81
 David, 253, 254, 256
 Deborah, 258
 Elizabeth, 82
 Esther, 256
 Jacob, 254
 James Parker, 253
 James White, 257
 Jemima, 82
 Jerusha, 254
 Jesse, 256
 John, 82, 258, 259
 Joshua, 82, 84, 259
 Josiah, 254
 Mary K., 80, 253
 Olive, 255
 Polly, 85
 Rachel, 254
 Rhoda, 259
 Ruth, 82
 Sarah, 82, 84, 85, 259
 Seth, 253, 254, 256-259
 Tirzah, 259
 Tall, William, 98
 Tallmage, { Abraham, 427
 Talmadge, { Catherine, 434
 Talmage, { Enos, 26, 434
 Eunice, 325
 Hannah, 427
 Onesimus, 307
 Thankful, 26
 Thomas, 307
 Tanner, Henry, 190
 William, 337
 Tapham, Mary, 218
 Taplin, capt., 72, 73, 165
 John, 167
 Taply, capt., 168
 Tappan, Robert Nixon, 221
 Tappa, Edmund, 352
 Tarbel, Mary, 201
 Tasker, Deborah, 421
 John, 417
 L. H., 456
 Tatapanum, 262
 Tattall, Josiah, lili
 Tatum, Edward, 190
 Taylor, { Abigail, 392
 Taylere, { Archibald Alexander
 Edward, cxxxix
 Eldad, 99
 Elieha, 82
 Elizabeth, 304
 Eunice, cxxxiii
 James, 392
 Jerusha, 82
 John, 394
 John Phelps, xli
 Jonathan, 392
 Martha, 253
 Mary, 81, 288
 Nicholas, 336
 Reuben, 74
 Richard, lxxx
 Rowland, 170
 Ruth, 222
 Samuel, 222
 Sarah, 170
 Thomas, 253

- Taylor, William, xcvi, 333
cont'd Zachary, lxxvii
 Zoe Emmeline, xcvi
 Teeple, —, 406
 Templar, Richard, 354
 Temple, Abigail, 62
 Tempel, Benjamin, 52
 Dorothy, 344
 Lucy, 52
 Thomas F., 361
 Tenison, —, 335
 Tenny, Martha A., 150
 Terry, Eleanor, 56
 John, 103
 Stephen, 103, 104
 Thomas, 56
 Thatcher, George, 30
 Thatcher, Lols, 81
 Thair, see Thayer.
 Tharp, Mary, 175
 Samuel, 175
 Thatcher, see Thayer.
 Thayer, Mr., 12
 Thair, Abigail, 82
 Addison M., lxxxii
 Betsy, lxxxi
 David, liv
 Davis, lxxxi
 Deliverance, liv
 Eugene R., lxxxii
 Henry, cxviii
 Martha, 81
 Nathaniel Emmons,
 liv
 Rebecca W., lxxxii
 Richard, liv, 409
 Samuel, 404
 Susan C., iv
 Susanna, 404
 William Makepeace,
 lxxxii, lxxxii
 Theobald, —, 215
 Aob, 215
 John, 215
 Thermor, Alice, 333
 Thiersch, —, 130
 Thomas, —, 226
 col., 108, 284
 Abigail, 167
 Andrew, 167
 Benjamin, 167
 Elizabeth, 167
 George, 27
 sir George, 27
 Isiah, 45
 Jeremiah, 167
 John, 23
 Joseph, 167
 Lemuel, 167
 Lydia, 23, 26, 27
 Mary, 166, 167
 Mehitable, 167
 Nathaniel, 167
 Richard, 167
 Ruth, 167
 Sarah, 173
 Susanna, 167
 William, 27
 Thompson, —, 137
 Thomson, Abigail, 223
 Tompson, Abijah, xlv
 Bridget, cvii
 Catherine, 215
 Ebenezer, 394, 395
 Edgar Bradford,
 cxvii
 Elizabeth, 173
 Ellen, 216, 217
 Fannie, 305
 George, 216, 217
 George Newton, lx
 Hannah, cxvi
 James, 177
 J. Dixwell, cix
 Jennie Lind, cxvii
 Thompson, Josiah, 273
cont'd Leonard, xxix, xl-
 vi, cxvi
 Lewis Waldo, cx-
 vii
 Lewis, 394
 Lydia, 273
 Margaret, 405
 Maria Laurens,
 cxvii
 Martha, 394, 395
 Nelle Smith, cx-
 vii
 Richard, 216, 217
 Ruth, 177
 Samuel, cxvi
 Thomas, 216, 217
 William, 216
 Thoreau, Henry D., 247
 Thorndike, Augustus Larkin,
 xli
 Thorne, Hannah, 307
 Joseph, 307
 Phoebe, 307
 Thorneycraft, Thomas, 106
 Thornton, J. Wingate, 86, 87
 Thorneton, William, 347
 Thoroughgood, Benjamin, 194
 Thorold, Margaret, 63
 Thrall, Perce, 84
 Polly, 84
 Thresher, Anne, 162
 Throckmorton, —, 341
 Thryng, William, 333
 Chryng, —
 Thurber, Amy, 171
 Benjamin, 172
 Dexter, 170
 Hannah, 170
 Isaac, 171
 Lucy, 171
 Mehitable, 171
 Samuel, 171
 Thurman, Susan, 342
 Thwaites, Reuben G., 1
 Thwing, Mr., 122
 Carrie F. Butler, 121,
 122
 Charles Franklin,
 xxxix
 Tibbitts, —, 469
 Ticknor, George, 430
 Tilden, Achah, 273
 John, 273
 Tileston, Grace, 213
 Tighman, Mr., 208
 Tilley, Cleely, 412
 Tily, Elizabeth, 168
 Tillinghast, Caleb Benjamin, vi,
 xxii, xxiii, xxvii,
 xxxii, 220, 221
 Tillotson, Anna, 83
 Edward Sweetser,
 xviii, xxxix, 119
 Ellzur, 83
 Tisdale, —, 456
 Titcomb, col., 285
 Tittenton, George, 93, 94
 Titus, Anson, vii, lxxxiv, xci,
 cvi, 111, cxi, 114, 221,
 228, 358
 Nancy, 201
 Tobey, Hannah, 31
 James W., 31
 Samuel, 409
 Stephen, 409
 Thomas, 354
 Todd, Anne, 334
 Frederick W., 410
 James, 26
 Joan, 334
 Mary, 26
 Thomas, 308
 William Cleaves, xxxvii,
 lxiv, 377
 Tolcott, Abigail, 285
 Joseph, 285
 Tolman, Bliss, 213
 George, xxxix
 Tompkins, Daniel D., 114
 Tompson, see Thompson.
 Tongue, Mr., 75
 Touke, Cox, 135
 Toplid, Obesience, 213
 Toppau, Robert B., 359
 Robert Noxon, xli
 Tordesillas, Herrera Y., 402
 Torold, Edward, 136
 Torrey, Benjamin Barstow, v,
 xii, xxii, xlv, 220,
 221
 Torstenson, Lennart, 372
 Toucey, Hannah, 385
 Thomas, 385
 Toulson, Jane, 161
 John, 65
 Robert, 64, 161
 Towgood, Mr., 411
 Town, —, xxiii, xliii, xlv
 Towne, Asa, 187
 Marianna, 171
 Robert, 98
 Townsend, Abigail, 404
 Peter, 404
 Townsham, Sarah, 31
 Townson, Elizabeth, 93
 Tracy, Henry Read, xli
 Trafen, Charles, 98
 Josiah, 98
 Train, Elisha, 352
 Traine, Mary, 352
 Thomas, 86
 Trask, Agnes, 279
 Traske, Alice, 280, 281, 283
 Traskes, Annable, 280
 Anne, 279
 Anthony, 92
 Catherine, 279, 280
 Christian, 279-281
 Cleely, 92
 Dorothy, 279
 Edith, 280, 281, 283
 Edward, 279-281
 Elizabeth, 279-280
 Emma, 281
 Florence, 280
 Gabriel, 281
 George, 279-281
 George Cecil, 279, 282,
 283
 Harry, 283
 Henry, 279, 280, 283
 Honor, 279
 Joan, 279, 280, 281
 Johanna, 279, 280
 John, 92, 279-283
 John Ernest, 282
 Judith, 281
 Lionel, 279-281
 Mabel, 279
 Margaret, 279-281
 Margery, 279
 Marie, 92, 280
 Mary, 280, 283
 Nicholas, 279-281
 Osmund, 280
 Reynold, 279-281, 283
 Richard, 279, 280
 Robert, 280, 283
 Stephen, 279
 Susan, 280, 281
 Thomas, 280, 281
 William, 279-283
 William Blake, xxx-
 vii, xlv, 218, 221,
 279, 282, 372
 Trent, Mr., 88
 Treet, John, 106
 John Harvey, xxxvii
 Joseph, 385
 Robert, 385

Index of Persons.

CXCv

- Trebell, mr., 216
Tredaway, Josiah, 86, 87
Treet, see Treat.
Treffery, { ———, 340
Treffrey, { Martha, 339
Tregaski, ———, 329
Tregose, lord, 341
Treich, mr., 96
Trimingham, Ann, 152
Elizabeth, 152
Ralph Francis, 152
Tripe, ———, 409
Trooke, Henry, 341
Trott, Vasilii, 299
Troup, Frances B., xxxix, 242
Trow, { Edith, 381
Trowe, { John, 98
Trowbridge, Edmund, 419
Elizabeth, 321
William, 321
True, Henry, 112, 456, 457
Trueman, ———, 412
Truesdale, Elizabeth, 400
Trumbull, Lieut., 72, 73
Abigail, 81, cxvii
Benjamin, 81
Esther, 81
Hannah, 223
James Russell, xviii, xxxix
J. Hammond, 215
Jonathan, 378
Joseph, 223
Sarah, 81
Tryon, Abigail, 270
Annanas, 270
William, 28
Tucke, ———, 325
Christian, 325, 334
Tucker, { ———, cxxxix
Tucky, { Asabel, 256
Charles, 335
Daniel, 258
Ebenezer, 257
Elisha, 258
Ellen, 196
Ephraim, 83, 253
Horace True, 368
John, 258
Jonathan Smith, 258
Joseph, 253, 254, 256, 258
Josiah, 85, 258
Pamela, 83
Sarah, 85, 287
Susanna, 82
Thomas, 193
Thomas W., 461
William, 410
Tuckerman, Frederick, xxxix
Tudor, ———, 341
Tuel, Abigail, 15
John, 15
Tufts, Isaiah, 166
Turbeffield, James, 404
Mary, 404
Turley, William, 98
Turner, Alfred R., xliv
Experience, 176
George C., xxxix
Isaac, 26
Jane, 399
Joanna, 176
John, 176
Joseph, 45, 399
Margery, 219
Mercy, 26
Nathaniel, 45
Praise ever, 213
Thomas, 96
Tuttle, Abigail, 26
Enoch, 86
G. F., 20, 21
James, 26
Twisse, ———, 344, 347
Twitchell, Mary, cxxxix, cxxxix
Tyler, ———, 238
Catherine, 170
Edward Royall, xli
Harry W., 242
Jerusha, 81
John, 240
Mercy, 272
M. W., 240
Nathan, 284
Ozias, 81
Roger, 272
Rollin Usher, 76
Ufford, Thomas, 235
Umberfield, Mary, 321
Underwood, { Anne Dustin
Underwood, { Bradbury, xci
Joseph, 86
Thomas, 87
Upson, Asa, 273
Polysena, 170
Ruth, 273
Usburne, Robert, 190
Usher, Abigail, 76-78, 80
Betsey, 79
Daniel, 76, 79
Elizabeth, 76, 77, 79
Elizabeth Allen, 76, 79
Freelove, 80
Hezekiah, 76-80
James, 76, 78, 80
Jane, 76, 79
Jennie, 77, 79
John, 76-80
Josiah Cleveland, 78, 79
Mary, 76, 79
Melissa, 78
Robert, 76-80
Roland G., 77, 79
Sarah, 76, 77, 80
Sophron, 78
Zilpha, 80
Vall, Elizabeth, 273
James, 179
J. M., 358
Jonathan, 273
Patience, 179
Vale, John, 289
Van Belder, { Maria, 196
Van Bulderen, {
Vanderbilt, ———, cxlii
Vane, Gilbert H. F., 115
Van Iderstine, Mary Ida, 151
Van Ness, Thomas, 229
Van Norman, capt., 187
Vardill, mr., 32
Varell, Hugh, 341
Varley, John, 190
Richard, 190
Vaughan, ———, 238
Benjamin, 240
William, 240
Veazey, { Albin B., lxxx
Veazie, { Anne, lxxxix [lxxx
Anne Gettysburg,
Benjamin, lxxxix
Elizabeth, 404
John, 404
Jonathan, lxxxix
Julia A., lxxx
Wheelock Graves,
lxxxix, lxxx
Vergis, Anne, 343
Edward, 343
Henry, 343
John, 343
Richard, 343
Samuel, 343
William, 343
Vernies, Elizabeth, lxix
Ellen Maria, lxix
Francis, lxix
Vickerle, George, 88
Victoria, queen, lxxxvii
Vies, John, 341
Vines, { Elizabeth, 148
Vynes, { Henry, 146
Joan, 147, 148
Margaret, 146
Richard, 146-149
William, 146, 148
Viny, Samuel, 44
Vinton, ———, 211
Benoni, 393, 395
Hannah, 396
John, 393
Malthiah, 393
Mary, 393, 395
Mehitable, 349
Sarah, 393
Thomas, 349, 395
Timothy, 395
Von Sahler, L. Hasbrouck, 69
Vose, E. Howard, cxxxix
Ida Sumner, cxxxix
John Thacher, cxxxix
Lizzie E., cxxxix
Lydia, cxxxix
Lydia Caroline, cxxxix
Lydia Cushing, cxxxix
Mary Matilda, cxxxix
Peter Ebenezer, xli, cxxxix, cxi
Peter Thacher, cxxxix
Robert, cxxxix
Vysare, Arthur, 335
Vytar, John, 169
Wackes, ———, 190
Wad, Nathaniel, 96
Wada, 370
Waddington, Nicholas, 338
Wade, ———, 370
Stuart Charles, 368
Wadland, Hannah, 40, 42, 44
John, 40, 42, 44
Wadlin, Horace G., 133, 244
Wadsworth, ———, 258
Ariel, 86
Samuel, 223
Susanna, 85
Waight, John, 86, 87
Sarah, 397
Thomas, 397
Wainwright, David, 69
Fanny, 69
Reuby, { 69
Ruby, {
Walt, Anna, 421
Elizabeth, 406, 407
Wakefield, John Lathrop, xli
Wakeman, ———, 21
John, 21
Walcott, Charles Hosmer, xxx-vii
Waldo, Joanna, 82
Waldron, Mary E., 174
Wales, Content, 213
Elkahah, 16
Hazadiah, 15, 16
John, 15-19
Mary, 16
Nathaniel, 16
Prudence, 15
Theron Augustus Derby, xxxvii, xli
Walkden, Ralph, 92
Walker, ———, 72
mr., 44, 411
Lieut., 184, 185
Edwin Sawyer, xxx-vii, 136
Elizabeth, 202
Francis A., cxli
Jesse, cxxx
Jonathan, 361
Lemuel, 96

- Walker, } Rebecca, 200, 202,
cont'd } 202, 203
Robert, 330
Timothy, 200, 202, 202,
203
Washington, 203
Walker, Evans & Cuswell, 237
Walkinson, mrs., 218
Wall, John, 189
Mary, 189
Thomas, 42
Waller, June, 63, 159
John, 63, 65, 159
Margaret, 63
Walling, James, 70
Walter, mrs., 216, 411
Walton, Clifford S., lxxx
Josiah Proctor, xxxix
Nathaniel, 276
Richard, 63, 94
Wampanong Tribe, The, 262
Wamsutta, 202, 204, 265
Ward, } mrs., 214
Warde, } Abigail, 271
Andrew, 272
Elizabeth, 272
J. Langdon, 410
John, 299
Samuel, 214
Susan, lxxvi
William G., lxxxii
Wardale, Frances, lxi
Wardell, Mary, 324
Wardwell, Mary, c
Ware, Elisha, 127, 128
Emma F., 128
Henry, 247
Josiah, 128
Lyman G., xxxix
Robert, 128
Waren, see Warren.
Warward, —, 212
Warner, Anne, 269
Elijah, 258
Ichabod, 253-259
Jerusha, 84, 257
John, 193, 269
Lucy, 83, 253
Martha, 83
Mary, 83
Octavia, 259
Pamela, 83, 254, 255
Phila, 84
Sally, 84, 258
Tobias, 74
Warr, John, 193
Warren, } Daniel, 309
Warren, } John, 155, 289
Joseph, cxxxix
Mehitable, 309
Moses, cxxxv
Nicholas, 289
Samuel D., cix
Samuel Edward, xx-
vii, xxxvii
Warwick, Alice, 97
Warwick Brothers and Rutter,
119
Wase, Anne, 59
Washburn, } Elizabeth C., 354
Washburne, } Israel, 15, 354
James, 354
Julia Chase,
xxxix
Leah, 15
Mary, 15, 178, 354
Nehemiah, 15
Olive, 15
Oliver, 15
Seth, 15
Wealthy, 15
Washington, —, xvi
mrs., 423
mrs., 36, 422, 423,
425
- Washington, } George, xx, 32-
cont'd } 38, lvi, 120-122,
145, 164, 231, 242,
249, 260-269, 284,
285, 288, 353, 359,
362, 381, 422-425
Lawrence, 449, 450
Lund, 422
Martha, 267
Mary, 353
Waistfield, Joane, 337
Walter, 337
Waterhouse, Ruth, 354
Samuel, 99, 100
Timothy, 354
Waterman, Abigail, 170
Carolina, 84, 258
Chloe, 85
Clarissa, 258
Daniel, 257
Elizabeth, 82
Ezra, 257-259
Phebe, 212
Richard, 172, 251
Seth, 82
Shubael, 85
Waters, Abigail, 76, 77, 80
Dudley E., lxxxi
Florence Eliza, lxxxi
Hannah, 278
Henry F., xv, xvi, 64,
92, 96, 97, 188, 190,
214, 240, 283, 325, 333,
343, 357, 416
Richard, 343
Samuel, 45
T. Frank, 244
Thomas Franklin, 119
William, 278
Watkin, Arthur, 216, 217
John, 216
Tobias, 216, 217
Watkins, Walter Kendall, xxx-
vii, 92, 96, 182, 214-
219, 238, 240, 312
Watson, mrs., cx
Christopher, 93
Isaac, 45
Watts, mrs., 389,
Margaret, 336
Wayland, Francis, cxxiv
Waymouth, Timothy, 408
Wealth, Elinor, 345
Weare, Hannah, 402, 403
Theodore, 402, 403
Weaser, Addie Guthrie, 242
Weatherbee, } Benjamin, 61
Wetherbe, } Rachel, 293
Weatherford, 113
Weaver, Clement, 353
Constant, 353
Edward, 353
Elizabeth, 353
Ellice, 353
John, 353
Mary, 353
Oren W., 353
Patience, 353
Webb, } Amy, 171
Webb, } Brice, 325, 327
Clarissa, 202
Hannah, 296
Harriet Raymond, 171
Henry Aborn, 171
Ira, 293
Jehiel, 200-202, 201-203,
295-298, 300, 436
John, 144, 415
Joseph, 196
Mary, 201, 202, 201, 203,
296, 341
Phebe, 327
Thomas, 327
William, 341 [ix
William Seward, xxx-
- Webster, Aaron, 258
Abigail, 82, 255
Ann, 82
Anna, 82
Ashbel, 82
Barbara, 84, 256
Daniel, lxxvii, 247,
257, 343
David, 81, 253-259
Eldad, 257
Elizabeth, 255
Joanna, cxvii
Joel, 85
Jonathan, 253, 255, 256
Joseph, 81
Martha, 85
Mary, 81, 64, 255
Mercy, 82
Oliver, 85
Rachel, 85, 256
Rash, 85, 258, 259
Ruth, 81
Sabra, 84
Samuel, 256
Sarah, 81
Susanna, 83 [253
Thomas, 83, 253, 256-
William A., 109
Zerviah, 81
Weed, Sarah, lxxi
Thomas, 408
Weekes, } Cyrene T., 359
Weeks, } Joseph, 410
Mercy, 134
Nicholas, 408, 409
Renew, 213
Repent, 213
Weequeguloqua, 262
Weetamoc, 261-264
Welch, —, 456
Welche, } Ebenezer, 98
Edward, 166
John, 98
Paul, 99
Walter, 336
Weld, Anna, 444
Betsy Williams, cxliii
Dorothy, 442, 443
Edmund, 442
Elizabeth, 442, 443
Eunice, 444
Ezra, 444
Habibah, 442-444
Hannah, 444
John, 442, 444
Judith, 443
Katharine, 444
Lucy, 444
Margaret, 442
Mary, 442, 443
Olive, 276
Samuel, 442, 444
Sarah, 444
Stephen M., lxxviii
Thomas, 442, 444
Welles, } Ann, 84, 256 [254
Wells, } Benjamin, 83, 253, 254,
Wells, } Edwin Stanley, 119
Elizur, 85, 253
Francis, cxviii
Frederic P., 279
Grace, 269
Hezekiah, 253-256
Jared, 254
John, 253
Joseph, 257
Lemuel, 256
Levi, 258
Martha, 81, 84
Mary, 83
Phebe, 85
Rhoda, 254
Sarah, 83, cxviii
Simeon, 255
Thomas, 81, 83

Index of Persons.

cxcvii

- Wellington, Benjamin Frank-
lin, 151
Edith, 151
Mary F., 151
Mira Ann, 151
- Wells, see Welles.
- Wellman, Joshua Wyman, 236,
447
- Wells, see Welles.
- Welsh, { John, 344
Welshe, { Jonathan, 145
Thomas, 145, 352
- Wellstedd, { John, 345
Wellstede, { William, 345
Wempetoo, 386
- Wendell, Abraham, 419
Dorothy, 419
Elizabeth, 419, 451
Jacob, 419
John, 419, 420, 461
Katrina, 419
Mercy, 419, 420
Sarah, 419
- Wentworth, Thomas, 342
- Wenzel, John, xxxvii
- West, Amelia, 52
Jeremiah, 82
Julia A., 360
Sarah, 271
- Westcott, T., lxxii [355]
- Weston, Byron, xlvii, ci, cii,
Caroline, 365
Edmund, ci
Elizabeth, 357
Isaiah, ci, 365
Josiah Dean, ci
Julia Clark, cii
Mehitable, 107
Sarah, ci, 365
Thomas, xxviii, 110,
357
- Westover, Elizabeth, 327
Henry, 327
- Wetmore, Ichabod, 450
- Whallen, Ruth, 311
- Wharton, Edward, 60
- Whattoke, John, 289
- Wheadon, { Ashbell, 272
Whedon, { Daniel, 324
Submit, 272
- Wheeler, { —, 106, 456
Wheler, { Abijah, 400
Ada L., 150
Ashley Pomeroy, 152
David G., 150
Edmond, 348
Elizabeth, cx, 152
Elizabeth Trimming-
ham, 152
Eunice, 149, 150, 152
Frank P., 149, 308
Frank Pomeroy, 152
Franklin Hoar, 149,
152
Fred Maynard, 151
Hattie E., 150
John, 150
John Hoar, 150, 151
Julian A., 151
Kemp Maynard, 151
Laura, 150
Leonard, 150
Leonard Sumner, 151
Lucy, 150
Mabel, 151
Mabel Alexia, 151
Mary Elizabeth, 152
Rebecca, lxxviii
Sarah, 400
Sarah Louise Sey-
mour, 150
Susanna, 348
Thomas, 286
William, 150
William L., 150
- Wheelock, —, 72
Eleazar, 352
Elizabeth, 352
Ralph, 124, 126
Thomas S., 124, 126
- Wheelwright, Andrew Cun-
ningham, 318
Caroline, 318
Edward, xxx-
vii, 315, 318, 319
Henry Augus-
tus, 318
John, xci, 408
Joseph, 318
Josiah, 318
Lot, 317, 318
Sarah, 317, 318,
319
Susanna, 318
William, 364
- Whetherill, Samuel, 424
- Whethyngham, John, 156
- Whielden, Samuel, 259
William Holms, 259
- Whipple, Job, 375
Mary, 375
Ruth, 444
Sarah, 172
Sarah Cavendish, 375
Sibbel, 200
- Whippo, Abigail, 107
James, 107
- Whiskett, Mary, 195
- Whister, Olive, 274
- Whistler, dr., 335
Raphael, 190
- Whiston, Joseph, 166
- Whitaker, David, 52
Jabez, 148
Mary, 51
- Whitcomb, John, 99
Nathaniel, 106
Rosilla, 106
- White, —, lxi
Abel, 292
Abigail, 88
Adeline, 16
Ann, 81
Anna, 85
Asa, 201
Betsey, 85
Bette, 81, 83
Broughton, 198
Charles A., xxxix
Clarissa, 85
David, 15
Dorothy, 85
Ebenezer, 88, 108, cxxx
Edward Noyes, cxxxii
Elithu, 257
Elijah, 16, 257-259
Eliza, 16
Elizabeth, 15, 16, 291
Eunice, 402
Francis Mary Edwena,
cxxxii
George, xlvii, cxxx,
cxxxii, cxxxiii
George Rantoul, cxxxii
Hannah, 168, cxxx, 292
Henry, 258
Jacob, 398
James, cxxx, 359
James T., 233
Jane, 201, 294
Jemima, 398
Jerusha, 81
John, 15, 16, 93, 97, 103,
116, 190, 336
Josiah, 291
Josias, 97
Kellam, 344
Levi, 257
Lydia, 15
Martha, 81, 84
- White, { Mary, 16, cxxx, cxxxii
conf'd { Mary Hawthorne,
cxxxii
Mehitable, 16, cxxxii
Mille, 84, 258
Naomi, 16
Nathaniel, cxxxii
Nicholas, 90
Phebe, 16
Polly, 16, 85
Rhoda, 16
Ruth, 85, cxxxii, 258
Sally, 85
Samuel, 15, 402, 404
Sarah, 16, cxxx, cxxxii
Seth, 16
Sophia, 259
Susannah, 15
Thankful, 213
Thomas, 16, 85, 103, 108,
cxxx, 258, 259
William, cxxxii, 345
- Whitehead, Mercy, 324
Ruth Berrien, liv
- Whitfield, mr., 47
George, 391
Henry, 269
- Whitford, W. C., 367
- Whiting, { Abigail, 206
Whitin, { Abraham, 70
Currence, 70
Dorothy, 442
Esther, 398
Joseph, 86, 87
Leonard, 457
Mary, 144, 201, 292,
292, 295, 401
Samuel, 198, 199, 201,
202, 291, 292, 295-
297, 299, 300, 436,
437, 442
Sarah Ann, 70
Stephen, 398
William, 60, 70
- Whitman, Anna Howard, cxxxii
Charly, 404
Charles Burnham,
xlii, cxxii, cxxiii
David, 404
David Snow, cxxiii
Ezra, cxxiii
John, cxxii, cxxiii
Mary Kidder, cxxii
Nicholas, cxxiii
Sarah, 384
Snow, cxxii, cxxiii
Thomas, cxxii
Walt, 117
Zachary, 384
- Whitmarsh, Sarah, 421
- Whitmore, William Henry, xxx-
vii, 76, 77, 78, 80
- Whitney, Abigail, 206
Agnis, 201
Elizabeth, 201
Ezra, 201
John, 201, 296, 410
Jonathan, 287
Joseph, 86
Lucretia, 201
Mary, 401
Moses, 201
Parnela, 293
Rebecca, 287
Tabitha, 401
William C., 412
- Whittemore, Elizabeth, 77, 79
Henry, 369, 371
Joseph, 45, 46
- Whitten, William V., xxxix
- Whittlesey, Charles B., 458
- Whittier, Charles, xlii, cxxx-
viii, cxxxix
Deborah, cxxxviii
Eliza Isabel, cxxxix

Whittier, } Elizabeth, cxcxviii
conf'd, } Hannah, cxcxviii
Jedediah, cxcxviii
John Broadhead,
cxcxviii
John Greenleaf, 112,
cxcxviii, 351
Lacy, cxcxviii
Mary, cxcxviii
Nathaniel, cxcxviii
Reuben, cxcxviii
Esth, cxcxviii
Thomas, cxcxviii
Whittlesey, —, 223
Ezra, 144
Whittridge, mias, 420
Whitorne, John, 345
Wickham, —, 230, 240
Edward, 302
Marcy, 302
Thomas M., 302
Wiederholtz, Adolph, 45
Francis, 45
Wiesenthal, Sarah E., xxxix
Wiese, Jacob, 209
Wigglesworth, —, 246
Rebecca, lxxviii
Wight, C. H., 152
Charles Henry, xxxix
Wilber, } Abijah, 15
Wilbore, } Anna, 15
Bethsheba, 15
Ebenzer, 15
Elijah, 15
Elizabeth, 15
Ephraim, 15
Hannah, 15
Mary, 15
Mehitable, 15
Patience, 15
Phebe, 15
Reuben, 15
Reuel, 15
Shadrach, 15
Susannah, 15
Versina, 15
Ziba, 15
Wilcox, Daniel, 440, 441
Eleanor, 45
Eunice, 273
Isaac, 440, 441
Isaac W., 99, 91
John, 273
Joseph, 49, 50
Oliver, 45
Sarah, 49, 50
Thankful, 271
Wilcoxson, Sarah, 451
Wild, Helen T., 454
Jonathan, 456
Samuel, 456
Wilder, —, xlii
Lydia Cushing, cxxxix
Mary, 401
Nancy Jewett, xxxvi,
xi
Thomas, cl
Titus, 491
Wilde, George Dudley, lxxx-
viii
Harriet, lxxxviii
Wilkes, John, 27
Wilkinson, Ruth, 223
Willard, —, 111
col., 264
Ahton Rollins, xli
Rebecca, lxxlii
Willcox, see Wilcox.
Willet, —, 423
Hannah, 395
James, 395
William the Conqueror, 27, 313
Williams, —, cxxxiv, cxxx-
ix, 212, 456
mr., 294

Williams, { mr., 212
conf'd, } bishop, G
Anne, 15
Benjamin, 290
Benjamin F., 126
Daniel Rogers, 202
Davensport, 73
David, 105
Deborah, 104, 174, 226
Ebenzer, cxcxvi
Edmund, 15
Edna Elizabeth,
cxcxvii
Edward Everett,
cxcxvii
Edward H., 226
Edward Henry, xx-
ix, xli, cxcxvi,
cxcxvii
Elizabeth, 14, 105, 226
Elvira Armasina,
134, 202
Eunice, 121, 122
Experience, 105
Francis Edward,
cxcxvii
George H., cxcxvi
George Henry,
cxcxvi, cxcxvii
Hannah, 295
Hannah Ellis, cxcxvi
Harold Ellis, cxcx-
vii
Henry, vi, 105
Hester, 223
Hinckley, 134
Isaac, 226
Jacob, 62
Jason, 15
Jessie Lena, cxcxvii
John, 105, 134, cxcx-
vi, 226
John Foster, 265
Lydia, 15
Mary, 15, 82, 105, 394
Mercy, 134
Nathan, 105
Nathaniel, 15
Paul, 409
Polly, 290
Relief, cx
Richard, 105, 126
Robert, 226
Robert Breck, xli
Robert Stanton, 360,
361
Roger, 39, cxcxviii,
cxcxvi, 212, 251,
372
Roger Bryant, cxxx-
Sally, 85 (vii)
Samuel, 85, 123, 126,
226, 394
Sarah, 105
Simeon, 15
Stephen, 105, 394
Stephens, 70
Thomas, 286
Timothy, 15
Washington, 12
William, 105
Zebadiah, cxcxvi
Zipporah, 15
Williamson, mr., 411
Cassandra Walk-
er, 450
Joseph, cxcxvii,
364, 372
Willington, —, 57
Benjamin, 86
John, 87
Joseph, 86
Oliver, 87
William, 87

Wills, Elizabeth, 105
Francis, 105
Joan, 390
Joseph, 390
Michael, 390
Nehemiah, 390
W., 31
William, 351
See Wylla.
Wilmington, —, 361
Wilmington, } East, gov., 92
Wilmington, } Council, 92
Wilmington, } Mary, 361
Wilmington, } Salisbury, 361
Wilmington, } Sumner, 92
Wilmington, } Thomas, 361
Willows, Adingard, 213
Wills, mr., 41
Samuel, 190
Wills, see Wilson.
Willy, Hannah, 395
James, 395
Willmot, Ann, 321
Benjamin, 321
Wilmore, George, 105
Wilrick, Margaret, 61
Kline, 61
Wilshire, Elizabeth, 207
Wilson, —, 405, 410, 456
Wilson, { mr., 216
dr., xc
Beniah, 392
Eber, 352
Edmund, 445
Elijah, 351, 352
Elizabeth, 351, 392
442
Ernesta, 352
Eunice, 352
Gardiner, 352
Gilbert, 352
Gowen, 419
Guile, 351
Hannah, 223, 351, 36
John, 253, 234, 361
362, 364, 365, 419
442, 453
Joseph, 409
Josiah, 351, 352
Mary, 351, 352
Moses, 399
Nathan, 351
Nathaniel, 352
Otis, 352
Patience, 352
Paul, 352
Peter, 352
Rhoda, 202, 352
Ruth, 352
Sarah, 352
Silas, 352
Susanna, 318
Thankful, 352
Unity, 399
Vina, 64
William, 409
William Bender, 46
Winder, John W., xxxix
Wing, A. H., 457
Ebenzer, 457
G. Dikeman, 457
Joseph, 11
Wingfield, —, 343, 345
Wingfield, —, 345
Wingfield, } Edward Maria
Wingfield, } 104
sir James, 104
Marie, 104
Winkley, Francis, 409
Winkworth, John, 337
Richard, 337
Winn, } Ann, 124
Win, } Edward, 124, 241
Jonathan, 95

Index of Persons.

ccxcix

- Winslow, —, 73
Edward, 39, 111, 182,
261-263
Elizabeth, 182
John, 71, 182
Josias, 39
Mary, 182
Susanna, 181
William Copley, xxi,
xxii, xxiii, 220, 221
Winsor, Justin, 181, cxxxvii
Winston, Alanson, 127
Annls Bottsford, 127
John, 129
Sarah Annis, 127
Winters, William, 219
Wintershall, Henry, 343
Winthrop, G., 90
James, 367
John, 27, 39, 40, 41,
lxvii, 111, 119, 147,
339, 340, 369, 371
Robert Charles, vii
Stephen, 118
Wise, John S., 118
Wiseman, Henry, 160
Wiswell, Enoch, 406
Rebecca, 406
Withell, John, 92
Witherell, —, xciv
Witherley, Martha, 347
Withewell, —, 280
Withington, Anne, 94
Arthur, 93
Faith, 213
Henry, 94, 219
Isabel, 93
John, 93, 213
Lothrop, 91-97,
214, 215, 217-219,
341-346
Margery, 219
Nicholas, 219
Oliver, 219
Richard, 219
Silence, 213
Submit, 213
Theophilus, 93
Wixon, Lydia, 354
Wolcott, } Alice, 93
Woolcott, } Christopher, 93
Elizabeth, 93
Henry, 93
Henry Roger, xli
Marie, 93
Roger, 93
Wolfe, } —, cvi
Wolf, } Edmond, 157
Wollage, Elijah, 198, 436, 437,
439
Wolseley, general lord, 1
sir Charles, 44
Wood, } —, 43, lvii, 201,
Woods, } 230, 338
Alice, 413, 416, 417
Anne, 199
Anthony, 231
Benjamin, 51
Edmund, 235
Esther, 199
Francis Augustus, lx
Frank, 457
George, 299
Henry, 12, cxxxiv
Henry Ernest, vii,
xxix, 318
Isaac, lx
Isaac Francis, lx
Joseph, lx, 199, 290,
291, 293, 295
Margaret, lx
Mary, 199, 278
Remember, 15
Samuel, lx, 199
Sarah E., lx
Wood, } Stephen, 15
conf'd, } Tabitha, 416
Thomas, 217
William, lx, 278, 416
Woodberry, see Woodbury.
Woodbridge, Anna, 403
Anne, 403
Benjamin, 402
Betsey, 402
Betty, 402
Dorothy, 402
Elizabeth, 402
Eunice, 402, 403
Freelove, 402
Hannah, 402, 403
John, 401-403
Louis, 402
Lucy, 402, 403
Martha, 401
Mary, 401, 402
Mercy, 402
Norton, 402, 403
Paul Dudley, 402,
403
Paullina, 402
Rufus, 402
Sarah, 402
Thomas, 402
Woodbury, } Angeline Eliza-
Woodberry, } beth, ciii
Charles Levi,
lxxxviii-xo
Clinton A., cxxx-
ix
Elizabeth, 224
Elizabeth Wil-
lams, lxxxviii
Ida Sumner,
cxxxix
Ida Vose, cxi
John, lxviii, lxxx-
viii, ciii
Levi, lxxxviii
Nathan, 45
Rebecca, lxviii
Sarah, ciii
William, lxxx-
viii, 224
Woodcroft, Robert, 156
Woodman, } —, xlii
Woodmanne, } Agnes, 345
Archelaus, 345
Edward, 345
Hugh, 345
Johanne, 345
Peter, 345
Thomas, 190
Woodnall, James, 348
Woodruff, Anna, 82
Benjamin, 58
Elizabeth, 58
Gurdon, 82
Mary, 82
Susanna, 386
Thomas, 386
Woods, see Wood.
Woodward, —, 447
Frank Ernest, xxx-
vii
Freedom, 213
Joseph, 86
Patience, 389
Rhoda, 82
Richard, 214
William, 96
Woodworth, Caleb, 47, 48
Jane, 84
Miriam, 83
Samuel, 83
Sarah, 47
Wookey, Richard, 411
Woolchurch, Mary, 216
Woolcott, see Wolcott.
Woolley, Rachel, 51
Woolsey, Theodore D., cxx, 126
Woolworth, S. B., cxx, 137
Wootton, —, 343
Woraster, Benjamin, 98
Worham, mr., 40
Wormsted, Mary, 420
Worster, William, 409
Worth, mr., 340
Worthington, Abbie Bartlett,
lxxviii
Fannie, lxxvii
Jonathan, lxx-
vii
Lucinda, xciv
Roland, lxxvii,
lxxviii
Wraxall, Peter, 327
Wrenn, John, 335
Wrentmore, Richard, 93
Wright, } —, 184
Right, } mr., 383
Rife, } ensign, 440
lieut., 441
A., 273
Abigail, 392
Abylene, 201
Alfred Barton, 151
Alfred Hurd, 151
Anna, 393
Betsey, 150
Caleb, 395
Charity, 275
Charles, 134
Charles Everett, 151
Clifford Bemis, 151
Daniel, 396
David, 175, 253
Edmund Frank, 151
Edward Franklin, 151
Elisha, 293
Elizabeth R., 151
Ellenor, 175
Elvira Armenius, 134,
Emma, 151 [242
Eunice, 134
Frank Stewart, 151
George, 97
George Emery, 151
Harry Mansun, 151
Huldah, 394
James, 175
Jane V. R., 151
John, 87, 338, 342, 396
Jonathan, 263
Joseph, 134
Joseph Henry, 151
Judith, 293
Lut., 441
Marie, 342
Mary, 392-396
Mary Ida, 151
Mary M., 151
Nathan, 291
Nellie Maria, 151
Nicholas, 369, 371
Phileas, 294
Prudence, 456, 457
Rebecca, 273
Ruth, 134
Salome S., 151
Samuel, 134, 275
Sarah, 175
Silas, 134
Solomon, 134, 201
Stephen Mott, 369
Thankful, 291
Thomas, 175
Timothy, 392-396
Wright and Potter, 243
Wyatt, Waitstill, 213
Wycoff, —, 456
Wyke, lieut. gov., 27
Sarah, 27
Wylley, Dorcas, 212
John, 212
Joseph, 211

Index of Persons.

- | | | |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Wyman, Hannah, cxvi | Yale, Thomas, 219 | York, duke of, 142 |
| Olive, 354 | Yate, { Alice, 219 | Young, Eliza Melville, lxi |
| Thomas Bellows, 76- | Yeate, { Elizabeth, 219 | Julia A., lxxx |
| 78, 144 | Malice, 219 | Margaret, 197 |
| Wyncoop, Hallenbeck, Craw- | Yaxlee, { Anthony, 63, 154 | William, lxi |
| ford Company, 114, | Yaxley, { Elizabeth, 63 | William Hill, xli |
| 123, 362 | Yeamans, Frances, 27 | Younglove, —, 112 |
| Wynn, Jacob, 200 | John, 27, 28 | Jonathan, 70 |
| Phebe, 200 | Mary, 28 | Oliver, 70 |
| Wynter, sir John, 411 | William, 28 | Sarah, 70 |
| Yademanse, Thomas, 342 | Yeate, see Yate. | Timothy, 70 |
| Yale, Michael, 219 | Yerrington, Catharine B., 171 | Violet, 70 |
| Robert, 219 | Yongue, mr., 72 | Zoll, Teresa, lli |

INDEX OF PLACES.

- Abajubar, College of (Enfjed), Transilvania, 347
 Abbey Church, Malmesbury, Co. Wilts, Eng., 330
 Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass., 461
 Aberdeen, Scotland, cxlvii
 Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 391
 Abington, Mass., 181, 404
 Acadia, N. S., 166
 Accomenticus, see Agamenticus.
 Acton, Mass., xlv, 51, 121, 151
 Acton Turvill, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 336
 Acworth, N. H., 202
 Adderbury, Co. Oxon, Eng., 331
 Addington, Co. Kent, Eng., 341
 Addison, Me., 405
 Adirondack Mountains, lxvi
 Africa, 79
 Agamenticus, 356
 Agawam, Mass., lxxvii
 Agricultural College, Amherst, cxiii
 Alabama, lxxxix, 113, 132
 Alaska, cxvi, cxxiii, 462
 Albany, N. Y., xxxv, xxxvi, xxxviii, xlv, lviii, 114, 118, cxx, cxxi, cxxv, 127, 135, 137, 138, 140, 178, 183, 186, 362, 369
 Albany County, N. Y., 138
 Albany Institute, cxx, cxxi
 Albany Law School, lxxix
 Albrighton, near Shrewsbury, Shropshire, Eng., 234, 366
 Albrighton, near Wolverhampton, Shropshire, Eng., 234
 Aldersgate, London, 218
 Aldrington, Co. Wilts, Eng., 336
 Alexandria, Va., lxxxviii
 Allenville, Walpole, Mass., 398
 All Hallows, Barking, London, Eng., 325
 Allhallows, Northampton, Eng., 97
 All Hallows Parish, Tower Hill, London, 30
 All Saints, Hastings, Co. Kent, Eng., 218
 Allynton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 65
 Alnwick Tower, Lincoln, Eng., 343
 Alstead, N. H., lxxiii
 Althorp, 366
 Alton, Ill., 407
 Alvington, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 336
 Amagansett, L. I., 61
 Amboyna, 28
 Amenla, N. Y., 177
 America, ix, xvi, xvii, xix, 30, 35, 37, 11, lvi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 95, xcvi, xcix, ciii, cvii, 108, cxv, 116, 118, 123, 125, 126, 127, 128, cxxix, 135, 136, cxxxvii, 138, 140, 143, 149, 171, 180, 227, 232, 233, 238, 239, 240, 241, 250, 283, 309, 310, 312, 339, 346, 352, 357, 360, 364, 365, 368, 369, 370, 377, 379, 392, 447, 448, 458, 460
 Amersham Parish, Co. Herts, Eng., 331
 Amesbury, Mass., xxxvi, 103, 112, 123, 364
 Amherst, Mass., xxxviii, xxxix, 134, 243
 Amherst College, xxxiv, 243, 363, 402
 Andover, Conn., 63, 64
 Andover, Mass., xxxvi, xli, 112, 124, cxxvi, 131, 183, 187, 260, 286, 287, 373, 379, 415, 439, 447
 Andover Theological Seminary, xxxiv, xcii, 461
 Androscoggin River, 30
 Anisquam River, 40
 Annan, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, xvi, cxxxvii
 Annandale, N. J., lxiv
 Annapolis, Md., 461
 Annapolis Royal, N. S., 103
 Ansonborough, 197
 Antigua, West Indies, 27, 28, 29, 31, 1
 Antwerp, 340
 Aquidneset, 311, 312
 Ardmore, Pa., xxxviii
 Arlington, D. C., lxxx
 Mass., xl, xli, 372
 Arllechwedd, Diocese of Bangor, Caernarvonshire, 363
 Ashaway, R. I., 367
 Ashburne, Co. Derby, Eng., 93
 Ashford, Conn., 163, 224, 287, 288
 England, 129
 Ashland, Mass., lxxxii
 Ashley, Eng., 192
 Ashton, Co. Devon, Eng., 141
 Asia, 389
 Astley, Co. Warwick, Eng., 218
 Astoria, L. I., 351
 Atchison, Kansas, 375
 Atchison County, Kansas, 375
 Atkinson, Mo., xc
 N. H., xxxvii
 Atlanta, Ga., lxxii, 373
 Atlantic City, N. J., 244
 Atlantic Ocean, 37, 61, 115, cxxxiv, cxxxvi, 454
 Atlantic States, 361
 Attleboro', Mass., lxxxii, 68, 442-444
 Auburn, Me., 243
 Auburndale, Mass., vi, vii, xi
 Augusta, Ga., liii, lxxii, cxxxix
 Me., xviii, xxxvii, xxxix, 125, 243
 Aurora, N. Y., 243
 Austerfield, Eng., 365
 Austin, Texas, xxxv
 Avesnes, France, 356
 Avon, Conn., 273
 Ayer, Mass., 131
 Backstreets, Yeavill, Co. Somerset, Eng., 92
 Bainbridge, N. Y., 223
 Ballinham, Co. Cest, Eng., 323, 326
 Ballyboe, near Clonmel, Tipperary, Ireland, 240
 Balesham, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 347
 Baltimore, Md., xxxv, xxxviii, xxxix, lxiv, lxv, lxvi, lxxi, lxxii, xcix, cxxx, 152, 225, 226, 243, 374, 451, 462
 Banchary, Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 391
 Banff, Scotland, 391
 Bangor, Diocese of, Caernarvonshire, 363
 Bangor, Me., xxxviii, xlix, 108, 226, 244, 404
 Pa., xxxix
 Banwell, Eng., 283
 Barbadoes, l, 147, 148, 189, 278, 338, 346, 347

Bari, Italy, xlvii, II
 Barkhamsted, Eng., cx
 Barnard, Vt., cxlviii
 Barnstable, Co. Devon, Eng., 344
 Barnstable, Mass., xlviii, 128, 168, 169, 174, 312, 354, 443
 Barrington, N. H., 354
 N. S., 237
 Bartholomew's, Trinity Parish, 348
 Barwick, Co. Somerset, Eng., 282
 Bath, Eng., 282
 Me., lxvii, 143
 Bath and Wells, Diocese of, Co. Somerset, Eng., 93, 193, 282
 Battle Abbey, Eng., 141
 Battlefield, Shropshire, Eng., 113, 234
 Batricksey, Eng., 341
 Bay Colony, lxxxix, xci
 Bay of Fundy, 71
 Beaminster, Co. Dorset, Eng., 281
 Bean Sejour (Cumberland), Nova Scotia, 71
 Beckley Quarter, Berlin, Conn., 119
 Bedford, Bedfordshire, Eng., xxxviii, 94
 Bedford, Mass., xc, 150, 151
 Bedfordshire, Eng., 94, 269, 343
 Belfast, Ireland, 27
 Me., xxxvii, 304, 372
 Belgium, cxxxvi
 Bellefont, Pa., cxliii
 Bellows Falls, Vt., xxxix, lxiv
 Belmont, Mass., cx
 Beloit, Wis., ci
 Bemus's Heights, 354, 369, 371
 Benefield, Eng., 168
 Benington, Co. Herts, Eng., 352
 Bennington, N. H., cix
 Vt., 184, 222, 275
 Bergen, N. Y., 48, 50
 Berkley Divinity School, Middletown, Conn., 355
 Berkshire County, Mass., lv, cii, 162
 Berlin, Conn., 119, 273
 Mass., xxxiv
 Prussia, cxxvii
 Vt., cxvii
 Bermudas, 132, 192, 196
 Berwick, Me., 354, 388, 445
 Bethel, Conn., xxxix
 Vt., cxiv
 Bethlehem, Conn., II, 178
 Beverly, Mass., lxviii, lxxxix, 415
 Biddeford, Me., 125, 147, 402
 Biderra, Bengal, 369
 Billerica, Mass., xl, 51, lxii, lxiii, 77, 181
 Billerica, Essex Co., Eng., lxxx
 Billingsgate, Mass., 88
 Birkenhead, Cheshire, Eng., xxxvii, 115, 348
 Birmingham, Eng., xxxviii
 Birse, Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 391
 Blackburn, Co. Oxon, Eng., 325, 330, 335
 Black Rock (Buffalo, N. Y.), cxxx
 Blandford, Mass., cix, 222
 Bletsoe, Co. Bedford, Eng., 341, 342, 347
 Bloomfield, N. J., 169
 N. Y., 271
 Blownorton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 65, 161
 Bocking, Co. Essex, Eng., 410
 Bolton, 46, 46
 Conn., 50-57, 253-259
 Lancashire, Eng., 194
 Mass., 351, 352
 Boningale, Shropshire, Eng., 234
 Bonsall, Derbyshire, Eng., 193
 Bordeaux, France, lii, xcvi
 Boston, Mass., v, vi, vii, 11, xii, 14, xviii, xx, xxi, xxii, 27, xxvii, xxviii, 30, 32, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvi, xxxvii, xxxviii, xxxix, 40, 41, 44, xlv, xlv, 46, xlv, xlvii, xlix, lv, lvii, lxx, lx, lxi, lxii, lxiv, lxv, lxvi, lxvii, lxviii, 71, lxxiii, lxxv, 76, lxxvi, 77, lxxvii, lxxviii, 79, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, 80, lxxxviii, 89, lxxx-

Boston, Mass.—

ix, 90, xci, xcii, xciv, xcv, xcvi, xcvi, xcvi, xcix, c, 101, ci, cii, civ, cv, cvi, 107, cvii, 108, 109, cix, cx, 111, cxl, cxli, 113, cxlii, 114, 116, cxvi, 117, 118, cxviii, 119, cxix, 121, 123, cxix, cxiv, 125, cxv, cxvi, 127, cxvii, 129, 130, cxxx, 131, 132, cxxxii, 133, cxxxiii, 134, cxxxiv, cxxxv, cxxxvi, cxxxvii, cxxxix, cxi, cxli, cxlii, cxliii, 144, cxlv, cxlv, cxlvii, cxlviii, 249, cxlix, 151, 152, 171, 181, 182, 190, 217, 220, 226, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 237, 238, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 269, 282, 285, 309, 311, 312, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 349, 350, 351, 353, 354, 355, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 363, 365, 366, 367, 368, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 379, 381, 383, 388, 389, 390, 399, 404, 405, 410, 412, 413, 415, 418, 419, 421, 422, 425, 426, 430, 440, 441, 442, 443, 446, 449, 451, 452, 453, 453, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462
 Athenaeum, xxvii, cxxxiv
 Back Bay, cxxxiv
 Bannister's Lane (Winter St.), 461
 Beacon St., 13, 197
 Brattle St. Church, 414
 Bunch of Grapes Tavern, 131
 Central Church, 12
 Chapel Burying Ground, 181
 Chauncy-Hall School, 11, xxxiv, lxxxviii, cxxxiv, cxlii, 462
 Comer's Commercial College, cxxxvi
 Common, 60, 110
 Commonwealth Avenue, 14
 Congregational Building, 13
 Copp's Hill, 350, 421
 Cornhill, civ
 Dispensary, 13
 English High School, civ, cxxxv
 Faneuil Hall, 457
 First Church, lvi, lxiv, 211, 317, 319, 415
 Fort Hill, lxvi, civ
 Fort Warren, 133
 Franklin Place, 11
 Hancock House, Beacon St., 317, 319
 Harbor, 406, 416, 440
 High School, lxvi
 Home for Aged Women, 13
 Institute of Technology, 13, 242
 King's Chapel, xlii, 416
 King's Chapel Burial Ground, 450
 King (State) Street, 131
 Latin School, lxvi, cxxxii, cxxxvi, 315, 317
 Lowell Institute, cxxxviii
 Milton Place, 11
 Museum of Fine Arts, xxxv, xcvi, cxxxvi, 374
 New North Church, 415
 New South Church, 349
 North Church, 141
 North End, xcvi, cxlv
 Old South Church, 14, cvi, cxxxiv, 273
 Old State House, xix, 451
 Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind, 243
 Post Office Square, 223
 Provident Institution for Savings, 13
 Public Library, cxxxvi, 131, 239, 243, 453
 St. Paul's Church, lxxxviii [460]
 Second Church, 242
 Summer Street, 12
 Tremont Temple, 202
 Trinity Church, lxxxviii
 University, xxxiv, lv, c
 Webster National Bank, 13
 West Church, 315
 Winthrop Church, 131
 Young Men's Christian Association, 13

- Bosworth Field, Eng., 141
 Boulder, Co. Kent, Eng., 219
 Bowdoin College, 30, 31, xxxiv, lxxiii, 243, 461
 Boxford, Mass., 353, 367, 415
 Boylston Medical School, 462
 Bradford, Mass., cxvii, 360
 Bradon, Forest of, Co. Wilts, Eng., 325, 335
 Bradwater Hundred, Eng., 362
 Braintree, Eng., 368
 Mass., liv, 128, cxxxi, cxi, 222, 223,
 225, 349, 350, 354, 367, 404-406,
 414, 415, 417
 Bramford, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 64, 66, 159, 161, 162
 Brandeston, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 289
 Brauford, Conn., 22, 24, 177, 223, 224, 271, 272,
 273, 275, 364, 461
 Brasenose College, Oxford, Eng., 339
 Brattleboro', Vt., lxxv, 149, 150, 151, 152, 196,
 199
 Braughia Hundred, Eng., 362
 Brayboat Harbor, Kittery, Me., 351
 Brayboat Harbor Common, Kittery, Me., 351
 Brazil, Empire of, 117
 Breda, Netherlands, 27
 Bredfield, Suffolk, Eng., 214
 Bremen, 455
 Brentwood, N. H., lxxix
 Breseworth, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 155, 156
 Bresingham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 62, 156, 160
 Brewster, Mass., xli, lxxxii, 168, 169, 174
 Bridewell Hospital, London, Eng., 194
 Bridgewater, Eng., 230
 Mass., xxxiv, 230, 263, 265, 354
 Vt., 233
 Bridport, Beaminster Hundred, Co. Dorset,
 Eng., 281
 Brighton, Mass., xl
 Brimsfield, Mass., 50
 Brinkworth, Co. Wilts, Eng., 326, 326, 330, 334,
 335
 Bristol, 463
 Conn., xxxix, 129, 179, 271, 273, 275
 Eng., 27, 41, 42, 43, cdi, 143, 193, 325,
 326, 327, 329, 332, 334, 339, 347,
 410-113
 Broad Street, 412
 Christ Church, 325, 328
 Diocese of, 281
 Grape Lane, 412
 Hospital of Queen Elizabeth, 412
 Lamb, The, Broad Street, 412
 Marsh, The, 411
 Merchants Almshouse, 411
 Redcliffe, 334, 335
 St. James, 332
 St. Mary Port, 325, 328
 St. Mary Redcliffe, 325, 327
 St. Nicholas, 325, 328
 St. Philip's Out, 332
 St. Stephen's, 411, 412, 413
 St. Thomas, 325, 328, 335
 Workhouse, 332, 333
 R. I., 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 174,
 369, 370, 386, 449
 County, Mass., 69, 90, 168, 174
 British Museum, 451
 Brixham, Eng., 389
 Broad Chalke, Co. Wilts, Eng., 337
 Cove, Cumberland, Me., 30
 Broadkill, Del., 225
 Brockton, Mass., xxxiv, 230, 374
 Brompton, Eng., l
 Brookfield, Conn., 64, 387
 Mass., 11, 12, 265, 266, 398
 Brookline, Mass., v, vi, vii, xxii, xxiv, xxvii,
 xxxvi, xxxvii, xxxviii, xl,
 xli, xlvii, lxxv, cxi, cxviii, 167,
 220, 228
 Brooklyn, N. Y., xxxv, lvi, lvii, 107, 242, 351,
 462
 Brookville, Indiana, 369
 Brothertown, 232
 Broughton, Shropshire, Eng., 224
 Brown University, xxxiv, lxxv, lxxxii, xci,
 xcii, xciii, 121, 247, 249, 261,
 363, 373
 Browa's Chimneys, 441
 Brownville, N. Y., lxiv
 Bruisyard, Eng., 68
 Brunswick, 32
 Me., 30, 242, 243, 461
 Brush Hill, Milton, Mass., xcviil
 Brussels, Belgium, lli
 Bruton, Somersetshire, Eng., cxi
 Buckinghamshire, Eng., 191, 192, 326, 329, 330,
 331
 Bucksport, Me., c, 116
 Buenos Ayres, Republic of, 364
 Buffalo, N. Y., xxxiv, xlvii, xlix, 107, 121, 126,
 cxxix, cxxx
 Bulgaria, lxxxv
 Bulkington, Eng., 182
 Bull Run, lxx, cxi
 Bunker Hill, 60, 132, 230, 378
 Burchen Swamp, Gullford, Conn., 176
 Bargeate, Eng., 153
 Burke, Vt., 407
 Burke County, Ga., liv
 Burlington, xcix, cviii
 Iowa, lvii
 Vt., lxxv, 232, 460
 Burne Wood, Eng., 161
 Burntwood Weale, Eng., 348
 Burrington, East West Jersey, 194
 Burrough Green, Eng., 96
 Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 64, 167
 Caddington, Hertfordshire, Eng., 29
 Caernarvonshire, Wales, 363
 Cairns College, Cambridge, Eng., 188
 Calais, Me., cxxxix
 Calcutta, Ind., lxxxviii
 California, xxxiv, 367, 460
 Calshot Castle, Eng., 219
 Camberwell, Co. Surrey, Eng., 192
 Cambridge, Co. Cambridge, Eng., lix, 96, 296
 Mass., v, vi, vii, xxi, xxvii, 30,
 xxxiv, 35, xxxvi, xxxvii,
 xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xli, xl-
 vi, xlvii, 50, lxiv, 76, xci,
 xcii, 116, 117, cxviii, 120,
 122, 127, 130, 131, cxxxv,
 cxi, cxliii, 145, 146, 163, 220,
 232, 234, 236, 241, 243, 244,
 246, 354, 361, 362, 364, 365,
 372, 374, 413, 415, 418, 453,
 455, 458, 460, 461
 N. Y., 288
 Cambridge Academy, cxxxix
 Cambridge Colleges, Mass., 246
 Cambridge Farms (Lexington), Mass., 372
 Cambridgeport, Mass., cxviii, 452
 Cambridgeshire, Eng., 68, 97
 Cambridge Univ., Eng., 238
 Caius College, 188
 Gonville College, 188
 Newnham College,
 lxxxviii
 St. John's College, 450
 Trinity College, 29, 442
 Camden, Me., 31
 N. J., 276
 Camelford, Eng., 27
 Campbell's Location, N. Y., 163
 Canaan, Conn., 274
 N. Y., 80
 Canada, xl, xxxiii, xxxv, l, 71, lxxii, 119, 121,
 cxxxiii, 166, 360, 368, 405, 462
 Canandaigua, N. Y., 150
 Candia, N. H., xlvi, cxxi, cxxii
 Cannon Row, Westminster, Eng., 341
 Canterbury, Conn., 400
 Eng., 336, 337, 340, 342
 N. H., xlvii, cxli, 183
 Canton, China, xcix
 Mass., vii, xciii, xcvi, cvii, 111
 Canton Schwyz, Switzerland, cx
 Cape Ann, Mass., 39, 40, lxxxviii
 Cape Breton, N. S., 18, 184
 Cape Cod, xlviii, 76, 80, lxxxiii, 169, 345, 368
 Cape Meringue, 76

- Cape Neddick, 463
 Cape Verde, 333
 Cardale, District of, 50-53
 Carolinas, 159, 160
 Carolina Province, 252
 Carpi, Italy, 61
 Carthage, 248, 253
 Casco, Me., 267
 Casco Bay, 45, 351
 Casine, Me., cxxxiii
 Castle, the, Bristol, Eng., 41
 Castleton, Va., 273
 Castle William, 72
 Catharine, N. Y., 225
 Castaraca, 168
 Casanova, N. Y., 85, 274
 Cedar Hill, Conn., 23
 Cedar Key, Fla., 224
 Cedar Run, 181
 Centerbrook, Conn., 183
 Ceylon, India, 279, 282
 Chaddlewood, Devonshire, Eng., 97
 Chalfont St. Giles, Co. Bucks, Eng., 331
 Chancellorsville, Va., lxxxi, 114
 Channel Islands, 102
 Chantilly, Va., 453
 Chapel Hill, N. C., 454
 Chappell, Co. Essex, Eng., 193
 Charlton, La., xxxix
 Charlemont, Mass., cxxxiii
 Charleston, S. C., xxxiv, xxxv, xxxix, lxxii, lxxxi, 287, 290, 291
 Charlestown, Mass., xl, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, lxxx, 86, 133, 140, cxliii, 144, 145, 151, 163, 164, 194, 244, 257, 371, 388, 421, 449
 N. H., 198, 292, 293, 295, 406, 407, 408, 409, 197, 391
 So. Car., 196, 197, 391
 Charlton, Co. Wilt., Eng., 225, 334
 Charlewood, Eng., 215
 Chase City, Va., 171
 Chatham, Conn., 78, 80, 360
 Mass., 364
 Ga., 111
 Chatham Township, Waterhole District, Conn., 78
 Chautauqua Co., N. Y., cvi, 225
 Chazy, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 188
 Chenango Co., N. Y., 223, 225
 Chelmsford, Mass., xlvii, 51, 124
 Chelsea, Mass., xxxv, xxxvi, xl, xli
 Chepstow, Co. Monmouth, Eng., 39
 Chesapeake Bay, 114
 Chesham, Eng., 331
 Chester, Eng., 233
 N. S., 44, 45, 225
 Ohio, 11
 Penn., 389
 Vt., 197, 198, 201, 294, 295, 300, 435
 Chester County, Eng., lviii
 Chesterfield, Mass., xciv
 N. H., xli, 109, 400
 Chiavenna, Italy, 11
 Chicago, Ill., xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvi, xxxvii, xl, vi, xcix, 108, cviii, 109, cxix, cxxi, 123, 130, 133, cxliv, cxlv, 149, 245, 231, 238, 241, 242, 251, 356, 358, 368, 371, 372, 373, 440, 458, 460
 Chichester, Co. Sussex, Eng., 97, 411
 Chicksands, Eng., 344
 Chiddingstone, Co. Kent, Eng., 344
 Childwold, N. S., lxvi
 Chill, Republic of, 364
 Chillicothe, Ohio, 361
 China, x, xcix, 379
 Chippenham Parish, Co. Wilts, Eng., 218
 Chogaton, Swinbridge, Co. Devon, Eng., 344
 Christ Church, Barbados, 347
 Bristol, Eng., 325, 328
 Christchurch Hospital, London, Eng., 194
 Christian Malford, Diocese of Sarum, Eng., 345
 Cincinnati, Ohio, xxxiv, xlv, 107, 131, cxxxvii, cxxxviii, 374
 Cincinnati University, cxxxviii
 Cirencester, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 225, 226, 339, 335, 345
 Clare County, Ireland, 125
 Claremont, N. H., xxxvii, 49, cxiv, cxv, cxlviii, 407
 Claverack, N. Y., 369
 Clerkenwell, Eng., 192
 Cleveland, Ohio., xxxvi, xxxvii, xxxix, 121, 122, 127
 Clinton, Conn., 273
 Mass., xxxix, 407, 408, 401
 Clonmel, Tipperary, Ireland, 240
 Clunbury, Shropshire, Eng., 234
 Clyst St. George, Co. Devon, Eng., 115
 Cochinchina (Darham), Conn., 279
 Coggeshall, Essex, Eng., 234
 Cohasset, Mass., xl, lxx, 315
 Coker, Co. Somerset, Eng., 282, 283
 Colby College, xxxiv, xlii, 243
 Colchester, Conn., 78
 Co. Essex, Eng., 61, 64, 67, 63, 228, 193
 Cold Spring, N. Y., 388
 Coleraine, Ireland, 100
 Colleshill, Amersham Parish, Co. Herts, Eng., 331
 College of France, Paris, lxxx
 College in New England, 188
 Colombo, Ceylon, 283
 Colonies, The, 35
 Colorado, lxxxii
 Columbia, Me., 405
 Mo., xxxvi, xxxvii
 Republic of, 364
 S. C., iii, 111
 Columbia College, 322
 Columbian University, ix
 Columbus, Ohio, xxxv, xxxix, 361
 Concord, Mass., xxxiv, xxxvii, xxxix, 45, 46, 50, 51, 60, 107, c, cxi, cxii, cxviii, cxviii, cxv, cxxxiii, 162, 374, 414, 456
 N. H., xxi, 220, 236, 362, 374, 455, 463
 Connecticut, xix, xxxiii, xxxiv, 40, lvi, lxxiii, lxxiv, 78, 80, 89, 90, 93, 96, 107, 118, 119, 124, cxxxviii, 125, 128, 132, 133, 135, 177, 222, 283, 345, 343, 345, 355, 358, 359, 369
 Connecticut River, 78, 273
 Conway, Eng., 363
 N. H., xlvii, cxlv
 Copenhagen, Denmark, cxxvi
 Cornell University, xxxiv, 152
 Cornish, N. H., cxiv, 198, 293
 Cornwall, Conn., 274
 Eng., 339
 Cornwallia, N. S., xlvii, cxlvii
 Corsecombe, Co. Dorset, Eng., 281
 Corunna, xcix
 Cottage City, Mass., xli
 Count. Shropshire, Eng., 360
 Cousin's Island, Casco Bay, 149
 Coventry, Conn., 47, 84, 178, 224, 443, 453
 Eng., lvi, 94, 182, 218
 Cowes, Eng., 219
 Cowley, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 219
 Craftsbury, Vt., 407
 Cratfield, Eng., 158
 Cressage, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Cromwell, Conn., 127
 Croningen, 196
 Crosswicks, N. J., 24
 Croyden, Eng., 157
 Cuba, cxxii
 Cumberland Co., Me., 30
 Cumberland Creek, 74
 "Cummingsville," cxlii
 Cummington, Mass., 405, 406
 Dalton, Mass., ci, cii
 Danbury, Conn., lvii
 N. H., lxii
 Danby, N. Y., cxxxviii
 Danvers, Mass., xxxiv, xxxvii, 125, 375, 414
 Dartmoor, Eng., 141

Index of Places.

ccv

- Dartmouth, Eng., 389
Dartmouth College, lxiv, lxxix, xcvii, 114, cx-
iv, cxxii, cxxiv, 126, cxx-
vii, cxlii, 198, 373, 380, 406
- Davenport, Ia., xxxvii, 457
Davenport Ridge, Conn., lvi, lviii
Davertry, North Hants, Eng., 97
Dean Academy, Franklin, Mass., cxxxix
Deane lands, Eng., 227
Deans, Bedfordshire, Eng., 269
Dedham, Co. Essex, Eng., 64, 216
Mass., vi, vii, xviii, xxxvi, xli, lxii,
lxxxviii, cxli, civ, 119, 128, 130,
cxxxvi, cxxxviii, 232, 241, 246,
250, 398, 400
- Dee River, 391
Deerfield, Ill., xxxvii
Mass., 122, 263
Defiance, Ohio, xli
Delaware, lxii, 372
Ohio, xxxv
County, Penn., 369
- Delhi, India, 28
Denison University, xlix
Denmark, N. Y., 406
Dennysville, Me., xlvii, cxxxix, cxi
Denver, Col., xli
Deptford (West Greenwich), Eng., 91
Derby, Conn., 362
Eng., 94
Deskri, xcvi
Des Moines, Iowa, 400, 407
Detroit, Mich., xxxvii, ci, 353
De Turges, Eng., 368
Devonshire, Eng., 68, 115, 141, 190
Dexter, N. Y., lxiv
Didmorton, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 338
Dighton, Mass., 18
Diss, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 62, 63, 65, 66, 68, 152,
153, 155, 156, 158, 160
- District of Carlisle, 50-53
District of Columbia, xxxv, lxxxix, 376
Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., xxxviii
Donathkeedy, Ireland, 100
Dongola, Africa, 282
Donington, Shropshire, Eng., 366
Dorchester, Eng., 116
Mass., v, 11, xxi, xxxvi, xxxvii,
xl, xli, xlvii, 90, 94, cii, cx-
ix, 124, cxxiv, cxxx, cxxx-
vi, 202, 213, 279, 352, 372, 377,
400, 415, 417, 441, 448
Heights, 285
(Milton), Mass., cxxxix
Upham's Corner, 377
- Dorking, Co. Surrey, Eng., 94, 95
Dorsetshire, Eng., 115, 219, 281
Dover, Mass., lxxxii
N. H., 125, ci, 354, 449, 463
"Drumtochty," 101
Dublin, Ireland, 129, 217, 309
N. H., cxxxiii
County, Ireland, 27
- Dubuque, Iowa, lxxxiv
Dudley, Mass., 70
Duke's Bastion, The, Fort Cumberland, 72
Dukes County, Mass., 179
Dummer Academy, 379, 380
Dunstable, Mass., 76, 77, 79, 80, 442
Durham, Conn., xxxviii, 48, 177, 178, 270, 272,
273, 274, 275, 276
Me., xviii, 125
Dutchess County, N. Y., 225
Duxbury, Mass., ci, 180, 181, 263
- Ealing, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 325, 353
Earthcott, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 327
East Bloomfield, 48
N. Y., 274, 275
Boston, Mass., 114
Braintree, Mass., 406
Bridgewater, Mass., cxli, 230
Cambridge, Mass., 79, 80
Coker, Co. Somerset, Eng., 279, 281, 282,
283
- East Dennis, Mass., lxxxii
Eastern Harbor, 88
East Greenwich, R. I., 100
Guilford, Conn., 47, 48, 49, 69, 271, 272, 275
Haddam, Conn., 77, 78, 80, 450
Eastham, Mass., 88, 129, 181
East Hampton (Chatham), Conn., 360
Easthampton, L. I., 53, 61, 265, 303, 306
Mass., ci
East Hartford, Conn., 84, 85
Haven, Conn., 25, 322, 324
India, 219, 379
Jersey, 112
Easton, Mass., cxi, cxli
East Rindge, N. H., v
River, 23
Quarter, Guilford, Conn., 271
Saugus, Mass., lxxxii
Sutton, Mass., 244
Walpole, Mass., 398
West Jersey, America, 195
Wilmington, Conn., 288
Windsor, Conn., 83, 222, 223
Yarmouth, Mass., 455
- Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, Mass., lxxxvi,
179, 180
- Edgton, Shropshire, Eng., 366
Edgwood, Conn., 127
Edmonton, Eng., 342
Egypt, cxlii, 248
Eight Mile River, 78
Elgin, 390
Elliot, Me., xxxiv, xxxvii
Elizabethtown, N. J., 458
Elkhorn, Wis., xxxvii, 127
Elmira, N. Y., xxxvii, xli, 459
El Paso, Texas, lxxx, lxxxvi
Eltesley, Eng., 95, 96
Elverton, i
Elberton, i
Manor of, Eng., 413
Elworthy, Eng., 93
Ely, Eng., 94, 95, 96, 450
Cathedral Church of, Eng., 449
Emmitsburg, Md., lxxi
Enfield, Conn., 107, 222
England, ix, 12, xv, xvi, xvii, 20, 27, 29, 32,
xxxiii, 36, 37, 39, 41, i, lvii, 64, lxx,
66, 67, 69, lxx, lxxvi, lxxxii, lxxxiv,
lxxxviii, xci, 94, 97, xcvii, xcix, cii,
ciii, cvii, 109, 111, cxi, cxxii, 123, 125,
126, cxxvi, cxxviii, 129, cxxix, 138,
138, 140, 141, 142, 143, cxliii, cxlv, 157,
189, 194, 195, 226, 229, 230, 235, 238,
241, 248, 278, 279, 282, 300, 310, 311,
313, 314, 320, 328, 337, 339, 341, 342,
357, 358, 366, 370, 371, 375, 377, 379,
387, 390, 404, 413, 420, 448, 449, 458
- Enfield, Transylvania, 347
Epping, Co. Essex, Eng., 346
N. H., 449
Bury, Manor of, Co. Essex, Eng., 346
Epsom, Co. Surrey, Eng., 38
Erie, Pa., 151
County, N. Y., xlix, cxxx
Esopus, N. Y., 64
Essex, Mass., 163
County, Eng., 64, 182, 328
Mass., 100, 102, cxv, 129, ci, 260,
276, 277, 278, 283, 318, 360,
361, 368, 378, 416
Institute, xxxiv, 107, 134, 277, 278, 283,
462
- Eton College, lxxxiv, lxxxvii
Ettington, 182
Europe, 12, 37, lviii, lxx, lxxvii, lxxxvi, lxxx-
iv, xci, cxvi, 121, cxxvii, cxxix, 166,
237, 248, 359, 364
- Evans, N. Y., xlix
Evanston, Ill., xxxv, 373
Everett, Mass., xxxvii, xxxix
Exeter, Eng., 140, 282
N. H., xxxv, xxxix, lxxix, xci, 125,
133, 154, 461
Academy, xcii
Exira, Iowa, xxxvii, 126

- Eye, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 62, 65, 133, 154, 156, 159
 Manor of, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 62
 Hall, Manor of, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 62
 Eyr, Eng., 216
- Fairfax County, Va., 7, 38
 Fairfield, Conn., 169, 382
 County, Conn., 166
 Fairhaven, Mass., vii
 Fairleigh, Co. Sussex, Eng., 342
 Fairmount College, xxxiv, 131
 Falmouth, Mass., 131, 455
 Farley, Co. Sussex, Eng., 215
 Farmington, Conn., xxxvii, 122, 222, 225, 235, 448
 Me., xi, lxxiii
 Ohio, 179
 State Normal School, Me., 243
 Farnham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 215
 Fermo, Italy, xlviii, li
 Far Rockaway, L. I., 28, 29
 Feeding Hills, Mass., 222
 Ferling, Co. Essex, Eng., 442
 Field Columbian Museum, 373
 Fildes, Eng., 345
 Fitchburg, Mass., xviii, xxxiv, xxxviii, lxx-
 iii, 236, 249
 Fitz, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Fitzwilliam, N. H., 150, 400
 Florida, xcvi, 312
 Flashing, L. I., lx
 Ford, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Forest of Bradon, Eng., 325
 Forli, Italy, lii
 Fort Anne, N. Y., 118, 461
 Carolong, 124
 Covington, N. Y., lxxiii
 Cumberland, Nova Scotia, 70, 71, 72, 166,
 167
 Duquesne, lxx
 Edward, 113, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167
 Fisher, 114
 Meigs, lxx
 Miller, 163, 155, 156, 187
 Popham, Me., 143
 Sheridan, Ill., xxxvii
 Ticonderoga, 114
 Warren, 123
 Foulbay, Barbados, 347
 Four Courts, The, Dublin, Ire., 217
 Fowey, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 339, 340
 Fowlesweeke, Eng., 347
 Framingham, Mass., xxxiv
 Frampton Cottrell, Manor of, Co. Gloucester,
 Eng., 412
 Frampton-upon-Severn, Manor of, Co. Gloucester,
 Eng., 411
 France, lii, lxxviii, xcvi, cxxvi, 157, 282, 313,
 326
 Franklin, Mass., lxxxi, lxxxi, 196
 Pa., xxxix, lxxi
 Academy, lxxxi
 County, Mass., 228
 N. Y., lxxiii
 Fredericksburg, Va., 114, 355
 Freehold, N. J., 272
 Frodesley, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Fruit Hill, No. Providence, R. I., 247
 Academy, R. I., cxi
 Fulham, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 219
- Galena, Ill., cli, ciii
 Gallarate, Italy, lii
 Gardiner's Bay, 61
 Island, 61
 Geneva, N. Y., lxx, lxxxi
 Switzerland, xxxviii, 224
 Genoa, Italy, 24
 George Augustus University, Gottingen, 439
 Georgia, liii, lix, lxxx, 197, 251, 391
 Scientific Institute, lxxx
 German Flats, N. Y., 465
 Germantown, Penn., 131, 267, 268, 410
 Tenn., 114
 Germany, 12, lxxx, cxxvi, 128
 Gestley, Eng., 218
- Gettling, Eng., 216
 Gettysburg, Pa., lxxix, cxxii, 114, cxiv
 Gilsum, N. H., 406
 Glasgow, Scotland, lxi, 163
 Glasbury, Conn., 55, 119, 175, 176
 Glenlyn, Scotland, 391
 Glen's Falls, N. Y., cxxix
 Glen Springs, N. Y., xciii
 Gloucester, Eng., 325, 326, 334, 335, 369
 St. Nicholas, 334
 Trinity Church, 334
 Mass., 39, 40, 41, 241
 County, Va., 193
 Gloucestershire, Eng., lx, 198, 259, 335, 336, 411
 Golding's Farm, Va., 114
 Goodhert, Eng., 343
 Gouville College, Cambridge, Eng., 189
 Goodleigh, Co. Devon, Eng., 344
 Gorham, Me., 369
 Academy, Me., lxxvii
 Gorhambury, Eng., 171, 172
 Goswilde Hall, Thramston, Co. Suffolk,
 Eng., 65
 Goshen, Conn., 177, 269, 272, 274, 275
 Mass., 134
 Gottingen, 439
 Grafton, Mass., 126
 N. H., 123
 Vt., 436
 Grand Rapids, Mich., xxxix, lxxxi, 124
 Granville, Conn., 177
 Ohio, xlix
 Great Barrington, Mass., 69, 70
 Bend, Kansas, 223
 Bentley, Co. Essex, Eng., 240
 Britain, 66, lxxvii, xcvi, 125, cxxvii,
 cxxxix, 142, 196, 197, 227, 227,
 360, 444
 Grassden, Co. Huntingdon, Eng., 85
 Haddam, Eng., 344
 Harbor (Edgartown), Mass., 139
 St. Mary's, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 64
 Sherston, Co. Wilts., Eng., 337
 Green Bay, Wis., 374
 Greenbush, N. Y., 153, 157
 Green Castle, Antigua, 27
 Greenfield, Mass., 225
 Greenland, N. H., 366
 Green's Harbour, Plymouth Colony, Mass., 39
 Greenville, N. Y., 272
 Greenwich, Mass., 351, 352
 Green Woods, 183
 Grenada, W. I., l
 Grinshill, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Griswold College, 251
 Grittenham, Co. Wilts., Eng., 325
 Groton, Conn., lxxvii, 271
 Mass., xxxiv, xxxv, lxxii, 130, 131, 266,
 457
 Guilford, Conn., 41, 46-50, 95, 175-179, 266-275,
 352, 353, 468
 Co. Surrey, Eng., xxxv, 95
 Vt., 223
- Hackney, London, 216
 Haddam, Conn., 46, 49, 76, 78, 179
 Hadley, Mass., 401, 460
 Hadlyme, Conn., 78
 Hahnemann Medical College, Pa., c
 Hainaut, 356
 Halifax, 45, 46
 N. S., xxxv, 71, 75, 121, 127, 130-132,
 cxvii, 285, 374
 Hallowell, Me., lxxvii, cxvii
 Halston, Shropshire, Eng., 224
 Ham, Eng., 154
 Hamburg, Germany, cxxvi
 N. Y., xlix
 Hamilton, Bermuda, xli, cxxii
 Can., xxxviii
 N. Y., 406
 Hammersmith, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 331
 Hammonasset, East Guilford, Conn., 271
 River, 270
 Hampden, Me., xlviii

- Hampshire, Eng., 309
County, Mass., 309
Hampstead, Eng., 332
N. H., xii, 235, 456
Hampton, cxxxii
Conn., 377, 378
Mass., cxiv
N. H., 112, 122, 351, 354, 356
Va., cx
Hanover, 45
Mass., v, xxiii, 108, 220, 225
N. H., xviii, lxiii, 114, cxxviii, cxi-
viii, 373
Academy, 237
Hanwood, Shropshire, Eng., 234, 366
Harlem Heights, N. Y., 164, 285
Harley, Shropshire, Eng., 115, 234
Hariton, Eng., 96
Harmans, Antigua, 1
Harriman, Tenn., xxxviii
Harrington, Me., 405
Harrisburg, Penn., 375
Harrison Square, Rochester, xcv
Harrow-on-the-Hill, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 192
Hartford, Conn., xvii, xxxiv, xxxvi-xxxix,
40, 41, 47, lix, 73, 80, 83, 84,
xciv, xcvi, 119, 122-125, 127-
130, 132, 133, 173, 223, 238, 241,
242, 253, 269, 272, 353, 358, 368,
370, 364, 450, 451, 457, 458
Vt., xxxvii, 241, 242
County, Conn., 238, 447
Hartland, Conn., 273
Vt., 407
Harvard, Mass., 44, 45
University, 30, xxxiv, 44, liii, liv, lvii,
lxiv, lxxviii, lxxix, 78, lxxx,
lxxxiii, lxxxviii, xcvi,
c, cv, cvi, 108, cxci, cxx-
vi, cxxxi, cxxxii, 133, 139,
cxii, cxliii, cxlv, cxlvi,
152, 198, 217, 230, 242, 246,
247, 251, 252, 312, 315, 316,
318, 359, 377, 379, 413, 414,
415, 442, 452, 454, 461
Divinity School, lxxv
Law School, cxxvii, cxxxii,
cxiv
Medical School, cxlvi, cxi-
vii, 432
Memorial Hall, cvi
Radcliffe College, cxxxii,
454
Theological School, cxxxiii,
cxliii
Harwich, Mass., 87, 225
Hasebrig, Somersetshire, Eng., 190
Hastings, Co. Kent, Eng., 141, 218, 313
Havana, Cuba, 312
Haverford, Pa., xcii
College, lx
Haverhill, Mass., xxxviii, 103, 112, cxvii, cxxx-
viii, 356
N. H., 406
Hawaiian Islands, xxxiii, 461
Hawarden, Eng., lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii
Hawsbury, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 335, 336
Hebron, Conn., 83, 85
Heddingham, Co. Essex, Eng., 345
Helena, Montana, 365
Hempstead, L. I., 28, 29, lx
Henburg, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 411
Henly, Eng., 188
Hereford, Diocese of, Eng., 234, 366
Herefordshire, Eng., 115
Hertfordshire, Eng., 182, 352
Heytor, Eng., 141
Highland Military Academy, 373
High Wycombe, Eng., 331
Hillingdon, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 192
Hillsboro', N. H., xc, xci, cxxv
Center, N. H., xc
Hingham, Mass., xli, 46, 226, 404, 405
Academy, 246
Hinsdale, 196
Hitcham, Co. Bucks, Eng., 325
Hitchin Half Hundred, Eng., 352
Hinxton, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 94
Hobart College, lxxxiii
Hobart Free College, lxxv
Hoddesden, Co. Herts., Eng., 325, 331
Holdenhurst, Eng., 227
Holland, cxxvi, 325, 363-365, 368
Hollis, 234
N. H., xxxviii, xc
Holmesburg, Philadelphia, 373
Holmesdale, Jersey, xcvi
Holstein, cii
Holy Trinity Church, 348
Holyoke, Mass., 121
Hositon, Eng., xxxix
Hoosac Tunnel, cxix
Hoosatic Valley, 225
Hoosick Falls, N. Y., 354
Hopkinton, Mass., 367
N. H., xlvii, cxxiv
Horham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 65, 154
Allynton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 159
Horse Neck, Quincy, Mass., 352
Horsley, Eng., 218
Horton, Somersetshire, Eng., lxxviii
Houndsborough, Co. Somerset, Eng., 282
Howard University, Washington, D. C., xxvii
Hoxon, Eng., 216
Hubbardston, Mass., cxxxiii
Hudson, Mass., 374
Ohio, 275
River, lxxxviii, 359
Hughley, Shropshire, Eng., 234
Hudrie, Chesham Parish, Eng., cxiv
"Hunniwell's Beach," Me., 143
Hunniwell's Point, Me., { 142-144
Hunniwell's Point,
Hunsden, Co. Hertford, Eng., 344
Huntes, Eng., 343
Huntingdonshire, Eng., 94
Huntington, Mass., li
N. Y., xxxix
Huntors, Eng., 345
Hyde Park, Mass., xxxvii
Icklesham, Eng., 218
Illinois, xi, xxxiii, ci, cxxxvii, cxliv, 355
University of, 461
Imola, Italy, lii
Impington, Eng., 96
India, 379
Indianapolis, Ind., xxxviii, 116, 462
Institute of France, lii
Institute of Technology, 13, 242
Iowa, lxxxiii, xc, cxx, 137, 374, 457
Ippolletta, Co. Herts, Eng., 352
Ipswich, Canada, 353
Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 64, 65, 68, 158, 159,
160, 161, 189, 195,
214, 240, 241, 353
Mass., xxxv, xxxviii, 107, 112, cxliii,
119, 123, 124, 127, 129, 130, cxliiii,
222, 234, 244, 260, 353, 354, 356,
375, 415
Ireland, 27, xxxiii, 46, lxxxvi, xci, 100, cxiii,
116, 130, 157, 217, 239, 282, 325, 326,
328, 341, 342
Isle of Wight, 302, 303
Italy, lii, lxxxii, lxxxv, xcii
Ithaca, N. Y., xxxiv, 150, 226
Jacksonville, Ill., 407
Jaffrey, N. H., cxxxiii, cxxxiv
Jamaica, 311
Jamaica Plain, Mass., xvii, xli, xlv, lix, cxxx-
vi, cxxxvii
Jamestown, N. Y., cvi, 354
Va., 355
Jamestown Island, 355
Japan, 138
Jefferson, Me., xviii
Jefferson County, N. Y., 375
Jericho, Vt., cvii, 406
Jersey, cii
Eng., 102

- Jewett's Bridge, 457
 Johns Hopkins University, lxvii
 Jordan River, 390
 Jordana, Eng., 395
 Jordana, Parish Chalfont, St. Giles, Co. Bucks, Eng., 331, 332
 Kalamazoo, Mich., xxxvii
 Kansas, xxxv, xc, 132, cxxxvi, 242, 244, 275, 457
 Keene, N. H., cxli
 Kenley, Shropshire, Eng., 234
 Kennebec County, Me., cxxxviii
 Kennebec River, Me., 143, 144, 163
 Kennebunk, Me., 100, 101
 Kensington, Conn., 273
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 325, 331
 Kent, 199, 200
 Kent County, Eng., 94, cxi
 Kenton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 63
 Kentucky, lxxxviii
 Kewauunee, Wisconsin, 457
 Killingworth, Conn., 48, 177, 270, 275, 353
 Kimball Union Academy, cxiv, cxxxvii
 Kinswood, Eng., 345
 Kingsbury, Co. Somerset, Eng., 233
 King's Charitywood, Co. Herts, Eng., 325, 331
 King's College, London, Eng., 1
 King's (Columbia) College, 32, 332
 King's Co., N. Y., 118
 King's Mountain, 1
 King's Roads, Eng., cli
 Kingston, Mass., 455
 Kingstown, 45
 R. I., 129
 Kingsware, Eng., 124
 King's Weston, Manor of, Henbury Parish, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 411, 412
 Kinsale, 328
 Kittery, Me., 344, 351, 354, 357, 388, 408, 444-446
 Kittery Neck, Me., 409
 Kittery Point, Me., 410
 Kirtan, Eng., 214
 Knightston, Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 68
 Kosheh, Egypt, 282
 La Grange, Ga., 243
 Ill., xvii, xxxvii
 La Grange College, La Grange, Ga., 243
 Lake, The, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187
 Lake Champlain, lvi
 Lake Erie, 119, 456
 Lake George, 118, 399
 Lake Region, The, N. Y., 224
 Lakeville, Ct., 137
 Lambeth, Eng., 289
 Lanarkshire, Scotland, lxxxiv
 Lancashire, Eng., 94, 108, cx, 377
 Lancaster, Mass., 45, 130, 223, 265, 277, 307, 308, 400, 401
 N. H., xxxix, 123, 455
 Ohio, 361
 Lancaster County, Penn., 356
 Lanesboro', Vt., 275
 Langue, Champagne, Franco, 314
 Lansford, Pa., 117
 Laval, 462
 Lavenham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 288, 289
 Lawford, Co. Essex, Eng., 214
 Lawrence, Mass., xxxvii, 127
 Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., 131
 Leavenworth, Kansas, 375
 Lebanon, 198
 Conn., 85, 133
 N. H., 461
 Ledbury, Co. Hereford, Eng., 115
 Ledcard Tryoe, Eng., 218
 Lee, N. H., 388, 389
 Leeward Islands, 27
 Leigh University, 373
 Leicester, Co. Leicester, Eng., 66, 67, 68
 Mass., cxi
 Leicester Academy, cxlii
 Leicestershire, Eng., 60, 68
 Leigh, Eng., 215
 Lye, 1
 Leith, Scotland, lxxxiv
 Lenox, Mass., 162
 Leominster, Mass., lxvii, lxxx, 243
 Lethered, Co. Surrey, Eng., 215
 Leverett, Mass., cxxxiii, 228
 Levy Co., Fla., 224
 Lewes, Co. Sussex, Eng., 231
 Lewiston, Me., lxvii, 368
 Lexington, Mass., xviii, xxxiv, xxxvii, xxxviii, xxxix, 45, 60, 115, 285, 372
 Va., xxxvi, 373
 Libby Prison, xcix
 Liberty County, Ga., iii
 Lichfield, Eng., 94, 218
 Diocese of, Eng., 234, 308
 Lidiard Tregoze, Co. Wilts, Eng., 341, 342
 Lima, N. Y., 274
 Limerick, Me., 31
 Lincoln, Eng., 343
 Mass., xxxvi, cxvii, 120, 130, 131, 149, 150, 151, 152, 400
 Neb., xxxv
 College, Oxford, Eng., 219
 Co., Me., 316, 455
 Lincoln's Inn, Co. Midd., Eng., xcvi, 344
 Lincolnshire, Eng., 65, 159
 Litchfield, Conn., 49, 177, 178, 234, 225, 274, 445
 Litchfield Co., Conn., lxxxiii, 226
 Law School, 243
 South Farms, Conn., 377
 Little Compton, R. I., 181
 Little Halingbury, Eng., 344
 Littleington, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 68
 Little Thornham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 62, 156, 216
 Thurlow, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 346
 Littleton, 45
 Mass., xxxix, cxiv, 151
 N. H., xxxvii
 Livermore, Me., xxxix
 Liverpool, Eng., lxxxiv
 Livingston Co., N. Y., cxxxi, 130
 Lockport, N. Y., xlix
 Loftus, Co. Essex, Eng., 192
 London, Eng., xvii, 23, 28, 29, 30, 31, 35, xxxv, xxxvii, 41, 42, lvi, 63, 64, 65, 67, lxxxi, lxxxvi, 91, 95, 96, xcvi, c, 115, cxviii, 120, 121, cxxii, 123, cxxvii, 141, cxlvi, 147, 149, 156, 162, 169, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 227, 231, 232, 238, 281, 309, 314, 333, 334, 338, 341, 342, 344, 346, 347, 348, 359, 363, 373, 378, 379, 382, 387, 391, 392, 415, 418, 442, 448, 462, 455, 461, 463
 Aldersgate, 218
 All Hallows, Barking, 335
 Tower Hill, 30
 Bearebinder Lane, 217
 Bodleian Library, 42
 Bow, 97
 Bread Street, 195
 Bridewell Hospital, 104
 British Museum, 42, 92, 451
 Cannon St., 217
 Charing Cross, 27
 Christchurch Hospital, 194
 Christ's Hospital, 156
 Clerkenwell, 192
 College of Arms, 64, 66
 Devonshire House, 331
 Dice Key, Thames Street, 199
 Fleet St., 190
 Fulham, 219
 Gracious St., 342
 Gray's Inn, 216
 Hackney, 216
 Herald's College, 27, 39, 66
 Kensington, 325, 331
 King's College, 1
 King William St., 217
 Lincoln's Inn, lxxxv, xvii, 344

Index of Places.

ccix

London, Eng.—

Little Russell St., 214, 241
 Lombard St., 217
 London Wall, 342
 Ludgate, 225, 333
 Mansion House, 217
 Meurer St., Hackney, 216
 Middle Temple, 215
 New Fish St., 196
 Paddington, 35
 Paternoster Row, 227
 St. Bennet's, Gracious St., 342
 St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, 218, 219
 St. Botolph's, Bishopsgate, 242
 Saint Bride's, 190
 St. Dunstan's in the East, 309
 St. Edmund the King, 29
 St. George, Hanover Square, 29
 St. Giles Cripplegate, 219
 St. Giles in the Fields, 347
 St. James, Clerkenwell, 147, 192
 St. James, Piccadilly, 309
 St. Katherine's near the Tower, 342
 St. Leonard, Shoreditch, 243
 St. Magnus the Martyr, 157
 St. Margaret's, Westminster, 141, 190, 191, 192
 St. Martin-in-the-Fields, 226, 236
 St. Mary, Bow, 96
 St. Mary Elmes, 214
 St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey, 196
 St. Mary Woolchurch, Haw., 216, 217
 St. Mary Woolnoth, 217
 St. Michael's, Crooked Lane, 194
 St. Olave, Southwark, 158
 St. Paul's Cathedral, 256
 St. Paul's Classical School, 30
 St. Paul's, Covent Garden, 347
 St. Paul's, Shadwell, 196
 St. Sepulchres, 192
 St. Stephen's, Coleman St., 343
 St. Trinity Minorities, 192
 St. Vedast, Foster Lane, 192
 Somerset House, 240
 So. Kensington, xcvi
 Southwark, 43
 Strand, 363
 Swithin's Lane, Common St., 217
 Thames St., 157
 Tothill St., Westminster, 95
 Tower, 91
 Tower Hill, 30, 92
 Wardour St., 123, 226
 Westminster, 191, 341, 448
 Westminster Abbey, lxxxvii, 191
 Woolchurch, 216
 Londonderry, N. H., 239
 Long Ashton, Somersetshire, Eng., 191, 192
 Long Burton, Eng., 116
 Long Island, N. Y., 28, 29, xxxv, 53, 54, 55, 56, 191, 57, 58, lviii, 59-62, 124, 137, 179, 203, 286, 301-308, 427-434
 Longlands, Eng., 280
 Longmeadow, Mass., 80, 84, cx
 Long Point, Lake Erie, 456
 Long Smith Street, 348
 Longton-upon-Tern, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 L'Orient, France, 265
 Louisburg, C. B., 71, 186, 312, 399
 Low Countries, 304
 Lowden's Canteen, Fort Cumberland, 72
 Lowell, Mass., xxii, lxxviii, 109, cxviii, 121, cxxv, cxxxviii, cxlviii, cxlix, 151, 220, 238
 Lower Norfolk Co., Va., 196
 Lowestoft, Eng., xvii, xxxviii
 Luckington, Eng., 338

Ludgate, London, Eng., 225, 333
 Ludlow, Shropshire, Eng., 69
 Lunenburg, Mass., 45, 51, 353, 400, 401
 Vt., 201
 County, N. S., 44, 45
 Lutren, Saxony, 391
 Lydham, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Lydlinch, Co. Dorset, Eng., 116
 Lyme, Conn., 178, 271
 Lymington, Eng., 219
 Lyndhurst, Eng., 314
 Lyndon, Vt., 407
 Lynn, Mass., xxxvi, xxxvii, lxxviii, 77, 80, 101, cxii, 107, 132, 135, cxlix, cl, 182, 212, 224, 279, 286, 342, 418, 419, 442
 Lyons, France, 12
 Macedon, 262
 Machias, Me., 405
 Macon, Georgia, 373
 Madison, Conn., 275
 Wis., xxxv, xlix, l, 132, 133, 374, 439
 Madrid, Spain, 146
 Magdalen College, Oxford, 387
 Maidstone, Co. Kent, Eng., 189
 Maine, xiv, xix, 30, 31, xxxiii, xxxv, xlviii, xlix, lxxvii, 80, 109, 113, 129, 132, 143, cxlii, 143, 144, 146, 147, 149, 191, 192, 220, 221, 230, 232, 243, 251, 365, 370, 387, 402, 404, 406, 408-410
 Mansfield, Eng., 343
 Malden, Mass., xviii, xxxvi, xxxvii, lxxx, 92, 96, 182, 211, 212, 217, 236, 419, 421, 449
 Malmesbury, Co. Wilts, Eng., 330, 336, 337, 338
 Manassas, lxxi
 Manchester, Conn., 272
 N. H., xxxv, xxxviii, xxxix, xlv, 119, cxxi, cxxii, 126, 130, 462
 Mandon, Eng., 348
 Manitoba, Can., xxxv, 132
 Manomet (Sq. Plymouth), Mass., 236
 Marais de Cygnes, 457
 Marblehead, Mass., lxiv, 102, 224, 276-279, 315-318, 413-422, 450
 Neck, Mass., 413
 Margaret's, 348
 Marion, Ohio, 456
 Marlborough, Mass., 45, 242
 Marlesford, Eng., 214
 Marseilles, France, lli, xcvi
 Marshfield, Mass., 39, lxxvii, 111, 129, 241
 Marsh Gibbon, Buckinghamshire, Eng., cx, 135, 136
 Martha's Vineyard, Mass., 173, 179, 180
 Maryland, 32, xxxiv, xxxv, 30, lxxi, lxxii, 237, 338, 451, 458, 462
 Mask, Co. York, Eng., 325
 Masonian Patent, N. H., 236
 Massachusetts, 13, xix, 27, 30, xxxii-xxxv, 39, 46, 50, lv, 60, lxvi, lxvii, lxix, lxx, 74, 75, lxxviii, 79, lxxxii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, cxlii, 94, xcvi, xcvi, 98, xcix, 100, ci-civ, cvi, 107, 109, cix, 111, cxii, cxiii, cxv, 116, cxvi, 117-119, 121, 126, cxxvi, cxxvii, 130, 181, cxxxii, 132, cxxxiii, 133, cxxxiii, cxxxiv-cxxxvi, cxxxix, 142, 143, cxliii, 145, cxiv, 146, cxvi-cxlviii, cl, 162, 163, 167, 168, 179, 219, 223, 229, 230, 234, 236, 237, 241, 243, 244, 251, 285, 312, 319, 339, 357, 359, 365, 367-372, 374, 376, 377-380, 439, 460, 414, 444, 451-453, 460-462
 Massachusetts Bay, xxvii, 74, 75, xcl, 99, 100, 116, 277, 313, 359
 College of Pharmacy, 461
 Colony, cxxx
 General Hospital, 452, 453
 Inst. of Technology, xcvi, cxlii, cxliii
 Mattabeset Country, 223

- Mattapoiset, Mass., 261, 266
 Mendville, Pa., xxxvi
 Medfield, Mass., lxxv, 352, 398, 442
 Medford, Mass., v-vii, xxii, xxxv, xxxvi, xxxviii, xl, 44, 76-79, 98, 110, 120, 220, 234, 373, 454
 Medford Bridge, Mass., 78
 (Mystic), Mass., 77
 Medical School of Maine, 243
 Mediterranean Sea, lxxvii, 326, 328
 Melford, Eng., 288, 289
 Melles, Eng., 63
 Melrose, Mass., xxxvii, c, cl, 211
 Melverley, Shropshire, Eng., 115, 234
 Melville Academy, Jaffrey, N. H., cxxxiii
 Memorinecock, 166
 Mendon, Mass., lxxx, cxxxiii, 222
 Menotomy, Mass., 145
 Meredith, N. H., 458, 460
 Meriden, Conn., 238, 271, 273
 N. H., cxiv, cxxvii
 Parish, Wallingford, Conn., 324
 Merrimac, Mass., 389
 River, 260, 343, 380
 Merrymount Press, The, 456, 457
 Mexico, cxxii, 453
 Michigan, xcix, cxlii, 361
 University, xcii
 Middleborough, Mass., 102, 103, 107, 108, 180, 226, 261
 Middlebury, 45
 College, cxxix, 439
 Middle Haddam, Conn., cxxx
 Middlesex County, Conn., 137
 Eng., 833
 Mass., xxviii, 77-80, 84, 110, 133, cxxxvi, cxxxviii, 241, 306, 400
 Middletown, Conn., lv, lvi, 177-179, 183, 270-272, 274, 353, 365, 360, 362, 440, 480, 481
 Midsummer Norton, Co. Somerset, Eng., 412
 Milan, Italy, li, lii
 Mildenhall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 95
 Milford, Conn., 126, 128, 175, 224, 320, 384-387
 Eng., 136
 Mass., 127
 Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., 388
 Millbury, Mass., xxxiv, cxlv
 Mill Creek, Chesapeake Bay, Md., 114
 Mills, The, 187
 Milton, Mass., vii, xxxviii, xcvi, c, 107, 119, cxxxix
 Dorking Parish, Surrey, Eng., 94
 Co. Wilt., Eng., 246
 College, Wis., 367
 Milwaukee, Wis., 373
 Minety, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 325, 329, 333, 334
 Wilt., Eng., 326
 Minneapolis, Minn., 122, 362
 Minnesota, xi, xxxiii, 362
 Mississippi, xlix
 River, xcii
 Missouri, xxxv, xc, xcii, cviii, 243, 457
 Mobile, Ala., xlix, xciii
 Modresfield Court, Co. Worcester, Eng., 102
 Mohonk Lake, N. Y., xxxix
 Moncton Manor, Chippenham Parish, Co. Wilt., Eng., 218
 Monk Hopton, Shropshire, Eng., 368
 Monmouth, Ill., 223
 N. J., cxliix
 Mona, 366
 Montague, Mass., 228
 Montana, 365
 Montank Point, L. I., 61
 Montclair, N. Y., xxxviii
 Montgomery, Ala., 113
 Montpelier, Vt., xxxvi, 231, 243
 Montreal, Canada, xxxv, cvii, 126
 Montrose, Mass., 95
 Summerville, Ga., lii
 Montserrat, 27
 More, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Moreau, N. Y., xlvii, cxxix
 Moreton Corbet, Shropshire, Eng., 234, 366
 Moriah, N. Y., 401
 Morris County, N. J., 234
 Morristown, N. J., 267, 268
 Heights, N. J., 285
 Morton Pinkentone, Co. Northampton, Eng., 190
 Moscow, Livingston Co., N. Y., 136
 Mt. Bellevue, W. Roxbury, civ
 Mount Hope, 263
 Morris, N. Y., cxxi, 139
 Pleasant, 273
 Mt. St. Mary's College, Emmitsburg, Md., lxxi
 Monsam River, 160
 Mt. Vernon, Va., 37, 38
 Mount Weston, cii
 Mowdeforde, Eng., 283
 Much Munden, Co. Herts, Eng., 384
 Muddy River (Brookline), Mass., cxviii
 Munroe Tavern, Lexington, Mass., 118
 Munster, Ireland, 328
 Murray, N. Y., 405
 Muscatine, Iowa, cxxix
 Mylor, Cornwall, Eng., 330, 340
 Mystic, Conn., cxxxviii
 (Medford), Mass., 77
 Nahant, Mass., 14, xlv, cxxxiv
 Namasket (Middleborough), Mass., 261
 Nantucket, Mass., xl, 80, xc, 112
 Narraganset, R. I., 300, 310
 Narrows, The, 184
 Naseby, Eng., cvii
 Nashua, N. H., xlvii, lxxx, lxxxiii, cxxx
 Nashua River, 307
 Nassau, N. Y., 275
 Natick, Mass., xli, 245, 246
 Naumkeag, Mass., lxxviii
 Naushon Island, Vineyard Sound, c
 Navesink, N. Y., 177
 Nazing, Co. Essex, Eng., 219, 346, 447
 Nebraska, xxxv, xc, cxlviii
 Needham, Mass., xxxvi, lxxv, cii, civ, 120, 234, 241
 Neponset River, 398
 Netherhall, Manor of, Eyr, Eng., 216
 Nether Whiteacre, Co. Warwick, Eng., 218
 Newark, near Leicester, Eng., 66, 68
 N. J., 380, 384, 458
 New Bedford, Mass., 69, lxxxviii, c, cl
 New Britain, Conn., 20, cxxxvii, 78, 320, 365
 New Brunswick, 162
 Newburgh, N. Y., 352, 373
 Newburgh Bay, 373
 Highlands, 373
 Newbury, Eng., 217
 Mass., lxxviii, lxxx, 112, cxiv, 123, 126, cxxxviii, 222, 343, 345, 364, 379, 402, 419, 459
 Vt., 270
 Newburyport, Mass., xxxvi, cxxxviii, lxx, lxxxviii, 131, 364, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 446
 New Canaan, Conn., lvi, lvii
 New Durham, N. H., 458
 N. Y., 49, 275
 New England, ix-xiii, xv, xvii, xix, xxi, xxiii, xxiv, xxvii, xxviii, 31, xxxv, 39, 41, xlii, 43, xliii-xlv, l, iii, lii, lviii, lxi, lxx, 66, lxxi, lxxvii, 68, lxxviii, lxxi, lxxiv, 75, lxxxviii, lxxx, lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxviii, 89, xc, xci, 92, xcii, 94, xciv, 97, xcvi, xcvi, 99, 106, cii, ciii, cv, 107-109, cx, 111, cxii, cxiii, cxv, 116, cxvi, 118-120, cxviii-cxx, 122, cxxii, 123, 124, cxxiv-cxxvi, 127, cxxviii, 129, cxxix, 130, cxxx, 131, cxxxii, 133, cxxxvi, cxxxviii, 139, cxxxix, cxli, 142-144, cxlii-cxlvii, 148, cxlviii, 149, cxlix, 155, 168, 181, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 202, 214, 217, 220, 221, 222, 228, 231,

New England—

- 232, 234, 235, 237, 239, 241, 242,
244, 245, 250, 251, 261, 276, 277,
278, 282, 283, 304, 309, 313, 314,
316, 319, 342, 344, 346, 351, 352,
353, 356, 357, 358, 359, 365, 367,
368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 375,
390, 396, 419, 425, 426, 443, 446,
447, 448, 452, 455, 456, 460
College in, 188
- New Fane, Vt., 190, 401
Newfoundland, 41, 339
New Hampshire, xix, 30, xxxiii, xlvii, xlviii,
lxxix, xc, cii, 76, 107, 109,
cxii, cxiv, cxv, 119, cxxi,
cxxii, cxxiv, cxxv, 143, cx-
lvii, 187, 220, 236, 238, 272, 374,
388, 456, 458, 460, 462
- New Haven, Conn., v, 20, 21, xxi, 22-24, xxxvi,
xxxix, xl, 41, lv-lvii, 97,
107, 120, 150, 168, 173, 175,
220, 225, 242, 320-324, 325,
355, 356, 360, 384, 385, 458,
461
- New Haven Colony, lvi
Newington, Conn., 119
Eng., 194
Newington Green, Eng., 194
New Inn Hall, Oxford, 34
New Ipswich, Mass., 51
New Jersey, 24, 108, 112, 242, 285, 366, 367, 370,
374
Newland, Gloucestershire, Eng., 192
New Lebanon, N. Y., 354
New London, Conn., xxxviii, 39, 41, 55, lv,
89, 181, 241, 245, 248,
305, 339, 370, 434
New Milford, Conn., 323, 385
New Netherland, 356
New Orleans, La., lxxii, xciii, 272
New Paltz, N. Y., 363
Newport, R. I., lxxv, 76, 77, 79, xci, xcix, 107,
169, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 353,
421, 446, 450
New Rochelle, N. Y., 354
New Rutland, 46
New Sarum, Eng., 191
New Somersetshire, Province of, 412
Newton, Mass., v, vii, xxii, xxvii, xxviii, xxx-
vii, xl, xli, lxxxiii, 110, cxxv,
220, 240, 243, 400
Centre, Mass., xl
Lower Falls, Mass., 232, 241
Newtown, Conn., 352
New York, State of, xi, 28, xxxiii-xxxv, lvi
lxvi, lxvii, 114, 140, cxx,
122, 127, 134, 135, 136, 138,
139, cxlii, 151, 164, 167, 178,
206, 224, 232, 251, 285, 362
City, vii, 31, 39, xxxiv-xi, xlvii, xl-
ix, 53, lli, lvii, lx, lxiii,
lxv-lxvii, lxxi, lxxii, lxx-
vii, lxxx, xcix, cvi, 108,
cxii, 113, 114, 116-118, 120,
cxx, 121, 123, 126, 128, 132,
133, cxlii, 162, 196, 203,
206, 227, 239, 251, 252, 253,
244, 285, 288, 301, 303, 339,
354, 358, 360, 362, 363, 364,
368, 369, 374, 388, 405, 412,
419, 427, 439, 440, 450, 453,
456, 458, 460, 462
University of the, 439
Harbor, 79
"Nicholas Towerson," St. Christophers, 193
Nine Partners, N. Y., 361
Nonotuck (Northampton, Mass.), xciv
Norfolk, Conn., 48, 49, 273, 274, 275
Mass., xxxix
County, Eng., 62, 313
Mass., cxxxi, 246
North America, cxvi, 312, 313, 462
Northampton, Eng., 67, xciv, 97, 343, 344
Mass., xviii, xxxiv, xxxix, li,
xciv, 134, 183, 374
Northamptonshire, Eng., 97
Northboro', Mass., xviii, xxxvi
North Braintree, Mass., 404
Branford, Conn., lv
Bridge, Concord, cxli
Bridgewater, Mass., 230
Bristol, Conn., 48-50, 179, 275
Brookfield, Mass., 467
Cambridge, Mass., cxlix, cl
Carolina, 28, 29, 133, 458
University of, 458
Coke, Co. Somerset, Eng., 282
Cove, York, Eng., 92, 93
Easton, Mass., xli, xciii, cxli
Northend, Walden Parish, Co. Essex, Eng., 347
Northfield, Mass., xli, cxliii, 263, 399
N. H., cxxiv
North Greenfield, Wis., 368
Guilford, Conn., 177, 178
Kingstown, R. I., 312
Madison, Conn., 48-50, 179, 275
Natick, Mass., 232, 241
Plain, East Haddam, Conn., 78
Providence, R. I., 169, 247
Springfield, Vt., cxxvii
Waldorf, Co. Hereford, Eng., 327
Northwestern University, xxxv, 373
Northwick Manor, Eng., 412
North Woburn, Mass., xxxviii
Yarmouth, Mass., 241
(Province of Maine), Mass.,
27, 30, 31
Me., 406
Norton, Mass., clii, cxxxi-cxxv, 397
Norwalk, Conn., lvi, lvii, 384
Norwell, Mass., xxxix
Norwich, Conn., 39, 222, 353
Co. Norfolk, Eng., 68, 153, 164, 157,
195, 226
(Huntington), Mass., li
Vt., 362, 446, 455
University, Vt., 362, 446
Norwood, Mass., xl
Nottingham, N. H., 388
Nova Scotia, xxxv, 45, 70, 71, 131, 132, cxlvii,
cxlviii, 225, 237, 399
Nuneaton, Co. Warwick, Eng., 218
Oake, Co. Somerset, Eng., 193
Oakham, Mass., xxxix, 128
Oak Hill Cemetery, Newburyport, 383
Park, Chicago, Ill., 108, 224
Oaksey, Co. Wilts, Eng., 333
Oberlin, Ohio, 373, 462
College, 373, 462
Oblong, N. Y., 274, 361
Ockley, Co. Surrey, Eng., 95, 209
Ogdensburg, N. Y., xxxix, cxliii, 150
Ohio, xi, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, li, lxiv, lxxi, 374
Oldbury, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 338
Old Colony, xxxv, lxxxiii, 131, cxliii, cl, 374
Mill Prison, Eng., 420
Norfolk, Mass., 181
Old Northwest, The, 361
Ollivestob, 121, 131
Omaha, Neb., cxvi, 450
Oneida, N. Y., 109, 223, 288
Ontario, Province of, Canada, xxxv, 119, 132,
450
Orange, Conn., 320
County, N. Y., 125, 225
Orford, Vt., 84
Orkneys, The, 459
Orleans, France, lii
Oswestry, Eng., xxxv
Ottawa, Canada, xxxv
Ottery, St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 68
Over, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 96
Whiteacre, Co. Warwick, Eng., 218
Owego, N. Y., 163
Oxcroft Manor, West Malling and Balsham.
Co. Cambridge, Eng., 347
Oxford, Eng., 191, 231, 233, 462
Mass., xxxiv
County, Me., xlviii

- Oxford University, Eng., xxxv, 39, 43, lxxxvii, 330, 340
 Brasenose College, 339
 Christ Church College, lxxxv
 Lincoln College, 210
 Magdalen College, 387
 New Inn Hall, 39
- Oyster Bay, L. I., lx
 Point, Conn., 320
 River, Saybrook, Conn., 353
- Pacific Coast, 364
 Ocean, cxvi, 453, 454
- Paddington, London, 35
- Painesville, Ohio, 352
- Palestine, cxvii, 248
- Palgrave, Eng., 160
- Palmer, Mass., 222
- Paris, France, 12, xcvi, cii, cxvii, cxviii, cxvii
 Hill, Me., xlviii
- Parker River, 344
- Parley, Co. Essex, Eng., 348
- Passaic, N. J., 151
 County, N. J., 366
- Paterson, N. J., 124, 366, 374
- Patney, Co. Wilts, Eng., 366
- Pawtucket, R. I., v, xxi, 220
- Peace Dale, R. I., xcii, xciii
- Peach's Point, 275
- Pemaquid, Me., xxxvii, xcvi, 113, 120, 131, 142, 413
- Pembroke, Mass., 45, 180, 181, 225
 Academy, cxxiv
- Pembroke, 185
- Penn., Co. Bucks, Eng., 328, 329, 331
- Pennose, Verien, Eng., 340
- Penn's Lodge, Co. Wilts, Eng., 328
 Brinkworth, Co. Wilts, Eng., 328
- Pennsylvania, State of, xl, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, lxi, lxx, lxxi, 117, 118, 121, 125, 139, 180, 193, 232, 285, 325, 332, 339, 361, 375, 410, 461
 University of, 243, 452
- Penrhin, Eng., 340
- Pensacola, 313
- Pentucket Cemetery, Haverhill, Mass., 103
- Pepperell, Mass., cix, cx, 456, 457
- Pequot, 40
- Pequot, (New London) Conn., 39
 Plantation, 339
- Perkinsville, Vt., cxvii
- Perkiomen Region, The, 131, 359
- Perkins Ground, N. H., 458
- Pershon, 312
- Persia, xcvi
- Perth Amboy, N. J., 126
- Pern, Republic of, 354
- Peterboro, N. H., xlv, cxlv, cxlv
- Petersburg, Va., lxxii
- Pettecondsack, 166
- Petuxent River, Maryland, 338
- Pewsey, Co. Wilts, Eng., 330, 345
- Phelps, N. Y., xxxvi
- Philadelphia, Penn., xii, xvii, xxix, xxxiv-xxxix, xli, xlvii, xlix, lviii-lxi, lxvi, lxx-lxxii, cii, 167, cxviii, 118, cxx, 121, 126, 128, 131, 133, cxli, cxliii, 225, 243, 251, 267, 268, 225, 350, 373, 375, 388, 423-424, 439, 454, 456, 461
- Philippine Islands, xxiv, xxvii
- Philip's Manor, N. Y., lvi
- Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., cxxi, 131, 373
 Exeter, N. H., xxxv, lxxix, cxxxi, cxxxii, cxxxiii, 461
- Pickwell, Eng., 67
- Piermont, 199
- Pietry Corner, Waltham, Mass., 368
- Pisa, Italy, lii
- Piscataqua, 45
- Piscataway, N. J., 126
- Pitane, Borough of Teavill, Somerset, Eng., 92
- Pitchford, Shropshire, Eng., 366
- Pittsburgh, Pa., xxxix, lxx, 113
- Pittsfield, Mass., cii, 103, 458
- Pittston, Pa., xxxvii, 127
- Pittstown, Putnam Co., N. Y., 364
- Place, Eng., 340
- Placentia, 131
- Plainfield, Conn., lv, lvi
 N. J., 367
- Pleasant River (Addison) Me., 406
- Plymouth, Eng., xcix
 Mass., 39, 102, civ, 111, 129, 131, 165, 180, 181, 236, 243, 261-263, 353, 366-368
 N. H., cxvii
 Colony, Mass., lxxxiii, 69, 90, 110, County, Mass., 102, 108, 455 [cxi]
- Plympton, Mass., 45
- Pocasset, Mass., 262, 264-266
- Pocano Mountain, 367
- Pokanoket, 261, 263
- Polar Sea, 138
- Pomfret, Conn., 212
- Popham, Me., 143
- Porter's Tavern, Cambridge, Mass., 246
- Portland, Me., v, xxi, 30, 31, xxxv, xxxvi, xxxvii, xxxviii, lxxxiii, 123, 127, 220, 224, 230, 243, 313, 351, 372, 379
- Portsmouth, N. H., xli, xlvii, lxxxviii, cxviii, 351, 354, 366, 387, 388, 442
 R. I., 353
- Port Tobacco, Md., lxxii
- Portugal, 212
- Potomac River, 229
- Pottstown, Pa., 137
- Pownal, Vt., 134
- Prekeness, 425
- Prince Edward's Bastion, Fort Cumberland, 71
 Frederick's Bastion, Fort Cumberland, 72
 Henry's Bastion, Fort Cumberland, 72
- Princeton, Mass., 401
 N. J., xxxv, 285
 Theological Seminary, cxx, 136
 University, xxxv, 479
- Prince William Co., Va., 123, 241
- William's Bastion, Fort Cumberland, 71
- Providence, R. I., xxxiv, xxxv, xxxviii, lx, lxxxiii, 104, 112, 121, cxi, 167, 169-174, 236, 243, 345, 349, 350, 352, 310, 364, 369, 370, 373, 403, 443, 462
- Provincetown, Mass., xxxix
- Pulaski, N. Y., lxi
- Pulling Point, 211
- Punkatasett Hill, Concord, Mass., cxi
- Putnam County, N. Y., 354, 388
 Free School, Newburyport, 131
- Putney, Vt., 301
- Quabang (Brookfield), Mass., 286
- Quarterville, 356
- Quebec, Can., 126, 163, 260, 374, 457
- Queen's County, L. I., 39
- Quincy, Ia., xcix, cvii
 Mass., xxxvii, xxxix, xli, xlvii, cxviii, cxviii, cxviii, 151, 352
- Quinipise River, 23
- Quitto, Va., 190
- Racine, Wis., 389
- Radcliffe College, Harvard, 451
- Rahway, N. J., lx, lxi
- Raleigh, No. Carolina, 366
- Ramsey, The, Southgate St., 345
- Rampart City, Alaska, xlv, cxvii
- Ramsay, Co. Essex, Eng., 240
- Randolph, Mass., 405
 Vt., 352

- Ravenna, Italy, lii
 Raymond, N. H., 370
 Raynham, Mass., 16-20, 174
 Reading, Mass., 101, 226, 266
 Pa., xxxviii
 Vt., 299
 Redcliff, Bristol, Eng., 334, 336
 Redding, Conn., 49
 Redferr, Co. Surrey, Eng., 61
 Red River, 1
 Redruth, Cornwall, Eng., 339
 Redwick Manor, Eng., 412
 Regglo-Emilia, Italy, lii
 Rehoboth, Mass., 127, 352, 450
 Hensselaerville, N. Y., 206
 Rexhorne (Green's Harbor), Mass., 39
 Rhinebeck, N. Y., xxxviii
 Rhode Island, xix, xxxiii, xxxv, lix, lxxv, 79,
 xcii, 98, 100, 107, cxxvi, cxxviii,
 169, 174, 187, 212, 247, 250, 251, 285,
 309, 310, 311, 312, 363, 364, 367, 368,
 383, 406, 407, 449, 461
 Richmond, Canada East, xvi, cxxxii
 Eng., 68
 N. H., 299
 Va., xxxv, xxxvi, xxxviii, lxxii,
 cxxi
 Vt., lxxix
 Rickmansworth, Co. Herts, Eng., 330, 331
 Rieti, Italy, lii
 Rio Janeiro, Brazil, 117
 Ripon, Wis., xxxvii
 River Dee, 361
 Jordan, 390
 Riverdale, N. Y., lxxxviii
 Road Town (Shutesbury), Mass., 306
 Roanoke, Va., 373
 Robbinston, Me., xlvii, cxxxix
 Robbstown, Penn., lxx
 Rochester, Mass., 45, 181
 Rockingham, Vt., 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 289-300,
 435-439
 Co., N. H., lxxix
 Rockland, Delaware, lxi
 Me., xxxvii, cxxvii
 Rockport, Mass., xl
 Rocky Hill, Conn., 119
 Rodborne, Malmesbury Parish, Co. Wilts, Eng.,
 326, 330, 336-338
 Rollinsford, N. H., 125
 Rolveden, Co. Kent., Eng., 218
 Rome, Ga., lxxx
 Italy, lii
 Romeo, Mich., xxxviii
 Romford, Co. Essex, Eng., 65, 161, 162
 Romsey, Co. Southampton, Eng., 343
 Rooty Brook, Middleborough, Mass., 180
 Roslindale, Mass., xxxix
 Ross County, Scotland, 240
 Rotherhithe, Co. Surrey, Eng., 92
 Rotterdam, Holland, 325
 Round Hill, Lyndehurst, Eng., 314
 School, xcix
 Rowington, Co. Warwick, Eng., 115
 Rowley, Eng., xxvii
 Mass., cxvii, cxxxv, cl, 239, 240, 260,
 267, 356, 368
 Roxbury, Mass., xxxv, lxxvii, lxxviii, civ, cvii,
 cxxxviii, cxxxix, 226, 246, 286,
 329, 399, 400, 415, 440, 441, 442,
 447, 448
 Roxbury Latin School, lxi, 242
 Royalton, Vt., xc
 Royden, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 62, 65, 153, 166, 168
 Manor of, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 62
 Tuft, Manor of, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 62,
 166
 Hall, Eng., 160
 Rumney, N. H., cxvii, cxviii
 Marsh, Eng., 313
 Mass., 211
 Rushbrooke, Eng., 153
 Rushcomb, Co. Berks, Eng., 327
 Russia, xcvi, cxvii, cxlv
 Rutland, Mass., 222, 223
 Rutland, Vt., v, xxi, xxxvi, 48, lxxix, lxxx,
 220, 272, 276, 297
 Rye, Eng., 313
 Sabine Pass, 114
 Sabino, Me., 143
 Saao, Me., lxxvii
 River, 100, 147
 Valley, Me., 101
 Sagadahoc, Me., 142
 Island, 143
 River, 142, 144
 Sahara, Desert of, Africa, lxxxvii
 St. Andrew, Plymouth, Co. Devon, Eng., 142
 St. Andrew's, Wells, Eng., 283
 St. Asaph, Diocese of, Eng., 234
 St. Bennett's, Gracious St., London, 342
 St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, 218, 219
 Bishopsgate, London, 342
 Saint Brides, London, Eng., 190
 St. Christopher, Island of, 192, 193
 St. Clements, Hastings, Co. Kent, Eng., 218
 St. Dunstan's in the East, London, Eng., 309
 St. Edmund the King, London, 29
 St. Edmund's Bury, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 64
 St. George, Colegate Parish, Norwich, Eng., 226
 Me., 494
 St. George's Parish, Hampstead, L. I., 28
 St. Giles Cripplegate, London, 219
 St. Giles in the Fields, Co. Midd., Eng., 347
 St. Helena, 383
 St. James, Bristol, Eng., 332
 Clerkenwell, London, 147, 192
 Finsbury, London, 309
 St. John, Antigua, 29
 Baptist, Cirencester, Co. Glouce., Eng.,
 329
 St. John's, lvi
 St. Johnsbury, Vt., xxxiv, 123, 406, 407
 St. John's College, Cambridge, Eng., 460
 River, 166
 St. Katherine's near the Tower, London,
 Eng., 342
 St. Kembro's, 346
 St. Leonard Shoreditch, Co. Mid., Eng., 343
 St. Louis, Mo., 31, xxxv, xxxix, lxxii, lxxx,
 cxi, 150, 243, 366, 457
 Quebec, Can., 360
 St. Magnus the Martyr, London, 157
 St. Margaret's, Leicester, Eng., 67
 Westminster, London, 141, 190-
 192
 St. Martin in the Fields, London, 226, 335
 New Sarum, Co. Wilts, 336
 St. Mary Bow, London, 96
 Elmes, Eng., 214
 Great Bently, Co. Essex, Eng., 240
 Magdalen, Bermondsey, Co. Surrey,
 Eng., 196
 Port, Bristol, Eng., 325, 328
 Redcliff, Bristol, Eng., 325, 327, 328
 Rotherhithe, Co. Surrey, Eng., 339
 St. Mary's Churchyard, Newton Lower Falls,
 Mass., 232, 241
 St. Mary Woolchurch Haw, London, 216, 217
 Woolnoth, London, 217
 St. Mathewes, Ipswich, Eng., 161
 Saint Michael's, Barbadoes, 147, 148
 Crooked Lane, London, Eng.,
 190, 196
 Marblehead, lxi
 Ramsey, Eng., 240
 St. Nicholas, Bristol, Eng., 325, 328
 Leicester, Eng., 67
 St. Olave, Southwark, London, 158
 St. Paul, Antigua, 28
 Minn., xxxviii, cxvii, 126
 Shadwell, Middlesex, Eng., 196
 St. Paul's, London, Eng., 226, 347
 Narraganset, 311
 St. Petersburg, Russia, xlvii, cxxvi, cxxvii,
 cxlv
 St. Phillips, Charlestown, S. C. Province, 391
 Out, Bristol, Eng., 332
 St. Sebastian, 28

- St. Sepulchres, London, Eng., 192
Northampton, Eng., 344, 345
St. Stephen's, Bristol, Eng., 411-413
Coleman St., London, Eng., 343
Ipswich, Eng., 64, 65, 158
College, lxiv
St. Thomas's, Baltimore, Md., lxiv
Bristol, Eng., 325, 328, 335
St. Trinity, Minorities, Eng., 192
St. Vedast, Foster Lane, Eng., 192
Salem, Conn., 78
Mass., 11, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvi, xxxvii,
39, 40, xl, lxxxix, 94, ciii, cv,
cx, cxxxiii, 125-125, 127, 129,
132, 182, 225, 244, 276-279, 282,
283, 318, 343, 344, 357, 260, 374,
375, 414, 415, 417, 418, 420, 451,
462
East Church, 415
First Church, 414
Grace Church, lxxxviii
Tabernacle Church, 414
Salisbury, Conn., 271
Mass., xci, 103, 112, 123, cxxxvii, 218,
239, 343, 350, 364
Salt Lake City, Utah, 457
Sanbornton, N. H., 389
Sandisfield, Mass., 107
Sandwich, Mass., 11, 354, 455
N. H., 458
Academy, cxxxiv
Sandy, Eng., 343
San Francisco, Cal., xxxviii, xl, ciii, 151, 243,
286, 333, 367, 451
Sangerfield, N. Y., 275
San Marin, Italy, lii
Saratoga, N. Y., 186
Co., N. Y., xlvii, cxxxix
Saram, Co. Wilts, Eng., 330, 336, 337, 345
Diocese of, Eng., 345
Saugerties, N. Y., ci
Saugus, Mass., 266
Saundersville, Mass., 244
Savannah, Georgia, lii, liii, lxx, lxxii, 114
River, lli, lxxii
Savoy, Italy, lii
Saybrook, Conn., 178, 179, 269-271, 273, 339, 353,
384
Fort, 304
Scarborough, Me., lxxvii, 143
Schenectady, N. Y., lii, 186
County, N. Y., 138
Scituate, Mass., 108, cxviii, 124
Scotland, iv, lxxxiv, 116, cxxii, cxxvi, 201, 391,
458, 460
Scott County, Kansas, 457
Scrooby, Eng., 116
Seattle, Washington, 223
Severn River, 39
Seymour, Conn., xxxvii
Shalford Hall, Manor of, Co. Essex, Eng., 345
Sharon, Mass., lxi, civ, 399
Sharpenhow, Bedfordshire, Eng., 200
Sheffield, 70, 83
Mass., 183
Penn., 224
Shelton, Shropshire, Eng., 366
Shelburne, Mass., xely, cxxxiii
Shelter Island, N. Y., 63, 59
Manor of, 69
Shelton Parish, Bedfordshire, Eng., 269
Shelwood, Co. Surrey, Eng., 215
Shenfield, Eng., 162
Shenston, Co. Stafford, Eng., 126
Shepton Beauchamp, Co. Somerset, Eng., 196
Sherborn, Eng., xxxviii
Mass., 242
Sherret, Pewsey, Co. Wilts, Eng., 330
Sherston, Co. Wilts, Eng., 238
Magna, Co. Wilts, Eng., 337, 338
Shipton, Canada East, xlv, cxxxii
Shropshire, Eng., 115, 234
Shrewsbury, Shropshire, Eng., 234, 366
Shropshire, Eng., xxxv, 69, 115, 234, 366
Shutesbury, Mass., 398
Sibdon Carwood, Shropshire, Eng., 115, 234
Sibbury, Shropshire, Eng., 366
Silver Creek, Floyd Co., Ga., lxxx
Simsborough, Eng., 275
Simsbury, Conn., 222
Singapore, Asia, 389
Skidby, Yorkshire, Eng., 287
Smethcote, Shropshire, Eng., 115, 234
Smithfield, R. I., 167, 170, 171
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.,
xxxiv, xlix, lii
Sodom, 426
Solon, N. Y., 222
Somerset Magna, Eng., 337
Somersetshire, Eng., xxxv, lxxxix, 93, 146,
279, 281, 328
Somerville, Mass., v, vi, vii, xxi, xxxvi, xl,
111, 114, 116, 145, 151, 230,
238, 232, 238, 358, 360, 453,
454
N. J., 112, 242
Sommer Islands, see Bermudas.
Sopley, Eng., 227
South Africa, 372
America, 364
Southampton, Eng., 139, 313, 314
L. I., N. Y., xlv, cxix, cxx, 135,
136, 137
Water, Eng., 219
South Attleboro, Mass., 444
Bethlehem, Penn., 373
Southborough, Mass., xxxvi
South Boston, Mass., lxi, cxxii, 406
Braintree, Mass., xxxvii, lxxxii, 368
Southbridge, Mass., vii, xxxv, xxxvi, xl, xli,
457
Britain, Conn., 271
Southbury, Conn., 271, 274
South Carolina, lii, 127, 197, 237, 239, 391
College, lii
Coventry, Conn., xxxviii
Southgate Street, 348
South Hampton, 83
Southington, Conn., 275, 324, 325
South Kensington, London, Eng., xxxviii, xc-
viii
Kingstown, R. I., xcii
Lee, Mass., cx
Lincolnshire, Eng., 313
Natick, Mass., 245
Norwalk, Conn., 224
Southold, L. I., N. Y., 53, 109
South Petherton, Eng., 224
Plymouth (Manomet), Mass., 236
Southwark, Eng., 43
South Weymouth, Mass., xxxiv, 132
Southwood, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 314
Sowams (Warren, R. I.), 261
Spain, xlix, 114, 325, 360, 373
Spinney's Point, Me., 469
Springfield, Ill., xxxvii, 132
Mass., xl, 70, lxxvii, 84, civ, 121,
cxliii, 245, 369
Vt., xlvii, lxxxix, 197, 267, 291, 436
Wesleyan Seminary, cxxxvii
Stafford, Conn., 288, 451
Stamford, Conn., xli, 41, lvi, lvii, lviii, 66, 76, 79
Standing Dale, Co. Warwick, Eng., 218
Staunstead, Canada, xci
Stanton, { Barnard, Co. Wilts, Eng., 345
Staunton, { Quinton, Co. Wilts, Eng., 336
St. John, Oxfordshire, Eng., 118
Stapleton, Shropshire, Eng., 234
State Normal School, Bridgewater, Mass., 230
Stebbing, Eng., 195
Stenton, 121
Stevenage, Co. Herts, Eng., 352
Stillwater, N. Y., 186, 187
Stock, Götting, Eng., 218
Stockbridge, Mass., 162-164, 242, 372
Stockholm, Sweden, cxxxvi
Stockingford, Nunenton, Co. Warwick, Eng.,
218
Stockton, Co. Salop, Eng., 329
Stoddard, N. H., lxxiii

- Stokehouse, Co. Bucks, Eng., 325
 Stoke Newington, Eng., xxxvii
 Park, Eng., 332
 Stoneham, Mass., vii, 101, 117, 118, 120, 121, 211,
 392-396
 Stonington, Conn., 41, cvii, 174, 181, 397
 Stony Point, N. Y., 359
 Stortford, Co. Herts, Eng., 352
 Stoughton, Mass., 39, 45, 373, 399
 Stoughtonham, Mass., cxxxvi
 Stoven, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 65
 Stow, Mass., cxxxiii, 455
 Stowe Deane, Jordans, Eng., 331
 Straights, the, 328
 Stratford, Conn., 66, cxxxix, 225, 321, 352, 447,
 448, 459
 -on-Avon, Eng., 115, 182
 Stratham, N. H., 354
 Sturbridge, Mass., xi, lxxv, 447
 Sturgeon Creek, Me., 408
 near Dover, 449
 Sudbury, Eng., 95, 157
 Mass., 51, cx, 222, 238, 241, 265, 399
 Suffield, Conn., 353
 Suffolk Co., Eng., 62-69, 136, 137, 159, 161, 240
 L. I., 206
 Mass., xviii, xxxv, 90, 118, 349, 350,
 361, 372
 Sullivan, N. H., 406
 Road, The, 367
 Summerville, Ga., lii, liii
 Sunderland, Mass., 228
 Surinam, 27
 Surrey Co., Eng., xxxv, 95, 215, 226, 339
 Surry, 84
 Sussex, Eng., lxiv, 238
 Sutton, Eng., 345
 Mass., cxiv, 244
 Swaise, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 97
 Swamscott, Mass., xi, cxlii
 Swansen, Mass., xxxiv, 168, 261, 264, 265, 353
 Swanzy, N. H., 198
 Sway, Eng., 219
 Sweden, Me., xlvii
 Swimbridge, Co. Devon, Eng., 344
 Switzerland, 12
 Sydney, New South Wales, cxxxix
 Sylvester Manor, Shelter Island, N. Y., 59
 Syracuse, N. Y., xli, xcii, 458

 Tacoma, Wash., xxxvi
 Tain, Ross Co., Scotland, 240
 Tappan, N. Y., 108, 225
 Tasley, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Taunton, Eng., xxxv, 93
 Mass., 16, 17, 19, xxxv, xxxviii, 60-91,
 126, 131, cxli, 168, 169, 172, 174,
 227, 241, 266, 371, 372, 374, 406,
 415
 South Purchase, 90
 Telsworth, Eng., 227
 Terrytown, Pa., 109
 Texas, xiv, xxxv, lxxx, xciii, ci, 363
 Thaxted, Eng., 219
 Theydon Garman, Co. Essex, Eng., 346
 Thomaston, Me., 125
 Thomlinson, 299
 Thompson, Conn., 70, 164
 Thornham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 63
 Thrandeston, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 62, 65, 153, 156,
 210
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., 118, 184
 Tipperary, Ire., 240
 Tiverton, Eng., 344
 R. I., 181, 282
 Toledo, O., 150
 Tolland, Conn., 82-85, 93
 Tolland, Eng., 93
 Tomkins Co., N. Y., cxxxviii
 Tomochichi, Ga., liii
 Topeka, Kan., xxxv, xxxviii, 132, 242, 244, 375,
 457
 Topsfield, Mass., xxxv, xxxviii, 121, 367, 368
 Toronto, Can., xxxv, i, 119, 132, 456
 Torrington, Conn., 179

 Toulon, France, lii
 Tours, France, 27
 Towersey, Eng., 227
 Townsend, Mass., cxxxiii
 Trafalgar, xcvi
 Transylvania, 347
 Trappe, The, 359
 Trent, Co. Somerset, Eng., 283
 Trenton, N. J., 285, 405
 Trewirgle, Redruth, Cornwall, Eng., 339
 Tring, Eng., 325, 331
 Trinity Church, Minton, Eng., 343
 College, Cambridge, Eng., 29, 442
 Dublin, 42
 Hartford, Conn., 47, lix, lxiv
 Toronto, i
 Troup, Scotland, 391
 Troy, N. Y., xxxvii, 139, 180, 405
 Trumbull, Conn., 225
 Truro, Mass., 87, 88
 Tubbs Union Academy, Washington, N. H.,
 Tufts College, xxxv, cxxxix, 243, 373 [lxxiii]
 Tunis, Africa, 248-250
 Tuscaloosa, Alabama, 113, 132
 Tyrone Co., Ireland, lxx
 "Ty" Saw Mills, 164

 Ufford, Eng., 214
 Union College, liv, cxxxix
 United Kingdom, 314
 States, xi, xv, xxxv, 37, xxxix, xlix,
 56, lviii, lix, lxvi, lxvii, lxx, lxx-
 iv, lxxvi, lxxxiii, lxxxix, xcv,
 xcvi, 98, xcvi-cf, 108, 109, cxli,
 114, cxiv, 116, cxvi, 117, cxxi,
 cxxii, 125, cxxvii, 131-133, cxxx-
 iii, 143, cxliv, 146, cxlvi, 179, 226,
 230, 232, 239, 242, 244, 248, 249,
 355, 360, 362, 368, 372, 374, 375,
 379, 388, 445, 446, 451, 453-456, 460-
 462
 University of the City of New York, liv, 439
 Illinois, 461
 Macarota, lii
 Maine, xlix
 North Carolina, 458
 Pennsylvania, xxxv, lxi, 243, 452
 State of Missouri, xxxvi
 New York, xxxvi, 114
 Upham's Corner, Dorchester, Mass., 377
 Upper Canada, 119
 Uppington, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Utah, xi, xxxiii
 Utica, N. Y., xxxvi, 361

 Valley Forge, 121
 Valparaiso, Chili, 364
 Vassalborough, Me., 368, 403
 Vassar College, 122
 Ventnor, Isle of Wight, xxxviii
 Verlen, Eng., 340
 Vermont, xix, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxvi, lxxxix,
 lxxx, cxiv, 134, 224, 225, 243, 272, 352
 Vienna, Aus., lii
 Me., xlvii, cxxxviii
 Vineyard Haven, Mass., 179
 Virginia, 36, xxxvi, lix, 97, xcix, 113, 117, 122,
 189, 190, 192-194, 196, 251, 268, 269, 312,
 327, 355, 361, 423, 468
 Voluntown, Conn., 353

 Wabaquasset Country, 223
 Wacton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 68, 162
 Wainscott, L. I., 61
 Wake County, North Carolina, 368, 370
 Wakefield, Mass., vii
 Walden Parish, Co. Essex, Eng., 347
 Wales, 39, 43, 396
 Wallingford, Conn., 23, lv, 175, 271, 273, 324, 325,
 352, 448
 Walpole, Mass., cxxxviii, 397-399
 N. H., 197, 198, 289, 292, 293, 295, 299,
 435, 436
 Waltham, Mass., xxxviii, xli, 223, 368, 374, 399
 Holy Cross, Eng., 348

- Walthamston, Co. Essex, Eng., 325, 331, 335
 Wanstead, Co. Essex, Eng., 325, 328, 335
 Wapping, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 190
 War College, U. S., 446
 Wardsborough, Vt., 300
 Ware, 296
 Mass., xxxiv
 Gloucester county, Va., 193
 Warrington, } Co. Sussex, Eng., 331-333
 Warrington, }
 Warren, Mass., 225
 R. I., xxxvii, cxxiii, 173, 281
 Academy, Woburn, cxxiii, cxxvi
 Warrington, Eng., 348, 349
 Warwick, 198, 292
 Mass., cxxxiii
 Warwickshire, Eng., 115
 Washington, xxxvi
 D. C., x, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvii-
 xl, lx, lxxii, lxxix, lxxx,
 lxxxix, cxi, 110, 117, cxx-
 vii, 180, 226, 238, 241, 244,
 248, 354, 356, 366, 368, 375,
 383, 454, 461, 462
 N. H., lxxiii
 and Lee University, xxxvi, 373
 County, Me., cxxxix, cxi
 N. Y., cxxix
 R. I., xxi
 Territory, 464
 Waterborough, Me., 389
 Waterbury, Conn., 23, 271, 375, 323-325, 371, 448
 Waterhole District, Chatham, Conn., 78
 Waterloo, Belgium, cxlv
 Watertown, Mass., 23, xl, 66, 66, 67, 92, 90, 127,
 129, 130, 149, 163, 189, 245,
 316, 319, 346, 356, 396, 397,
 401
 Farms (Weston), Mass., 396-401
 Waterville, Me., xxxiv, 125, 151, 243
 Wauatchie, 114
 Waveny River, Eng., 62
 Waverley, Mass., 374
 Wethersfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 345, 346
 Webster, Mass., 70
 Wedon, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 136
 Welchfield, Ohio, 465
 Wellesley, Mass., xli, xlvii, cxxx, cxxxii, 232,
 241
 College, xciii
 Hills, Mass., vii, 242
 Wellingborough, Co. Northampton, Eng., 96
 Wells, Co. Somerset, Eng., 93, 282, 283
 Me., 100, 107, 445
 College, Aurora, N. Y., 243
 Wem, Eng., 115
 Wenham, Mass., xxxix, 102, 152, 416
 Wentworth, N. H., cxvii, cxviii
 Wesleyan Female College, 373
 West Acton, Mass., xxxv(i), xlvii, 131, cxxxiii,
 cxxxiv
 Westborough, Mass., xxxvi, 120, 390
 West Boston, Mass., 30
 West Bridgewater, Mass., 230
 Westbury, Wiltshire, Eng., cii
 Westchester, Conn., 78
 West Chester, Pa., xxxvii
 Westchester Co., N. Y., lxxii
 West Coker, Co. Somerset, Eng., 282
 Westerley, Co. Gloucester, Eng., 338
 R. I., 364
 Western Reserve, 251
 Wester Yeo, Eng., 344
 Westfield, Mass., 183
 Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 225
 Westford, Mass., 383
 Vt., 373
 Westgreenwich, see Deptford.
 Westhampton, Mass., li
 Westharptry, Eng., 191
 West Hartford, Conn., 80, 222
 Haven, Conn., 320
 Haverhill, Mass., cxvii
 Horsely, Co. Surrey, Eng., 343
 Westhoughton, Eng., 333
 West Indies, xxiv, 27, cxvi, 219, 275, 312, 434
 Jersey, 112
 Kingston, R. I., xcii
 Malling, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 347
 Medford, Mass., xxvii, xxviii, xxxvi
 Medway, Mass., lxxxii
 Westminster, Eng., 191, 341, 448
 Mass., cix, 295, 298
 Vt., 199
 Abbey, London, Eng., 191
 East Parish, Vt., 436
 West Parish, Vt., 436
 Westmoreland, 198
 Co. Penn., lxxx
 West Needham (Wellesley), Mass., 232, 241
 Newbury, Mass., xlv, cxv
 Newton, Penn., lxxx
 Weston, Mass., xxxix, 151, 241, 396-401
 Academy, Conn., cxxix
 Lawrence, Manor of Hanbury, County
 Gloucester, Eng., 411
 West Point, N. Y., xxxv, 131, cxlvii, 235, 362,
 388, 446
 Roxbury, Mass., xlvii, clv, cv, cxxxvi
 Saco, Me., 371
 Side Farms, Conn., 320
 Stockbridge, Mass., 178
 Westwood, Mass., vii
 Wethersfield, Conn., xviii, xxxix, 40, 107, 119,
 128, 129, 175, 223, 240, 270,
 321, 346, 447, 448, 456, 469
 Weymouth, Eng., cxxx, 325, 328
 Mass., xxxvi, xl, 108, 113, cxviii,
 129, cxxx, cxxxii, 151, 236,
 239, 240, 357, 368, 404-406,
 465
 Whaddon, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 95
 Wharton House, Cannon Row, Westminster,
 Eng., 341
 Wheaton Seminary, 13, cxxxv
 Whitechurch, Somersetshire, Eng., 190, 191
 Whiteface Intervale, N. H., 458, 460
 White Ladies, Shropshire, Eng., 366
 Plains, N. Y., lvi, 285, 288
 Whiterigg, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 190
 Whitestown, N. Y., 178
 Whiting, Vt., 130
 Wiantuque (New Milford), Conn., 385
 Wichita, Kansas, xxxiv, xxxix, 131
 Wicken Bonant, Co. Essex, Eng., xci
 Wiford, Co. Hertford, Eng., 344
 Wilbraham, Mass., xxxix
 Wilderness, The, cxxii
 Wilkes-Barre, Pa., xxxvi, xli, 237, 244, 307
 Wilkinsonville, Mass., 244
 Wilkinsville, Mass., xxxviii
 William and Mary College, xxxvi, 368, 369
 Williamsburg, Va., xxxvi, 355, 368
 Williams College, 14, cii, cvii, cxxxv, 273, 456
 Williamstown, Mass., 225
 Vt., xlv, cxlv
 Willington, Conn., 287, 288
 Williston Seminary, cl
 Wilmington, Del., 372
 Mass., xxxvi, 184
 Vt., 151
 Wilton, N. H., cxxx
 Wiltshire, Eng., cxxxviii, 325, 326, 328, 334-337
 Winchenden, Mass., 353
 Winchester, Mass., xxxvi, xxxviii, xci, 244
 N. H., 198
 Windham, Conn., xli, 287, 377
 County, Conn., 378
 Windsor, Conn., 83, 118, cxxxviii, 369, 270, 445
 Me., 444
 Vt., cxiv, 300, 407
 Co., Vt., lxxxix, cxiv
 Winnipeg, Canada, xxxv, 132
 Winsted, Conn., 374
 Winthrop, Mass., xxxvii
 Winton, Eng., 191, 343
 Wirksworth, Derbyshire, Eng., 193
 Wiscasset, Me., 310, 369
 Wisconsin, xxxv, l, lix, lxxi, cl, ciii, cxxii,
 132, 133, cxxxiv, 159, 373, 407

Washington, Co. Treasurer. Aug. 18
Webster, Mass. vi. xxvii. xxviii. ix. xiv.
viii. xii. vi. ix. ix. xiv.
viii. ix. ix. ix. ix. ix.
ix. ix. ix. ix. ix. ix.

Wolcott, Conn. 11, 24
 Wolcott, Shropshire, Eng. 25
 Wolverhampton, Shropshire, Eng. 24
 Woodbury, Conn. 16, 28, xxiii, xxv, 29, 32
 Woodstock, Vt. 28

Woodward College, Cincinnati, 1. 1900
Woodchurch, London, 25

Worcester, Mass. v. xxi. 1887. 1887. 1887.
vi. 1887. 1887. 1887. 1887.
1887. 1887. 1887. 1887.
1887. 1887. 1887. 1887.

COUNTRY.	Wages.	Costs.	Profits.
United States	100	100	100
Canada	100	100	100
Great Britain	100	100	100
France	100	100	100
Germany	100	100	100
Italy	100	100	100
Spain	100	100	100
Portugal	100	100	100
Sweden	100	100	100
Norway	100	100	100
Denmark	100	100	100
Belgium	100	100	100
Holland	100	100	100
Switzerland	100	100	100
Austria	100	100	100
Prussia	100	100	100
Russia	100	100	100
Japan	100	100	100
China	100	100	100
India	100	100	100
Malaya	100	100	100
Philippines	100	100	100
Formosa	100	100	100
Hongkong	100	100	100
Shanghai	100	100	100
Canton	100	100	100
Peking	100	100	100
Tientsin	100	100	100
Harbin	100	100	100
Manchuria	100	100	100
Korea	100	100	100
Japan	100	100	100
China	100	100	100
India	100	100	100
Malaya	100	100	100
Philippines	100	100	100
Formosa	100	100	100
Hongkong	100	100	100
Shanghai	100	100	100
Canton	100	100	100
Peking	100	100	100
Tientsin	100	100	100
Harbin	100	100	100
Manchuria	100	100	100
Korea	100	100	100
Japan	100	100	100
China	100	100	100
India	100	100	100
Malaya	100	100	100
Philippines	100	100	100
Formosa	100	100	100
Hongkong	100	100	100
Shanghai	100	100	100
Canton	100	100	100
Peking	100	100	100
Tientsin	100	100	100
Harbin	100	100	100
Manchuria	100	100	100
Korea	100	100	100
Japan	100	100	100
China	100	100	100
India	100	100	100
Malaya	100	100	100
Philippines	100	100	100
Formosa	100	100	100
Hongkong	100	100	100
Shanghai	100	100	100
Canton	100	100	100
Peking	100	100	100
Tientsin	100	100	100
Harbin	100	100	100
Manchuria	100	100	100
Korea	100	100	100
Japan	100	100	100
China	100	100	100
India	100	100	100
Malaya	100	100	100
Philippines	100	100	100
Formosa	100	100	100
Hongkong	100	100	100
Shanghai	100	100	100
Canton	100	100	100
Peking	100	100	100
Tientsin	100	100	100
Harbin	100	100	100
Manchuria	100	100	100
Korea	100	100	100
Japan	100	100	100
China	100	100	100
India	100	100	100
Malaya	100	100	100
Philippines	100	100	100
Formosa	100	100	100
Hongkong	100	100	100
Shanghai	100	100	100
Canton	100	100	100
Peking	100	100	100
Tientsin			

Worcestershire, Eng. 20. 12. 42
 Warrall Eng. 45

Worrell, Eng. 945
Worthington, Penn. Eng. 22 38

Wormington. N. H. Inver. Eng. 23

Wormier, C. J. Horn. Ing. 22

Worthen, C.A. Insult. Eng. U

Western District, La. V. 11th Reg. Inf. 2nd Div.
Winnfield, La. January 2nd 1864

WHEELER, C. J. 1949. 12p. 11

Verfahren, Mass. 25-26, 28, 29, 30, 31

Very truly,
Yours,
J. Edgar Hoover

V- River 3
V- River 3

7 MAY 25 55

✓ checked. May. 28

Mem. No. 33

The Export License - 32

UNIVERSITY. 1919. 1. 11. 11. 11.

THE

27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33.

TUESDAY, JULY 18

中華民國二十九年九月九日
 中華民國二十九年九月九日

11 11

W. J. H. S.

Trans. N. Am. Acad. Sci., C-4 1912-13

11 12 13 14
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000 1001 1002 1003 1004 1005 1006 1007 1008 1009 1010 1011 1012 1013 1014 1015 1016 1017 1018 1019 1020 1021 1022 1023 1024 1025 1026 1027 1028 1029 1030 1031 1032 1033 1034 1035 1036 1037 1038 1039 1040 1041 1042 1043

一、二、三、四、五、六、七、八、九、十

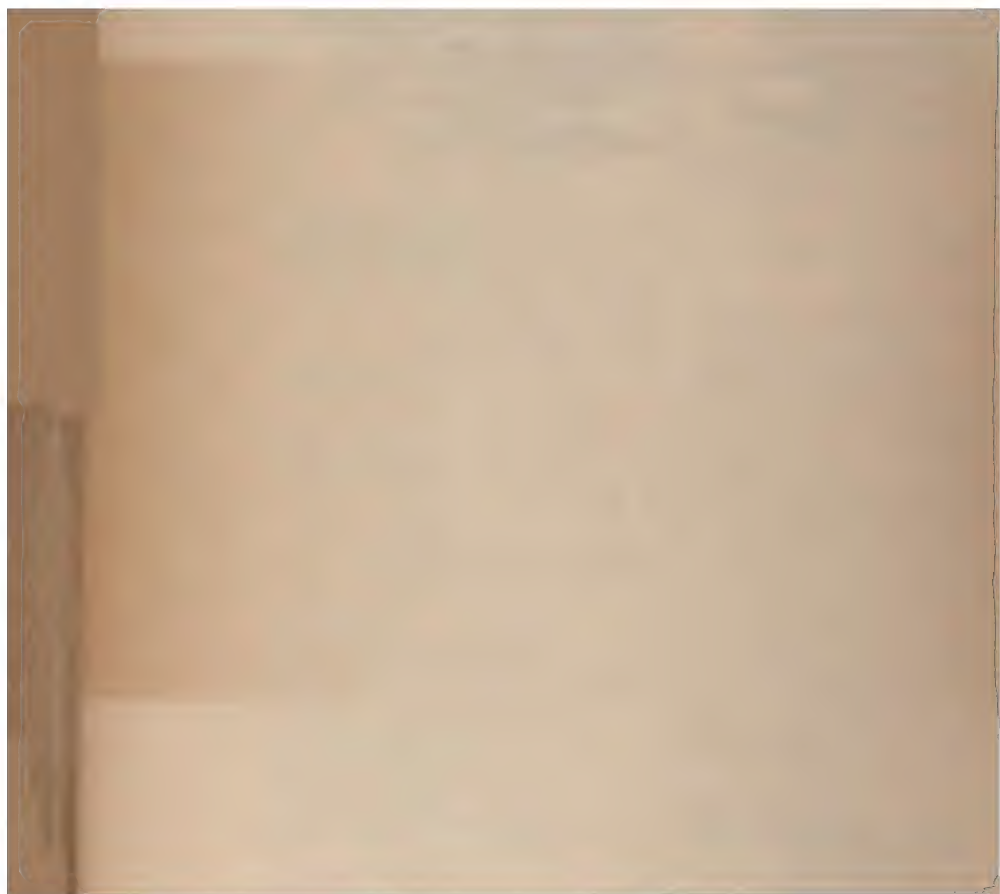
Journal, No. 10

Country. No. of Inhabitants. 1850. 1860.

Wages	2.00	2.00
Materials	1.00	1.00
Overhead	0.50	0.50
Total	3.50	3.50

Winter. Jan. 15
 February. Jan. 22, 23, 24

2. ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ ~~XXXXXX~~ ~~XXXX~~ ~~XXXX~~ ~~XXXX~~

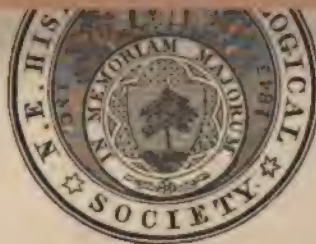


THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

SUPPLEMENTARY NUMBER, 1900.

IMPORTANT.

THIS number of the Proceedings forms a part of the REGISTER for 1900, and is to be placed *after* the October number and *before* the general indexes in binding volume. The volume of the REGISTER will be *incomplete* without this part.



BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY

M.DCCCC



THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

SUPPLEMENTARY NUMBER, 1900.

PROCEEDINGS
OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
AT THE
ANNUAL MEETING, 10 JANUARY, 1900,
WITH
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS, 1898-1899.



BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
M.DCCCC

CONTENTS.

OFFICERS ELECTED BY THE SOCIETY FOR THE YEAR 1900	v
OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL	vi
ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT	ix
REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS	xxi
REPORT OF THE COUNCIL	xxiv
Committee on the Library	xxvi
Committee on Publications	xxvii
Committee on Papers and Essays	xxvii
Committee on Memorials	xxviii
Committee to Assist the Historiographer	xxix
Committee on Heraldry	xxix
Committee on Finance	xxix
Committee on the Cabinet	xxx
REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN	xxxii
LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY	xxxiv
REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY	xl
REPORT OF THE TREASURER	xlii
REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND	xliv
REPORT OF THE HISTORIOGRAPHER—NECROLOGY FOR 1899	xlvi
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS	xlvi

OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY FOR THE YEAR 1900.

President.

*REV. EDWARD GRIFFIN PORTER, A.M., of Dorchester, Massachusetts.

Vice-Presidents.

JOHN ELBRIDGE HUDSON, LL.B., of Boston, Massachusetts.

HON. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., of Portland, Maine.

HON. EZRA SCOLLAY STEARNS, A.M., of E. Rindge, New Hampshire.

HON. JAMES BARRETT, LL.D., of Rutland, Vermont.

HON. OLNEY ARNOLD, of Pawtucket, Rhode Island.

PROF. EDWARD ELBRIDGE SALISBURY, LL.D., of New Haven, Conn.

Recording Secretary.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Massachusetts.

Corresponding Secretary.

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Treasurer.

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY, of Hanover, Massachusetts.

Librarian.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford, Massachusetts.

The Council.

Ex-Officiis.

REV. EDWARD GRIFFIN PORTER, A.M.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M.

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY.

JOHN ELBRIDGE HUDSON, LL.B.

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

For 1900.

WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, A.M., Ph.D., of Cambridge, Massachusetts.

CHARLES EDWIN HURD, of Boston, Massachusetts.

AARON SARGENT, of Somerville, Massachusetts.

For 1900, 1901.

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST, of Boston, Massachusetts.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN STEVENS, of Boston, Massachusetts.

WALDO LINCOLN, A.B., of Worcester, Massachusetts.

For 1900, 1901, 1902.

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., of Brookline, Massachusetts.

CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B., of Newton, Massachusetts.

ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D., of Boston, Massachusetts.

• Died February 5, 1900.

OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

FOR THE YEAR 1900.

APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL.

Historiographer.

REV. GEORGE MOULTON ADAMS, D.D. Auburndale.

Editor of Publications.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M. Medford.

Committee on Finance.

THE PRESIDENT OF THE SOCIETY, *ex-officio*, *Chairman*.

WILLIAM TRACY EUSTIS Boston.

HON. NEWTON TALBOT Boston.

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST Boston.

AARON SARGENT Somerville.

Committee on the Library.

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., *Chairman* . . . Brookline.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., *ex-officio* Medford.

GEORGE BROWN KNAPP, A.M. Boston.

HENRY WILLIAMS Boston.

MISS HELEN FRANCES KIMBALL Brookline.

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW Cambridge.

MISS ANNA REBEKAH LEONARD Boston.

Committee on Publications.

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., *Chairman* . . Boston.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M. Medford.

DON GLEASON HILL Dedham.

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. Brookline.

FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE Boston.

Committee on Papers and Essays.

GEORGE EUGENE BELKNAP, LL.D., REAR ADMIRAL U.S.N., <i>Chairman</i>	Brookline.
CHARLES EDWIN HURD	Boston.
ALBERT ALONZO FOLSOM	Brookline.
DAVID HENRY BROWN, A.B.	Medford.
WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, Ph.D.	Cambridge.

Committee to Assist the Historiographer.

REV. SILVANUS HAYWARD, A.M., <i>Chairman</i>	Southbridge.
REV. GEORGE MADISON BODGE, A.M.	Westwood.
REV. ANSON TITUS	Somerville.
WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER	Woburn.
REV. WILLIAM SWEETZER HEYWOOD	Boston.
ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D.	Boston.
REV. CHARLES EDWARD BEALS	Stoneham.

Committee on English Research.

WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON, A.M., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
JOHN TYLER HASSAM, A.M.	Boston.
ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP, JR., A.M.	Boston.
THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON, A.M., LL.D.	Cambridge.
JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN	New York.

Committee on the Cabinet.

MYLES STANDISH, A.M., M.D., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B.	Newton.
CHARLES DARWIN ELLIOT	Somerville.
MISS MARY CUMMINGS SAWYER	Wellesley Hills.
MRS. IDA FARR MILLER	Wakefield.

Committee on Memorials.

REV. HENRY FITCH JENKS, A.M., <i>Editor</i>	Canton.
REV. HENRY ALLEN HAZEN, D.D.	Auburndale.
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE	Boston.
DON GLEASON HILL, LL.B.	Dedham.
CHARLES SEDGWICK RACKEMANN	Milton.

Committee on Heraldry.

HENRY ERNEST WOODS, <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER	Cambridge.
JAMES HENRY LEA	Fairhaven.

Committee on Rolls of Membership.

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.	Boston.
---	---------

ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

IN entering upon the fifty-sixth year of this Society, we are forcibly reminded of its age, its growth, its specific function, its wide influence and the honorable service it has rendered to the cause of historical research not in New England only but throughout the country. Were there time at my disposal I would gladly review these fruitful years and call your attention to some of the evidences of the Society's usefulness during the long period of its existence; but as we have not yet reached the end of the century—according to the best authorities—we can safely defer such reflections a little longer.

The year, however, which has just past is deserving of a moment's consideration at our hands. When the time shall come to study it in its proper perspective, it will doubtless furnish the writers of its history many suggestive lessons in the progressive development of the world's civilization. To many of us it has seemed a year of violent contrasts, of strange contradictions:—Efforts made for universal peace obscured by the ravages of war; homage paid to the principle of arbitration discredited by a fatal readiness to resort to force; a sincere desire to alleviate human misery joined with measures which entail frightful suffering and make havoc of all considerations of humanity; a popular demand for administrative economy followed by the extravagant expenditure of funds; the two leading nations of the earth, representing liberal ideas of government, failing to conciliate distant races, with whom they each have a controversy, and thus seeming to play the part of the oppressor—America longing to help the poor islanders of the East whom the fortunes of war brought under her authority, yet for want of skill at the proper time, unable to convince them of her benevolent intentions; and England with her long experience in the antipodes, with her trained diplomats and her gallant generals completely baffled and humiliated in the presence of a despised foe!

This is a great puzzle to us and a great sorrow ; and it has dealt a staggering blow to the pride of the Anglo Saxon race. It may be that such an experience of our weakness and folly has become necessary to purify the streams of national life and to prepare the way for a better leadership among the nations. I cannot for a moment believe that with our grand inheritance from the past and with all our resources in character, thrift, enlightenment, racial vigor and moral purpose we are to regard the untoward and contradictory events of 1899 as anything more than a temporary and perhaps needed set-back to our otherwise steady advancement along the pathway of prosperity at home and fraternal relations abroad.

In our own country we are still exercised about national and international questions, although it must be said that the state department, through its efficient secretary, has achieved a notable and beneficent victory in bringing the powers into line on the "open-door" policy in China. That peaceful and brilliant achievement may yet be worth to us all that the disasters of the year have cost. I will not pause to contemplate our bright commercial prospects : the increase of our manufactures, the unprecedented output of our mines, the magnificent cereal crop, the great increase in exports, the ample rewards of labor, the spread of the trolley and the arrival of the automobile. Nor can I do more than remind you of the continual enrichment of our institutions of learning, art and charity ; the interest shown in social clubs and patriotic organizations ; and the phenomenal growth of public libraries, especially in the smaller towns of New England—a sign of great promise which we cannot fail to note. All these considerations touch our sphere as observers of current events, and they are by no means foreign to our legitimate work as collectors of the materials of history.

I must allude, in passing, to the recent meeting in this city of the American Historical Association, with which some of you are connected. It is a large body, now in its fifteenth year, with headquarters in Washington and some affiliation with the government, and having a present membership of fourteen hundred. Of the sixteen papers read here only two or three could be called technically historical, the others dealing with political, educational or economic problems. In all these fields the Association seeks to promote original investigation. You are doubtless familiar with its creditable work already in progress through the Historical Manuscripts Com-

mission. It also has a Committee on Colonies and Dependencies, a Public Archives Commission and a Committee to prepare a monographic history of the United States. Its large quarterly Review and the annual volume of its proceedings are admirable products of American scholarship.

That our Society has had its full share in the activities of the year is shown by several facts which I take pleasure in communicating.

1. Our rooms have been used by a larger number than ever of persons desiring access to our literary treasures. The tables in the hall above have often been thronged as much as those of a down-town restaurant at the dinner hour, though I am happy to say without any confusion or serious infringement of the rules enforcing silence. Frequently as many as sixty or more have been counted in a single day, and a fair estimate of the visits for the year would be at least fifteen thousand! What would the founders say to this? The generous policy of allowing persons not members of the Society to use its privileges has, I believe, greatly extended its work and increased the number of its friends and supporters. Thanks are often expressed and letters written in acknowledgment of the courtesy thus extended. It is gratifying also to know that those who represent us in the administration of the library, and indeed of all departments of the Society's work, are always ready to answer inquiries and to assist any one to find the books, manuscripts and writing materials which may be needed. Last year 1,457 visitors—about one tenth only of the whole number—registered their names, of whom 1,151 were from New England. New York had 82, Pennsylvania 31, Ohio 25, Illinois 34, Minnesota 12 and Utah 14; besides representatives from almost every other State, Canada and various foreign countries.

2. A larger number of gentlemen—eighty-two—have been added to our roll than ever before, with the exception of the two years 1869–1870, when many subscribers to the fund for the purchase of this building were jointly elected. In 1898, the number enrolled was fifty-eight; in 1897, sixty; in 1896, seventy-one. Ladies were for the first time admitted to membership in 1898 by special act of the legislature, and as many of their names had been entered in the candidate's book for two or three years in anticipation of the event, there were forty who joined in 1898. Last year the number

of ladies received was eleven. Our total membership is now nine hundred and twenty-six, besides the Honorary and Corresponding members, of whom none have been elected during the last two years.

3. The year now past has brought additional funds to our treasury from three different sources, viz: the membership fees, the sale of our publications, and the bequest of the late George Plumer Smith, a merchant of Philadelphia, of New England descent, who took a sincere interest in our work and who usually visited our rooms when he came to Boston. It was not unusual for him, when sending his annual subscription, to add a small New Year's gift—five or six dollars, perhaps—for the REGISTER fund. A sketch of his life has been prepared by our historiographer. The treasurer acknowledges the receipt, from the estate, of \$9,570.00 out of the \$10,000.00 mentioned in the will. This is the largest sum ever given us by one individual. We have had indeed very few gifts in all our history, and the Society is to-day far from being able to keep up its proper literature or bind its valuable pamphlets, manuscripts and worn-out books. It has as yet a very incomplete catalogue of its own library, and no adequate fund for the publication of the REGISTER or the Memorial Biographies or the annual Proceedings. It is recommended to the Council that of this last bequest the sum of \$5,000.00 be set apart, and known as the George Plumer Smith Fund, for the purchase of books for the Society's library, each book thus obtained to bear the donor's name on a suitable plate inscription. Our two small funds for binding—the Barstow Fund and the Thomas Crane Fund—perpetuate those names by a similar inscription placed in each volume thus bound, and stating the important facts concerning the persons to whom we are indebted for the fund. Our associate member, Mr. Albert Crane of Stamford, Conn., tells me that it is his purpose to strengthen the fund which he has already established in memory of his father. Every such gift enables us to bring our pamphlets out of obscurity and convert them into volumes properly catalogued and easily handled. Whoever provides for this will receive the thanks of generations yet to come.

Speaking of the Philadelphia bequest, I would appeal to all our members throughout the country to bear in mind, when making their wills, the increasing wants of this Society, the cost of its appliances, the value of its productions and the need of endowments in order

that it may continue to represent in a generous manner the important purposes for which it exists.

Probably few of you have thought that our worthy treasurer, Mr. Torrey—who presents his report in print at this meeting—enters to-day upon his thirtieth year of continuous service as collector, custodian and disbursing officer of the Society's funds, for which he has received no remuneration other than the increasing esteem and respect of all who know him. This is certainly an occasion for us to express our appreciation of an officer whose ability, integrity, modesty and unfailing courtesy have contributed so much to the necessary forces that make our work here easy and pleasant.

The Society has always taken just pride in its unique quarterly publication—*The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register*—fifty-three solid volumes of which are now complete. We can never be sufficiently grateful either to the sagacious and far-seeing men who founded this great work, or to the unfailing succession of learned and laborious scholars in our fellowship who have edited and enriched these precious volumes. More and more the full set is in demand as our country grows, and calls with increasing eagerness for just such information as is found here and nowhere else. Our great historical, municipal and state libraries put them in the highest rank of such literature, and with good reason, for they contain such ample stores of erudition concerning the fathers of New England and their descendants, that no one would now think of writing a town, church or family history without a careful examination of the REGISTER. When my classmate, the late Henry W. Foote, was writing the History of King's Chapel, he found so many important helps in the REGISTER that he went through every volume with extraordinary patience in order that he might not lose a single fact touching his work. This required an outlay in time which few writers would attempt to give. Had an Index been ready it would have saved him many weeks of hunting. When we think what such a man's time is worth—and yours is worth just as much—how can we grudge the paltry sum necessary to complete this part of our work?

In order that the contents of the first fifty volumes may become available, it is absolutely necessary to have a consolidated Index. The preparation of such an Index has been confided to an able committee, with Mr. Hassam as chairman, and they have already

made commendable progress. The response to their circular of two years ago — which may be found in each issue of the REGISTER — asking for the sum of \$3,000.00, was prompt and encouraging. \$1,893.50 were received in various sums from all parts of the country — from Maine to Texas. This has enabled them to make a good beginning. No less than 850,000 cards have been written, punched, tied and placed in 260 boxes. From fifteen to twenty persons have been employed at different times. The Index is to be of the approved three fold character. Those of persons and of places are nearly done. The smaller one of subjects is not yet touched. As an average volume of the REGISTER contains at least 12,000 individual names, our Index-makers have to handle no less than 600,000 names of persons, besides 200,000 of families and about 150,000 of places!

The Committee now need another thousand dollars that they may speedily bring the work into shape for printing. Delay only increases the cost. Will not the friends and patrons of a work so imperatively needed now rally to its aid and give our honored and venerable editor, Mr. Dean, whose hand has done more than any other to make the REGISTER what it is, the great satisfaction of seeing his long row of volumes made available? By his encyclopedic learning and his ever-facile pen, he has put us all in his debt these many many years. Viewed as a thank-offering to him, this remaining sum of a thousand dollars for the preparation of the Index is but a small recognition of his inestimable services to this Society for nearly the whole period of its existence. I call upon our members, near and far, to come forward and subscribe without waiting for any further solicitation, and hasten the conclusion of this Index. We can put on a large force and finish it at once, if you will only furnish the means. The sooner we get it printed, the sooner we shall get our money back.

This leads me to give expression to a feeling which is often heard in these rooms, that the REGISTER should be more generally supported by the members of the Society. Are you aware that less than one-fifth of our associates subscribe for it? I am persuaded that this is owing not to pecuniary inability, nor to any want of interest in the work, but simply to a lack of knowledge in regard to it. Some persons might say that they are already overcrowded with magazines; but I beg of you, ladies and gentlemen, never to com-

pare our REGISTER with your popular magazines. It is no rival to any of them, simply because it has its own well-defined and fruitful field quite apart from theirs. You will not find it at the news-stands, any more than you would find there the "Book of Possessions," or Bradford's Journal, or Savage's Dictionary. Membership in this Society presupposes a taste for historic lore, for original research, for critical and patient authorship in the broad domain of our New England life. The REGISTER offers you all this in abundance, and there is no other periodical that does. It costs \$3.00 a year. Among the subscribers are 124 libraries and learned societies. Seventy-two copies are sent in exchange for the publications of other societies. Nine-hundred copies were printed last year. The demand for back numbers is steadily increasing. Some of them have become very scarce, and now command as much as fifty or sixty dollars each. By its extensive circulation the REGISTER makes us the best known society of the kind in the United States; and if our members would more generally subscribe for it, either for themselves or for some public library, we should have a publication fund that would make this branch of our work self-supporting.

One department of the REGISTER is devoted to book-reviews; and these, though necessarily brief, are considered of such value that authors and publishers are glad to send us their works—in our special field—for editorial notice. Such books find a permanent place on our shelves and are consulted by a large number of readers. The gain to the Library from this source alone would justify the maintenance of the REGISTER. These book-notices are also collected by themselves with occasional "Notes and Announcements," and issued as a small quarterly publication, called *The New-England Bibliopolist*, at 25 cents a year. Eight numbers, covering two years, make a thin volume; and we have already ten such volumes bound and in constant use.

For the past seventeen years the pages of the REGISTER have been enriched by a valuable series of contributions, entitled *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, by our esteemed associate, Henry F. Waters, A.M. These papers bear directly upon our work and are the result of the most intelligent and painstaking investigation of wills and other original documents in the mother country relating to American families. These gleanings have been re-arranged for a book edition and cast by themselves, making three volumes of over

500 pages each, which we hope soon to see published with a good index now in progress under Mr. Hassam's efficient direction. The Society is much indebted to Mr. William S. Appleton, chairman of the Committee on English Research, for his successful efforts, continued through many years, in obtaining the funds necessary for the prosecution of this important work. I know I express the wish of all our members when I say that we earnestly hope that he and Mr. Waters may be encouraged to continue an undertaking which has brought such credit to them both. The wealth of genealogical material in England is inexhaustible. Mr. Waters has unearthed a vast amount of information. His brilliant discoveries concerning the Washingtons and John Harvard, to say nothing of many others, entitle him to our lasting gratitude.

These gleanings of Mr. Waters are really a supplement to Savage's Genealogical Dictionary. If the Society had followed the advice given it many years ago and kept an interleaved copy of Savage on hand for corrections and additions, we should now be in a position to publish an entirely new edition of Savage, which would be of the greatest value. The fact is we have long since outgrown Savage. He did remarkably well in his time and far better than any of his predecessors, but he worked under great disadvantages and has unwittingly circulated many errors. He was obliged to rely upon the accuracy of his correspondents who often got things sadly mixed taking *e.g.* fathers for sons and sons for fathers. Indeed there are few families in the whole work that are correctly given throughout.

It seems to me that we ought at once to get a set of Savage—although the price has risen from ten to eighty dollars—have it interleaved and placed here for annotations, under the charge of a proper editor who should go through all the genealogies published since and make the necessary corrections. It is not too late to begin the work. Many genealogists would give us their voluntary aid. We now have materials that Savage knew nothing of, and they are waiting to be used in the interest of historical truth. As Savage supplanted Farmer, this Society could now supplant Savage. We could not render a greater service to the cause of family history in America than by taking the matter in hand. It will need a special fund. Who will authorize us to make a beginning?

In view of the widely different methods used by the writers and publishers of genealogies I would suggest that our Society might

render a valuable service by proposing to establish a uniform system—one that shall be simple and clear and acceptable to all. A committee could be appointed by us to confer with similar committees to be appointed by the ten or twelve other Societies that publish genealogical matter. Many of the systems now in use are clumsy and unintelligible. The one used by our own Society has serious faults. I venture to hope that by a united effort something satisfactory and permanent may be accomplished in this direction.

It may not be known to all of you that there are about four times as many books on family history published now as there were ten years ago. Many of them are sumptuous and costly, and of great interest to the numerous branches of a widely-extended house. During the last year we have received *The Cleveland Family*, in three large volumes, given by one of the compilers, our associate, Mr. Edmund Janes Cleveland of Hartford. This work contains 2,894 pages, of which 388 are given to the indexes of persons, ancestries and places.

Dr. Robert C. Moon has given us *The Morris Family of Philadelphia*, in three large volumes, with copious indexes. This family has numerous representatives in New England.

We have also received a privately printed *Genealogy of the Sanborn Family in England and America (1194-1898)*, by Victor C. Sanborn of La Grange, Ill.; and *The English Emersons*, by P. H. Emerson, M.B., B.A., of Lowestoft—an illustrated volume published in London in 1898.

Our archives have been honored by the gift of *The Pickering Genealogy*, in six oblong folio volumes of Ancestry Tables, in manuscript sheets mounted on linen and securely bound, and accompanied by a smaller index volume. This is the largest and costliest work of the kind in our whole collection. It is generously given by our associate, Charles Pickering Bowditch, Esq., of Jamaica Plain. The execution of it was entrusted to Mr. Harrison Ellery, once a member of this Society.

We have a fair collection of duplicate genealogies and local histories. These are very useful to lend to our members; also to take the place of the regular copies when the latter are out for rebinding, and ultimately to replace them when they are worn out—a contingency which occurs much more frequently than is commonly supposed. The day cannot be very far off when some of these con-

stantly-handled books will be completely used up in our literary workshop. Therefore members should see that the Society has at least two copies of each of their publications.

Our record book of loans shows that the average entries for twenty years, from 1873 to 1893, covered about $5\frac{1}{2}$ pages per year, while for the next six years, 1893 to 1899, they required 12 pages per year. This proves that our book loans have more than doubled since we enlarged our building and secured the requisite space for arranging duplicates by themselves.

Dependent as we are upon the generosity of our friends, may I not ask you all to secure for us, whenever you can, not only town, church and family histories, but also that large and miscellaneous local literature which is the product of special occasions and which is apt to be soon lost and forgotten. Such fugitive memorials have an acknowledged value here, and should be sent to us as soon as they appear, to make sure of their safety. I allude to town reports and records; biographies, private memoirs and monographs; the publications of historical, patriotic, religious, literary and charitable societies and clubs—even their constitutions and by-laws and lists of members; church manuals, sermons and pastoral letters; anniversary programs and addresses; photographs of historical monuments and tablets, statues and busts; obituary notices and items of historical and genealogical interest that appear in local journals.

Three recent manuscript gifts deserve to be noticed: (1) A bound copy of the *Genealogical Records of the Town of Jefferson, Maine*, from Harold L. Bond of Malden; (2) a copy of the *Records of Northboro', Mass.*, including those of the town, the church and the cemetery, by Gilman Bigelow Howe; (3) a copy of the *Records of Canterbury, N. H.*, given by Miss Susan Blanchard Kidder of Boston.

Of the new books presented during the year I would mention *The History of Northampton*, in two volumes, by James Russell Trumbull, who spent twenty years upon the work and died last July; *The History of Durham, Maine*, by Everett S. Stackpole, D.D., of Augusta; *The Old Records of the Town of Fitchburg*, in two volumes; volume V. of *The Dedham Records*; *Wethersfield (Conn.) Inscriptions*, from the compiler, Edward Sweetser Tillotson; *Lexington Births, Marriages and Deaths*; the *28th Report of the Boston Record Commissioners*; *Suffolk Deeds*,

Lib. X. ; *The Pepperrell Papers*, being vol. X of the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society ; *The Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America*, by John Fiske, 2 vols. ; *Letters and Recollections of John Murray Forbes*, by his daughter, Mrs. Sarah Forbes Hughes ; *The Puritan as a Colonist and Reformer*, by our associate, Dr. Byington.

From the report of your Committee on Graveyard Inscriptions, presented at this meeting, you will be glad to learn that a correspondence has been opened by their indefatigable Secretary, Mr. John J. May, with all the towns in the State, and that returns are already coming in from a considerable number, while from others we have the promise of future help. A very wide interest in the subject is being awakened in many of the towns, resulting incidentally in plans for the improvement of some of the neglected cemeteries, and developing a feeling of local pride in the matter, which promises much for the success of our undertaking.

There is good reason to believe that in some cases patriotic societies, women's clubs and interested individuals will be ready to lend us their voluntary aid. It is not proposed to print the inscriptions, but to collect them in uniform manuscript size—that of large letter-paper with a margin of an inch all around for binding. These valuable folios would be of great service to writers engaged in original research, as they would contain a very large number of names with dates, facts, etc., constituting some of the indispensable materials of correct local history. When we remember that many of our older stones have disappeared altogether and that many of the existing inscriptions are rapidly being obliterated, I think we must all feel the necessity of sustaining this Committee in the arduous task entrusted to their hands. For their encouragement and yours, I will add that the State Historical Societies of Maine and New Hampshire have asked me to address them upon this subject, with the expectation that they will soon follow our example and secure similar results in their respective States. I have no doubt that we shall find Vermont, Connecticut and Rhode Island ready to join us, and that eventually we shall have a fairly complete collection of all the existing inscriptions in New England.

During the last year the Bostonian Society has arranged, in the East room of the Old State House, under the careful direction of our associate, Mr. Bent, the valuable collection of the late Jeremiah

Colburn left by his widow. This bequest represents the life-long studies and rare taste of one who for many years frequented these rooms and coöperated with us in the various functions of this Society. His genial face and courteous manner we shall not soon forget.

The collection consists of about 300 volumes of standard and rare historical and numismatic works, some of which are annotated and illustrated by his own hand. The most unique and interesting part of all is the collection of engraved portraits, commissions, original letters and autographs of distinguished persons from 1630 to the present day, including magistrates, ministers, merchants, judges, artists, printers, Revolutionary leaders, officers of the Army and Navy, the Congresses of 1778 to 1787, and all the Presidents from Washington to Grant, constituting an illustrated National Biography of about 5000 pieces, securely bound in a series of folios, and placed within the reach of inquiring visitors. A complete catalogue is being prepared by our associate, Mr. Marvin. Such a group of choice historical materials would alone make any library famous; and in future years we may be sure that students will resort to the Bostonian Society to examine these artistic and patriotic treasures, which, we are glad to know, will perpetuate the memory of a worthy and honored citizen of Boston.

PROCEEDINGS.

THE Annual Meeting of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY was held in the Wilder Hall of the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset street, Boston, on Wednesday, January 10, 1900, at 2.30 o'clock in the afternoon, the President, the Rev. EDWARD GRIFFIN PORTER, A.M., in the chair.

The Annual Reports were read, accepted, and ordered on file, namely :

Report of the Council.
Report of the Treasurer.
Report of the Corresponding Secretary.
Report of the Historiographer.
Report of the Librarian.
Report of the Trustees of the Kidder Fund.

The report of the Committee on Nominations for candidates for officers of the Society and three members of the Council was then presented by the Chairman of the Committee, Capt. ALBERT ALONZO FOLSOM, and accepted, and thereupon the Society proceeded to ballot, agreeable to Art. i, Chap. iv. of the By-laws, the polls being ordered open till half past three o'clock. The Chair appointed Messrs. GEO. R. W. SCOTT, S. S. BLANCHARD and WM. C. WINSLOW, tellers, who reported that the following candidates had been elected, and their election was declared, namely :

President.

REV. EDWARD GRIFFIN PORTER, A.M., of Dorchester, Massachusetts.

Vice-Presidents.

JOHN ELBRIDGE HUDSON, LL.B., of Boston, Massachusetts.
HON. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., of Portland, Maine.
HON. EZRA SCOLLAY STEARNS, A.M., of Concord, New Hampshire.
HON. JAMES BARRETT, LL.D., of Rutland, Vermont.
HON. OLNEY ARNOLD, of Pawtucket, Rhode Island.
PROF. EDWARD ELBRIDGE SALISBURY, LL.D., of New Haven, Conn.

Recording Secretary.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Massachusetts.

Corresponding Secretary.

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Treasurer.

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY, of Hanover, Massachusetts.

Librarian.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M., of Medford, Massachusetts.

For Councillors for the Term 1900, 1901, 1902.

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., of Brookline, Massachusetts.

CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B., of Newton, Massachusetts.

ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., from the Special Committee on the history of the first and, hitherto, only ballot box in use by this Society, presented a report which was read, accepted and ordered on file.

On motion, it was

Voted: That a Standing Committee of two be appointed by the President to seek through the co-operation of similar committees from other societies publishing genealogical matter the more general adoption of some plan of arrangement of genealogies by the compilers and publishers of family histories in America.

The President appointed

WALDO LINCOLN, A.B., of Worcester, Mass.

THEODORE STUDLEY LAZELL, A.B., of Boston, Mass.

On motion of Rev. Geo. M. Adams, D.D., it was

Voted: That the thanks of the Society be presented to Albert Harrison Hoyt, A.M., for his prolonged and faithful service to the Society, in various offices, for the past thirty years; also to Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M., George Sumner Mann, Esq., and Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B., who now complete their term of service as members of the Council. The Society congratulates them on the prosperous condition which it has attained in the years of their administration.

On motion of Rev. Wm. Copley Winslow, D.D., it was

Voted: That the New-England Historic Genealogical Society tenders to Benjamin Barstow Torrey, Esq., a life member since 1864, who has just entered upon the thirtieth year of active service as its Treasurer, its deep appreciation of his invaluable services, of his unfailing courtesy, his faithful devotion to his duties and his great ability in his financial trust both to securely keep and increase the funds in his care.

That the Society heartily thanks Mr. Torrey for his long and acceptable services thus specified, and that due record of this vote be made.

A committee consisting of

CHARLES COWLEY, LL.D., of Lowell,

WILLIAM COPLEY WINSLOW, D.D., of Boston,

WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, Ph.D., of Cambridge,

MYRON SUMNER DUDLEY, A.M., of Boston,

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., of Boston,

was appointed to consider the ordinary vote to print the proceedings and accompanying papers of this meeting, the publication of the

Towne Memorial Biographies and the biographical sketches of deceased members in the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, with instructions to report at the stated meeting in February.*

The meeting then dissolved.

Attest :

GEO. A. GORDON,
Recording Secretary.

* This committee reported at the meeting 14 February, 1900, as follows, which was accepted and adopted :

The Committee of Five, appointed by this Society on the 10th January, to consider what changes, if any, should be made in the publication of the Towne Memorial Biographies, the biographical sketches of deceased members in the Historical and Genealogical Register, and the sketches of deceased members in the report of the annual meeting, have attended to the duty assigned them, and respectfully report the following recommendations, viz. :—

First.—That there be no further delay in the publication of additional volumes of the Towne Memorial Biographies, in consequence of the non-receipt of sketches of members who have been deceased more than ten years.

Second.—That the memoirs of honorary and corresponding members should be brief, not exceeding, as a general rule, one or two pages.

Third.—That the memoirs of resident members, of whom extensive biographies have already been published, should also be brief, giving references to the best biographies already printed.

Fourth.—That the memoirs of resident members in the Towne Memorial Biographies should not exceed as a rule five pages in length.

Fifth.—That the Proceedings of the annual meeting of the Society, with brief memoirs of such members as have died during the year, be printed as a supplement to the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, and that a copy of said Supplement be sent to every member of the Society, free of charge ; provided that the first of said Supplements shall contain sketches of the members who have died during the last two years.

Committee, { CHARLES COWLEY.
WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER.
WM. C. WINSLOW.
MYRON S. DUDLEY.
C. B. TILLINGHAST.

The Society the past year has held its regular stated meetings, and addresses from scholars have been delivered upon various subjects, which ought to be printed and preserved in the archives of the Society.

And now as we are about at the end of the nineteenth century, let us, with renewed devotion to our honored Society, make it a power for good, that it may inure to the benefit of future generations.

THE COMMITTEE ON THE LIBRARY, through its Chairman, Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B., reported that it had attended to the limited duties prescribed to it by the By-Laws of the Society and the Rules of the Council, and had assisted the Librarian in the management of the Library. It has coöperated with the Committee on the Cabinet in sorting and arranging the contents of the drawers in the safe, and everything that was found there that seemed to be of use to the Library has been made much more available for the use of students. This work can be completed early next year provided it is deemed sufficient to index or catalogue bundles of papers under the names of donors or of one general subject, and not to catalogue each separate letter or paper or make an index of the names referred to in each. This work has been done by Mr. Parke under the immediate direction of the Assistant Librarian, Mr. Greenlaw. All the municipal documents in Room 1 have been overhauled and arranged and all the historical pamphlets relating to Massachusetts towns have been separated from the other documents and put in alphabetical order, and the most useful of them can be bound at any time.

A large number of the books in most active use in the Library had become badly shaken and have been strongly rebound in canvas, as a large appropriation was made early in the year by the Society from the accumulated income of the Bond Fund, and a large portion of this appropriation still remains to be drawn upon during the coming year.

As there was no part of the general income which the Council felt at liberty to give this Committee for the purchase of books, we were obliged to confine ourselves to the income of the Russell and Sever Funds, amounting to about \$320.00, which is not much more than the amount necessary to pay for the American and English historical magazines and Parish Registers to which we are regular subscribers and of which we have very complete sets. In past years we have been allowed to spend for new books the money received from the sale of duplicates, but this has been practically nothing during the past year.

roll of membership the coming year. The services and interest in the Society manifested by Mr. Greenlaw, the efficient Assistant Librarian, are fully appreciated.

The Society is wise in its policy of liberality—in allowing the free use of its large library to the public, and in doing this, our Society would greatly appreciate any gifts or legacies. We are in need of funds for the rebinding of books, and the purchase of others to take the place of those badly worn by constant use.

One pressing need of the Society is for more room. Our building is filled from basement to attic with books, pamphlets and curios, and too overcrowded in all departments, and the Society would act wisely if it would appoint a special committee to investigate this matter. It should be borne in mind that our present building is well located, convenient to the State, County and City records. It is important that the Society, in some way, furnish larger and more acceptable quarters for the valuable historical matter now being catalogued and arranged for future use.

Funds for the above objects, of course, will have to be obtained, and no doubt they will be forthcoming when the generous public fully understand our needs. The Society is exceedingly grateful for gifts and bequests already bestowed, but more are greatly needed. We want more funds to purchase genealogies and town histories already in print, also money to purchase more English works than we now possess. It is to be regretted that the work on English Research has been compelled to stop for lack of funds. Formerly this branch of literature printed in the REGISTER added much to its value.

The indexing of the volumes of the REGISTER has been in progress for the past two years, or more, and the chairman of the committee in charge, Mr. John T. Hassam, appeared before one of our recent Council meetings and gave us a clear and full account of the progress of this vast undertaking. Most of the funds for this work thus far have been contributed by the generosity of friends. A little more aid in this direction will soon see this work completed, and when finished will naturally enhance the value of the Register Library. It will be a crowning success in the half century career of its editor. As an officer of our society remarks, "The standard of the REGISTER must be maintained, and successive volumes must be devoted, as have been the past, to the preservation of New England family history. Hardly a family among us, going back to the Colonial days, but has large portions of its history spread upon the pages of the REGISTER."

The Committee on Memorials make a wise suggestion, it seems to me, that the future Memorial Volumes should partake of the character of a biographical dictionary of members, rather than elaborate life sketches.

Medford. Her subject was "The Life and Works of Lydia Maria Child." She spoke of some of the special trials and experiences of Mrs. Child, and read in illustration extracts from her writings.

At the June meeting a paper was read by Hon. Newton Talbot. His subject was "William Colborn, One of the Founders of Boston: His Public Services, His Landed Possessions, How They Were Divided, with some Account of the Abutting Estates." William Colborn was an ancestor of the essayist on the maternal side, seven generations ago, and in his day a most influential citizen of Boston.

At the October meeting Mr. Charles S. Ensign read a continuation of a former paper under the title of "Churchyard Literature."

At the November meeting a paper was read by Lorin Lowe Dame, of West Medford, on "The Middlesex Canal." The history of the canal was traced in detail from its opening in 1803 until its discontinuation in 1846.

At the December meeting a paper was read by Mr. Thomas Weston, of Newton, who reviewed in a most interesting manner the life and services of "Governor Bradford." The origin of the famous civil compact was carefully considered, the credit of the authorship being given to Bradford instead of Brewster. The speaker showed that by his ability, his great virtue, his shrewd knowledge of men, sense of right and justice, Bradford, during the thirty-three years of his administration was the leading and guiding force of the colony.

THE COMMITTEE ON MEMORIALS, through its Chairman, Rev. Henry Fitch Jenks, A.M., reported some progress in the work assigned it. As stated last year, there are not enough completed memoirs on hand to make another volume, but the committee proposes to ask the immediate completion of such as have been assigned and accepted, with the hope that enough may be received within the next few months to justify beginning a new volume.

The committee finds that there are many persons, who would naturally come into the next volume, of whom no memoir beyond what has already appeared in the REGISTER can be procured. In such cases it seems to it best simply to reprint what has been already published there.

It is the committee's opinion that long and elaborate memorials of men whose connection with the Society was but slight, even though it conferred honor upon it, should not be sought, but that these memorial volumes should rather partake of the character of a biographical dictionary of members concerning whom it might be difficult to find information elsewhere.

If this view approves itself to the Society it may be possible to make more rapid progress with the preparation of the next and subsequent volumes.

THE COMMITTEE TO ASSIST THE HISTORIOGRAPHER, through its Chairman, Rev. Silvanus Hayward, A.M., reported that sketches have been furnished as follows:—By Mr. William R. Cutter, on Elbridge D. Allen, Edward H. Williams, John Cummings and Leonard Thompson; by Rev. C. H. Pope, on Lyman C. Draper; by Rev. William S. Heywood, on Charles A. Hewins and Franklin King; and by the Chairman, on William E. Gladstone and John N. Denison. Other sketches are in hand by different members of the committee, some of which will probably be presented before the first of January.

THE COMMITTEE ON HERALDRY, through its Chairman, Henry Ernest Woods, stated that it had nothing in particular to report excepting a gratifying commendation, both at home and abroad, of its position in the matter of heraldry, as embodied in its report of last year, which has been printed for distribution to inquirers, and which appeared in the "New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER" for October, 1899. As an example of its reception in England, the following is from an acknowledgment of the October "REGISTER," to Mr. Dean, written by J. Paul Rylands, Esq., F.S.A., Honorary Secretary of the Harleian Society: "I am particularly pleased with the prominence given to the Report of the Committee on Heraldry on page 399: you are doing in Boston what some of us in England are doing, and I hope the results in America will be as encouraging as they are here."

THE COMMITTEE ON FINANCE, through its Chairman *pro tempore*, William Tracy Eustis, reported that the Treasurer is custodian of all the funds belonging to the Society, and its receipts and all payments are made by him upon duly approved vouchers from the Finance Committee. His report is herewith returned with a detailed schedule of the payments and receipts. The legacy of \$10,000 from the late George Plumer Smith of Philadelphia, received in April of this year, is the largest ever given to the Society. The claim alluded to in last year's report was compromised for a very small amount (\$340.00) leaving a net amount of \$9,570 received by the Society from the executors of Mr. Smith's will.

The investments have been increased the present year \$11,172.18.

THE COMMITTEE ON THE CABINET, through its chairman, Myles Standish, A.M., M.D., reported that very satisfactory progress had been made during the past year in arranging and cataloguing the manuscripts in the drawers of the safe. The Council placed at the disposal of the librarian and the Committee on the Cabinet the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars. This sum was expended by employing Mr. Frederic Willard Parke, who had previously shown a special adaptability for this work. Mr. Greenlaw has also given a generous share of his time in forwarding this important undertaking. The work began in May and was continued six months, until the appropriation was all expended. During this time all the manuscript genealogies in the safe were catalogued, excepting those found while making the re-arrangements herein afterwards referred to. These manuscript genealogies catalogued fill six drawers. All of the materials for memorial biographies have been arranged alphabetically, and those relating to members deceased in 1864-66, such, viz., as will be required for the next volume, have been indexed. The memorial biographies fill four drawers.

After cataloguing the genealogies and arranging the memorial biographies—which occupied about half of the time which could be covered by the appropriation—it was plain that the remainder of the appropriation would suffice for properly cataloguing only a portion of the material still left, and it was decided that the contents of the other drawers should be rendered immediately available in a general way by arranging them in classes, and placing the matter in each class alphabetically, removing from the safe altogether whatever was more appropriate for other parts of the building. The remainder of the appropriation was expended in this classification. By doing this much space has been rescued, as thirty-nine drawers only are filled with the classified materials, leaving twenty-three empty. In doing this work there was discovered a considerable amount of material valuable only for exhibition in the cabinet. These articles, as well as a large number of plans and maps which were discovered, have as yet been neither classified nor catalogued.

The time required for cataloguing the genealogies was about a month and a half, and about a month's work was devoted to the memorial biographies; the rest of the six months was given to the classification of the remaining drawers.

Some of the manuscripts and documents which have been re-arranged as above described are of great value; others are of comparatively slight worth; it will therefore be a matter of judgment on the part of the cataloguer as to the treatment to be demanded by each paper in continuing the catalogue.

This year's work is the continuation of that begun in 1897, with an appropriation of one hundred and fifty dollars, and carried on the following year by means of an appropriation of two hundred dollars.

The results thus far have been entirely satisfactory. Certain classes of manuscripts are now frequently used by the public which before were known only to a few; and the incomplete catalogue in so far as it has been extended, has answered all the demands made upon it.

The Committee urge that another appropriation be made the coming year, which would in all probability finish the work, and they desire to congratulate the Society that the end of this very important undertaking is in sight.

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

PRESENTED BY JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

THE accessions to the Library and the Cabinet of the Society during the year 1899 have been as follows :

Volumes, by gift	289	
“ “ exchange	54	
“ “ purchase, Russell Fund	45	
Sever Fund	41	
Kidder Fund	1	87
		430
Total number of volumes		430
Pamphlets, by gift	1,355	
“ “ exchange	28	
“ “ purchase, Russell Fund	20	
Sever Fund	7	27
		1,410
Total number of pamphlets		1,410
Miscellaneous articles	114	
		1,524
Whole number of accessions		1,524

After deducting the number of duplicate town reports withdrawn during the year and adding the accessions of the year we have for the estimated size of the Library 26,805 volumes and 23,633 pamphlets.

Through the courtesy of the State Librarian, Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M., the Society has received annually for a period of five years a large number of Massachusetts municipal reports. Such of these as were not duplicates have been incorporated with our own collection of town reports by a young man employed for that purpose, during the past summer, at the expense of a member of the library staff. At the same time the local pamphlets of a historical nature were withdrawn for binding, leaving this collection, when the work was completed, purely municipal and in perfect alphabetical order, with space to accommodate the natural increase for several years. As was suggested in the report of the Librarian last year, we propose to bind the historical pamphlets thus withdrawn in volumes by towns and put them in their proper places with the local history in the reference library.

Our visitor's register for the year shows about the usual number of strangers making their first visit to our rooms. Of these nearly four-fifths were residents of Massachusetts. New York is the next highest on the list with Maine, New Hampshire, Illinois, Pennsylvania, Connecticut, Ohio, Rhode Island, Utah, Vermont, and Minnesota following in the order named. Nearly every state in the Union has been represented by visitors, as well as Canada, England, Ireland and the Hawaiian Islands.

The special work of making available the manuscripts in the fire-proof vault has been continued this year under the direction of the Librarian with the coöperation of the Committee on Cabinet whose report will contain a detailed account of the present condition of the work. It is desirable to complete this undertaking early in 1900 so that other important parts of our collections may be arranged and catalogued.

It will be noticed that fewer books have been purchased than usual. The Committee on the Library has been limited practically to the income of the Russell and Sever funds, which is inadequate to meet the needs of the Library. The number of family and local histories issued is steadily increasing year by year, and there is a marked tendency towards higher prices for this kind of books. The REGISTER, which has been of incalculable value to the Library in the past, is now taxed to almost fifteen per cent. of its entire space for notices of publications presented to the Society. If the Library of this Society is to maintain its present high rank as a genealogical library, it will be necessary to have a larger annual sum for the purchase of books. It has ever been the practice of this Society to honor the names of its benefactors, and your Librarian earnestly recommends that the Society devote one-half of the annual income of the George Plumer Smith Fund to the purchase of appropriate books and pamphlets, each of which shall be marked with a memorial bookplate similar to those used for the other funds.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

Names.	Names.
<i>United States:</i>	<i>States:</i>
Bureau of Education.	Maryland.
Bureau of Ethnology.	Massachusetts.
Coast and Geodetic Survey.	New York.
Commissioner of Education.	Vermont.
Smithsonian Institution.	<i>Towns:</i>
	Berlin.
	Frammingham.
	Lexington.
	Millbury.
	Oxford.
	Swansey.
	Ware.
<i>Cities:</i>	
Boston *	
Cambridge.	
Fitchburg.	
Hartford, Conn.	
Names.	Residences.
American Antiquarian Society	Worcester.
American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions	Boston.
American Historical Association	Washington, D. C.
Amherst College	Amherst.
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts	Boston.
Andover Theological Seminary	Andover.
Biographical Review Publishing Company	Boston.
Boston City Hospital	Boston.
Boston Public Library	Boston.
Boston Transcript Company	Boston.
Boston University	Boston.
Boston Young Men's Christian Union	Boston.
Bostonian Society	Boston.
Bowdoin College Library	Brunswick, Me.
Bridgewater Historical Society	Bridgewater.
Brockton Public Library	Brockton.
Brown University	Providence, R. I.
Buffalo Historical Society	Buffalo, N. Y.
Bunker Hill Monument Association	Boston.
Caledonian Company	St. Johnsbury, Vt.
California State Library	Sacramento, Cal.
Cambridge Public Library	Cambridge.
Chauncy Hall School	Boston.
Chicago Historical Society	Chicago, Ill.
Children's Hospital	Boston.
Colby College	Waterville, Me.
Colonial Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Concord Free Public Library	Concord.
Connecticut Historical Society	Hartford, Conn.
Connecticut Quarterly	Hartford, Conn.
Cornell University Library	Ithaca, N. Y.
Elliot Historical Society	Elliot, Me.
Endecott Press	Danvers.
Essex Antiquarian	Salem.
Essex Institute	Salem.
Fairmount College	Wichita, Kan.
Fairmount Park Art Association	Philadelphia, Pa.
Field Columbian Museum	Chicago, Ill.
Fogg Memorial Library	South Weymouth.
Forbes Library	Northampton.
French Protestant Church	Charleston, S. C.
Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Groton School	Groton.
Harvard Club	New York, N. Y.
Harvard University	Cambridge.
Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio	Cincinnati, O.

* All places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

XXXV

Names.	Residences.
Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba	Winnipeg, Can.
Historical Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Houghton, Mifflin and Company	Boston.
Huguenot Society of Charleston	Charleston, S. C.
Industrial Aid Society	Boston.
Ipswich Historical Society	Ipswich.
H. F. Johnson Publishing Company	Richmond, Va.
Kansas State Historical Society	Topeka, Kan.
Charles E. Lauriat Company	Boston.
Lawrence Academy	Groton.
C. F. Libbie and Company	Boston.
Little, Brown and Company	Boston.
Long Island Historical Society	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Maine Historical Society	Portland, Me.
Manchester Historic Association	Manchester, N. H.
Maryland Historical Society	Baltimore, Md.
Massachusetts College of Pharmacy	Boston.
Massachusetts Free Public Library Commission	Boston.
Massachusetts Historical Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Grand Lodge A. F. and A. M.	Boston.
Massachusetts Horticultural Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Medical Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants	Boston.
Massachusetts State Library	Boston.
Missouri Historical Society	St. Louis, Mo.
Joel Munsell and Sons	Albany, N. Y.
Museum of Fine Arts	Boston.
National Society Sons of the American Revolution	Lincoln, Neb.
Nebraska Historical Society	New York, N. Y.
New England Society in the City of New York	New York, N. Y.
New York Genealogical and Biographical Society	New York, N. Y.
New York Public Library, Astor, Lenox and Tilden Foundations	New York, N. Y.
New York School of Applied Design for Women	New York, N. Y.
New York State Historian	New York, N. Y.
New York State Library	Albany, N. Y.
Newberry Library	Chicago, Ill.
Northwestern University	Evanston, Ill.
Nova Scotia Historical Society	Halifax, N. S.
Nova Scotian Institute of Science	Halifax, N. S.
Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Montreal	Montreal, Can.
Ohio Wesleyan University	Delaware, O.
Old Colony Historical Society	Taunton.
"Old Northwest" Genealogical Society	Columbus, O.
Ontario Department of Agriculture	Toronto, Can.
Ontario Historical Society	Toronto, Can.
Oxford University Press, American Branch	New York, N. Y.
Pennsylvania Society of Colonial Dames	Philadelphia, Pa.
Pennsylvania Society of the Sons of the Revolution	Philadelphia, Pa.
Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind	Boston.
Phillips Exeter Academy	Exeter, N. H.
Princeton University	Princeton, N. J.
Providence Record Commissioners	Providence, R. I.
Providence Public Library	Providence, R. I.
Rhode Island Historical Society	Providence, R. I.
Roxbury Latin School	Roxbury.
Royal Historical Society	London, Eng.
Royal Society of Canada	Ottawa, Can.
Salem Public Library	Salem.
Sampson, Murdock and Company	Boston.
Shropshire Parish Register Society	Oswestry, Eng.
Society of Antiquaries	London, Eng.
Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the District of Columbia	Boston.
Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Washington, D. C.
Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia	Boston.
Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	New York, N. Y.
Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York	Chelsea.
Soldiers' Home	Taunton, Eng.
Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society	Southbridge.
Southbridge Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
Southern Historical Society	Washington, D. C.
Southern Railway Company	Madison, Wis.
State Historical Society of Wisconsin	Gulfport, Eng.
Suffolk County, Massachusetts	Austin, Texas.
Surrey Archaeological Society	Topsfield.
Texas State Historical Society	Medford.
Topsfield Historical Society	West Point, N. Y.
Tufts College	New York, N. Y.
United States Military Academy	Philadelphia, Pa.
University Club	
University of Pennsylvania,	

Names.	Residences.
University of the State of Missouri	Columbia, Mo.
University of the State of New York	Albany, N. Y.
Vermont Bible Society	Montpelier, Vt.
Vermont State Library	Montpelier, Vt.
Virginia Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
Washington and Lee University	Lexington, Va.
Washington State Historical Society	Tacoma, Wash.
Western Reserve Historical Society	Cleveland, O.
Westborough Historical Society	Westborough.
William and Mary College	Williamsburg, Va.
Woburn Public Library	Woburn.
Worcester Society of Antiquity	Worcester.
Wyoming Historical and Geological Society	Wilkes Barre, Pa.
Yale University	New Haven, Conn.

Members.	
Charles Francis Adams, LL.D.	Lincoln.
William Sumner Appleton, A.M.	Boston.
George Washington Armstrong	Boston.
Rev. Samuel Collins Beane, D.D.	Newburyport.
Mrs. Nancy Jewett (Wilder) Bigelow	Southborough.
Francis Everett Blake	Boston.
Arthur Thomas Bond	Wilmington.
Charles Pickering Bowditch, A.M.	Boston.
George Ernest Bowman, A.B.	Boston.
Herbert Gerry Briggs, A.B.	Chelsea.
Willard Irving Tyler Brigham	Chicago, Ill.
David Henry Brown, A.B.	West Medford.
Rev. William Henry Brooks, D.D.	Boston.
Rufus George Frederick Candage	Brookline.
Rev. Charles Carroll Carpenter, A.M.	Andover.
George Lovell Cary, L.H.D.	Meadville, Pa.
George Walter Chamberlain, B.S.	Weymouth.
Jonas Gilman Clark	Worcester.
George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B.	Needham.
Edmund James Cleveland	Hartford, Conn.
Edwin Sanford Crandon	Boston.
Abram Edmunds Cutter	Boston.
Gen. Charles William Darling	Utica, N. Y.
John Wurd Dean, A.M.	Medford.
Hon. Josiah Hayden Drummond, LL.D.	Portland, Me.
Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, B.A.	New York, N. Y.
Walter Eli, M.D.	Cambridge.
Charles Darwin Elliot	Somerville.
William Tracy Fustis	Boston.
Edward Franklin Everett, A.M.	Cambridge.
Miss Mittie Belcher Fairbanks	Boston.
Henry Flanders, A.M.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Capt. Albert Alonzo Folsom	Brookline.
John Davis Williams French, A.B.	Boston.
Francis Henry Fuller	Boston.
Frank Augustine Gardner, M.D.	Salem.
Julius Gay, A.M.	Farmington, Conn.
James Junius Goodwin	Hartford, Conn.
George Augustus Gordon, A.M.	Somerville.
Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, M.D., LL.D.	Boston.
Mrs. Lucy Hall Greenlaw	Cambridge.
William Prescott Greenlaw	Cambridge.
Rev. Edward Everett Hale, D.D.	Boston.
George Warren Hammond	Boston.
John Tyler Hassam, A.M.	Boston.
Nathan Mortimer Hawkes	Lynn.
Rev. Charles Wells Hayes, D.D.	Phelps, N. Y.
Rev. William Sweetzer Heywood	Dorchester.
Don Gleason Hill, LL.B.	Dedham.
Thomas Hills	Boston.
William Sanford Hills	Boston.
Charles Jeremy Hoadly, LL.D.	Hartford, Conn.
Gilman Bigelow Howe	Northborough.
John French Johnson	Amesbury.
Bradford Kingman	Brookline.
Miss Emily Wilber Leavitt	Boston.
Wilford Jacob Litchfield	Southbridge.
Arthur Greene Loring	Woburn.
Rev. Delmar Elial Lowell, D.D.	Rutland, Vt.
Charles Edward Mann	Malden.
Alfred Small Manson	Boston.
William Theophilus Rogers Marvin, A.M.	Boston.
Frederick James Hamilton Merrill, Ph.D.	Albany, N. Y.
Rev. Charles Longdon Mitchell, A.M.	Winchester.
Tyler Seymour Morris	Chicago, Ill.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

xxxvii

Names.	Residences.
John Graham Moseley	Boston.
Joseph James Musket	Stoke Newington, Eng.
Sereno Dwight Nickerson, A.M.	Boston.
James Atkins Noyes, Ph.B.	Cambridge.
Nathaniel Paine	Worcester.
William Phillimore Watts Phillimore, M.A.	London, Eng.
Alfred Poore	Salem.
Rev. Edward Griffin Porter, A.M.	Dorchester.
Eben Putnam	Danvers.
Mrs. Anna Margaret Riley	Claremont, N. H.
Isaac Gilbert Robbins	Melrose.
James Swift Rogers, A.B.	Boston.
Daniel Rollins	Boston.
John Paul Rylands, F.S.A.	Birkenhead, Eng.
Franklin Benjamin Sanborn, A.B.	Concord.
Victor Channing Sanborn	La Grange, Ill.
Hon. George Sheldon	Deerfield.
Rev. Edmund Farwell Sifter, D.D.	Boston.
William Gardner Spear	Quincy.
Charles Byron Spofford	Claremont, N. H.
Francis William Sprague	Brookline.
Rev. Carlton Albert Staples	Lexington.
William Cleaves Todd, A.B.	Atkinson, N. H.
William Blake Trask, A.M.	Dorchester.
John Harvey Treat, A.M.	Lawrence.
Charles Hosmer Walcott, A.B.	Concord.
Theron Augustus Derby Wales, M.D.	Elmira, N. Y.
Rev. Edwin Sawyer Walker, A.M.	Springfield, Ill.
Samuel Edward Warren, C.E.	Newton.
Walter Kendall Watkins	Malden.
John Wenzel, LL.B.	Winthrop.
Edward Wheelwright, A.M.	Boston.
William Henry Whitmore, A.M.	Boston.
Hon. Joseph Williamson, Litt.D.	Belfast, Me.
Frank Ernest Woodward	Malden.

Not Members.

Mrs. Charles L. Alden	Troy, N. Y.
James W. Allen	Boston.
Charles L. Andrews	Augusta, Me.
H. Franklin Andrews	Exira, Ia.
Gen. Francis Henry Appleton, LL.B.	Boston.
Howard Payson Arnold, A.B.	Boston.
Elroy McKendree Avery, Ph.D.	Cleveland, O.
Rev. Seth Jones Axtell, LL.D.	Kalamazoo, Mich.
William Plumb Bacon, A.M.	New Britain, Conn.
Ernest N. Bagge	Boston.
Virginia Baker	Warren, R. I.
Thomas Willing Balch, A.B.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Esck Steere Ballard	Davenport, Ia.
Theodore Melvin Banta	New York, N. Y.
Henry Barnard, LL.D.	Hartford, Conn.
Robert Merry Barnard	Everett.
Frank G. Bassett	Seymour, Conn.
Albert Stillman Batchelor, A.M.	Littleton, N. H.
Frank Amasa Bates	South Braintree.
Albert Clayton Beckwith	Elkhorn, Wis.
Stephen Beers Bennett	Pittston, Pa.
Stephen Berry	Portland, Me.
Frank Eugene Best	Chicago, Ill.
Col. Theodore A. Bingham	Washington, D. C.
Luke Blanchard	West Acton.
Mrs. Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B.	Brookline.
Harold L. Bond	Malden.
Henry R. Boss	Chicago, Ill.
John Herbert Bunce	Malden.
Clarence M. Burton	Detroit, Mich.
Rev. Augustine Caldwell	Elliot, Me.
Col. Luther Caldwell	Lynn.
Gen. Henry B. Carrington, LL.D.	Hyde Park.
J. Henry Cartland	Pemaquid, Me.
Seth H. Cladbourne	Boston.
Charles Henry Chandler, A.B.	Ripon, Wis.
Gen. Jonathan Prince Cilley, A.B.	Rockland, Me.
Edward A. Claypool	Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. Charles Carleton Coffin	Boston.
Mrs. Samuel Colt	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Kate Morris Cone	Hartford, Vt.
Maj. Charles Austin Coolidge, U.S.A.	Fort Sheridan, Ill.
Gilbert Cope	West Chester, Pa.
Harry Thomas Cory, M.M.E., M.C.E.	Columbia, Mo.

Names.	Residences.
Mrs. Philip Sidney Couron .	Ventnor, Isle of Wight.
Rev. John Hosmer Cox .	Lexington.
Samuel Walley Creech, Jr.	Boston.
John Dorland Cremer .	Washington, D. C.
Ernest Howard Crosby .	Elmhurst, N. Y.
Hon. John James Carrier .	Newburyport.
Charles B. Curtis .	New York, N. Y.
Miss Sara Whittemore Daggett .	Boston.
Andrew McFarland Davis, S.B.	Cambridge.
Edwin Augustus Davis, LL.B.	Harriman, Tenn.
Walter A. Davis .	Pitchburg.
Mrs. Anna Lavinia Davison .	Boston.
Mrs. Susan Whitney Dimock .	South Coventry, Conn.
Reuben Hawson Dodge .	Wilkesville.
Hon. Rufus B. Dodge, Jr.	Worcester.
Granville Mellean Donham .	Portland, Me.
Henry S. Dotterer, M.D.	Philadelphia, Pa.
George Francis Dow .	Topsheld.
Henry E. Drown .	New York, N. Y.
Rev. J. A. Dunbar-Dunbar, M.A.	South Kensington, Eng.
Wilberforce Eames, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
William Starr Easton .	St. Paul, Minn.
Arthur Blake Ellis, LL.B.	San Francisco, Cal.
Peter Henry Emerson, M.B., B.A.	Lowestoft, Eng.
Henry Evans .	New York, N. Y.
Henry G. Fay .	Brookline.
W. Farrand Felch .	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Morris Patterson Ferris .	Dobbs Ferry, N. Y.
Mrs. Clementina Fessenden .	Hamilton, Conn.
Philip Adair Fisher .	San Francisco, Cal.
William Isaac Fletcher, M.A.	Amherst.
Mrs. John Murray Forbes .	Milton.
Worthington Chauncy Ford .	Boston.
George W. Fox .	Boston.
Walter H. French .	Washington, D. C.
Edward Alexander Fry .	Birmingham, Eng.
Newton Fuller .	New London, Conn.
Arthur E. Gage .	Woburn.
Thomas Allen Glenn .	Ardmore, Pa.
Arthur Hastings Grant .	Montclair, N. J.
Mrs. H. S. Griswold .	Bangor, Me.
Rev. Samuel Lankton Gerould, A.B.	Hollis, N. H.
Edwin M. Hills .	Taunton.
Albert Henry Hinds .	Portland, Me.
Hon. Robert C. Hine .	St. Paul, Minn.
Austin Holden, M.D.	Cambridge.
Mrs. Ellen Dunlap Hopkins .	New York, N. Y.
Miss Marian T. Hosmer .	North Woburn.
Lewis Richard Hovey .	Ipswich.
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe .	Indianapolis, Ind.
Capt. H. W. Howe .	Waltham.
Mrs. Mary Seymour Howell .	Albany, N. Y.
David Webster Hoyt, A.M.	Providence, R. I.
Frederick Humphreys, M.D.	New York, N. Y.
Edward W. James .	Richmond, Va.
Mr. Frank Johnson .	Washington, D. C.
Mrs. Frank Johnson .	Washington, D. C.
Henry F. Johnson .	Winchester.
William Ellis Jones .	Richmond, Va.
John W. Jordan .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Allaton P. Joyce .	Medford.
DeB. Randolph Keim .	Reading, Pa.
Miss Susan Blanchard Kidder .	Boston.
Rev. Justin Perkins Kellogg, A.M.	Geneva, Switzerland.
Daniel Kent, A.B.	Worcester.
E. A. Kimball .	Haverhill.
Gustavus Franklin Kimball .	Topeka, Kan.
Thomas W. Lane .	Manchester, N. H.
J. Murray Lawson .	Yarmouth, N. S.
Hon. William Law Learned, LL.D.	Albany, N. Y.
Charles N. Lee .	Roxbury.
William Reed Lewis .	Bedford, Eng.
James Minor Lincoln .	New York, N. Y.
Joseph E. P. Lord .	New York, N. Y.
Watson Loud, M.D.	Romeo, Mich.
Rev. Claire F. Luther .	Mystic, Conn.
Edward Webster McGlenen .	Boston.
Ellen Gates March .	Baltimore, Md.
E. A. Markham, M.D.	Durham, Conn.
Mrs. M. C. Marshall .	
H. B. Martin .	Milton.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

xxxix

Names.	Residences.
. May .	Roslindale.
. Moon, M.D. .	Philadelphia, Pa.
. More .	Bangor, Pa.
han J. Morrison, LL.D.	Wichita, Kan.
1 Clifford Neff .	Cleveland, O.
Jamia I. Nesmith .	Wilbraham.
ford Norton, M.D. .	Everett.
eph Ogle .	Sherborne, Eng.
. Packard .	Oakham.
Sumner Parsons .	Boston.
vis B. Parsons .	St. Louis, Mo.
y Frances Peirce .	Weston.
ell .	New York, N. Y.
Perry .	Exeter, N. H.
Richmond Peters .	New York, N. Y.
nett Peters .	New York, N. Y.
t Beech Pierce .	Boston.
lmeron Pond .	Bristol, Conn.
on Pool .	Wenham.
Prime .	Huntington, N. Y.
liam Lawrence Proctor .	Ogdensburg, N. Y.
Putnam .	Worcester.
I. Rauck .	Baltimore, Md.
. Redfield .	New York, N. Y.
enger .	Franklin, Pa.
Jones Rhee .	Washington, D. C.
F. Rice .	Worcester.
haddon .	Manchester, N. H.
owell .	Manchester, N. H.
mund H. Russell .	Pittsburgh, Pa.
rge W. Sanderson .	Littleton.
A. Saville .	Lexington.
I. Sawyer .	Clinton.
Jisha Scudder, A.B.	Cambridge.
quett Sellers, LL.B.	Philadelphia, Pa.
ry L. Slack .	Bethel, Conn.
ter Slayton .	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Smiley .	Mohonk Lake, N. Y.
erd Smith .	Hartford, Conn.
Smith .	Hartford, Conn.
twater Smith .	Washington, D. C.
th .	Provincetown.
ldger Smyth .	Charleston, S. C.
y Jane Spear .	Quincy.
rett Schermerhorn Stackpole, D.D.	Augusta, Me.
ne P. Stone .	U. S. Navy.
ain .	Bellows Falls, Vt.
hibald Alexander Edward Taylor, LL.D.	Columbus, O.
ries Franklin Thwing, LL.D.	Cleveland, O.
weetser Tillotson .	Wethersfield, Conn.
olman .	Concord.
nces B. Troup .	Honiton, Eng.
ssell Trumbull .	Northampton.
: Tuckerman .	Amherst.
. Turner .	Norwell.
ah Proctor Walton .	Muscatine, Ia.
. Ware .	Norfolk.
a Chase Washburn .	Livermore, Me.
Seward Webb, M.D.	New York, N. Y.
. White .	New Haven, Conn.
liam V. Whitten .	Charlton, Ia.
th E. Wiesenthal .	Boston.
enry Wight .	New York, N. Y.
Winder .	Boston.

REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

PRESENTED BY ALBERT H. HOTT, A.M.

THE Corresponding Secretary respectfully reports that the following named ladies and gentlemen have accepted membership in the Society during the year 1899 :

John Albree, Jr.	Swampscott, Mass.
Frank Augustus Bayley	Cambridge, Mass.
Rev. Frederic William Bailey, B.D.	New Haven, Conn.
William Leonard Benedict	Brighton, Mass.
Henry Baldwin, A.M., LL.B.	Boston, Mass.
Samuel Arthur Bent, A.M., LL.B.	Brookline, Mass.
Albert Smith Bigelow	Cohasset, Mass.
Mrs. Nancy Jewett (Wilder) Bigelow	Southbridge, Mass.
John Soule Cobb Blanchard	Weymouth, Mass.
Merrill Norton Boyden	Newton, Mass.
Rev. John Elliot Bowman, A.B., S.T.B.	Billerica, Mass.
Sumner Eli Bowman	Somerville, Mass.
Gen. Samuel Breck, U.S.A.	Boston, Mass.
George Smith Burton	Brookline, Mass.
Mrs. Mary A. E. (Miller) Buckminster	Brookline, Mass.
Levi Badger Chase	Sturbridge, Mass.
George Walter Chamberlain, M.S.	Weymouth, Mass.
George Henry Chapin	Dorchester, Mass.
Edward Stephens Clark, M.D.	San Francisco, Cal.
Henry Martyn Clarke, A.B., LL.B.	Boston, Mass.
Ogden Codman, Jr.	New York, N. Y.
Frank Ethridge Cotton, A.B.	Woburn, Mass.
Edwin Sanford Crandon	Chelsea, Mass.
Josiah Stearns Cushing	Norwood, Mass.
Mrs. Julia Farnsworth Daniels	Newton Centre, Mass.
George Allen Dary	Roxbury, Mass.
Miss Edna Gertrude Decrow	Roxbury, Mass.
Miss Marjory Standish Devlin	Boston, Mass.
Marquis Fayette Dickinson, Jr., A.M.	Brookline, Mass.
Rev. Samuel Warren Dike, LL.D.	Auburndale, Mass.
Rev. Myron Samuel Dudley, A.M.	Nantucket, Mass.
Rev. John Louis Ewell, A.M., D.D.	Washington, D.C.
Miss Mittie Belcher Fairbanks	Farmington, Me.
Henry Winckley Fernald	Roxbury, Mass.
Edward Stanley Fessenden	Arlington, Mass.
Charles Frederick Fitz	Watertown, Mass.
Charles Whitmore Floyd, A.B.	Boston, Mass.
Frank Augustine Gardner, C.B., M.D.	Salem, Mass.
Freeman Crowell Goodnow	Cambridge, Mass.
James Edward Greenleaf	Cambridge, Mass.
Richard Price Hallowell	
Leander Miller Haskins, M.S.	

Miss Caroline Hazard	Wellesley, Mass.
Rev. Samuel Haven Hilliard, A.M.	Jamaica Plain, Mass.
Mrs. Ruth Wood Hoag, A.B.	Dorchester, Mass.
Mrs. Louisa Turner Hodgden	Boston, Mass.
Arthur Stoddard Johnson	Boston, Mass.
Frederick Charles Johnson, M.D.	Wilkes-Barré, Pa.
Miss Flora Mandana Lamson	Cottage City, Mass.
Theodore Studley Lazell, A.B.	Boston, Mass.
William Wallace Lunt	Hingham, Mass.
Alfred Small Manson	Boston, Mass.
Rev. Frederick Howard Means, A.B., B.D.	Windham, Conn.
George Andrews Moriarty, Jr.	Jamaica Plain, Mass.
John Dwight Morton	Roxbury, Mass.
Arthur Irving Nash	Springfield, Mass.
Harry Frederick Nichols	Waltham, Mass.
William Emery Nickerson	Cambridge, Mass.
Edward Samuel Niles, D.M.D.	Boston, Mass.
Miss Harriette Eliza Noyes	Hampstead, N. H.
Lt.-Col. Henry Erastus Noyes, U.S.A.	Chelsea, Mass.
Frank Edson Parlin, A.M.	Natick, Mass.
Edward Lillie Pierce, S.B.	Syracuse, N. Y.
Rev. George Wallace Penniman, A.M., B.D.	Southbridge, Mass.
John Frank Perry	Brookline, Mass.
Oran Edmund Randall	Chesterfield, N. H.
Fred Ball Rice, A.B.	Quincy, Mass.
Miss Evelyn Rich	Boston, Mass.
Mrs. Josephine Jenness Richter	Portsmouth, N. H.
Miss Ida Frances Robbins	Arlington, Mass.
Montgomery Rollins	Brookline, Mass.
James Swift Rogers, A.B.	Boston, Mass.
Mrs. Sophie Selden Rogers	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Ellen Haven Ross	Boston, Mass.
Arthur James Selfridge	Brookline, Mass.
Edward Oliver Skelton	Roxbury, Mass.
Charles Elihu Slocum, Ph. D., M.D.	Defiance, Ohio.
Miss Mary Elizabeth (Sparhawk) Sears	Boston, Mass.
William Christopher Smith, A.B.	Newton, Mass.
John Goddard Stearns	Brookline, Mass.
Miss Susan Storer Stimpson	Boston, Mass.
William James Henry Strong, A.B.	Boston, Mass.
Rev. John Phelps Taylor, D.D.	Andover, Mass.
Augustus Larkin Thorndike	Brewster, Mass.
Robert Noxon Toppan, A.M., LL.B.	Cambridge, Mass.
Henry Read Tracy	Roxbury, Mass.
Edward Royall Tyler	Boston, Mass.
John Lathrop Wakefield, A.B.	Dedham, Mass.
Theron Augustus Derby Wales, M.D.	Elmira, N. Y.
Ashton Rollins Willard, A.B.	Boston, Mass.
Robert Breck Williams	Roxbury, Mass.
Hon. Henry Roger Wolcott, A.M.	Denver, Colorado.
William Hill Young, A.B.	Brookline, Mass.

REPORT OF THE TREASURER.

THE Treasurer submits herewith his annual report for the year ending December 31, 1899 :—

Credits to "General Income":

Balance of Account, Jan. 1, 1899	\$60 58	
Income from Investments	2,575 34	
Admissions and Assessments	1,951 00	
Transferred from Income of Bond Fund for Binding	226 91	
	<hr/>	
		\$4,813 83
Paid Insurance	\$153 54	
" Salaries	1,750 08	
" Care of House	741 01	
" Printing, Stationery and Postage	778 64	
" Fuel, Gas and Water	198 47	
" Express	11 79	
" Miscellaneous Expenses	685 82	
" Binding Books	226 91	
	<hr/>	
		4,546 26
Balance		<hr/> \$267 57

George Plumer Smith Fund.

Legacy received from the executors of the will of George Plumer Smith	\$10,000 00	
Less claim of heirs, compromised as stated in report of "Committee on Finance"	430 00	
	<hr/>	
Net amount to credit of Fund		9,570 00

New-England Historical and Genealogical Register.

Received from yearly Subscribers	\$1,709 43	
" for single numbers and bound Vols. sold	1,174 21	
	<hr/>	
		2,883 64
Debit balance, Jan. 1, 1899	\$2,249 91	
Paid during the year for Printing, Paper, Plates, etc.	1,898 42	
Salary of Editor	800 00	
	<hr/>	
		4,948 33
Debit balance, Jan. 1, 1900		<hr/> \$2,064 69

REPORT OF THE TREASURER.

xliii

Income of Towne Memorial Fund.

Balance, Jan. 1, 1899	\$1,825 47	
Received for Memorial Biographies sold in 1899	10 50	
“ from Income of Investments	160 00	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of this account		\$1,995 97

Life Membership Fund.

Amount of Fund, Jan. 1, 1899	\$14,757 74	
Received from 15 members, \$30.00 each	450 00	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		15,207 74

Bond Fund.

Amount of Fund, Jan. 1, 1899	\$2,377 63	
Received for sales of “Bond’s History of Watertown”	167 00	
	<hr/>	
		2,544 63
Accumulated income transferred to a separate account	\$500 00	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		2,044 63

Income of Bond Fund.

December 31, 1899, transferred from Bond Fund	\$500 00	
Income for 1899	51 75	
	<hr/>	
		551 75
Transferred to General Income, account for Binding	\$226 91	
	<hr/>	
Balance of account		324 84

Cushman Fund.

Amount of Fund, Jan. 1, 1899	\$401 60	
Received for Cushman Genealogy sold in 1899	4 00	
Received from Income of Investments	5 43	
	<hr/>	
Present amount of Fund		411 03

Library Additions (Books).

Received Income of Sever Fund	\$200 00	
“ “ “ Russell Fund	120 00	
Miscellaneous Books sold	57 22	
	<hr/>	
		377 22
Debit balance, Jan. 1, 1899	\$132 25	
Books purchased in 1899	306 50	
	<hr/>	
Debit balance		438 75
		<hr/>
		\$61 53

New-England Historical and Genealogical Register Index.

Balance of account, Jan. 1, 1899	\$250 00	
Contributed in 1899	350 00	
	<hr/>	
		600 00
Paid in 1899 for work on Index		575 00
		<hr/>
Balance of account		\$25 00

N. E. HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BALANCE SHEET, DECEMBER 31, 1899.

Building Fund		\$43,875 34
Real Estate	\$47,375 34	
Order Subscription Building Fund		2,381 52
General Investments	84,643 91	
George P. Smith Fund		9,570 00
William C. Todd Fund		1,000 00
Alden Fund		1,000 00
Barstow Fund		1,200 00
Bond Fund		2,044 63
Bradbury Fund		2,500 00
Jonas G. Clark Fund		1,000 00
Thomas Crane Fund		600 00
Cushman Fund		411 03
Donor's Free Fund		3,695 55
Pliny Earle Fund		1,000 00
Flint Fund		5,000 00
John Foster Fund		5,000 00
Moses Kimball Fund		5,000 00
Latham Fund		1,000 00
Ira B. Peck Fund		1,000 00
Russell Fund		3,000 00
Samuel E. Sawyer Fund		4,000 00
Sever Fund		5,000 00
J. Henry Stickney Fund		1,000 00
Towne Memorial Fund		4,000 00
Woodman Fund		1,000 00
Librarian Fund		12,763 13
Life Membership Fund		15,207 74
Income Towne Fund		1,995 97
Income Bond Fund		324 84
Cash	1,330 20	
New-England Historical and Genealogical Register	2,064 69	
Interest Accrued	9 27	
Insurance	308 99	
Rents Due	316 70	
Books for Library	61 53	
Register Index		25 00
Premium Account		546 31
Suspense Account	300 00	
General Income		267 57
	<u>\$136,408 63</u>	<u>\$136,408 63</u>

B. B. TORREY, *Treasurer.*

The undersigned hereby certify that they have examined the accounts of the Treasurer of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society for the year 1899; and find his books properly kept. The securities were examined and found to be in accordance with the books and statements as rendered.

ABIJAH THOMPSON,
ALFRED R. TURNER,
Auditors.

Boston, January 6, 1900.

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND.

Boston, Dec. 30, 1899.

This fund consists of twenty shares of the Cabot Manufacturing Company left for the benefit of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society by the late Frederic Kidder.

A dividend was paid on the stock in July of the present year. The trustees have to report :

Balance received from 1898	\$ 1.33	
Dividend received July 1, 1899	40.00	
		<hr/>
		\$41.33
Paid for one volume deposited in the library of the Society		14.05
		<hr/>
Balance on hand	\$27.28	

DELORAIN P. COREY, }
WILLIAM B. TRASK, } *Trustees.*
JOHN WARD DEAN, }

REPORT OF THE HISTORIOGRAPHER.

PRESENTED BY GEORGE MOULTON ADAMS, D.D.

NECROLOGY FOR 1899.

[The dates in the first column indicate the years of election.]

Corresponding Members.

1866. GEORGE ROGERS HOWELL, A.M., of Albany, New York, was born in Southampton, Long Island, June 15, 1833, and died in Albany, April 5.
1869. ROBERT CLARKE, of Cincinnati, Ohio, was born in Annan, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, May 1, 1829, and died in Cincinnati, August 26.

Life Members.

1867. HAYDN BROWN, of West Newbury, Massachusetts, was born in West Newbury, February 16, 1819, and died there, January 16.
1877. LEONARD THOMPSON, of Woburn, Massachusetts, was born in Woburn, November 21, 1817, and died there, January 21.
1870. DANIEL BAXTER STEDMAN, of Chicago, Illinois, was born in Boston, April 18, 1817, and died in Chicago, March 3.
1896. CHARLES BURNHAM WHITMAN, of Boston, was born in Boston, August 22, 1848, and died in Rampart City, Alaska, April 26.
1845. WILLIAM WHITWELL GREENOUGH, A.B., of Boston, was born in Boston, June 25, 1818, and died there, June 17.
1871. GEORGE FABER CLARK (Rev.), of Acton, Massachusetts, was born in Shipton (now Richmond), Canada East, February 24, 1817, and died in West Acton, July 31.
1870. SAMUEL JOHNSON, A.M., of Boston, was born in Boston, March 20, 1826, and died in Nahant, Massachusetts, August 13.
1870. BENJAMIN GREENE SMITH, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in Boston, October 1, 1816, and died in Cambridge, August 24.
1887. EDWARD HENRY WILLIAMS, of Boston, was born in West Roxbury, Massachusetts, April 27, 1856, and died in Jamaica Plain (Boston), August 28.
1883. OAKES ANGLIER AMES, of North Easton, Massachusetts, was born in North Easton, April 15, 1829, and died there, September 19.
1859. EDWARD FRANKLIN EVERETT, A.M., of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in Northfield, Massachusetts, May 28, 1840, and died in Cambridge, September 26.
1895. PERKINS BASS, A.B., of Boston, was born in Williamstown, Vermont, April 30, 1827, and died in Peterborough, New Hampshire, October 9.

Resident Members.

1888. FREDERICK SMYTH, A.M., of Manchester, New Hampshire, was born in Candia, New Hampshire, March 9, 1819, and died in Hamilton, Bermuda, April 22.

- 1895. WILLIS BARNABEE MENDUM, of Dorchester, Massachusetts, was born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, December 7, 1826, and died in Dorchester, May 8.
- 1885. WILLIAM WALLACE BAILEY, A.B., LL.B., of Nashua, New Hampshire, was born in Hopkinton, New Hampshire, November 11, 1829, and died in Nashua, June 9.
- 1891. WALBRIDGE ABNER FIELD, A.B., LL.D., of Boston, was born in Springfield, Vermont, April 26, 1833, and died in Boston, July 15.
- 1853. ELIAS SILL HAWLEY, A.B., of Buffalo, New York, was born in Moreau, Saratoga County, N. Y., October 28, 1812, and died in Buffalo, July 26.
- 1857. GEORGE WHITE, A.M., LL.B., of Wellesley, Massachusetts, was born in Quincy, Massachusetts, November 9, 1821, and died in Wellesley, July 29.
- 1893. CHARLES WHITTIER, of Roxbury, Massachusetts, was born in Vienna, Maine, November 26, 1829, and died in Roxbury, August 28.
- 1857. PETER EBENEZER VOSE, of Dennysville, Maine, was born in Robbinston, Maine, November 20, 1820, and died in Dennysville, September 5.
- 1894. ELBRIDGE GERRY ALLEN, of Boston, was born in Sweden, Maine, May 14, 1850, and died in New York City, September 25.
- 1859. JOHN CODMAN ROPES, A.B., LL.B., of Boston, was born in St. Petersburg, Russia, April 28, 1836, and died in Boston, October 27.
- 1898. THOMAS LEIGHTON JENKS, M.D., of Boston, was born in Conway, New Hampshire, May 22, 1829, and died in Boston, October 31.
- 1890. WILLIAM PITT BRECHIN, M.D., of Boston, was born in Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, March 11, 1851, and died in Boston, December 10.
- 1898. MRS. MARY STILES PAUL GUILD, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in Hanover, New Hampshire, January 26, 1830, and died in Cambridge, December 12.

[Deaths that occurred in previous years, not reported until now.]

- 1880. GIOVANNI BATTISTA DI CROLLALANZA, of Bari, Italy, a Corresponding Member, was born in Fermo, Italy, March 19, 1819, and died May 18, 1892.
- 1857. JOHN ALLISTER McALLISTER, of Philadelphia, a Corresponding Member, was born in Philadelphia, September 20, 1822, and died there October 22, 1896.
- 1895. JOHN VARNUM SPAULDING, of Brookline, {Massachusetts, a Resident Member, was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, June 15, 1829, and died in Brookline, February 22, 1898.
- 1880. JEREMIAH CHAPMAN KITTREDGE, of Brookline, Massachusetts, a Resident Member, was born in Boston, December 13, 1847, and died in Brookline, December 19, 1898.

The following corrections should be made in the Necrology for 1898, printed in the "Proceedings" of 1899:—

Page 49, Augustus Ramsay Bayley died January 30, 1899.

Page 49, Joseph Henry Allen was not a member at the time of his death, having resigned in 1892.

Page 50, Byron Weston died November 8, 1898.

Page 51, Elihu Oliver Lyman died March 27, 1892.

MEMOIRS
OF THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Arranged by the Rev. **GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.**, Historiographer.

THE following pages contain obituary notices of the members who died during the years 1898 and 1899, with the addition of eighteen, deceased in previous years. The notices are arranged chronologically, in the order in which the deaths occurred.

1891.

HANNIBAL HAMLIN, LL.D., was born on Paris Hill, Oxford County, Maine, August 27, 1809. His paternal ancestor was James Hamlin, who settled at Cape Cod in 1639 and was one of the founders of Barnstable. His grandfather was Major Eleazer Hamlin, an officer in the Continental Army, who with three sons received grants of land in Maine for their services in the war of the Revolution. His father was Doctor Cyrus Hamlin, who was a physician of some reputation and for years sheriff and clerk of Oxford County. His mother was Anna Livermore, who was descended from the pioneer Livermore family and whose uncle was Samuel Livermore of New Hampshire.

Hannibal Hamlin was the youngest son of six children. He had a common school education, but was deprived of a college course on account of the death of his father. His early life was spent in the school of self-help. He managed his mother's farm, edited a newspaper and read law. He completed his legal studies in the office of Gen. Samuel Fessenden, the Abolition leader of Maine, married Sarah J. Emery, a daughter of Judge Stephen Emery, of Paris Hill, on Dec. 10, 1833, and settled in Hampden, Maine. He was elected five times to the Maine House of Representatives as an anti-slavery Democrat and served three times as Speaker. He was the author of many laws, and at that time opposed slavery and also favored the abolishment of capital punishment.

In 1840 Hamlin was a candidate for Congress, but was defeated. In 1843, however, he was elected and subsequently re-elected. In the House he developed as a practical legislator, but was active in

opposing the extension of slavery. He was a candidate for the Senate in 1846, but the pro-slavery element defeated him by one vote. He was elected in 1848 by one vote and re-elected in 1850 by the same majority. He served nine years as chairman of the Committee of Commerce. In 1856 he withdrew from the Democratic party on account of its support of slavery and was elected Governor of Maine by the Republican party. He was then returned to the Senate as a Republican.

In 1860, against Mr. Hamlin's wishes, he was nominated for Vice-President with Lincoln. He enjoyed close relations with the President, and was always thereafter spoken of as Lincoln's friend and counsellor. He was not re-nominated owing to the falsification of a State delegation in the Presidential convention of 1864. President Johnson appointed him Collector of the Port of Boston in 1865, but he resigned in 1866 because he could not support the President's Southern policy. He was elected to the Senate in 1869, re-elected in 1875 and declined a re-election in 1881. During his last terms in the Senate he was chairman of the Committees on Post Offices and Foreign Affairs. His last public office was United States Minister to Spain, which he held from 1881 to 1882.

Mr. Hamlin was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1847. He was President of the Unitarian Society of Maine for many years, a regent of the Smithsonian Institute, a trustee of Colby College and of the University of Maine, and held many other positions of trust. In private life he was a devoted farmer and fisherman. His democracy is well known. His first wife died in April, 1855. He married Ellen Vesta Emery, another daughter of Judge Emery, September 25, 1856. He died at Bangor, Maine, on the fourth of July, 1891.

By CHARLES E. HAMLIN, A.B.

LYMAN COPELAND DRAPER, A.M., LL.D., a corresponding member of this Society since 1854, died at Madison, Wisconsin, August 26, 1891. He was a son of Luke and Harriet (Hoisington) Draper; was born in Hamburg (now Evans), Erie County, New York, September 4, 1815, and brought up on a farm at Lockport, New York. His father and his maternal grandfather, Job Hoisington, were defenders of the country in the war of 1812; his grandfather, Jonathan Draper, was a soldier of the Revolution.

In 1815 young Draper went to Mobile, Alabama; was a student two years at Granville, Ohio, in the college which has now become Denison University; for some time edited a newspaper in a Mississippi town; was a clerk in the Post Office at Buffalo, New York, and afterwards spent ten years in Philadelphia. From his college days onward he was an enthusiast in the study of Western

history; collected books and manuscripts relating to the early stages of development of the States then called "the West," and conducted a vast correspondence, gathering great stores of information along these lines. In 1852 he removed to Madison, Wisconsin, where, two years later, he became secretary of the State Historical Society. His work in that position was most valuable, and it was largely through his efforts that the Society's large and rich collection of books and pamphlets was gathered. He served as State Superintendent of Schools in 1858 and 1859. He published a number of volumes, the most notable of which was "King's Mountain and Its Heroes." [See extended notices of his life and works in the reports of the Wisconsin State Historical Society for 1891 and 1892, and an article in the Magazine of Western History, by Mr. Reuben G. Thwaites, who succeeds Dr. Draper as secretary.]

By the REV. CHARLES HENRY POPE, A.B.

1892.

SAMUEL BICKERTON HARMAN, D.C.L., was born in Brompton, England, December 20, 1819, and died in Toronto, Canada, March 26, 1892. He was descended from William¹ Harman of the island of Antigua, Captain in the Royal Navy, who died in 1708; through Hon. Samuel² Harman of Harman's, Antigua, born in 1696, a member of H. M. Council and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas; Hon. Samuel³ Harman, born 1730, a member of H. M. Council; Hon. Samuel⁴ Harman of Barbadoes, born 1764, a member of H. M. Council; Hon. Samuel⁵ Harman, born 1789, Chief Baron of the Court of the Exchequer in Antigua, who married Dorothy Bruce Murray, daughter of William Murray, Esq., of Barbadoes, and who was the father of Samuel Bickerton⁶ Harman.

Samuel Bickerton Harman was educated at King's College, London, and was for a time Manager in the Colonial Bank in the island of Grenada, West Indies. In 1849 he came to Canada and became a barrister-at-law. He was an alderman of Toronto, 1866, mayor of the city 1869-1870, and treasurer 1874-1888. He was a member of the Council of Trinity College, many years member of the Diocesan Synod of the Diocese of Toronto, and Registrar and subsequently Chancellor of the Diocese.

He married July 26, 1842, Georgina, daughter of George Huson of Barbadoes, and left four sons, viz., Samuel Bruce Harman, born 1843, Captain retired from Queen's Own Rifles, served in Red River Expedition under Colonel (now General Lord) Wolseley, in 1870; George Frederick Harman, born 1844, barrister-at-law; Davidson Millington Harman, born 1848, of the Merchants Bank; Huson Walton Ames Harman, born 1853, of the Dominion Bank. Samuel Bickerton was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1852. He died in Toronto, March 26, 1892.

By the REV. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

ELIHU OLIVER LYMAN, of Chester, Ohio, was elected a corresponding member of this Society December 2, 1868. His father, Azariah Lyman, was born in Northampton, Massachusetts, Dec. 6, 1777. His mother, Sarah Bartlett, was born in Westhampton, May 24, 1784. His earliest ancestor in this country was Richard Lyman, who came from England in 1631. The family line in America is as follows :

- (1) Richard.
- (2) John, born in England 1623.
- (3) John, born August 1, 1660.
- (4) John, born October 2, 1693.
- (5) Zadoc, born 1719.
- (6) Azariah.
- (7) Elihu-Oliver.

The Lyman family resided for some time in Norwich, now Huntington, Massachusetts, where the subject of this sketch was born, June 12, 1817. The family removed in 1823 to Chester, Ohio. The homestead which the father then purchased has been the family home to this time. Mr. Elihu O. Lyman was married February 2, 1842, to Miss Emily A. Ranney, daughter of Oliver Ranney. His father came to Ohio from Bethlehem, Connecticut. Twelve children were born from this marriage.

Mr. Lyman was a farmer and a merchant. His business life was such as to bring him into contact with all classes of people. He was a man of sterling habits, a hard worker both mentally and physically, never giving up any project he had in view, until he had thoroughly tested it. He is spoken of as an enterprising and public spirited citizen. He was much interested in family history. He was an active member of the Congregational Church in Chester, and was for many years teacher of a Bible class. He was also Superintendent of the Sunday School for many years. He died March 27th, 1892. The large number who attended his funeral showed the important position which he had held in the community.

By the REV. EZRA H. BYINGTON, D.D.

GIOVANNI BATTISTA DI CROLLALANZA, Chevalier, of Bari, Italy, was born at Fermo, Italy, on the nineteenth of March, A.D. 1819, and died on the eighteenth of May, A.D. 1892. He was a son of Pietro di Crollalanza and Euphrosine Ricci, his wife. Many of his ancestors for a hundred and fifty years had been successively consuls of Chiavenna, the seat of the family since its establishment by Giovanni Alboin, a soldier of Milan, who achieved a distinguished career in the crusade of 1147, in which he received the surname Crollalanza,—the menacing or terrifying lance,—whence the title of the house.

His early studies were directed towards belles-lettres and poetry, which he forsook for history. He received his first degree in philosophy, the baccalaureate, at the University of Macarota. He was for three years director of the school of Technology of Rieti; and for two years, of that at Gallarate. He was the founder at Carpi of the College of Prince Humbert, and at Imola of the College of Amédée of Savoy; also of the Royal Heraldic and Genealogic Academy of Italy, at Pisa. He established the *Heraldic-Genealogic Diplomatic Journal*, which continued for seven years. This he merged into the *Annual of the Italian Nobility*, which filled a place of equal authority with the *Almanach de Gotha*.

Signore di Crollanza was a chevalier of the orders of Saints Maurice et Lazare, of the Crown of Italy and of San Marin; was President of the Royal Heraldic Academy; was a member of learned Academies of Vienna, Toulon, Orleans, Rome, Milan, Brussels, Bordeaux, Marseilles, and of the Institute of France. He was awarded a medal of the first class, by the Royal Heraldic Academy of Italy, and received a diploma of honor from the Heraldic-Genealogic Exposition of Vienna. He was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1880.

S. di Crollanza was twice married; October 6, 1845, to the Countess Maria Ginanni of Ravenna, who was born in 1819 and died in 1847; February 2, 1849, to Teresa Zoli of Forli, who was born in 1830 and died in 1879. His children were two:—Maria Olga, born October 28, 1851, and married in 1875 to Count Roger Arloti of Reggio-Emilia; Godfrey, born February 19, 1855.

By GEORGE A. GORDON, A.M.

1893.

CHARLES COLCOCK JONES, LL.D., was born in Savannah, Georgia, October 20, 1831, and died at his home, Montrose, in the village of Summerville, in the same State, July 19, 1893. He was the eldest child of the Rev. Charles Colcock Jones, D.D., a distinguished writer and minister of the Southern Presbyterian Church, and Mary, his wife and cousin—the former a son of John and the latter a daughter of Joseph, Jones, both sons of Major John Jones who gave his life, while he was still a young man, to the cause of American independence at the siege of Savannah, October 9th, 1779, where, on the same day, the illustrious Count Pulaski received his mortal wound.

The birth of the subject of this sketch occurred during the pastorate of his father over the First Presbyterian Church of Savannah, and soon afterward he was taken to the family home on the sea coast of Liberty County, where his boyhood was spent, and where he was partly educated. He was a student of the South Carolina College, at Colum-

bia, while his father was a professor in the theological seminary at that place in the years 1847-'50, but he finished his collegiate course at Princeton, where he was graduated in 1852, and later on he attended the law school at Harvard University, receiving the degree of LL.B. in 1855. He immediately entered upon the practice of his profession, in the city of his birth, where he soon became a leader at the bar. He enjoyed the confidence and esteem of his fellow citizens to a degree amounting to positive affection, resulting in his elevation to the mayoralty in 1860.

At the end of his term, in 1861, declining a second nomination as mayor, he entered the service of the Confederate States as an officer of the Chatham Artillery, the oldest military company in the State. During the whole of the war he was connected with the ordnance department of the service, holding, at the close of hostilities, the office of Chief of Artillery for the Military District of Georgia and the Third Military District of South Carolina, with the rank of colonel. After the war he removed to New York, where he again engaged in the practice of the law. Returning to Georgia in 1877, he continued his professional life in Augusta, his home being at Summer-ville, near by, where his life on earth came to a close.

Colonel Jones's career as a writer on archæological and historical subjects began in the year 1859, when he delivered the address at the twentieth anniversary of the Georgia Historical Society, of which he was then a member and which he subsequently served as Corresponding Secretary for several years—his subject on that occasion being *The Indian Remains in Southern Georgia*; and from that time until his death he was engaged in literary work of some sort as far as time could be spared from the duties of an exacting profession. A list of his published works may be found in the annual reports of the American Historical Association, 1889-1893, the most important of them being his *History of Georgia*, *Dead Towns of Georgia*, *Antiquities of the Southern Indians*, *Myths from the Georgia Coast*, *Life of Commodore Josiah Tattnall*, *Historical Sketch of the Chatham Artillery*, *Ancient Tumuli on the Savannah River*, *Siege of Savannah in 1779*; *Siege of Savannah in September, 1864*; *Historical Sketch of Tomo-chi-chi* and *Biographical Sketches of the Delegates from Georgia to the Continental Congress*. Two volumes of his *History of Georgia* were published in 1883, embracing the history from the aboriginal epoch down to the erection of Georgia into an independent State. His purpose was to bring the history down to the present time, and he had begun the preparation of two more volumes, which would "deal with Georgia as a Commonwealth."

Colonel Jones was a firm believer in the doctrine of State Rights, and when it was decided that Georgia should leave the Union the decision met with his hearty approval, and for four years he did

what he could to maintain the establishment of the Confederate States; but when the overthrow of that design was accomplished he at once accepted the situation, and no one was more willing than was he to aid in the development of the resources of the country whose independence his forefathers had helped to secure, or to maintain the peace and unity of the same. Besides the reputation which he acquired as a lawyer and a man of letters, Colonel Jones was known as an indefatigable collector of autographs and of objects of interest in the field of archæology. Untiring by nature, his fondness for this special work filled him with a zeal for excelling therein which rose superior to all difficulties, and the result was an accumulation of articles of much rarity and of great value. He was a useful member of many of the historical and scientific societies in this country and in Europe, his connection with the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, as a corresponding member, dating from the 4th of April, 1883. He was twice honored with the degree of LL.D.,—by Harvard University and by the University of the City of New York. Colonel Jones was married twice: on the 9th of November, 1858, to Miss Ruth Berrien Whitehead, of Burke County, Georgia, who, after a short period of married life, died, leaving one child, a daughter; and on the 28th of October, 1863, to her cousin, Miss Eva Berrien Eve, by whom he had a son.

By his cordiality, gentle disposition, kindness and willingness to assist those who appealed to him for information, he made friends of all who were brought into communication with him either in person or by correspondence. Courteous, affable and polite at all times, he had no enemies, and when he died his loss was felt by all who ever knew him. His mind was stored with facts relating to the history of Georgia, and it was seldom that an appeal to him for information received an unsatisfactory response. "He was, taken all in all, a gallant soldier, a fine jurist, an able writer and a brilliant scholar."

By WILLIAM HARDEN.

DAVID THAYER, A.M., M.D., was born in Braintree, July 19, 1813, and died in Boston, December 14, 1893. He became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1857. He was a son of Nathaniel Emmons and Deliverance (Thayer) Thayer, and a lineal descendant of Richard Thayer, one of the early settlers of Braintree, and his ancestors in the paternal line had always resided in that town. His lineage was Richard,¹ Richard,² Richard,³ Richard,⁴ Richard,⁵ Nathaniel⁶ Emmons.

He was not content to be a farmer like so many of his ancestors, but being fond of books and study he determined to secure an education. After he had completed his preparatory studies he entered Union College, Schenectady, and was graduated at that institution in

the class of 1840 and from the Berkshire Medical School in 1842. Soon after he began the practice of medicine he became interested in the subject of homeopathy, and becoming convinced that *similia similibus curantur* was the expression of the true law of cure, he made it his rule of practice. In 1847 he united with the Massachusetts Homeopathic Fraternity, at that time numbering only thirteen members. On the incorporation of the Massachusetts Homeopathic Medical Society he was elected its first secretary, and served for five years, also filling the position of President in 1861-2. In 1870 he was President of the American Institute of Homeopathy, and on the formation of the Boston University School of Medicine he became one of its professors and occupied the position for several years.

As a member of the legislature for several terms he rendered efficient service in obtaining charters for the Homeopathic Medical Society, Hospital, Dispensary and the Boston University School of Medicine. He was greatly interested in his professional work and met with distinguished success in his profession, being a leading physician of Boston. He was a man of strong convictions and unflinching adherence to what he considered as right. He was an abolitionist when it required moral courage to take that position, and a homeopathist when it meant a separation from all medical associations, and when it also meant obloquy, reproach, scorn and contempt. He was genial and affable in manner and had a large circle of friends and lived to see his principles triumph. He married Susan C. Bliss, May 17, 1860, but he had no children.

By DAVID H. BROWN, A.B.

1894.

BENJAMIN DOUGLAS of Middletown, Connecticut, was elected a resident member of this Society in 1869. He was born in Northford, in the town of North Branford, Connecticut, April 3, 1816. His father was William Douglas, born February 23, 1770, in New Haven, Connecticut. His mother was Sarah Kirtland of Wallingford, Connecticut. The ancestors of Mr. Douglas came to this country before 1646. They were of Scottish descent. It is the claim of the Douglas family that they are the descendants of the Scottish chiefs of this name, who were so famous in the history of Scotland. This claim is made in a letter written by our late associate, and it is also made in the Douglas Genealogy, published some years ago. The genealogical line of the family in this country is as follows:

- (1) William Douglas, who was in Boston in 1646, and was admitted a freeman there in that year.
- (2) William, born 1645, removed to New London, Connecticut.
- (3) William, born February 19, 1673, removed to Plainfield,

Connecticut. He was the first deacon of the Congregational Church in that place.

- (4) John, born July 28, 1703. He was also a deacon.
- (5) William, born in Plainfield, Connecticut, January 27, 1742. At the age of sixteen he was a soldier in the old French war. At the time of the war of the Revolution he was colonel of a regiment in Connecticut. His regiment joined the Continental Army in New York, June, 1776. He was with his regiment in the battles of Long Island, Harlem, White Plains, Philip's Manor, and New York. He was at one time placed in command of a flotilla on Lake Champlain by General Montgomery, and was present at the taking of St. John's. He died May 28, 1777, as the result of fatigue and exposure during the campaign in New York under General Washington.
- (6) William, born New Haven, Connecticut, February 23, 1770. He was a prosperous farmer, and father of eight children.
- (7) Benjamin.

Mr. Douglas took up his residence in Middletown in early life. He married Mary Adaline Parker of Middletown, April 3, 1838. By her he had six children. He learned the trade of a machinist, and thus prepared himself to be at the head of a great establishment for the manufacture of pumps and other articles of hardware, which was one of the oldest and largest in this country. Mr. Douglas was for many years the president of the company, employing a very large number of men. Their trade extended all over the world. He is spoken of as gentle and unassuming in his manners, but sagacious and very determined. He represented Middletown in the Legislature of Connecticut a number of years. He was mayor of that city from 1849 to 1855. He was Lieutenant-Governor of Connecticut in 1851 and 1860. He was presidential elector in 1861, and cast his vote for Lincoln for President. He died at Middletown, June 26, 1894, aged seventy-eight years.

By the REV. EZRA H. BYINGTON, D.D.

AMZI BENEDICT DAVENPORT was born in New Canaan, Connecticut, October 30, 1817, and died at Brooklyn, New York, August 24, 1894. He was a direct descendant, through a line of eldest sons, of Reverend John Davenport of Coventry and London, England, the founder of the New Haven Colony and a pastor of the First Church in Boston. His father was William Davenport of Davenport Ridge, Stamford and New Canaan, and his mother Abigail Benedict of Norwalk. His paternal grandparents were John Davenport and Prudence Bell of Stamford, and his maternal grandparents, Dea. Isaac Benedict and Jane Raymond of Norwalk. His great grandparents were John Davenport, Deborah Ambler,

James Bell and Sarah Weed of Stamford, and Nathaniel Benedict, Mary Lockwood, Samuel Raymond and Abigail Bates of Norwalk. This last John Davenport was the fifth of the name in the line of descent from the first John of New Haven. The second John, sometime Register of Probate at Boston, married Abigail Pierson, sister of the first president of Yale College. The third John, a graduate of Harvard College, and for twenty-four years a member of the corporation of Yale College, was called from Boston to preach at Stamford. The subsequent genealogical history of the family was bound up with that of the descendants of the original settlers of Stamford and Norwalk and other coast towns, — with the families of Bishop, Cable, Crane, Ferris, Gould, Gregory, Hoyt, Jagger, Knowles, Palmer, St. John and Wood, in addition to those already mentioned.

Mr. Davenport married twice. By his first wife, Frances Maria Isaacs of Brooklyn, he had two children, John I., sometime Chief Supervisor of Elections in New York city, and Albert B., a manufacturer at Danbury, Conn. By his second wife, Jane Joralemon Dimon, granddaughter of Judge Teunis Joralemon of Brooklyn, he had nine children, of whom there still survive Henry Benedict, a lawyer in Brooklyn; James Pierpont, lawyer and sometime judge in New York city; William Edwards, a clergyman; Mary Vere (Mrs. Charles Crandall), Charles Benedict and Frances Gardiner. After studying at the village Academy of his native town, Mr. Davenport began to teach school before he was eighteen years of age. In 1836 he removed to Brooklyn, where he established a private Academy which he conducted for sixteen years and which counted among its pupils many who became active in the affairs of the city. After this he engaged in the general business of real estate and insurance until his death. In his business relations he was well known for the perfect honesty of his transactions, and he had under his care many of the largest and most valuable estates of older Brooklyn. He had no standing in the mercantile registers, since he never owed a dollar. He was very active in his church relations. He united with the Congregational Church at New Canaan at the age of seventeen; at Brooklyn he aided in the establishment of the Second Congregational Church of that city, in which he held the offices of Ruling Elder and Deacon. He was connected with the founding of Plymouth Church in 1847 and with calling Rev. Henry Ward Beecher to be its pastor, and thrice held the office of deacon in this church. Throughout his life he attended religious service with the greatest regularity and without regard to weather.

It is Mr. Davenport as a genealogist that is of most interest here. His "History and Genealogy of the Davenport Family in England and America, from A. D. 1086 to 1850," was at the time of its publication in 1851 the most elaborate work of the sort that had

been published in this country. It was remarkable not only for its success in carrying back the genealogy to the original Ormus, born 1086, who assumed the name of a township in the County of Chester, England, and in tracing the descent without a break to the first settler in this country bearing the name, but also in the large amount of interesting information concerning the different members of the family which he had accumulated. Twenty-five years later Mr. Davenport published a "Supplement" to his History, bringing it down to 1876, and adding much new material concerning the older members. In addition to publishing these works Mr. D. made frequent contributions to genealogical serials.

He was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1850, and was also a member of the Long Island Historical Society and various other historical bodies.

During the summer half of the year Mr. Davenport resided at Davenport Ridge, which has been continuously in the family for two centuries, since it was first voted to Rev. John Davenport of Stamford by the proprietors of the town. Mr. Davenport regarded this place with great affection. He loved its woods, its brooks, its rolling meadows, partly because his imagination was fed by the thought that they were the same his forefathers had looked upon, but also because of an inherent love of nature. While to many and at times he seemed an austere man, yet he practised the too rare virtues of his Puritan ancestors, lived a deeply religious life and was strictly righteous in his dealings with his fellow men.

By PROF. CHARLES BENEDICT DAVENPORT, A.M.

1895.

HENRY PHILLIPS, A.M., Ph.D., of Philadelphia, was elected a corresponding member of this Society, February 2, 1881. He was born in Philadelphia Sept. 6, 1838, and died June 6, 1895. His residence during most of his life was in his native city. He was educated at Universities in this country and in Europe and admitted to the bar in Philadelphia in 1859, but owing to delicate health he was never able to follow his profession. His work was mainly in archaeology, philology and numismatics. He ranked among the best authorities on these subjects in the United States. He was also widely known in Europe, and received two gold medals as prizes for his articles upon these subjects.

He published a History of American Colonial Paper Currency (Albany, 1866); The Pleasures of Numismatic Science (Philadelphia, 1867); History of American Continental Paper Money (1866); Poems from the Spanish and German (1878); Faust, from the German of Chamisso (1881), and four volumes of trans-

lations from the Spanish, Hungarian and German (1884-7). In 1862 he became treasurer, and in 1868 secretary of the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, and in 1880 he became secretary of the American Philosophical Society, and five years later its librarian. He was a member of many learned societies at home and abroad, and in many cases was the only American who was thus honored. His works on the currency in the Colonial times and during the Revolutionary war were among the earliest works on these subjects. The Supreme Court of the United States in one of its decisions quoted his book on American Continental Money as of the highest authority.

Among the societies which elected him to membership were the Franklin Institute of Philadelphia, the Royal Academy of Palermo, and the Antiquarian Society of Cambridge, England. He was also a Fellow of the Royal Historical Society, a corresponding member of the Boston Numismatic Society, of the Historical Society of Rhode Island, of the Numismatic Society of that State, and of similar societies in the States of Virginia and Wisconsin. His letter, written to this Society on accepting his election as a corresponding member, and preserved in our archives, is one of the most interesting letters we have.

Mr. Phillips came from an old and well known American family. His grandfather was a lawyer in Philadelphia, and his father, Henry M. Phillips, was also a lawyer, a member of Congress, and President of the Philadelphia Academy of Music.

By the REV. EZRA H. BYINGTON, D.D.

WILLIAM COWPER PETERS, A.M., of Jamaica Plain, became a life member of this society in 1870. He was born in Boston, August 12, 1827, and died at Jamaica Plain, June 14, 1895. He attended the public schools in his native city, and in due time was prepared for college, and was graduated from Trinity College in 1848. He entered upon a business life at first in the employment of E. B. Peters & Co. of Boston, in the lumber trade. Later he became a partner. He continued in that business until 1876. Afterward he opened an office as a real estate and insurance broker. He was a well known business man in Boston and continued in the same line of business until his death.

He was a member of the Legislature of Massachusetts in 1877. He was for many years a trustee of Trinity College. He was a man of strong character, and lived a useful life. He married Gertrude Morgan of Hartford, Connecticut. He left two sons, Richard D. Peters and William M. Peters, and a daughter, Gertrude C., who is the wife of H. W. Browne.

By the REV. E. H. BYINGTON, D.D.

GEORGE NEWTON THOMSON, M.D., of Boston, was elected a resident member of this society January 4, 1871, and became a life member in 1874.

He was born in Providence, Rhode Island, December 29, 1808, and died in Boston, July 13, 1895. He was a physician in active practice in Boston for more than fifty years, and was a man of influence in the city. He received his college training at Columbian University, Washington, District of Columbia. At the time of his death he was the oldest alumnus of that University. In 1857 he was a member of the House of Representatives in Boston. He was also a member of the school committee of Boston for a number of years. He was interested in historical studies, and was a valuable member of this society.

By the REV. E. H. BYINGTON, D.D.

ISAAC FRANCIS WOOD, A.B., was born July 15, 1841, in the old seventh ward of New York city, then known as the Quaker Ward. On the paternal side he was descended from Joseph Wood of Gloucestershire, England, his grandfather being Samuel Wood of Oyster Bay, Long Island. His maternal grandfather was John Hicks of Hempstead, Long Island. His ancestors were thus of Quaker stock. His father, Isaac Wood, M.D., was a prominent physician, the founder of the New York Institution for the Blind, and was interested in many other noble charities. His mother was Margaret Morrell, née Hicks.

Young Wood was baptized Francis Augustus, but some time after reaching his majority assumed the name of Isaac Francis Wood. He was graduated from Haverford College in the class of 1862, receiving the degree of B.A. On leaving college he became a member of the publishing house of William Wood & Co., but subsequently retired from active business and devoted himself with great zeal to numismatics, acquiring a large collection of coins and medals, and an unusually valuable library on the subject. He was one of the incorporators of the American Numismatic and Archaeological Society of New York city in 1864, and was its librarian 1869-1879. He was also a member of the Boston Numismatic Society, the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, of the New York Historical Society, the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, the American Geographical Society, and other similar associations. He was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1875.

Mr. Wood was married at St. Mark's Church, New York city, on April 20th, 1869, to Sarah E. Bowne, daughter of the late Richard Hartshorne Bowne, a direct descendant of John Bowne of Bowne House, Flushing, L. I. She was a sister of Judge Hugh H. Bowne of Rahway, New Jersey. Mr. Wood took up his resi-

dence at Rahway several years before his death. He was in ill health for some time, and at last being stricken with apoplexy, died suddenly on Wednesday, September 25, 1895.

By WILLIAM NELSON, A.M.

1896.

WARREN FISHER, of Boston, was elected a resident member of this society June 1, 1870, and became a life member in 1871. He was a son of Warren Fisher of Boston by his wife Lucretia Bucknam, and was born in Essex street, Boston, September 26, 1825, and died in the same city April 30, 1896, aged 70.

His father, Warren Fisher, senior, born at Sharon, Mass., May 30, 1794, was the head of the firm of Warren Fisher & Co., manufacturers of oils and candles, No. 7 Central wharf. He was a son of Aaron and Betsey (Estey) Fisher. The mother, Lucretia Bucknam, was the daughter of William and Margaret (Sables) Bucknam.

Warren Fisher, Jr., our member, was educated in the Boston common schools and at the Roxbury Latin School. He entered as a boy March 14, 1843, the store of Messrs. F. C. and J. Manning, grocers, No. 15 Central wharf, and remained with that firm until August 23, 1848, when he joined his father and became a partner in the firm of Warren Fisher & Co. He afterwards engaged in the refining of sugar at South Boston, the firm name being the Adams Sugar Refinery.

He married first November 3, 1855, Maria Richards Lewis, daughter of Winslow Lewis, M.D.; married second January 16, 1868, Virginia Ellingwood Sistare, daughter of George King Sistare of New York.

By JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.

JOHN ALLISTER MCALLISTER, who was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 2d December, 1857, was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 20th September, 1822, and died there 22d October, 1896. His father was John McAllister, Jr., son of John McAllister of Glasgow, Scotland, and Frances Wardale of Yorkshire, England, born in Philadelphia 29th June, 1786, died 17th December, 1877; and his mother was Eliza Melville, daughter of William Young of Rockland, Delaware, born 2d January, 1790, and died 11th November, 1853.

John McAllister, Jr., entered the University of Pennsylvania in 1800, was graduated in the class of 1803, and received the degree of A.M. in 1816. He was a noted local antiquarian, and collected a large and valuable library of books, manuscripts and newspapers.

John A. McAllister received his education in the classical schools of the city, and after a residence in the South, became associated with his father and brothers in business,—opticians and mathematical instrument manufacturers. He was elected a life member of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania in 1855, and for a number of years served in its board of Councillors and on the Library Committee. He inherited from his father his love of historical and genealogical research, and he was as prodigal as he was invariably courteous to all those who asked his advice or assistance. He was a genial companion of all lovers of the olden time and olden memories, and his death was lamented by many friends and acquaintances.

1897.

ERASTUS EMMONS GAY, of Burlington, Iowa, was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, January 4, 1865. He was the son of Willard and Martha (Emmons) Gay, and was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, May 9, 1820. The father, Willard Gay, was a prominent citizen of Dedham, and was the first president of the Dedham Bank. Erastus Emmons Gay removed comparatively early in life to Burlington, where he died February 1, 1897, leaving a widow (whose maiden name was White) and two daughters, one of whom is the widow of James Hammond Dorman.

By the REV. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M.

EDWARD JUDKINS HILL, a resident member of the Society since 1865, and warmly interested in its work, died at his home in Billerica, Massachusetts, Monday, 24th May, 1897. The home in which he was born, 1833, Dec. 20, was on the original Ralph Hill place, which had remained in the possession of the family since the first settlement of the town, in 1653 or near that date. His name, Hill, he inherited from his mother, and it is hardly strange that, coming into the inheritance of such a place with its history, he sought the change of his name from that of his birth, Benjamin H. Judkins.

His father was Benjamin L. Judkins, who was born in Danbury, New Hampshire, 1797, Sept. 17, son of Obadiah, whose father, Leonard, married Sarah Cram. Her mother was Betsey Rogers of Brentwood, reputed by tradition to be a descendant of the martyr. His mother was Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Hill, whose descent is traced in the "History of Billerica," through a line of two Peters and two Jonathans, from Ralph, one of the first settlers of the town. She died 1885, Nov. 10, at the age of ninety, having outlived her husband ten years. She was a woman of uncommon force and

excellence of character, and the son's care of his mother during the last years of her life beautifully illustrates the best that is possible in that relationship.

His home, of which a good picture may be found in the "History of Billerica," became his absorbing love, and while he allowed no ruthless hand to obliterate the traces of its original identity, he added, by his own taste and effort, many adornments in and around the ancient dwelling. He had a keen and sensitive love of nature, and few minds communed more closely with tree, shrub or flower. The language of each found a quick interpretation by one so in harmony with their lives. He made personations of them, and on his lawn, so beautifully interspersed with choice ornamental trees, some of them gifts of endeared friends, their realistic presence was a charm to his fancy. It was among these that for successive years, wishing that others might share what he so much enjoyed, on a bright summer's day he would hold what he instituted as "The Farmers' Festival," gathering, by universal invitation, all who were pleased to come, young or old, rich or poor, with no sectarian bar, to share the social greeting and to listen to the music of a band hired by him from the city. This gift of pleasure to others he preferred to vacation privileges or holiday traveling, and it rebounded to himself as a pleasure throughout the year. Yet, singularly happy as he was thus to mete out happiness to others, his own peculiarly reticent and retiring nature prevented him from many of the social contacts of society. He loved quiet and retirement, and with his intellectual tastes quietude was not to him solitude.

He studied at Lawrence Academy, Groton; and then became a clerk for the firm of A. C. Spring and Co. of Boston. Later he became a member of the firm, and so remained for many years, retiring only to spend a few of his last years in the quiet and comfort of the "Old Home" to which he was so devoted. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; and, when the civil war broke out, he volunteered, but did not pass the necessary examination, and therefore failed to enter the army.

His warm and intelligent interest in the history of his native town brought him into very friendly and helpful relations with the writer, while he was engaged in the preparation of the "History" before named, and he welcomes the opportunity to pay this slight tribute to Mr. Hill's memory.

By the REV. HENRY A. HAZEN, D.D.

REV. ANDREW OLIVER, A.M., D.D., Professor of Biblical Learning in the General Theological Seminary of the Protestant Episcopal Church at New York, was born in Hanover, New Hampshire, on the 18th day of February, 1824. He belonged to a family of ex-

ceptional worth, distinguished and honored from a very early period of Massachusetts history to the present day.

His immigrant ancestor, Thomas Oliver, came from Sussex, England, in the ship *William and Francis* in 1632 and settled at Boston. He was a practising physician in the infant colony and a man of religious convictions and spirit, being one of the founders of the First Church and a ruling elder in it. He died in 1657, at the age of 90 years. Peter Oliver,² son of Thomas,¹ became a leading merchant in his day, as was the case with his son, Daniel³, who was also a member of the Governor's Council; a man noted for his benevolence, giving, it was said, "a tenth of his income to pious and Christian uses." Andrew⁴, son of the last-named, graduated at Harvard College, was elected to the General Court, and afterwards made secretary and finally Lieut.-Governor of the Province. A second Andrew⁵, also a Harvard graduate, married the daughter of Chief Justice Lynde and had, with other children, Thomas Fitch,⁶ who, after graduating at Cambridge, studied theology and was ordained to the work of the ministry in the Protestant Episcopal Church. He was Rector of St. Michael's, Marblehead, for several years, going thence to St. Thomas's, Baltimore, where he died in 1797. Daniel Oliver,⁷ son of the last and father of the subject of this sketch, was a physician by profession and a man of varied and extensive knowledge, which gave him a wide and notable reputation. He was for a time Professor of Intellectual Philosophy in Dartmouth College, then Lecturer on Chemistry and Materia Medica in the same institution, and, later still, Professor of Physiology in a medical college of Ohio.

Andrew Oliver,⁸ with whom this notice is chiefly concerned, was the fifth of the same family name in regular succession to receive collegiate honor at Harvard. Having graduated in 1842, he studied law with Rufus Choate, and in due time was admitted to the bar. A few years' practice convinced him that the profession was not congenial to his tastes and inclinations, as it was not compatible with his higher ambitions and aims in life; whereupon he abandoned it and entered upon a course of theological study and training under the direction of Rev. Dr. Pynchon, sometime President of Trinity College, Hartford, Connecticut. His first settlement was at Pulaski, New York, after which he served awhile as missionary at Dexter and rector at Brownville in the same State. In 1858 he assumed the pastorate of Immanuel Church, Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he remained until his recognized scholarship and critical knowledge of ancient oriental languages and literature opened his way to a more important sphere of usefulness and influence. In 1864 he was elected to the Professorship of Greek and Hebrew at St. Stephen's College, Annandale, New Jersey. His success at that institution and his growing fame as a scholar, teacher and preacher won for him

in 1873 an appointment to the chair of Biblical Learning in the General Theological Seminary; a position whose duties he discharged with signal ability for more than twenty-four years, or until a few days before his decease. In connection with his labors at the Seminary, Dr. Oliver was pre-eminently useful as Superintendent of the Society for Promoting Religion and Learning, under the auspices of the denomination to which he belonged, an office to which he was chosen in 1878.

The Dean of the Seminary, in his report to the Trustees for the academic year 1897-98, bears unqualified testimony to his high character, his superior talents and his great effectiveness as an expositor of Scripture teaching; to his unswerving loyalty to his own deep convictions, accompanied by a singular modesty in urging them upon others and a genuine courtesy towards those who, in sincerity and good faith, held opinions differing from his own. He was regarded by his compeers and those who knew him best as a master in his own denominational Israel, and an exemplar of conscientious fidelity to duty and of holy living in all mortal and immortal relations and concerns.

In 1861 Dr. Oliver published a translation of the book of Psalms from the Syriac, a language in which he was well versed, as he was in other far-away oriental tongues. In 1868 he received the honorary degree of D.D. from Hobart Free College, Geneva, New York, and in 1885 the same degree from the Seminary he served so long and so well. He was elected a corresponding member of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society in 1887. He died in the city of New York, Oct. 17, 1897.

By the REV. WILLIAM S. HEYWOOD.

1898.

ADDISON CHILD was born in Sturbridge, Massachusetts, January 30, 1821. He was the son of Captain Amasa and Cynthia (Freeman) Child, and was descended from Benjamin Child who died in Roxbury in 1678. Ephraim Child came from England in 1630, and it is highly probable that Benjamin was his nephew and came with him. The line of descent is as follows:—Benjamin¹; Joshua², born Roxbury 1658, baptized by John Eliot, the apostle to the Indians; Isaac,³ born 1688; Isaac, Jr.,⁴ born in Brookline, 1722; Abijah,⁵ born in Brookline, 1748; Capt. Amasa,⁶ born 1784, captain in the war of 1812.

At about the age of eighteen years Addison Child went to Baltimore and entered the office of his uncle, William Child, an old-time merchant of that city. In 1845 he came to Boston and engaged in the wholesale coal business, and in 1854 became a member of the firm of Lewis, Audenried & Co., the pioneer miners and shippers of

anthracite coal in this country. On the dissolution of the firm, he went into the Adirondack region of New York, where he owned a large track of forest land, for the purpose of opening it up to settlers, and there founded the town of Childwold, which has become a flourishing and prosperous community. Here he remained the most of the time for the last twenty years of his life, assisting in the progress of the town. He was a prominent member of the Somerset Club in Boston, and a member of the Temple Club. He was elected to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1851, and became a life member in 1870. He married Abbie Cunningham Child, daughter of Joshua Child. She died in 1874. Addison Child died at Childwold, January 23, 1898, leaving no children.

By THEODORE C. PORTER, Esq.

HENRY DAVENPORT, of Boston, a resident member of this Society, elected February 15th, 1850, and a life member since 1873, was born in Boston, November 18th, 1811, and died in New York, January 24, 1898. He was descended from Thomas Davenport, of Dorchester (1640), and was the son of Elijah and Susan (Ward) Davenport, whose genealogies are recorded respectively in the published volumes of the Davenport family and Ward family. At the breaking out of the war of 1812 his family removed to Hallowell, Maine, and the first five years of Mr. Davenport's life were spent there. At six years of age, returning to Boston, he entered the Hawkins Street School, and afterwards attended in succession the Adams School and the Fort Hill School, and entered the Boston Latin School in 1821. In 1824 he entered the High School and was graduated in 1827, receiving the Franklin Medal. In 1833 he went to Baltimore, and became, in 1834, a member of the firm of Dinsmore & Kyle, commission merchants; he sold out in 1836 and returned to Boston. In 1839 he entered the counting-room of the York Manufacturing Company, and remained there until 1854, when he became connected with the Pacific Mills and remained with that corporation until his retirement from business, January 1, 1891.

Mr. Davenport spent many years in genealogical study, furnishing much material in the compilation of the genealogies of the Davenport and Ward families; he was an antiquary and coin collector, at one time possessing one of the finest coin collections in New England, and was for many years Vice-President of the Boston Numismatic Society; he was appointed by President Lincoln, during his administration, one of the committee of examination of coinage at the U. S. Mint at Philadelphia. He was a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society and of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and an annual member of the Archæological Society. He was a member of the Roxbury Common Council for two years,

a member of the Primary School Committee of Boston for three years, and Clerk of the Old South Society of Boston for eleven years. As an administrator and trustee of estates he was peculiarly fitted. In the care and administration of over thirteen estates his honesty and integrity were never questioned, and his diligent, conservative and painstaking care of numerous trusts was productive of most gratifying results.

In his retirement from the Pacific Mills after thirty-seven years of service, Mr. Henry Saltonstall, the late treasurer, said: "It is impossible to state too strongly my sense of the value to the company and to myself of the absolute uprightness and integrity of Mr. Davenport; hundreds of thousands of dollars have been entrusted to his care and have been diligently guarded against any kind of loss."

He married June 14, 1843, Caroline Howe, daughter of Jacob Howe of Boston. They had six children, three of whom survive him.

By GEORGE H. DAVENPORT, Esq.

FREDERIC LORD RICHARDSON, a resident member, elected June 2, 1880, died at Boston, January 29, 1898. He was born in Bath, Maine, November 7, 1821, and was the son of William and Harriet (Leland) Richardson.

The family name is one long known in Massachusetts, as the first immigrant, Ezekiel, came over with Governor Winthrop in 1630. Two brothers, Samuel and Thomas, followed about 1635. From the younger of these Mr. Richardson derived his descent. Woburn was the early place of business of the brothers, but the home of the immediate ancestors of the subject of this sketch was in Leominster. Upon the female side he was the great grandson of Richard King of Scarborough, Maine, whose daughter, Dorcas, married Joseph Leland of Saco. She was a woman of great independence and force of character, as might be expected from one who was the sister of Rufus King, first senator to the United States Congress from the State of New York, appointed by Washington in 1796 Minister to Great Britain, and subsequently to the same high position by John Quincy Adams. She was also the sister of William King, the first governor of the State of Maine, who was likewise an able man, of great strength of will. Thus on both sides Mr. Richardson had a good New-England ancestry of God-fearing men and women, who served well their day and generation. His early education was received at Bath and in Gorham Academy. He first established himself in business at New York, but upon the death of his partner, returned to Boston.

When the Hill Manufacturing Company, of Lewiston, Maine, was incorporated, he was chosen as treasurer, and held this office continuously for forty-five years, until his death. To this position he brought an excellent business capacity, sound judgment and an

integrity which was never questioned. His management was followed by deserved success. As a citizen Mr. Richardson was always faithful to his obligations, but never sought nor held public office. His interest in New England and Boston was manifested by his membership in this, as well as in the Bostonian, Society. Of his private life it is needless to speak; for here, as in all the relations of life, he was faithful, and in his home and family, with the society of intimate friends he found his happiness. An upright man, a good citizen, a kind and indulgent father, a firm friend, his loss will long be felt and his memory cherished by all who enjoyed his acquaintance or friendship.

Mr. Richardson was married in 1849 to Mary, only child of Homer Bartlett of Lowell and Boston, and left as surviving issue three sons.

By HOMER BARTLETT RICHARDSON, A.B.

FRANCIS VERGNIES BALCH, A.B., LL.B., was born in Boston, February 3d, 1839. He was baptized "Francis," and took the name of "Vergnies" on coming of age.

He was the direct descendant in the eighth generation of John Balch, probably of Horton, Somersetshire, England, who with Roger Conant, John Woodberry and Peter Palfrey, settled Naumkeag (now included in the town of Beverly) in 1626, the four men being known as "The Old Planters." The line is traced as follows: John¹ by his wife Marjory had Benjamin,² who by his wife Sarah Gardner had Freeborn,³ who by his wife Elizabeth [Skipperway] Fairfield had William,⁴ who by his wife Rebecca [Woodbury] Stone had Nathaniel,⁵ who by his wife Joanna [Baily] Day had John,⁶ who by his wife Eunice [Moses] Bartlett had Joseph,⁷ who by his second wife Anne Lathrop [Niles] Noyes had Francis Vergnies Balch,⁸ his eleventh and youngest child. On his mother's side Mr. Balch was the direct descendant in the eighth generation of Nicholas Noyes who settled at Newbury in 1635. The line of descent was Nicholas¹, John,² Daniel,³ Daniel,⁴ Samuel,⁵ who by his wife Rebecca [Wigglesworth] Wheeler had Nathan,⁶ who by his wife Sarah [Lathrop] Niles had Anne Lathrop Noyes who married Joseph Balch in 1827.

Joseph Balch was the President of the Merchants Insurance Company. He died in 1849, his youngest child Francis being then only ten years old. Francis, accordingly, grew up at home with his own sister, Eunice Anne, and his own brother, John. His half brother, Joseph W. Balch, afterward President of the Boylston Mutual Insurance Company, with whom his relations were affectionate, was twenty years older than himself. He studied for college under his uncle (by marriage) Stephen M. Weld and entered Harvard in 1855 at the age of sixteen. During the four years of his college

life he worked hard and each year led his class—by a large margin it is said. When he graduated in 1859, twenty years old, he was both valedictorian and class orator—a conspicuous double honor from which he shrank. The classics, together with a few modern favorites, were sources of great and life-long pleasure to him. Hand in hand with these tastes went an instinct for nature which led to the loving study of New-England field botany.

Mr. Balch entered the Harvard Law School in 1859, and eighteen months later graduated and was admitted to the bar. At this time he became a partner of Francis Winthrop Palfrey and came into professional relations with George S. Hillard. In 1862, while really an invalid, he enlisted as a private in the Twentieth Mass. Vol. Reg., of which his partner, Mr. Palfrey, was Lieutenant-Colonel. In a few months he was broken down by the hardships of the Peninsular campaign, and was barely nursed back to life from the ensuing fever. From the effects of this experience it is doubtful if he ever entirely recovered. In 1864 he became clerk of the Senate Committee on Foreign Relations, and was for two years private secretary of Charles Sumner, and then his general executor and one of the literary executors. Sumner was one of his treasured memories. At this time he published a few small pamphlets on International Law and a new edition of "Blackwell on Tax Titles," adding considerable new matter. He made the original suggestion for the first Civil Service Reform Bill, drawing it in almost the precise form in which it was finally adopted. For a short time Mr. Balch was again in partnership with Mr. Palfrey, but in 1867 was admitted to the law office of William Minot where he remained for many years.

In 1868 he married his own cousin, Ellen Maria, daughter of Dr. Francis Vergnies and Elizabeth [Porter] Noyes, by whom he had seven daughters (two of whom died in childhood) and one son. Their married life was very beautiful. Mrs. Balch's death at Cohasset in 1884 was a loss always vividly present to Mr. Balch, though far from embittering or narrowing his life.

Professionally, success came slowly at first and there was time for the wide and scholarly reading which backed Mr. Balch in his unusual grasp of Conveyancing and Trust Law. On Mr. Minot's death in 1873 he opened an office for himself at 39 Court Street, continuing cordial relations with William Minot 2d, as also with William Minot 3d, the present representative of the name. In 1881 he admitted Charles S. Rackemann and in 1887 Felix Rackemann to the firm of Balch and Rackemann. The office was in 1889 removed to 23 Court Street.

Mr. Balch died quite suddenly on February 4th, 1898, of pneumonia with complications. For years his strength of spirit had been out of all proportion to his frailty of body.

Of his personal character this is not the place to speak. An idea of it might be had from the feeling of devotion—almost worship—he inspired in all who knew him; sometimes in those who knew him only slightly. He was a man of many and beautiful friendships. His great service was the demonstration that success in the world of competition is consistent with perfect gentleness, courtesy, charity, and the literal and every day application of the Golden Rule. His fitting eulogy was from the mouths of his associates of the bar, met to honor him after death. His fitting memorial is the good he did, which still lives after him.

By FRANCIS NOTES BALCH.

GEORGE PLUMER SMITH was born in West Newton (then Robbstown), Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, May 22, 1815. He was the son of James Smith and Polly (Plumer) Smith. James Smith, a native of County Tyrone, Ireland, came to this country at twelve years of age, landing in Philadelphia. The family crossed the mountains early in the century and settled near West Newton. In the war of 1812 James Smith served in a troop of cavalry under Gen. Harrison and took part in the defence of Fort Meigs in 1813.

Through his mother George Plumer Smith traced his descent from a line of illustrious ancestors settled in England before the conquest. The Plumers came to this country at an early day. Francis Plumer, an ancestor of George Plumer Smith, was one of the original grantees of Newburyport, Massachusetts. Jonathan Plumer, Mr. Smith's great-grandfather, removed from Massachusetts to Pennsylvania in 1750, and was Commissary General to General Braddock in 1755. He also served in the army of General Forbes which in November, 1758, took possession of Fort Duquesne. His son, George Plumer, grandfather of Mr. Smith, was born December 5, 1761. He was a representative in Congress from Pennsylvania from 1821 to 1827.

In 1830 George Plumer Smith went to Pittsburg and found employment in a large dry goods house. Some years later he entered into partnership with Wade Hampton and William Ebbs in the wholesale dry goods business, which proved highly successful. In 1851 he made an extended tour in Europe and the East. Soon after his return he retired from business with an ample fortune. When the civil war broke out, the Quartermaster's Department found the supply of woolen army cloth for the equipment of the 400,000 men called into the field after the battle of Bull Run, had not been delivered by the contractors, and on the urgent suggestion of General McLellan it was decided to send an agent to Europe to make the necessary purchases. Mr. Smith was designated for this mission by President Lincoln, and he sailed for Europe October 16, 1861. The uncertainty of the political situation in the United States

at that time caused our European creditors much uneasiness, and required great skill on the part of Mr. Smith in conducting his negotiations. He was, however, entirely successful, and on his return refused to accept any compensation from the Government. After this he spent some years in New York and in Franklin, Pennsylvania, where he owned valuable oil lands. In 1876 he removed to Philadelphia, which then became his permanent home.

He was a charter member of the Union League, and a member of the Pennsylvania Academy of the Fine Arts and of the Cobden Club in London. He was deeply interested in the study of history and genealogy, and was a member of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, of the Ohio State Archæological and Historical Society and of the Historical Society of Wisconsin. He became a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1881, and in his will bequeathed to that Society the sum of ten thousand dollars. After providing liberally for many relatives and personal friends, he devoted the bulk of his large estate to asylums and hospitals, making the Pennsylvania Hospital in Philadelphia his residuary legatee.

Mr. Smith was a man of striking presence, one to be noticed among a thousand. He was tall, well proportioned, with an intellectual countenance, full of expression and character. In conversation, possessed of a courtly manner, he was deeply interesting. He had travelled widely, had met many notable men, had studied much and to advantage, and he overflowed with knowledge, which he imparted in a fascinating manner. He never married. He died in Philadelphia, February 13, 1898.

A fuller memoir of Mr. Smith will appear in an early number of the REGISTER.

JOHN THOMAS SCHARF, A.M., LL.D., was born in Baltimore, Maryland, May 1, 1843, and died at 88 Manhattan Avenue, New York City, Feb. 28, 1898. His death was caused by paralysis of the heart. He was the second son of Thomas G. Scharf, a grain merchant of Baltimore. His education was obtained at St. Peter's Roman Catholic Parochial School, and Calvert Hall, Baltimore, and Mt. St. Mary's College, Emmittsburg, Maryland.

After leaving school, he entered his father's employment, but soon enlisted in the First Maryland Artillery of the Confederate Army. When he enlisted, June 1, 1861, he was still under age. He served in the Confederate Army for two years, being thrice wounded, at Cedar Run, Second Manassas and Chancellorsville. The last of these wounds was so serious that he was sent to a hospital in Richmond. He was then appointed a midshipman in the Confederate Navy as a reward for his gallant conduct in the battle of Cedar Run. He served on a number of vessels, among them the steamer Sampson, with which he remained at Savannah until the city was evacuated by General Beauregard, when the vessel was ordered up

a great store of local historical matter, which he edited and published in 1854, as the first volume of "The History of Ancient Woodbury." It was one of the pioneers of the now innumerable town histories, and a model in its way. Two additional volumes have been issued since that time comprising more recent events. He was until his death constantly occupied in genealogical and historical work, having been a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1847, a member and vice president of the Connecticut Historical Society and a corresponding member of other state historical societies.

In his chosen profession, Mr. Cothren was for thirty years actively engaged in the trial of causes in court, and was employed in many of the most important trials in the State. He was often in the Supreme Court of Errors, and his briefs and arguments were exhaustive of the law on his side of the action, and no attorney dared to presume that he would overlook any point. He was admitted to the Supreme Court of the United States in 1865, and had some practice before it. In the trials of fact before the Superior Court, and Courts of Common Pleas, he had a rare faculty of presenting his own side, and of extracting admissions by cross-examination from the opposing side, and in impressing the jury favorably. His manner was pleasing and his presence striking. He never indulged in oratorical flights, but talked plainly and to the point. His opponents were liable to feel his sarcasm, and that perhaps was his greatest fault,—he was too bitter and relentless towards his foes.

He was an active politician and held during his long life many public offices, representing his town in the General Assembly and the district in the Senate. He was one of the earliest members of the Republican party, and was justly proud of its success in the cause of human freedom. In the Civil War of 1861, he gave up his whole time and means to patriotic work, and while physically unable to take to the field in person he did the noblest kind of home service, for which he was amply rewarded by the honored place Ancient Woodbury held at the front. At the close of the war he became very active in obtaining pensions for the disabled veterans and those depending on them, seldom receiving any remuneration therefor. His great knowledge of history and his faculty for relating such matters, and his overflowing humor, caused him to be in great demand as a speaker on the occasion of any public celebration in his vicinity, and his orations on those occasions were almost always supplemented by an appropriate humorous poem. He was a rapid and prolific writer, contributing frequently to periodicals both in prose and in verse. He published several pamphlets of a local nature besides the great work of his life, the three volumes of his town's history, which have long been out of print and are not easily obtained. While in debate he was sarcastic and offen-

FRANKLIN STILES PHELPS, a life member since 1877, died in Lynn, Massachusetts, after a long illness, March 5, 1898, aged sixty-four years. He was born at Fort Covington, Franklin County, New York, September 15, 1833. His father was James Phelps, who was born at Alstead, New Hampshire, August 28, 1794, and his mother was Rebecca (Willard) Phelps, born at Fitchburg, Massachusetts, February 28, 1795. His father dying in August, 1838, before the son was five years old, the son came east with his mother and resided in Stoddard, New Hampshire, until 1852, when he came to Boston an entire stranger and engaged in business, mainly the insurance business, in which he became a junior partner in the firm of Oliver Brewster, doing business on State Street. At the death of Oliver Brewster he succeeded to the business, under the firm name of F. S. Phelps & Co. In 1867 he purchased the estate numbered 768 Boston Street, Lynn, near East Saugus, and resided there until his death. He was educated principally at Tubbs Union Academy, Washington, New Hampshire, was fond of art and literature, and was all his life a great student, collecting a library of two thousand volumes, and occasional newspaper articles were his only literary efforts. He held the office of notary public and was a member of Joseph Warren Lodge of Free Masons, Boston.

Mr. Phelps married October 14, 1863, Mary Elizabeth Richardson, daughter of Samuel Richardson of Boston. His wife's death occurred about eight weeks before his own. Their children were James Franklin, born at Boston, December 10, 1864, now a resident of Lynn; John Samuel, born at Stoddard, New Hampshire, August 26, 1866, a physician at 89 Charles Street, Boston; and Willard Schetky, born at Lynn, December 28, 1868, died February 5, 1874.

By WILLIAM R. CUTTER, Esq.

WILLIAM COTHREN, A.M., was born in Farmington, Maine, November 28, 1819, of Scotch ancestry, the name being originally Cochran. He was the son of William and Hannah (Cooper) Cothren. Graduating at Bowdoin College in 1843, he began his law studies at his home, but the next year removed to Woodbury, Connecticut, where he continued his studies under Judge Charles B. Phelps, and was admitted to practice in the courts of Connecticut in 1845. He soon gained a lucrative business and held and maintained a high rank among the distinguished attorneys of the Litchfield County Bar for more than fifty years. Always active, energetic and studious, the law did not occupy his whole time, and the incidents of the early history of his adopted town and those adjoining presented a rich field for his mind and labor, and in ten years he had gathered

a great store of local historical matter, which he edited and published in 1854, as the first volume of "The History of Ancient Woodbury." It was one of the pioneers of the now innumerable town histories, and a model in its way. Two additional volumes have been issued since that time comprising more recent events. He was until his death constantly occupied in genealogical and historical work, having been a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1847, a member and vice president of the Connecticut Historical Society and a corresponding member of other state historical societies.

In his chosen profession, Mr. Cothren was for thirty years actively engaged in the trial of causes in court, and was employed in many of the most important trials in the State. He was often in the Supreme Court of Errors, and his briefs and arguments were exhaustive of the law on his side of the action, and no attorney dared to presume that he would overlook any point. He was admitted to the Supreme Court of the United States in 1865, and had some practice before it. In the trials of fact before the Superior Court, and Courts of Common Pleas, he had a rare faculty of presenting his own side, and of extracting admissions by cross-examination from the opposing side, and in impressing the jury favorably. His manner was pleasing and his presence striking. He never indulged in oratorical flights, but talked plainly and to the point. His opponents were liable to feel his sarcasm, and that perhaps was his greatest fault,—he was too bitter and relentless towards his foes.

He was an active politician and held during his long life many public offices, representing his town in the General Assembly and the district in the Senate. He was one of the earliest members of the Republican party, and was justly proud of its success in the cause of human freedom. In the Civil War of 1861, he gave up his whole time and means to patriotic work, and while physically unable to take to the field in person he did the noblest kind of home service, for which he was amply rewarded by the honored place Ancient Woodbury held at the front. At the close of the war he became very active in obtaining pensions for the disabled veterans and those depending on them, seldom receiving any remuneration therefor. His great knowledge of history and his faculty for relating such matters, and his overflowing humor, caused him to be in great demand as a speaker on the occasion of any public celebration in his vicinity, and his orations on those occasions were almost always supplemented by an appropriate humorous poem. He was a rapid and prolific writer, contributing frequently to periodicals both in prose and in verse. He published several pamphlets of a local nature besides the great work of his life, the three volumes of his town's history, which have long been out of print and are not easily obtained. While in debate he was sarcastic and offen-

sive, his writings are singularly free from all invective or unpleasant allusions to persons, and he excelled in newspaper obituaries.

He had a beautiful home, situated on the broad main street of the town, and surrounded by shade and ornamental trees, with the grounds skilfully laid out. Here he and his wife, Mary J. Steele, lived many happy years, having only one child, a daughter who with the mother and wife were called home years ago, and the patriarch, infirm from rheumatic troubles, lived among his treasured books and papers, still a student, young in heart and clear in mind, tenderly cared for by stranger hands till March 11, 1898, when he joined the loved wife and child.

REV. SOLON WANTON BUSH, D.D., a member of this society since 1860, was born in Newport, Rhode Island, February 11, 1819, and died in Boston, March 19, 1898. He was a son of Thomas and Mary (Borden) Bush, and was a direct descendant of Governor Wanton Clark, who was first elected governor of Rhode Island in 1676. Mr. Bush was educated in the Newport schools, and entered into commercial life, but as that was distasteful to him, he made up his mind to prepare for the Unitarian ministry. He therefore resumed his studies, fitted for college, and was admitted to Brown University in 1841, graduating in the class of 1845. He then entered the Harvard Divinity School, from which he was graduated in 1848.

His first settlement was over the Unitarian Society of Burlington, Vermont. In June, 1849, he married Theoda Davis Foster. He remained in Burlington for five years, at the end of which time he accepted a call to the pastorate of the Unitarian Church of Brattleboro', Vermont, which trust he filled for three years. In 1857 he went to Medfield, Massachusetts, as pastor of the First Church, remaining there till 1864. In 1863 he assumed the editorial charge of the *Christian Register*, occupying the position of editor-in-chief till 1872, at which time he retired from active work on the paper; though he was a member of its editorial board, and influenced its policy till the time of his death. In 1873 he again resumed ministerial duties by accepting the pastorate of the Unitarian Church at Needham, Massachusetts, over which society he presided till 1888, giving up his duties at that time on account of failing health. After resigning his parish, he occupied his time in traveling and in literary work, for which latter he was especially fitted. He was fond of history, and for a succession of winters gave a course of lectures on American History, and American Statesmen, before the Young Men's Christian Union.

His editorial work was a pleasure, and was a natural sequence of his early training. In addition to his connection with the *Regis-*

ter, he served, at different times, as correspondent to various newspapers. He was the regular correspondent of the *London Daily News* during the War of the Rebellion; and was well known to the readers of the *Woman's Journal* and also to those of the *London Enquirer*. His journalistic instinct was so well recognized that he was often called upon to report the doings of early Unitarian conferences. In speaking of his connection with the *London News*, Dr. E. E. Hale said of him: "When the great crisis of this civil war of ours came on, and when the *London Daily News*—the principal agency by which liberalism and freedom expressed themselves day by day to London and the people of England—when the *London News* wanted their regular correspondent in this country, this country minister (Mr. Bush) was the man who did that work better for them than any senator of the United States, than any member of the House of Representatives, than any one of the journalists who are the sophists of our modern civilization."

At a memorial service held at the American Unitarian Association building, a life long friend said, in speaking of his influence as editor of the *Register*, "He made the paper a more natural paper than it was: he made it show, what so few religious papers do show, what the word 'religion' is and what it means; that it is better for the people of the day to study the history of to-day than to discover what were the relations of the Greek Church and the Roman Church in the eleventh century."

Mr. Bush's pastoral relations might be described as of "the good old fashioned kind." He was interested in all things pertaining to his parishoners' welfare; he was a trusty counselor, and was always ready to hold out a helping hand to the needy and afflicted or give a word of encouragement to the struggling. All his life he was interested in Unitarianism and Unitarian work. His early training was under the ministry of Dr. Channing, and he was in close contact with such Unitarian leaders as Gannett, Dewey, Parker and their comrades. During the last two years of his life he occupied his leisure moments in writing his reminiscences of these and other leaders, and his last address in public was before the Boston Ministerial Association, at which meeting he read from those memoirs. He died suddenly, March 19, 1898. He had been somewhat feeble in body for some months, but his mind was clear and active to the last. The very morning of his death he wrote a sentiment for a birthday calendar which was to be presented to friend about his own age. It showed his Christian faith and was well fitted to his own life. It was: "Old age is lovely as seen in a life of more than four score years brightened by a Christ faith and rich in peace and joy."

By JOHN STANDISH FOSTER BUSH, M.D.

ROLAND WORTHINGTON, son of Jonathan and Fannie (Smith) Worthington, was born 22 Sept., 1817, in the portion of Springfield, Massachusetts, which was later incorporated as Agawam. His father, born there 29 Sept., 1779, was a sturdy, intelligent farmer, who took lively interest in the town's affairs and filled several town offices; his mother was born at Groton, Connecticut, August, 1784.

Roland graduated from the district school of his native town into the sterner school of work at the age of twelve, supporting and educating himself for the next eight years. In March, 1837, he found employment in the counting-room of the *Boston Daily Advertiser*, then under the editorship of Nathan Hale. Close application to business seriously impaired his health; and, in 1843, a journey up the Mediterranean gave him, by actual observation, an enlarged knowledge of Europe, and a supplemental winter passed in the South furnished a practical insight into the political and social conditions, which was of much value to him, as the great questions raised by the Civil War were developed. In June, 1845, he took charge of the *Daily Evening Traveller*, which was launched 1st April, 1845, projected as a strictly orthodox paper by its originators and first editors, Rev. George Punchard and Dea. Ferdinand Andrews; from that time until 1 May, 1890, its history and his own were "one and inseparable." Later the *State Register* was incorporated with the paper, and subsequently the *Atlas*, *Daily Bee* and the *Chronicle* were merged into it, a consummation by the then (1857) editor, which was, however, deemed Quixotic by the proprietor, as it soon after proved. The finances, often so limited as to be insufficient for the payment of the employes on Saturday, were divided among them, and he walked to his home in Roxbury because of the lack of the price for omnibus fare.

All of the Boston dailies, in the early days, save the *Mail* and *Times*, were six-penny sheets, and newsboys were not permitted to cry any of them for sale on the streets; they were sold "by subscription only." In 1848 Daniel Webster arranged a meeting at Marshfield, on the political issues of the hour. Gen. Zachary Taylor had been nominated for the Presidency. Mr. Worthington engaged Dr. James W. Stone, an expert stenographer of that time, to report Mr. Webster's address, in which the "Great Expounder" described Taylor's nomination as one "not fit to be made"; he drove the doctor to the scene, and, with his notes, back to Boston, distancing all other papers. The "Traveller extra" of the next morning had an immense sale, the newsboys crying lustily through the day. The report was sent to the *N. Y. Herald* and later formed the basis for the formation of the "Press Association." The news of the French Revolution of 1848 was telegraphed from New York, the first sent over the wires from that city, published in Boston. Its importance

strangely escaped observation in the offices of the other papers, but the press facilities of the *Traveller* were exerted to their utmost, and the newsboys' cry of "Traveller Extra.—Revolution in France.—Fall of Louis Philippe," resounded upon every thoroughfare;—the day of newspapers "by subscription only" was ended.

Mr. Worthington was one of the earliest of the "Free Soilers" of Massachusetts, and joined the Republican party at its organization, continuing through life steadfast to its principles. In 1859 he represented Roxbury in the Legislature. In 1860 his paper was first to suggest the name of the man who became the great War Governor of Massachusetts, and in 1869 its entire influence was exerted to expose and overthrow the corruption which existed in the Boston Police Department and which sought entrenchment through its candidate for the mayoralty. The triumphant re-election of Dr. Nathaniel B. Shurtleff was the result, and the reorganizing of the municipal affairs of the city was immediately begun.

By his service upon the staff of Gov. William Claflin, 1869-72, Mr. Worthington acquired the rank and title of colonel. In 1873 and '74 he served in the Boston Board of Aldermen. When in 1879 the political status of the Commonwealth was so seriously threatened, he brought forward the name of John D. Long, and, although strenuously opposed by the other Republican dailies of Boston, he was nominated and elected. Again in 1883 against every other Republican paper in Boston, George D. Robinson was advocated as the man for the occasion, and the result need not be stated here. In the broad field of national affairs Mr. Worthington was zealous and watchful, his position always firm and uncompromising, his approval of that deemed just and right was unstinted, and his condemnation of wrong or injustice was not withheld. His nomination as Collector of the Port of Boston in 1882 was without his solicitation, and his service of four years in the position was faithfully performed, although the *Traveller* was always under his watchful control. While he did very little writing for its columns, all editorials were required to have the endorsement of "R. W." by his hand upon the proof, before publication. His benefactions were countless, but generally unknown, save to the recipient; the deserving poor or distressed were always patiently heard, and their appeal was never made in vain. Many who subsequently gained eminence and wealth obtained their start in life in his employ, and owe their success in great degree to the teachings and encouragements from him received. He was a regular attendant with the "First Religious Society" of Roxbury,—a resident member of the N. E. Hist. Geneal. Soc. since 1882; a member of the Mass. Horticultural Soc., and one of the oldest members of the Massachusetts Club. Love for home and family precluded desire for secret associations, fraternal or otherwise. He married Abbie Bartlett Adams,

26 April, 1854, and four children were born to him—a son who deceased at the age of two years, another who bears the father's name, and two daughters who, with their mother, surrounded him when, on the 20th March, 1898, at the age of more than four score years, his mortal life ended.

By I. GILBERT ROBBINS.

Col. WHEELOCK GRAVES VEAZEY, LL. D., a resident member since 1892, was born in Brentwood, Rockingham County, New Hampshire, Dec. 5, 1835, and died in Washington, D. C., March 22, 1898. He was a son of Jonathan and Anne (Stevens) Veazey, and was the youngest of ten children. His grandfather, Jonathan Veazey, and his great grandfather, Benjamin Veazey, were citizens of Brentwood. He was fitted for college at Phillips Exeter Academy, was graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1859, and at the Albany Law School in 1860. He continued his law studies for some months, under the Hon. Gilman Marston, at Exeter, and opened a law office at Springfield, Windsor Co., Vermont, in December, 1860.

In May, 1861, soon after the outbreak of the war, he enlisted in Company A of the Third Vt. Regiment and was elected captain of the company, and in August was promoted to the rank of major, and a little later was made lieutenant-colonel. In October, 1862, he was appointed Colonel of the Sixteenth Vermont Regiment, which he commanded till it was mustered out in August, 1863. Col. Veazey took part in the seven days battle before Richmond, under McClellan, and at one time was on the staff of Gen. W. F. (Baldy) Smith. At the Battle of Gettysburg, his regiment formed a part of the third division of the First Army Corps, under General Doubleday, and rendered signal service in the flank attack upon Pickett's division, and in the celebrated repulse of the same on the third day of the battle. His efficient service in that battle won for him a Congressional medal.

On his return to Vermont, at the close of 1863, though his health was much impaired, Col. Veazey resumed the practice of law at Rutland. He was reporter of the decisions of the Supreme Court from 1864 to 1872, publishing nine volumes; State Senator, 1872-3; Registrar in Bankruptcy from 1873 until the repeal of the law; Commissioner for revising the laws of the State in 1880, and Judge of the Supreme Court of Vermont 1879 to 1889, when he resigned to accept a position on the Interstate Commerce Commission, serving until 1897, when his health failed. He was a delegate-at-large to the Republican National Convention in 1876. He was trustee of Dartmouth College from 1880 to 1892, and was given the degree of LL.D. by his Alma Mater in 1887. Col. Veazey took great interest in the Grand Army of the Republic, being Commander of the

Roberts Post, Rutland, when first organized; Commander of the department of Vermont for three years and Judge Advocate General, 1887-8. In 1890, at the National Encampment in Boston, he was elected Commander-in-chief of the Grand Army of the Republic. He delivered many public addresses on military and literary occasions.

Col. Veazey had great versatility and put his best efforts into everything he undertook. He was honest, sincere, of sterling character, a brave soldier, an able lawyer, a learned and upright judge. As a lawyer he will be remembered as the defender of Phair in the eight trials on the indictment for murder. On the 23d of June, 1861, he was married to Julia A. Beard, daughter of the Hon. Albin and Julia A. (Young) Beard of Nashua, New Hampshire. She survives him, with two children, Anne Gettysburg (Mrs. Clifford S. Walton), and Albin B. Veazey. The funeral took place in Washington and the interment in the National Cemetery at Arlington.

By DAVID H. BROWN, A.B.

WILLIAM SMITH HILLS, LL.B., was born at Silver Creek, Floyd County, Georgia, Nov. 4, 1837. He was the son of Dennis and Eliza Ann (Henderson) Hills. His immigrant ancestor was Joseph Hills, who was born in Billericay, Essex County, England, in 1602, and in 1638 with his wife, Rose, came to New England in the ship "Susan and Ellen," and settled at Charlestown, Massachusetts. Johnson says of him: "He was a man active for to bring the laws of the country in order." He was selectman in 1644, Speaker of the General Court in 1647, and later was representative from Malden and from Newbury. The line of descent is as follows: Joseph¹; Samuel² (1652-1732) a soldier in King Philip's war; Smith,³ born Newbury, 1706; Smith,⁴ born Newbury, 1763; Dennis,⁵ born Leominster, Mass., 1800; William Smith.⁶

William Smith Hills was educated in Georgia Scientific Institute, graduated in the law department of Harvard College 1860, and took course of civil law in the College of France at Paris 1860-61. He then studied two or three years in Germany. Returning to Georgia, he enlisted in the cavalry service under Gen. Forrest and was surrendered with General Richard Taylor's command in 1865. His own comment on this period is: "Our South made a heroic struggle, but our secession was a mistake." After the war he practised law in Rome, Georgia, for ten or eleven years, and in 1872 removed to St. Louis, where he rose to eminence in his profession and "began to accumulate a fortune." In 1881 he went to El Paso, engaging in real estate and commercial affairs. He became one of the leading men of the growing Texas city, was closely identified with its progress and co-operated generously in all its public and charitable

enterprises. After some years at El Paso his health showed signs of declining and he gave up business and removed to New York. He spent much time in Europe in these later years. He died in Charleston, South Carolina, March 26, 1898.

Mr. Hills became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1896. He was a man of scholarly attainments and wide information. He spoke German, French and Spanish fluently and could converse in Italian and Hebrew. He enjoyed reading the Greek and Latin authors in the original. He was a genial, attractive, warm hearted man, drawing to himself the confidence and affection of those who shared his friendship.

He married in 1865 Miss Mary Cooper Cleghorn, who survives him with two children, Mrs. Florence Eliza (Hills) Waters, wife of Dudley E. Waters of Grand Rapids, Michigan, and Mr. Lee Hills of New York.

By the REV. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

REV. WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THAYER, A.B., was born in Franklin, Massachusetts, February 23, 1820. He was the son of Davis Thayer, a leading citizen and manufacturer of Franklin, whose descendants have always retained great influence in the affairs of their native town. His mother was Betsey (Makepeace) Thayer. Young Thayer fitted for college at the Franklin academy, and was graduated from Brown University in 1843. After this he taught school for several years in Attleboro', South Braintree and Franklin. Meantime he had been studying theology with the Rev. Jacob Ide, of West Medway, and was licensed to preach by the Mendon conference of the Congregational Church in 1844. His first pastorate was at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard; from there he went to Ashland, Massachusetts, where he was installed in June, 1849, and where he remained until 1857. This period of his life was entirely successful, but upon its completion he gave up the work of the active ministry on account of a difficulty with his throat. He continued to preach occasionally, however, until the end of his life, and was always in demand in the pulpits of the neighboring churches of all denominations, on account of his genial spirit, his fresh and vigorous thought and his remarkable breadth and catholicity of spirit.

After leaving the pastorate at Ashland he was engaged as editor of the Home Monthly Magazine, a position which he continued to hold for five years, until 1862. During all these years he had been very active in the anti-slavery movement, as well as in the temperance reform. Twice he was sent to the legislature, once from Ashland and again from Franklin in 1863. So prominent did he become as a public servant of the reform interests that he was made secretary of the Massachusetts Temperance Alliance, a position which he held for fifteen years, resigning in 1878. During the

last thirty years of his life his time was chiefly given to authorship, where he achieved success as a writer of juvenile books, such as very few have attained. The number of his published books is more than forty, including the lives of many of our public men of the civil war period, a young people's history of the civil war in four volumes, and the lives of many successful Americans of a later period. Some of these have been translated into a dozen languages, and have reached a total circulation which is phenomenal. Of his *Life of Garfield* more than a million copies were sold, and not the larger part in this country. Several times rival editions were published in the same foreign country, owing to lack of international copyright; and in one instance, a volume was translated three times and published in three rival editions in Italy alone.

He was one of the first writers in our country to adopt a simple and natural style, such as was adapted to the comprehension of young people. This doubtless contributed a great deal to his success, but in addition to this he had many other qualities of mind and heart which were vital elements in his success with young people. He was brave, manly, and generous, always just to an opponent and always kind to the unfortunate. The real secret of his success was his deep sympathy with all mankind, the erring and helpless as well as the more fortunate. This always kept him young. He never lost his interest in contemporary life, especially the young life of his day. He was known in all the schools about him as a constant friend and sympathetic counselor. Some day his statue ought to rise before the Franklin schools, beside that of his fellow townsman, Horace Mann. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1872.

In 1845 Mr. Thayer married Rebecca W. Richards, of Dover, Massachusetts, who survives him. Of their five children, two are now living—Eugene R. of Colorado, and Addison M. of Franklin. Mr. Thayer died on the eighth of April, 1898, and his ashes rest in the Franklin Cemetery.

By WILLIAM G. WARD.

PHILIP HOWES SEARS, a resident member from 1855, was born at Brewster, Massachusetts, Dec. 30, 1822, and died in Boston, May 1, 1898. His father, John Sears, was a descendant of the pioneer, Richard Sears or Sares (John,⁶ Edward,⁴ Willard,⁴ John,³ Paul,² Richard¹), who came from England before 1633, and was one of the founders of the ancient town of Yarmouth. Philip H. Sears owned, at the time of his death, the ancestral estate, situated on the borders of East Dennis and Brewster. Among his direct ancestors were included several who distinguished themselves for bravery, as Capt. Paul Sears, who commanded a company in the Narraganset War; and Edward Sears, our associate's grandfather, who was a Revolu-

tionary soldier. Through maternal lines he could trace his lineage from Elder William Brewster, Gov. Thomas Prince, Elder John Chipman, John Howland and other well known Plymouth Colony settlers. He was graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1844, standing second in a class which included such men as Francis Parkman, Leverett Saltonstall and other names widely known. He chose the profession of law; was called to the College as a tutor in 1848, but remained only a single year, and was graduated from the Law School in 1849. Admitted to the bar at once, he took high rank in the profession. In addition to an important general practice, he was retained as the attorney of The Old Colony Railroad Company, The Boston Water Power Co. and other corporations. He was a member of the City Council in 1888; representative to the Legislature in 1860-1; overseer of Harvard College, 1859 to 1865; a trustee of the Public Library. He took much interest in historical subjects; joined the Society of Colonial Wars, the Bostonian Society, as well as the Historic Genealogical Society; was vice-president of the Cape Cod Association; a member of the Archæological Institute and the American Association for the Advancement of Science. He was also connected with the Somerset, Country, Thursday Evening and Unitarian Clubs. He had been a worshiper at King's Chapel and a vestryman of the parish for thirty years or more.

He married, April 23, 1861, Sarah Pratt Lyman, daughter of George W. and Mrs. Anne (Pratt) Lyman, a sister of the late Mrs. Robert Treat Paine. She survives him with their five children. Of these one son, Francis Philip, is a lawyer; the other son, Richard, is a real estate dealer.

By the REV. CHARLES HENRY POPE, A.B.

RT. REV. WILLIAM STEVENS PERRY, D.D., D.C.L., LL.D., was elected a corresponding member of this Society, February 7, 1873. He was born in Providence, Rhode Island, January 22, 1832. The following is his paternal ancestry: Stephen [*vide* REGISTER, xxiv. 196], Samuel, Abel. His mother was Catharine Whittemore Stevens, daughter of Lieut. William Stevens, U.S.A. He prepared for college under Professor Albert Harkness, and graduated from Harvard College in 1854. He soon entered upon the work of the ministry in the Episcopal church and was rector successively in Newton, Massachusetts; Boston; Nashua, New Hampshire; Portland, Maine; and Geneva, New York. He served as President of Hobart College during a portion of his ministry in Geneva. In May, 1876, he was elected Bishop of Iowa. He was for many years Secretary of the House of Deputies, and in 1868 was chosen Historiographer of the Episcopal Church in America. Bishop Perry was a careful and voluminous writer upon every

subject with which he had to do, and is said to have published more books than any other author in the Episcopal Church. His Bibliography is published by the American Historical Association [Annual Report for 1889, pp. 321, 328], but this does not include his recent publications. He was industrious and painstaking, and recovered very many documents throughout America, which prove helpful in determining the services and influence of the constituency of the Episcopal body.

Bishop Perry received many honors from colleges in Europe and America, and was recognized in every school of letters as an ardent and zealous chronicler of religious affairs. As historiographer, he edited "Collections," "Journals," "Documents," "Proceedings," and these equipped him to be the historian of his church. Much might be said of the honors received and the writings produced, but these are fully treated in other places, to which reference is given; and at no distant day an authoritative biography will be prepared and published. A brief sketch fails to do justice to the large service he rendered.

He married, January 15, 1862, Sarah A. W. Smith, daughter of Rev. Dr. Thomas Mather Smith. He died in Dubuque, Iowa, May 13, 1898, leaving no children. [*Vide* Appleton's Encyclopedia, National Magazine, 1894, vol. xix., Nos. 4, 5.]

By the REV. ANSON TITUS.

WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE, A.M., D.C.L., LL.D., F.R.S., honorary member of this Society since 1884, was born at Liverpool, England, December 29, 1809. The name was formerly Gledestane, from the abundance of gledes (or kites) in the stony region of Lanarkshire, where the family originated. Herbert de Gledstane was one of the Scottish lairds who swore fealty to Edward I. in 1296. His grandsons were called Gladstones, one of whom, Thomas, was a flour dealer and ship owner at Leith. His son, Sir John Gladstones, settled at Liverpool in 1787, where he became a prosperous merchant, and a member of Parliament. The "s" was dropped from his name, by royal warrant, in 1835. His second wife was Ann Robertson, a descendant of Henry III. of England, and of Robert Bruce of Scotland. Of their six children, William Ewart was the third son, the bent of whose mind was doubtless affected by the habit of Sir John in arguing all questions, great and small, with his four boys.

At the age of eleven William Ewart Gladstone was said to be "the prettiest little boy that ever went to Eton." Few men were more remarkable through life for manly beauty. All the boys of the street knew his magnificent figure, which once seen could never be forgotten. Strangers were impressed with his noble features, and specially thrilled with his "radiant eyes," which age could never

dim. During his student days, he was not given to athletics, and cared little for games; yet he kept a boat, and was "a tremendous walker." Through life he improved every chance for vigorous exercise, as was seen in his well-known delight in felling the huge oaks of Hawarden. His political opponents said it was "just like him to cut down something he could never make grow again." His great strength both of muscle and will made him a superb horseman. At school his tastes were more literary than scientific or metaphysical. As in after life, he was untiring in study, seeking to learn the spirit rather than the letter of his tasks. In 1828 he entered Christ Church College at Oxford, where his great ability was immediately recognized. The Debating Club, of which he became one of the strongest and most conservative members, was intensely Tory. He said, in later years, that he did not there learn "to set a due value on the imperishable and inestimable principles of human liberty." Already a zealous partisan of the Church, he gave much time to Biblical and patristic studies, and urged his father to allow him to become a clergyman; but he knew his son better than that. In December, 1831, he graduated with a "double first," and, a few months later, went to Italy for the first time. Intending to practice law, he entered his name at Lincoln's Inn, where he studied for more than six years, but withdrew without seeking admission to the bar.

He had already entered upon that political career which has won the admiration of the world. Summoned from Italy, "as the hope of the stern and unbending Tories of that day," he took his seat in Parliament in January, 1833, as the expected champion of "that party which set itself against any and every manner of reform." As a young man he was modest and unassuming, and the house soon saw that he never spoke to show himself, but only because he had something to say. His minute knowledge and amazing memory of financial details speedily made him the acknowledged leader in that department. No language can give an adequate impression of his marvelous oratory. "He could brighten the dullest financial subject with the musical touch of genius." In 1852 he crushed the financial scheme of his great rival, D'Israeli, when it was said, "the budget was there one hour and it was gone the next." He was called to the premiership four times, in most cases because he was the only man who could be thought of or who was willing to meet some pressing exigency. When defeated and compelled to resign, it was not long before he was summoned again to take the helm. At all times his eye was on current events, and anything of special importance was sure to call him to the front. When the Turkish atrocities in Bulgaria roused the nation in 1874, Gladstone had been rarely seen in Parliament, and was for many months, seemingly, immersed wholly in theological studies and debates; but, like an

unexpected thunderbolt, he appeared in the House and startled the nation with speeches and pamphlets that stirred the people as almost never before, declaring that the Turkish officials should be driven out "bag and baggage." Certainly had Gladstone been at the front in 1895 and 1896, the Armenian massacres would have quickly ceased.

Almost no man ever equalled him in the power of persuasion. "He could persuade any man to anything,—himself included." "I am out of all political sympathy with Gladstone," said one, "but so long as he spoke I was his disciple. If he had told us to go out and fire the town, I should have gone." "The personal devotion he inspired in his followers was one of the wonders of our time." The last part of his public life was best known by his struggle for Home Rule in Ireland, of which it was said, "He was the English statesman who set aside everything, place, power, popularity, all that could make life dear to any ambitious man, for the sake of serving a country so poor and so lowly, that it could offer for such services no reward whatever but the reward of gratitude." His political record has been spoken of as the most contradictory ever known. He began as the intense opponent of every reform, and ended as the world's leader in the most radical reforms. But all these changes were the necessary result of his mental and spiritual nature. Apparent inconsistencies were simply the growth of his sturdy convictions of right and not the outcome of fickle-minded frivolity. Always simply true to what he believed at the time to be right, he was frank to acknowledge his mistake when he saw it.

Aside from his work as statesman, Mr. Gladstone was emphatically a man of letters. His working power would be the marvel of any age. No subject that could interest humanity failed to have an absorbing interest for him. "Not content with being orator and statesman, he must also be theologian, critic of Homer and Dante, and translator of Horace." When most busy in Parliament, one would suppose from his letters that he never thought of finance or politics, but only of "patristic literature, mediæval philosophy, or ancient and modern potteries." What to him was rest would have seemed to any other man extraordinary energy and overwork in literary and theological pursuits. It amazed the reading world to see a man retired from public life at the age of eighty-six entering with profound interest into every subject that concerns men and women, and dealing vigorous blows to every antagonist, whether in politics, theology, classical learning or science. His literary labors alone would have made him distinguished. Yet men of scholarship and discernment, who hung entranced on his lips as an orator, testified what many others have felt, that they could not read his works without weariness. His translation of Horace is a masterpiece of exact and universal scholarship; yet to one who delights in the

charms of Horace himself, it is dry and dreary as the sands of Sahara. "The persuasive witchery of his eloquence will be poorly understood by generations to come. For it is not found in the word, the phrase, the argument, or the thought. It came mostly from the spirit that warmed the breath of the man, sounded in his voice, and looked out of his eyes."

The substratum and crown of his life was his faith in God and the Bible, out of which sprang that overmastering love of mankind by which his life was permeated and controlled. Even as a boy at Eton he was openly persistent in religious living, and would tolerate no levity on sacred subjects. During an Oxford vacation, the train on which he was traveling was badly wrecked, but no one injured. When the passengers reached an inn, after a long walk, the young student proposed that they should thank God for their escape from peril. They gladly assented and asked him to lead. Only long after did they learn the name of their devout fellow-traveler. The influence of Oxford turned his early religious proclivities into "passionate Churchmanship and intensity of belief in the divine commission of the Established Church." It was his unwavering determination through life to make all his public as well as private actions conform to his religious convictions.

The Queen offered Mr. Gladstone an earldom which he "gracefully and gratefully" declined. No title could enhance the affection and admiration of his countrymen for the simple name of William Ewart Gladstone. Higher and nobler than all titles that could be conferred "by royal mandate" stands that magnificent epithet applied to him, nobody knows when or by whom, but adopted by common consent, so that "as long as the reign of Queen Victoria shall remain in the memory of civilized man, he will be known as 'The Grand Old Man.'" Though his political foes were, of course, many, Mr. Gladstone is said to have had no personal enemies. In private life he was beloved by all who knew him. In society he was the center of attraction, and his rich, sweet voice in songs and ballads delighted many a social circle. "His absolute justice, kindness and orderliness, made him perfect master of his household. He was simply idolized by his servants, who would have laid down their lives for him."

On the morning of May 19, 1898, he passed peacefully to rest, and the whole civilized world has not ceased to mourn the loss. By special request of Parliament he was buried in Westminster Abbey.

Mr. Gladstone married July 2, 1839, Catharine, sister of Sir Stephen R. Glynne, on whose death she became the owner of Hawarden. Always thoroughly one "in purpose, in spirit, in heart and in soul," their marriage was as nearly ideal as human frailty will admit. They had eight children. The eldest son, William Henry, sat in Parliament for twenty years, and died in 1891; the second is

the Reverend Stephen, rector of Hawarden; the third is a merchant in Calcutta; and Herbert, the youngest, is still in Parliament, where he has held important offices. Of their four daughters, one died in 1850; two are wives of clergymen; and Helen, one of the best educated women in England, is vice-principal of Newnham College at Cambridge, one of the only two institutions in England for the higher education of women.

By the REV. SILVANUS HAYWARD, A.M.

REV. GEORGE DUDLEY WILDES, D.D., was born in Newburyport, Massachusetts, June 19, 1819. He was fitted for Harvard College, but instead of entering there became teacher of mathematics in Chauncy-Hall School in Boston. He studied for the ministry in the Theological Seminary at Alexandria, Virginia, and was ordained deacon in the Protestant Episcopal Church by Bishop Smith of Kentucky, at New Bedford in 1846. He was ordained a priest by Bishop Eastburn of Massachusetts, at Dedham in 1848. He served in Trinity and St. Paul's Churches in Boston, in the years 1849-1854, and for some years was principal of a school in Boston. From 1859 to 1867 he was rector of Grace Church in Salem, and while there was appointed by the Governor a member of the State Board of Education.

In 1861 and 1862 he assisted in raising the Nineteenth and Twenty-third regiments of Massachusetts Volunteers. He organized a field hospital, volunteered as its head and was appointed chaplain. In 1867 he became rector of Christ Church at Riverdale on the Hudson, where he labored for twenty-five years, and on retiring was made rector *emeritus*. He was well known throughout the Episcopal Church as the efficient secretary of the Church Congress for many years. In this capacity he edited eleven volumes of papers and addresses. Besides these he published various sermons and addresses, edited Bishop Griswold's "Lectures on Prayer," and translated George Herbert's Latin poems.

Dr. Wildes died in Riverdale, June 3, 1898. A tablet has been erected to his memory in the church where he served so long. He married in 1846, Harriet Howard, daughter of the late Benjamin Howard of Boston, who, with a son and two daughters, survives him.

By the REV. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

CHARLES LEVI WOODBURY, late vice-president of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society, was born at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, May 22, 1820, and died at Boston, Massachusetts, July 1, 1898. He was the only son of Hon. Levi and Elizabeth Williams (Clapp) Woodbury. He was a descendant in the eighth generation of John Woodbury who, in 1630, with his brother William and others of Roger Conant's Company at Cape Ann, settled on Bass

river, in that part of Salem in the Bay Colony, now within the limits of Beverly. The Woodbury brothers came from Somersetshire, England, in 1624. From them have descended a line of good men and citizens of public spirit, the most eminent of whom has been the father of Mr. Woodbury, who was, in New Hampshire, justice of the Supreme Court, many times a member and a speaker of the House of Representatives and Governor of the State. In the nation, he was, at various times, senator, Secretary of the Navy, Secretary of the Treasury and justice of the Supreme Court.

Mr. Woodbury was educated in the best schools of his day, supplemented by a portion of a course at a college in the district of Columbia. He took a course in law under the tutelage of the Attorney General of the United States, and was admitted to the bar in his twenty-first year. He commenced the practice of his profession in the State of Alabama, where he remained four years. He came to Boston in 1845. Under his father's inspiration the young lawyer became an unusually close student of public law, constitutional and international. The third and fourth volumes of his father's works were edited by the son, who was also an associate editor of cases reported in the First Circuit Court of the United States. Following his father's example, he oftener refused than accepted public office. In 1857 he served a term in the New Hampshire Legislature, and in 1870, 1871, similar terms as a representative of Boston in the General Court of Massachusetts. From 1858 to 1861 he was the U. S. Attorney for the First Judicial Circuit. His chief field of labor was in the Federal Courts, both at Boston and Washington. These several positions he filled with dignity and integrity, and ever enjoyed the respect of the bar and of the bench. He had an uncommon personal force. His individuality was marked. His genial wit and his frankness of speech were so tempered with a kindly consideration, that his intellectual efforts were unstained by arrogance or the pride of conquest. As a politician, he was true to the principles of the party with which he acted for nearly sixty years. His voice was ever welcome at its councils where his popularity was wide, both at home and in distant States.

Though not a literary man, Mr. Woodbury was well read in standard literature. His library was large and well selected, as befitted a man of generous culture and taste. He published in the magazines many important papers upon public matters and diplomatic relations of the country, particularly upon the fisheries, in which he cherished an ancestral pride. These efforts were exhaustive, and some are held in reputation as authorities. His public addresses, chiefly upon historical subjects, were numerous. Thoroughness was the characteristic of his historical and genealogical research. With all his ardor in this direction, he constantly maintained a calm and well-poised judgment, fortified by wonderful

industry and even-tempered patience. Mr. Woodbury was ardently attached to the order of Freemasonry and was proficient in both the York and the Scotch rites. He was learned in masonic lore. This, enhanced by the esteem with which he was held in the fraternity, advanced him to stations of dignity and influence in masonic circles.

Mr. Woodbury was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in September, 1867, and so remained continuously to the end of his life. In 1895, in succession to Rev. Dr. Wilson, he was chosen vice-president, and often presided in the Council and at the State meetings. He drafted the bill, which the General Court enacted in 1897, authorizing the admission of women to membership in the Society. In consultation and in action alike, his advice and his best efforts were constantly at the service of the Society, freely and lavishly bestowed. If any one thing distinguished Mr. Woodbury, it was his capacity for friendship. His gift of courtesy and courteous bearing was genuine and heartfelt. The serenity of his disposition was contagious. His genial, open-hearted manners secured him the regard and respect of all who came in contact with him. His departure was most sincerely mourned; and it was universally felt that a notable and worthy connection between the present and the past has been severed. He has gone "to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets."

By GEORGE A. GORDON, A.M.

LYMAN WILLARD DENSMORE of Hillsborough, New Hampshire, a resident member, elected in April, 1885, was born in Royalton, Vermont, February 18, 1832, and died at Hillsborough Center, N. H., July 20, 1898. His line of ancestry is as follows: Abraham L.,⁴ Abraham,³ Abraham,² Thomas,¹ the Scotch immigrant, who settled in what is now Bedford, Massachusetts, in 1730, and soon removed to Hollis, New Hampshire. Mr. Densmore was a busy and energetic man. The education he had was wrought out of the hard tasks of the country boy. In 1855 he went to Nebraska. In 1857 he contracted to erect the court house at Atkinson, Missouri. Railroad and bridge construction gave him a great amount of labor.

In January, 1862, Mr. Densmore enlisted in Company A, Fourth Missouri Cavalry, and soon received a lieutenant's commission and was assigned to the Fifth Missouri Cavalry; was also promoted to adjutant of the regiment. In March, 1863, he resigned. Thereafter, until 1882, he was a bridge builder in Missouri, Kansas and Iowa. In 1883 he returned to New Hampshire, and became interested in the Heartwell, his mother's family; and in 1887 and 1895 he published two extended pamphlets. These pamphlets, he claimed, were issued preparatory to a large volume, and were designed to

draw forth information from the scattered family. He also published, in 1890, a pamphlet relating to the history of the "Old Meeting House" of Hillsborough, which contains many data upon the religious affairs of its first century.

By the Rev. ANSON TITUS.

HORACE DENISON BRADBURY, son of Caleb and Almira Elizabeth (Brown) Bradbury, was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 9, 1837. He was a descendant of Thomas and Mary (Perkins) Bradbury in the eighth generation from the immigrant ancestor (Caleb,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Jacob,³ William,² Thomas¹). Thomas Bradbury, gent., was baptized in Wicken Bonant, Essex, England, in 1611, and, coming to this country in the interests of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, settled at York Beach, Maine, in 1634, but afterwards removed to Salisbury, where he was a magistrate, associate judge and captain of the military company. His wife, Mary Perkins, was a sufferer under the witchcraft persecution. Among Mr. Bradbury's ancestors were the Rev. John Wheelwright, a cousin to Anne Hutchinson, and Major Thomas Pike, a man of note in the early history of the Bay Colony. Mr. Wheelwright was banished from Massachusetts Bay for conscience's sake, and founded Exeter, New Hampshire.

Mr. Bradbury received his education in the public schools of Cambridge, in which city he resided during the greater part of his life. In 1877 he removed to Winchester, Massachusetts, where he lived until his death. In 1859 he married Betsey Ann, daughter of Betsey Ann and Samuel Dustin of Stanstead, Canada, a descendant in the eight generation of Hannah (Emerson) Dustin of Indian fame. By profession he was a public accountant in the city of Boston. He was connected with the Episcopal church in Winchester, and was a trustee of the Savings Bank and of the Public Library in that town. He was also a Free Mason. He became a life member of the New-England Historic-Genealogical Society in 1872. He died in Winchester July 28, 1898.

By ANNE DUSTIN BRADBURY UNDERWOOD.

ROWLAND HAZARD, A.M., was born in Newport, Rhode Island, August 16, 1829. He was the son of Hon. Rowland Gibson Hazard, LL.D., and Caroline (Newbold) Hazard. His line of descent from the immigrant ancestor was as follows: Thomas¹ Hazard, born in 1610, admitted a freeman of Boston, Massachusetts in 1638; Robert,² born in England or Ireland in 1635; Thomas,³ born 1669; Robert,⁴ born 1689; Thomas,⁵ born 1720, entered Yale College and so became known as "College Tom," to distinguish him from others of the same name,—he was one of the founders of Brown University; Rowland,⁶ born 1763; Rowland Gibson,⁷ born 1801,—

his collected works in five volumes have been published, with a biographical sketch by his grand-daughter, Miss Caroline Hazard. When the subject of this sketch was four years old his parents removed to Peace Dale, Rhode Island. He entered the Haverford School, in Haverford, Pennsylvania, in 1845, and in 1846 entered Brown University, graduating in 1849. At this time his health became delicate, and he spent the winter of 1850-51 at the South with his classmate and intimate friend, James B. Angell (now president of Michigan University). The winter of 1852-3 was passed with the same companion in Europe, chiefly in Italy. He returned to begin his career as a manufacturer at Peace Dale, which continued to be his residence and the scene of his many-sided business and benevolent activities throughout his life.

Mr. Hazard was superintendent of the Peace Dale Manufacturing Company from 1855, and in 1864 the treasurer and senior partner. His business interests were extensive and varied. In 1881 he introduced the manufacture of soda, by the ammonia process, into this country, organizing a company for its production in Syracuse, N. Y., of which he was the president. He owned for several years a lead mine in Missouri, and became personally familiar with the details of mining processes and methods. He was president of the What Cheer Insurance Company, and of other business and industrial organizations. He was specially interested in agriculture and the improvement of farming stock; he was president of the Washington County Agricultural Society from its foundation in 1876, and built a memorial hall on its fair grounds at West Kingston, where he delivered annual addresses of notable value. He was an expert in architecture; planned and built, not only in connection with his own works, but the public buildings and picturesque stone bridges of Peace Dale, and was chairman of the committee for construction of the library of Brown University.

He was a member of the Rhode Island Historical Society and of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, to which he was elected in 1870; a trustee of Brown University, 1875-88, and from 1888 one of the Fellows of the institution; a trustee of the Butler Hospital for the Insane, a corporate member of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions from 1877, and one of the Board of Trustees of Andover Theological Seminary, elected in 1889. He was for many years the moderator of the annual town meeting in South Kingstown, a representative of the town in the State Legislature, and a member of the State Senate. In 1875 he was an independent candidate for Governor of Rhode Island, and although receiving a plurality of the popular vote, failed of an election in the Legislature.

Side by side with Mr. Hazard's fidelity to the duties of private business and public trust was his unceasing, untiring devotion to the

welfare of others, in a wide range of educational and philanthropic interests. He introduced the profit-sharing system into his mills, remodeled the tenement houses of his establishment, and encouraged his employees to purchase their own homes. He was instrumental in establishing a public library and a high school, for which he gave the land, built (with his brother) a stone Memorial Hall at Peace Dale in memory of his father, and a stone edifice for the Peace Dale Congregational Church, which was organized in his own house in 1857, and to which he left a generous bequest. He bequeathed one hundred thousand dollars to Brown University.

Mr. Hazard was married, March 29, 1854, to Margaret Anna Rood, daughter of Rev. Anson Rood and Alida Gouverneur (Ogden) Rood. She died August 7, 1895. He left two sons, graduates of Brown University, who succeed him in the care of his manufacturing interests, and three daughters, one of whom, Miss Caroline Hazard, is the president of Wellesley College. Mr. Hazard died at Glen Springs, New York, August 16, 1898.

FRANK MORTON AMES of Canton, Massachusetts, was elected a resident member of the Society, February 1, 1882. He was the son of Oakes and Evaline (Gilmore) Ames, and was born in North Easton, August 13, 1833, and died at Pemaquid, Maine, August 23, 1898. He received his education at the Leicester and Exeter Academies. Upon leaving school he entered the employ of Oliver Ames & Sons, proprietors of the shovel-works at North Easton, where he gained a thorough knowledge of the business, both the mechanical part and also the management of the extensive corporation. In 1858 he removed to Canton to take control of the business of the Kinsley Iron and Machine Co., of which corporation he subsequently became one of the chief owners. He also became largely interested in railroads, and was for several years sole trustee and manager of the New Orleans, Mobile & Texas Railroad. At the same time he owned and managed a large plantation of some twelve thousand acres, on the Mississippi river, directly opposite New Orleans. Fifteen hundred acres of this land were under the culture of sugar-cane. He had extensive rice-fields upon his plantation also, and the remainder was devoted to the pasturage of his herds of cattle and horses.

In 1869, and again in 1882, he was chosen representative to the Massachusetts General Court, where he served in the committee on Railroads, and in 1885 he was elected to the Senate, where he was chairman of the committee on the Metropolitan Police Bill for the City of Boston. In 1884 he was a delegate to the Republican Convention at Chicago. Mr. Ames was sergeant-major and quartermaster of the Second Battalion of Infantry of the State, and at the

time of his death he was president of the Lamson Consolidated Store Service Company.

Mr. Ames married, Nov. 13, 1856, Catharine Hayward, daughter of Hiram and Lurana (Copeland) Hayward, who survives him. Of their seven children, two sons, Frank A. and Oakes Ames, and three daughters, still survive him.

By the REV. HENRY F. JENES, A.M.

FRANKLIN KING, who became a life member of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society in 1870, was the son of Isaac and Lucinda (Worthington) King of Chesterfield, Massachusetts, where he was born Dec. 8, 1808. He was a descendant of John King, who came from Northampton, England, to this country in 1645, locating first at Hartford, Connecticut, but removing a few years later to Nonoctuck, now Northampton, Massachusetts. Of that town he (John) seems to have been an early proprietor and resident, his name appearing in the list of persons present at a meeting held October 3, 1653, for the purpose of preparing the place for settlement. He was evidently a man of ability, enterprise and character, taking an active part in public affairs and holding important offices in both the township and the church. It is probable that the town received its name from him or by his suggestion in honor of the place from which he came, while that of his family designated the street on which he lived, as it does to this day. He died in 1703, aged 74 years. From him the lineage, according to Rev. Solomon Clark, ran as follows:—John¹; John²; Eleazar³; Eleazar⁴, born 1730, removed in midlife to Chesterfield, where he became a prominent citizen; Isaac⁵, born Feb. 11, 1778, marrying Lucinda Worthington of Shelburne, by whom he had eight children, and dying July 7, 1838; Franklin⁶.

The early years of Franklin King were spent upon a farm, in a hilly section of country, where he acquired those habits of industry, frugality, forethought and careful expenditure, which constituted a good foundation for the success of his business career in later years. His educational advantages were, of necessity, meagre, but he made good use of what he had, the results of which, combined with his natural ability, sterling common sense, practical judgment, and quickness of apprehension, served him well in place of a broader culture. Of an enterprising temperament, and an ambition that could not be held to the confines of a small country town, he came to Boston about the time of attaining his majority and found employment in the wholesale grocery house of Witherell, Howe & Co. There he remained some four years when he bought the interest of the elder partner of the firm of Pratt & King, thus becoming associated with his brother Edward in the paint and oil trade, corner of Milk and India streets, under the name of E. & F. King. At that

stand he continued in active business about sixty four years or to the end of his life, being at the time of his decease, Aug. 29, 1898, the oldest man in that line of traffic in the United States. There he attained a well-earned and honorable success, acquiring wealth and a wide reputation in the business world.

He was a man of even temperament and of unpretentious manners, with a gentle disposition and a kindly heart; but at the same time a man of singular force of will, tenacity of purpose and strength of character. He thought for himself, he had the courage of his convictions, and once persuaded where duty lay, he was faithful to it—faithful in times when many were "faithless found." In the days of the anti-slavery agitation, when on the side of the oppressor there was power, when the friends of impartial liberty were maligned, ostracised and persecuted, he bravely took their part, espoused the cause which they were seeking to promote, and engaged openly with them in the warfare "with the crime and folly of an evil time." He was a warm friend of the leading Abolitionists, lending them aid and comfort by his purse and personal influence. He stood faithfully by his minister when he "suffered reproach" and was in danger of being driven from his pulpit on account of his testimonies against the national iniquity; and when the house of William Lloyd Garrison in Dix Place was threatened, and the life of the great champion of emancipation was put in peril by the anti-draft mob in 1864, Mr. King welcomed him to the hospitality and shelter of his own home at Harrison Square, Dorchester. He was a public spirited citizen, a friend of good government and of pure politics, a lover of truth, justice and humanity. Interested in religious institutions, in reform questions, in benevolent enterprises, and works of charity, he contributed to whatever seemed to him calculated to elevate human character and ennoble human life.

Mr. King married, Sept. 23, 1841, Sarah Gelston of Nantucket, by whom he had eight children, five daughters and three sons; four of whom, two sons and two daughters, with six grandchildren, survive him. His wife died in 1883. "His domestic life," says one who knew him well, "was one of singular happiness, qualified by many sorrows." "But not even these could destroy that settled calm of mind which a good inheritance and a well-ordered life had made an indefeasable possession."

By the REV. WILLIAM S. HEYWOOD.

FREDERIC WALKER LINCOLN, A.M., born in Boston, February 27, 1817; died there September 13, 1898.

Instances are rare of the holding of offices so numerous, and in so great variety, with so little of effort for their attainment, as is apparent in the case of Mr. Lincoln. Without showy accomplishments, and without ambitious designs, he constantly held during his

mature years, prominent positions of responsibility, the honors of which were borne without ostentation, and the duties of which were discharged with punctuality, fidelity and success. His parents, Louis and Mary (Knight) Lincoln, were dwellers at the North End of Boston, which—originally the abode of the wealthy and distinguished—was still occupied by substantial citizens. Here had lived his grandfather, Amos Lincoln, whose wife was a daughter of Paul Revere, and who was himself one of the famous "Boston Tea Party," along with his neighbors, Major Thomas Melvill and Colonel John May, and also was with them of the Boston Regiment of Artillery which did service at the beginning of the War of the Revolution.

Educated at the public school in his vicinity, and, after the death of his parents, at a private school in Canton, Massachusetts, the subject of this memoir was apprenticed to Mr. Gedney King, maker of nautical instruments on State Street. With him, and with his son and successor, Mr. Charles G. King, he continued until 1839, when at the age of 22 he began business on his own account, on Commercial Street. Here he continued as maker of nautical and surveying instruments, and dealer in seamen's charts and equipments, during 43 years, when, in 1882, he accepted the position of manager of the business of The Boston Storage Company at their extensive warehouses on Massachusetts and Westland Avenues. Early a member of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, his connection with that influential body of practical and public spirited citizens was instrumental in developing, to mutual advantage, his ability for useful service. He was its President from 1854 to 1856, and its Treasurer for a term beginning in 1880; and in connection therewith was President of the Revere House Corporation. He was a member of the State Legislature in 1837 and 1838, and again in 1872 and 1874; in 1868 was appointed on the Board of Harbor Commissioners, of which he was Chairman during several years; he was Chairman of the Boston Board of Overseers of the Poor, and in 1878 was also its Treasurer.

He was elected Mayor of the City of Boston in 1858 and served until 1860; was again elected in 1863 and each year until 1868, thus completing a service of seven years, being a longer term than that of any other incumbent of the office. During the years of the Civil War the duties of the office were especially arduous, and his energy and promptness, signally shown in suppressing the threatening draft-riots, were recognized as of the greatest value, and his election to membership in the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States was a due acknowledgment. Mr. Lincoln was a Director in the Continental National Bank, a Trustee of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology and of the Museum of Fine Arts; was Vice-President of the Boston Safe Deposit Company; President

of the Franklin Savings Bank; President of the Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society, and member of other similar institutions. The duty of Treasurer of the Young Men's Benevolent Society, beginning in his youth, was continued with undiminished interest during nearly half a century. He was a member of the Boston Light Infantry; was one of the founders of the Commercial Club in 1869, and its first President; became in 1854 a Director in the Bunker Hill Monument Association, of which he was President during several years. During more than thirty-five years he was Treasurer of the Second (Unitarian Congregational) Church, and to the close of his life his attachment to it was shown by punctual attendance at its services and helpful interest in its pastors. The honorary degree of Master of Arts was conferred on him by Harvard University and by Dartmouth College. He became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1847, and a life member in 1863; and though prevented by many duties from taking an active part in its proceedings, he cherished an interest in its maintainance. In person, Mr. Lincoln was of medium height, compact, of good muscular development, firm and vigorous in action. To good judgment, punctuality, firmness and unquestioned integrity, he added a courteous and genial manner, that disarmed opposition and greatly promoted success in upholding the interests he represented. He was a model citizen and a consistent Christian gentleman.

Mr. Lincoln married in 1848, Emeline, daughter of Hon. Jacob Hall. She died in 1849, leaving a daughter, Harriet Abbot, who became the wife of George A. Coolidge. In 1854 he married Emily Caroline, daughter of Noah Lincoln, who survives him. Their children are: Frederic Walker, of the firm of Henry W. Peabody & Co., Mary Knight, and Louis Revere Lincoln.

By JOHN JOSEPH MAY.

JAMES BERTRAND PAYEN-PAYNE, D.C.L., F.R.S.L., F.R.G.S., M.R.I.A., was born in London, England, April 8, 1833. He was a lineal descendant of Stephen¹ Payn, a Colonel of Horse in the service of Charles II., through James² Payne, James³ Payne, born 1672, James⁴ Payne, born 1701, James⁵ Payne, born 1732, James⁶ Payne, born 1770, and James⁷ Payne, of Holmesdale, Jersey, born 1811. He married Zoe Emmeline Taylor, daughter of William Taylor of Lincoln's Inn, London, an eminent lawyer. His life was largely devoted to historical and genealogical investigations. He was the author of "The Armorial of Jersey"; "Guide to Jersey"; "Universal Index of Biography"; "Lineage and Pedigree of the Family of Millais"; "A Monograph of the House of Lempriere"; "James LaCloche, the First Child of Charles II., and his Reception of his Royal Parent into the Holy Catholic Church"; "England, Russia and Persia, a Sketch Historical, Political and Prophetic";

"Anglican Mysteries of Paris." He edited "The King of Arms," a weekly journal devoted to heraldry and genealogy.

In 1874 he fought in the Carlist ranks. He was a Knight of the Order of Francis I., of the Eagle of Este, and of the Imperial Constantinian Order of St. George, a Commander of the Lion and Sun, of the Order of Nichan-i-Iftikhar, and of the Medjidie. He was also a corresponding or honorary member of many antiquarian, historical and literary societies in France and the United States. He was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1859. He died in South Kensington, London, September 27, 1898.

By the REV. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

JOHN MURRAY FORBES, a life member of this Society, elected in 1883, died at his home in Milton, Massachusetts, October 12, 1898. Mr. Forbes was born February 23, 1813, in Bordeaux, France, his parents temporarily residing abroad. The family was of Scotch descent and comprised people of importance in their country, in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Many of its members, however, were devoted to the House of Stuart. The army and navy lists of Great Britain have often contained the name of Forbes. The great-grandmother of Mr. Forbes was Dorothy Collingwood, aunt of Admiral Lord Collingwood, who was second in command at Trafalgar, and assumed command at the death of Nelson. The first of the American line was John Forbes of Deskri. The grandfather of the subject of this sketch, who emigrated to Florida, afterward came to Boston, and met and married Dorothy Murray, daughter of James and Barbara Bennet Murray, at Brush Hill, Milton, February 2, 1769. His son, Ralph Bennet Forbes, father of the deceased, was born June 11, 1773, and died October 5, 1824; his wife was Margaret Perkins, daughter of James Perkins.

The birth of John Murray Forbes was attended with unusual circumstances. His father, who was engaged in business in France, sent for his family to join him there. His wife, with her two young sons, Thomas F. and Robert B., embarked at Boston, on board the schooner "Midas," bound for Marseilles. When near her port of destination the vessel was captured by the British frigate "Resistance," Great Britain and the United States being then at war. Mrs. Forbes and her sons were subjected to detention, delay and annoyance. Personally, however, they were courteously treated, and at length the three were released and reached Marseilles in safety. Here the family remained for some months, the two lads meanwhile attending school. But in the disturbed condition of public affairs, Mr. Forbes desired to return to his native country, and with a view of taking passage for America, the family went to Bordeaux. Here John Murray Forbes was born. When he was three months old,

the family embarked on board the American privateer, "Orders-in-Council," bound for New York. Shortly after leaving port the vessel was overhauled by a British cutter and a brisk fight ensued, in which the British vessel was worsted. The American vessel escaped, and proceeded on her voyage. The next day the vessel encountered another foe, in the British frigate "Surveillant," was captured, and with a prize crew on board, set out for Plymouth, England. The vessel was, however, compelled to put in at Corunna, where Mr. Forbes and his family were permitted to go their way. But their tribulations were not past. They again took passage for America, this time in the brig "Caroline," which was, a few days after leaving port, captured by the British frigate "Pomone." Still again they set sail, this time in the ship "Leda," of Baltimore, and after a passage of thirty-six days, arrived at Newport, Rhode Island.

Mr. Forbes's early education was at Round Hill School, under the tutelage of Mr. J. G. Cogswell and Mr. George Bancroft. When a lad, he began his business career in the Boston counting-room of his uncles, James and Thomas H. Perkins, who were engaged in the China trade. His eldest brother, Thomas, was at that time representing the firm in Canton. On his death, by drowning, in 1830, the Canton branch of J. & T. H. Perkins was merged in the house of Russell & Co., and John M. Forbes, then seventeen years of age, sailed for Canton, on board the barque "Lintin," commanded by his brother, Robert B. Forbes; and upon his arrival at that port, entered the office of Russell & Co., as a clerk. Subsequently he became a partner in this house. Later, Mr. Forbes returned to the United States, and for some years acted as agent for Russell & Co., and transacted mercantile and shipping business on his own account. In this he was successful and obtained a competence. In later years, Mr. Forbes gradually withdrew from his shipping interests, and devoted his attention to railway transportation and management. He was first interested in the Michigan Central railroad. Later, he became identified with the Chicago, Burlington and Quincy railroad. The success of both of these enterprises has been largely due to his wise management.

During the Civil War, Mr. Forbes was conspicuous for the zeal with which he supported the Union cause. Previous to the outbreak of hostilities, he was a member of the Peace Commission, called by the State of Virginia. He encouraged Governor Andrew in preparing the Massachusetts militia for a possible outbreak of hostilities, and during the progress of the war his advice was of the greatest service to the country in the matter of the transportation of troops. He assisted in raising volunteer regiments for the war, and he sent money—afterward repaid—for the purchase of clothing and supplies for the prisoners in Libby Prison. He was sent, with Mr. William Aspinwall, on a special commission to England, to confer

with London bankers as to the sale of United States bonds, in that market, and to endeavor to prevail upon the British government to prevent the fitting out of rebel cruisers in British ports. He gave much pecuniary aid and encouragement to the Sanitary Commission; aided in founding the Union Club, and by every means possible sought to strengthen the hands of the government in the dark hour of the nation's need.

Personally, Mr. Forbes was a man of exceeding modesty, and was full of good works, the greater portion of which was known only to the recipients. His sympathies were keen, his benefactions large, and yet the right hand knew not what the left hand did. He was a prudent adviser, and to those with whom he came in contact, a steadfast friend. His home in Milton, and his summer home on the Island of Naushon, in Vineyard Sound, were places where hospitality abounded. In 1834, Mr. Forbes married Sarah Hathaway, daughter of Stephen and Lydia Swain Hathaway. Their children were: Alice, who became the wife of Edward M. Carey, now deceased; Col. William H. Forbes, who married Edith, daughter of Ralph Waldo Emerson, of Concord, and who died one year before his father; Mary, who married Col. Henry S. Russell, of Milton; John Malcolm, who married (1) Sarah C. Jones of New Bedford, (2) Rose Dabney; and Sarah, who became the wife of William H. Hughes of Milton. Mr. Forbes is survived by his wife, his son John Malcolm, his three daughters, eighteen grandchildren, and seven great-grandchildren.

By EDMUND JAMES CARPENTER, Ph. B.

JOSEPH HEBER SMITH, M.D., of Boston, elected a resident member of this Society in 1876, was born in Bucksport, Maine, December 5, 1842, and was the son of Rev. Joseph Smith, a Methodist clergyman, widely known and esteemed in the denomination. His mother's maiden name was Mary Wardwell. Dr. Smith died in Boston, October 23, 1898.

"In youth Dr. Smith was frail of health, and thus prevented from taking the classical course at Harvard for which he prepared himself; but later, with improved strength, he was able to complete his medical education, and was graduated from the Hahnemann Medical College of Philadelphia, in March, 1864. He soon after settled in Melrose, Massachusetts, where he entered upon a successful career as a physician. He remained in practice at Melrose until 1882, when he removed to Boston, where he already had quite an extensive practice. Upon the establishing of the Boston University School of Medicine in 1873, Dr. Smith became one of the original members of the faculty, as Professor of Materia Medica, a position which he filled with distinguished ability to the time of his death. Since 1878 he had been a member of the Executive Com-

mittee, and Secretary of the same. As a lecturer he was very successful, his lectures being of excellent ability and of constant interest; and the many hundreds of his pupils who have enjoyed the privilege of his teaching have appreciated his devotion to their interests, and his attractive and always impressive manner in imparting instruction. As a physician he inspired confidence in his ability, and won the faith and affection of his patients, and will not be forgotten by them. For upwards of thirty years he had been an active member of the American Institute of Homeopathy, the Massachusetts Homeopathic Medical Society, of which he was President in 1884, and of the Boston Society, to all of which he contributed valuable papers. He was a valued member of many other societies.

Dr. Smith married Mary A. Greene of Melrose, who, with their two children, Dr. Conrad Smith of Boston and Mrs. H. G. Lobenstine of Detroit, Michigan, survives him.

By the REV. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M.

BYRON WESTON, A.M., was born in Dalton, Massachusetts, April 9, 1831, and was the son of Isaiah and Sarah (Dean) Weston, and a descendant of Edmund Weston who was in Duxbury in 1635. Isaiah, the father of Byron, was an Orthodox Congregational minister, but gave up the work of the ministry and was collector of the port of New Bedford, 1812-15. He removed to Dalton about 1816, where he was a manufacturer of Franklin stoves, and in 1835 went to Illinois, in which State he died.

Byron passed his boyhood in the family of his uncle, Dr. Josiah Dean Weston, a practising physician in Wisconsin. During the Mexican War Dr. Weston leased the Henry Barkley mill at Saugerties, N. Y., and engaged in the manufacture of paper. When Dr. Weston came East he was accompanied by his nephew, Byron, who attended the public schools of Dalton and later studied civil engineering at Williston Seminary in Easthampton. His earlier education was acquired in Beloit, Wisconsin.

He did not continue long at Williston Seminary, but became a book-keeper for his uncle at Saugerties, and was subsequently in the employ of other paper manufacturers. At the age of twenty years he was receiving a salary of two thousand dollars per annum, and in the early fifties made the first wood pulp paper manufactured in the United States.

At twenty-five he was prominent as a manufacturer and his reputation for integrity and ability was established, but limited space forbids the mention in detail of particulars of his business life. In the year 1857 he was in Texas with his mother who had become the wife of one of the leading citizens of that State.

Early in the Civil War Mr. Weston enlisted as a private, but in 1862 became captain of Company K, Forty-ninth Regiment of

Massachusetts Volunteers, and saw considerable service. In 1863 he bought the Defiance Mill in Dalton, and the rest of his life was one of the principal manufacturers of paper in this commonwealth. In 1892 the Byron Weston Company was organized and Mr. Weston was its first president. The paper from his mills was awarded prizes and medals at the expositions in Philadelphia and Paris, and at other places. His residence was known as Weston-holme, and he was the owner of Mount Weston, a hill of five hundred acres on which he had a Swiss house and a flock of five hundred sheep. On another farm of one hundred and sixty acres he had fine herds of Holstein and Jersey cattle. The town of Dalton owes much to his enterprise, and he built, or assisted others to build, as many as one hundred houses. Mr. Weston was a Congregationalist, and gave liberally for the support of the church in Dalton. In 1875 he was elected to the State Senate, and in 1879-81 (three years) he was the successful candidate for lieutenant-governor. His prominence seemed to indicate him as the most available man to represent the western part of the State on the Republican ticket. He was a benefactor of Williams College, which conferred upon him the degree of A.M. in 1886.

The list of business corporations with which Mr. Weston was connected is a long one. Among the positions which he held was that of vice-president of the Third National Bank of Pittsfield, trustee and member of the finance committee of the Berkshire Life Insurance Company, and trustee of the Berkshire County Savings Bank. His membership in the New-England Historic Genealogical Society dates from 1882. June 28, 1865, he married Julia Clark Mitchell, and had seven children. The volume entitled "Representative Men of Massachusetts, 1890-1900," contains a portrait and an elaborate biographical sketch of Mr. Weston. He died in Dalton, November 8, 1898.

By GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL.B.

ANDREW MACK HAINES, one of the oldest and most esteemed citizens of Galena, Illinois, died at his home in that city, Nov. 10th, 1898, at the age of 78 years. His general health had been remarkably good, until three days before his death, when he suffered a severe stroke of paralysis. He was a lineal descendent of one of the oldest and best known families in England, of which he kept a complete genealogical record. He was a member of the "New Hampshire family of Haines," whose founder, Deacon Samuel Haines, came from Westbury, Wiltshire, England, embarking at Bristol on the ship "Angel Gabriel," which sailed from King's Roads, June 4, 1635.

Andrew Mack Haines was sixth in lineal descent from Deacon Samuel Haines, and of the seventh generation of the family in

America. He was born in Canterbury, New Hampshire, Jan. 1, 1820. After receiving his education in New England he went to Galena, Illinois, in 1839, and was in the mercantile business there until 1849, when he came to Boston and dealt in lumber until 1852. At that time he returned to Galena and carried on a large general wholesale trade until 1860, after which he was concerned in a lead smelting business until 1888. Mr. Haines was treasurer of Galena for three years. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church, a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1866, and a corresponding member of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. In 1842 he married Miss Angeline Elizabeth Woodbury, daughter of John and Sarah (Allen) Woodbury of Lynn, Massachusetts, who survives him. Of a family of eight children, but three are left to mourn the death of a dearly beloved father. They are Samuel A. of New York, Andrew M. of San Francisco, and Mrs. Leo Le Bron of Galena.

Andrew Mack Haines was a remarkable man in many respects, and was honored by every one in the community in which he lived. He was an ideal citizen, a conscientious Christian and a devoted husband and father. In the demise of this grand old pioneer settler Galena has suffered a great loss. For fifty years Mr. Haines was a diligent student of the genealogy of his family, and collected in England and America much material for publication. Five years ago this labor was interrupted by the impairment and final entire loss of sight, which to a man of his literary habits was a great affliction. The wonderful cheerfulness and great patience with which he bore this trial showed the sterling character of the man, and were a marvel to all who came in contact with him. Mr. Haines' extensive kindred at home and abroad who are indebted to him for a great work of family lore, will keenly regret not only the loss of their historian—but of a good man and one universally respected.

By MRS. MORNA HAINES LE BRON.

CHARLES AMASA HEWINS, the eldest son of Amasa and Elizabeth (Alden) Hewins, was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, January 4, 1822. He was of unmixed Massachusetts stock, the blood of many of the early families of the State flowing in his veins. On his father's side he descended from Jacob' Hewins, who, with his wife Mary, was admitted to the church in Dorchester in 1658, the line running through Joseph,² Ebenezer,³ William,⁴ Amasa,⁵ Amasa,⁶ making him of the seventh generation of the name in this country. By the marriage of Ebenezer³ and Judith Porter of Norton, he was also a descendant of Major William Hathorne of Salem. On the side of his mother, the daughter of Paul and Rebecca (Newell) Alden of Needham, his lineage could be traced to John Alden and Priscilla Mullens of the Mayflower, and also to Edward and Con-

seer of Harvard University and was a leading spirit at the Commencements and other reunions of his alma mater. He has been aptly styled "An American Gentleman." His genial nature, his high standard of character, strict integrity, business foresight, love of kin and country, faithfulness in details and with common affairs, endeared him to a great host of people of every grade and condition.

Mr. Lee knew not only how to accumulate great wealth, but he possessed the rare gift of knowing how to spend it. He had no money to throw away, but was ample in his gifts of beneficence. He loved Boston; he cherished her traditions and revered everything which instructed the youth in the worthy and noble men and affairs of former days. Among his cherished objects were the saving of the Old South Meeting-House, erection of the Shaw Memorial and the Harvard Memorial Hall. These are only samples of the large and beautiful memorials which engaged his attention. Mr. Lee loved the creation of literature when it meant the upbuilding of a better life and the establishment of a finer character. He was for many years interested in the Massachusetts Historical Society, and in its Proceedings will be found many evidences of his thought and study. During all his busy years he frequently contributed short items, articles and reminiscences to Boston papers, only a few of which had even his initials attached. His contributions concerning social and business affairs of his younger years are indeed a treasury.

Mr. Lee died at his home in Brookline, November 24, 1898. The occasion drew forth many editorials and contributed articles in the newspapers of Boston and New York. Magazines likewise found in his life and death a subject for inspiration and comfort. His friend of many years and associate in many affairs, John M. Forbes, died a few weeks earlier. The worth and value of such men are immeasurable.

By the Rev. ANSON TITUS.

GEORGE MUNROE ENDICOTT, elected a resident member December 2, 1874, was the son of George and Sarah L. (Munroe) Endicott, and born in New York City, June 26, 1845.

He received his education in the public schools of New York, and at private schools in the neighborhood of that city. As his health was delicate he was sent for a year or two to live on a farm in Chautauqua County, near Jamestown, New York. Returning to New York he began his business life in a broker's office. Then he became a member of the firm of Endicott, Huntoon and Wolfe, dealers in gentlemen's furnishings. This connection did not last long. At its close he came to Boston, and between 1867 and '70 entered the firm of Henry Cormerais & Co., dealers in china. Burned out in the Boston fire of 1872, the firm was dissolved. Mr. Endicott then went into the insurance business, and became senior partner of the

tile Library Association and for a time President of the West Roxbury Free Library Association. He was elected to the membership of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society in 1871. He was an active and fearless opponent of slavery in the days when that system was under arraignment before the American people, and a promoter of the so-called Underground Railroad, by which so many bondmen gained their liberty. Mr. Hewins was widely known and as widely esteemed. His genial spirit, his stern integrity, his extensive knowledge of men and affairs, added to the charm of his personality, made him an agreeable companion and a justly prized and honored friend. In 1870 he made his first trip to the old world, after which date for twenty-five years there were few summers when, with his wife and some of his children, he did not turn his face thitherward, to feast upon the attractions and delights of nature, art, literature, history, which he there found to refresh and gladden his heart.

Mr. Hewins was favored with unusual health till 1881, when he had the first of four serious attacks of pneumonia, the last of which, occurring in the winter of 1897-8, so prostrated him that he never fully recovered from its debilitating effects. His failing strength obliged him to cease going to his business near the end of October, and a few days later he took his bed for the last time. After a week's illness—a week of perfect consciousness, cheered by an intelligent and serene trust in God and the immortal life—he breathed his last, November 11, 1898.

“E'en as he trod that day to God, so walked he from his birth,
In spleness and gentleness and honor and clean mirth.”

By the Rev. WILLIAM S. HAYWOOD.

HENRY LEE, A.M., became a member of this Society in 1863, and in 1870 a life member. He was born in Boston, September 2, 1817, the son of Henry Lee and Mary his wife, daughter of Hon. Jonathan Jackson. His paternal ancestry is as follows: Henry, Joseph, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas. His paternal ancestry includes the Higginson, Cabot, Pickering, Orne, Flynt and Mellows families of Boston and Salem.

Mr. Lee married, October 20, 1845, Elizabeth Perkins, daughter of Samuel Cabot of Boston, to whom children were born, four of whom survived their father. Mr. Lee was a graduate of Harvard University in 1836, and soon thereafter began business in Boston, establishing the firm Lee, Higginson & Co., the Union Safe Deposit Co. and the Bell Telephone Company. But the engrossing cares of business did not draw him from the delights of literature and the duties of citizenship. In the war between the States Mr. Lee was a member of the staff of Governor John A. Andrew and rendered most honorable service to his country. Because of this position he was called Colonel. Most of the years from 1867 he was an over-

The circumstances of Mr. Denison's early life prevented his securing more than the ordinary education of the public school, but that he improved well his opportunity is shown by his being employed as teacher at the age of eighteen. Soon after this, he went to Boston, where, after serving as an apprentice for several years, he established the wholesale firm of Denison & Co. at 103 Milk St. In 1857 he was induced by his brother-in-law, J. W. Brooks, then known as "the railway king of the west," to relinquish his prosperous dry-goods trade, and take up the railroad business. His financial shrewdness and his quiet but stubborn persistence in times of discouragement contributed much to the success of the Burlington and Missouri River Railroad, of which he was treasurer. He was afterwards chairman of the directors of the well-known Chicago, Burlington and Quincy system.

Mr. Denison's life was so evenly balanced, and so sturdily managed, that there are few salient points, and no startling deeds to attract attention. He simply met daily duties, as they came, bravely and wisely. As a young man coming from country to city, he was then great enough to meet the change without shock, and strong enough to master and rise above its perils. As a merchant he won the confidence of all with whom he dealt. Retail merchants soon learned to depend on his advice as to the purchases they should make, rather than to trust their own judgment; for they found his advice was best for them and not tinged with any self-interest of his own. His life illustrated the nobility and worth of the true mercantile spirit in "its keen sense of values, its grasp of details, its robust energy, its broad comprehension of relations, its nerve to seize an opportunity, and above all its fidelity to trust." There was in him a trace of hardness, an intense practicality, but never anything small or narrow. Not only was his visible life marked with the "glacial scratches of Cromwellian Puritan drift," but the iron of his Ironsides ancestor permeated his very being, and "he was Puritan to his heart's core." None ever found in him any uncertainty in questions of honor or righteousness. Those who knew him best doubted if he ever needed to resist temptation. He seemed so determined that an inducement to wrong had no allurements. "The rocks threw back the sea without effort. The sea it was which roared and foamed and renewed its vain endeavor." Neither prosperity nor adversity affected his equanimity. The young men whom he trained in business knew that he was absolutely inflexible in all matters of honor. They may have wished that he were more pushing, but they never questioned his stability.

His hereditary traits were mightily re-inforced by his active religious faith. His life was not so much religious as religion, for religion to him was not an addition, a pendant adornment, but it was his breath, thought, purpose, action. He believed deeply and un-

changeably, but always favored freedom of thought and expression. His ideal was living, and therefore always growing. His intensely practical faith instinctively recoiled both from the dogmatism of the past, and from the "doctrinaire rationalism" of the present. His life was deep, yet open, not expressed in many words, but instinctively demanding "the extension of Scripture into the office and onto the street." He was a socialist in the only practical sense, holding his property in trust for God, feeling that himself belonged to God and humanity. "He believed in the kingdom of God into which he was born, and in which he was esteemed, and his time and his money were ready for its service." Like David, he wished the House of the Lord to be glorious, and to this end was ready to imperil his fortune. So that to some he appeared too sacrificing, but to those who knew him well his example made life worth living. There was no discouragement, but inspiration in its excellence, for it was within the reach of common men in the ordinary employments of every day life. His life was a large life, intelligent, industrious, enterprising, generous and compassionate, embracing both the human and the divine. "It was the kind of life which enriches this world and all worlds." It was and is everlasting life, for it still abides, though its visible form is now withdrawn.

By the Rev. SILVANUS HAYWARD, A.M.

HENRY MARTYN CLARKE, a life member of this Society, elected in 1869, died in Boston, Dec. 10, 1898, aged 72. He was the son of Dorus Clarke, D.D. (1797-1884) and Hannah Alvard Bliss (1801-1876), and was born Nov. 19, 1826, at Blandford, Massachusetts, where he received his early education, partly in the public school and partly under his father's instruction. At the age of sixteen he began his business career by entering the service of Greely and Guild, wholesale grocers, in Boston. On the appointment of Philip Greely as collector of the port Mr. Clarke went with him as private secretary. Here he acquired a knowledge of political affairs, in which he took an interest for many years, serving two terms in the Massachusetts Legislature and going as delegate to many of the Republican State conventions.

Mr. Clarke's main strength, however, was given to manufacturing. After a brief period in the employment of Grant, Daniell & Co., paper commission merchants, he in 1855 became connected with Samuel D. Warren & Co., also in the paper business. January 1, 1867, he organized the firm of H. M. Clarke & Co., the junior partner being J. Dixwell Thompson. They operated mills in Pepperell, Massachusetts; Bennington, New Hampshire; and Westminster, Massachusetts. These mills had large capacity and many employees. In May, 1873, the firm was dissolved and Mr. Clarke retired permanently from business. Having a great fancy for

farming, he became the owner of fine estates in Belmont and Pepperell and was a pioneer in the art of creating the model farm as it is known to-day. In 1870 he imported a bull and seven heifers, selected from the best herds in Canton Schwytz in Switzerland. Previous to the fall of 1882 there had been but this single importation. He was also very successful with Lancashire swine, Silver gray, Dorking and game poultry, and especially with his fine horses, of which he had a large number. His stables and yards are among the most complete in the country, and by intelligent breeding he achieved a wide reputation for the improvement of horse-flesh.

Mr. Clarke deserves mention for his characteristic generosity. He gave a spire-clock and a bell to the church at Longmeadow, his mother's native town, and organs to churches at Belmont and Pepperell. During the Civil war he distributed large sums for patriotic purposes. The Hampton Normal and Agricultural Institute, Virginia, found in him a willing helper, and many organized charities and private individuals would acknowledge his unstinted bounty. His own tastes were broad and refined. He spared no pains or expense to make his home attractive. He was domestic rather than social in his habits, and like many other men of great ability he found more happiness in creating than in the mere possession of his fortune and his fine estates. He accumulated a valuable library and was fond of rare editions of choice books.

Mr. Clarke was married Oct. 15, 1857, to Jane Loomer Hurlbut of South Lee, who survives him with a daughter, Mrs. Watson, and son, Henry M. Clarke, a member of this Society in the third generation.

By the REV. EDWARD G. PORTER, A.M.

HENRY AUGUSTUS RICE became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1869, and soon after a life member. He was born in Boston, December 13, 1816, and was the son of David^o Rice, born 1779, and Hannah Thompson Bangs, his wife. The earlier paternal ancestry is as follows: Elijah,^o born 1749, and Relief Williams; Elijah,^o born 1722, and Huldah Keyes; Elisha,^o born 1679, and Elizabeth Wheeler; Thomas^o and Mary; Edmund^o, born about 1594, came from Barkhamsted, England, and settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, in 1639. Mr. Rice's maternal ancestry is fully given in the genealogy of the Bangs family.

Mr. Rice married June 1, 1843, Eliza Matilda, daughter of Captain Allen Putnam of Salem; she died October 9, 1853, aged 33 years. He married second, April 10, 1855, Agnes Lee, daughter of Thomas Cushing, Esq., of Boston. By the first wife he had Eliza P., born March 9, 1845, and Henry Allen, born November 27, 1847; by the second wife, Daniel Denny, born May 27, 1856, who died October 21, 1864. Mr. Rice was for fifty-eight years a member of the firm of Denny, Rice & Co., of Boston, and was ever

regarded as one of Boston's solid men. He died December 15, 1898, at his residence, 13 Marlborough Street, and on the occasion of his funeral forty-one prominent business firms closed their houses.

By the Rev. ANSON TITUS.

EDWIN SHEPARD BARRETT was born at the old homestead of his family on Punkatassett Hill, Concord, Massachusetts, October 31, 1833. The genealogical line from the immigrant of his name is thus given: Humphrey Barrett,¹ born in Kent, England, 1592, came to Concord, Massachusetts, with three sons in 1639, died 1662, married Mary —, who died 1663. Humphrey² Barrett, junior, born in England, 1630, died Jan. 3, 1715–1716, married March 23, 1674–75, Mary Porter, born 1656 died 1713. Benjamin³ Barrett, born Concord, May 7, 1681, died Oct. 25, 1728, married Jan. 3, 1704–05, Lydia Minott, born 1687. Colonel James⁴ Barrett, born Concord, July 31, 1710, died April 11, 1779, married Dec. 21, 1732, Rebecca Hubbard, born 1717, died 1806. Colonel Nathan⁵ Barrett, born Concord, Dec. 30, 1735, died Feb. 22, 1791, married May 22, 1760, Miriam Hunt, daughter of Simon and Mary (Raymond) Hunt, born 1741, died 1824. Nathan⁶ Barrett, junior, born Concord, May 17, 1763, died Feb. 4, 1829, married Dec. 10, 1795, Mary Jones, born 1771, died 1853. Nathan⁷ Barrett, third, born Concord, Oct. 1, 1796, died Feb. 29, 1868, married April 23, 1829, Mary S. Fuller, daughter of Lemuel and Mary (Shepard) Fuller, born 1805, died 1853. Edwin Shepard⁸ Barrett was born Oct. 31, 1833, the second son and the third child of his parents. Mr. Barrett was also descended from Reverend Peter Bulkeley, born Jan. 31, 1582–3, died March 9, 1658–9, the first minister of Concord, and from George Minott, born 1594, died 1671. On his mother's side he claimed descent from Dr. Samuel Fuller of the Mayflower and the Plymouth Colony.

Mr. Barrett passed his boyhood days in his old ancestral home, living the life of a son of a well-to-do New England farmer, attending the schools of the town until he was sixteen years of age; he then left home and entered, as a boy, the store of Smith, Sumner and Company, in the wholesale millinery business in Boston. In this employ he continued for a year and then engaged with the hide and leather house of E. M. Carleton and Company in the same city. In this he showed so much faithfulness and ability that, in a few years, although without capital, he became a member of the firm. On the dissolution of the firm, about 1860, Mr. Barrett was occupied for some time in closing up its affairs, and then assisted in sending the Concord artillery to Washington in 1861; he visited the company at the front and was present with it at the battle of Bull Run, of which he was a spectator at close range. He wrote an account of the engagement for the *Boston Traveller* of August 1, 1861, and twenty-

five years later printed "What I Saw of Ball Run," in a pamphlet of thirty pages, making a most graphic and interesting story of the affair. Soon after this he went to New York and was in the brokerage business. At this time he married Miss Maria Thomas Gilmore, daughter of Governor Gilmore of New Hampshire. At a later period he removed to Concord, Massachusetts, where he served for some months as Deputy U. S. Marshal. For the years 1864 and 1865 he was Auditor of the State of New Hampshire, devoting himself to the care of the military accounts of that State and living in the State capital.

At the close of the war he returned to Concord, Mass., and took up his residence there once more. He engaged in the hide and leather business with the firm of Alden and Edmands in Boston, removing later to Cambridge in order to be nearer the place of his business. On the death of his wife Mr. Barrett again returned to Concord, which he never afterward left. Here he brought his second wife, Laura Emerson, the daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Emerson of Boston. They were married November 7, 1877. At this time he bought a lot of land, near the North Bridge, and built a very fine mansion on the very battlefield of April 19, 1775, calling the estate "Battle Lawn."

Mr. Barrett took up his life once more in Concord with the same energy, ability and faithfulness as had characterized him through his earlier years. As a citizen he was foremost in good work, earnest in the affairs of the church, of the schools, of the local politics. He suggested and brought about the foundation of the Tuesday Club, now merged in the Social Circle, a most successful body. A gentleman of courteous and agreeable manners, of good intelligence and with excellent conversational powers, he was a popular and useful citizen, a good neighbor and a loyal friend. He was a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, for some years its President, and for nearly two years, until his death, the President of the National Society of the same organization. He was also a member of the Society of Colonial Wars by descent from Ensign Humphrey Barrett, junior, Colonel James Barrett and Captain Nathan Barrett, of the Bunker Hill Monument Association, of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and of the military order of the Loyal Legion. He was for one year the Secretary of the Massachusetts Board of Trade. He died in Concord, December 21, 1898.

By FRANCIS H. BROWN, M.D.

Hon. JOHN CUMMINGS, in the words of the late Gen. Francis A. Walker, "one of the most useful citizens of his native Commonwealth," was born in Woburn, October 19, 1812, and died on the estate on which he was born, December 21, 1898, at the advanced age of eighty-six years.

Mr. Cummings was largely self-taught, but possessed naturally a strong will and powerful intellectual grasp, added to a large amount of good solid common-sense, which, with his remarkable disinterestedness in public life, his generosity, his severe integrity, and his kindness in personal intercourse, made him a power on any board of officers with which he was associated. He did much for the elevation and education of the workingmen in his employ, and in the days when such schools were not publicly kept he opened an evening school for their benefit at his expense. It is said that at one time "Cummingsville" was a name better known in some parts of Ireland than the name Massachusetts. In addition to his business in the line of leather and to the management of his large farm, he became interested in banks, and for thirty years was president of the Shawmut National Bank of Boston. As an officer of the banks, National and Savings, of his native town, he performed long and faithful and very efficient service. As a town officer, a member of the legislature, a trustee of the Public Library, and of Warren Academy, and as one of the school committee, he also performed signal and distinguished service. He was a member of the Centennial Board of Finance, which redeemed from failure, and conducted to a triumphant success the Philadelphia Exhibition of 1876. His relations were most intimate with the Boston Society of Natural History, and in the department of science which this institution fitly represents he made acquirements, which, considering the occupation of his time by business cares and duties, were remarkable. To the Agricultural College at Amherst and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, he rendered inestimable services. Of the Institute of Technology he was for seventeen years the treasurer and a member from its organization of the executive committee of the corporation. By a vote of the corporation in 1889, when he retired from the office of treasurer, Mr. Cummings's name was applied, in perpetuity, to the laboratories of mining engineering and metallurgy, in recognition of his services. He was a member of the board of directors of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society for eighteen years, from 1871 to 1889.

His ancestors, living in Woburn, were John,^{*} Ebenezer,^{*} David.¹ The last-named was of Andover in 1756, when he purchased a lot of land in Woburn. Hon. John Cummings occupied land owned by these ancestors, all pursuing the same trade as himself.

He was twice married. First, to Sarah, daughter of James and Mary Phillips of Swampscott, on February 9, 1837. She died February 9, 1877, aged 63 years, and on the fortieth anniversary of their marriage. Second, to Mary P. C. Hall of Ipswich, August 25, 1881. She survives. Mr. Cummings had no children.

This notice is condensed from a memoir in the REGISTER for July, 1899, by WILLIAM R. CUTTER, Esq.

DUDLEY TAPPAN CHASE, A.M., was born in Cornish, New Hampshire, April 2, 1823. He was the third son of Col. Lebbeus and Nizaula (March) Chase, and of lineal descent in the tenth generation from Thomas Chase of Hundric, Parish of Chesham, England.

Aquila¹ Chase settled in Hampton, Massachusetts, 1639 or '40, had eleven children, of which Moses was the youngest. Moses² of Newbury, Massachusetts, had nine children, of which Daniel was the second, and removed to Littleton, Mass., later to Sutton, Mass. Daniel³ married Sarah March, had ten children, of which the eldest was Samuel, born Sept. 28, 1707. Samuel⁴ Chase married Mary Dudley, had ten children, the third being Jonathan. Jonathan⁵ married, second, Sarah Hall, daughter of Rev. Dr. David Hall of Sutton, by whom was born Col. Lebbeus Chase. General Jonathan Chase was the paternal grandfather of the subject of this sketch, and served with particular distinction in the War of the Revolution, being in command of the northern regiment of New Hampshire troops, and the revolutionary history of the state, Revolutionary Rolls and other evidence show him to have been an officer of exceptional ability. Col. Lebbeus⁶ Chase was born Jan. 21, 1779, and died Feb. 22, 1865. He married Feb. 19, 1809, Nancy Chase, daughter of Simeon Chase of Bethel, Vermont. She was born Nov. 25, 1789, and died June 14, 1814. By this marriage three children were born. Col. Lebbeus Chase married, second, Nizaula March of Millbury, Massachusetts, Jan. 8, 1815. By this marriage were born seven children, the fifth being Dudley Tappan⁷ Chase. He married first, Mrs. Adelaide G. Merrifield, daughter of Edward R. Campbell of Windsor, Vermont, Nov. 12, 1851. Two children were born, both dying in infancy. Adelaide G. (Campbell) Merrifield, born Sept. 4, 1822, died Sept. 8, 1856. Mr. Chase married second, Mrs. Sula Powers Smith, daughter of Capt. Obed Powers of Cornish, New Hampshire, Feb. 4, 1868. A daughter by this alliance died in infancy.

Dudley Tappan Chase attended the common schools, and later followed the higher branches and preparation for college in Kimball Union Academy of Meriden, New Hampshire, being a graduate of this institution in the class of 1844. Entering Dartmouth College, he graduated in the class of 1848, with the degree of A.B. The honorary degree of A.M. was conferred in 1857. Having chosen the profession of law, he studied with ex-Gov. Carlos Coolidge of Vermont and Warren Currier of Windsor, Vermont, and was admitted to practice in Windsor County in 1849, having during that year graduated from Yale Law School. He was admitted to practice in the United States Courts in 1859, and continued with his profession until 1863. Ill health compelled him to relinquish his practice at this time, and he removed to Claremont, New Hamp-

shire, where he purchased a farm, and for the remainder of his life followed this vocation. In all matters of life he became an authority and student of the detail in its connection. So in his new vocation he became a student of the philosophy of husbandry. Upon the organization of the New Hampshire State Grange in 1873 he became its first Grand Master, and continued to serve as such until 1878. From his legal ability its earliest laws were drafted under his direction, and later, upon the organization of the National Grange, he became influential in its management and filled several offices therein. Following a distinguished ancestry of the Masonic Fraternity he, like them, became a member of the Ancient Craft in 1871, and acceptably filled the chair of Worshipful Master for two years—1881 and 1882. In 1898, with four others, he served as special committee in arranging the details of the Masonic Centennial of Hiram Lodge, No. 9, of Claremont, subsequently engaging in the collection of the addresses delivered on that occasion and other historical material in connection.

Mr. Chase was a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church in Claremont, and for many years active in the work of the same. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, November 2, 1898. He was also a member of the New Hampshire Society Sons of the American Revolution, as a lineal descendant of Gen. Jonathan Chase. He died, after a short illness, Dec. 31, 1898.

By CHARLES BYRON SPOFFORD.

HAYDN BROWN of West Newbury, Massachusetts, was born in West Newbury, February 16, 1819, and died in that town January 16, 1899. He was the son of Benjamin and Lucy (Follensbee) Brown of West Newbury, and married Harriet K. Emery in 1843, by whom he had four children. In 1846, after working at the bench as a comb-maker for some years, he went into partnership with the late S. C. Noyes, and founded the firm of S. C. Noyes & Co., who for nearly half a century were the leading manufacturers of horn combs in America. In 1876 and 1877 he represented his district in the Massachusetts Senate, and at various times held many positions of trust. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1867, and became a life member in 1870.

Although reared in poverty and without the advantages of a good education, Mr. Brown became one of the best posted men in Essex County on the topics of the day. He was a great lover of nature, music and flowers, and gave much study to these subjects, even in his later days. He was a fine example of the self-made man, honest, honorable and straightforward, and to the end of his days enjoyed the full confidence of all those that knew him.

By GILMAN W. BROWN.

LEONARD THOMPSON was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, November 21, 1817, and died there January 21, 1899. He was the son of Colonel Leonard Thompson and Hannah (Wyman) Thompson. In the "red schoolhouse" of the fathers, with its limited accommodations, he learned successfully the "three r's," the body of the instruction of that day; and there, as he himself said, "Morse's geography furnished the incentive for future travel." Warren Academy in Woburn was founded in his youth, and here Mr. Thompson attended, pursuing as thorough a course as he cared to take. He did not, however, remain long at home. He set out for himself. Various towns were tried, and even voyages on the sea to distant ports.

I find that in 1837 he was clerk in an auction store in Boston, later in a shoe store in Hallowell, Maine, and Hartford, Connecticut. In 1842 he opened a store in Woburn for the sale of such diverse articles as shoemakers' tools, hats, boots and shoes. In 1852 he purchased the hardware and stove business in Woburn, in which he continued till 1894. Before the year 1850, from the means of information now at hand, Mr. Thompson, it would appear, in pursuing his course of travel on the sea, had visited the West Indies and Russia, the latter many times, many places along the New England coast, and had spent some months in a trip to the Pacific coast of the United States. After the opening of the longer routes of railroad travel he visited often different sections of North America, varied with an occasional trip to Europe in his later life, going once to Alaska, at an age when most men would be thinking of staying at home. His last long trip was to the Trans-Mississippi Exposition at Omaha, to which he went alone.

He served as school committeeman, town treasurer, sinking fund commissioner, justice of the peace, public library committeeman and trustee, representative to the General Court, and in many minor capacities in positions involving work and responsibility. He was a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, a founder, trustee, and the most active member of the Rumford Historical Association, and the leading promoter of the association for publishing the Thompson Memorial, a genealogical publication giving the history of the Woburn Thompson family. He published at his own expense the diary of his ancestor Samuel Thompson, who had been a lieutenant in the French war in 1758. He was a member of the Society of Colonial Wars and of the American Library Association and its subordinate society the Massachusetts Library Club, of which he was a life-member. He had an inherited and great fondness for things of the past age. He was fond of placing monuments to mark past events, and not a few of these were erected with his generous assistance, if not almost entirely at his own expense.

The crowning event in Mr. Thompson's life as a public benefactor

was his donation to the citizens of Woburn of the Burbeen Free Lecture Fund. October 7, 1892, at a public celebration of the 250th anniversary of his native city, he gave the sum of \$6,000, which he increased to a total of \$11,000, May 26, 1897, by the gift of a further sum of \$5,000—the income of all of which was to be forever used for the establishment and maintenance in Woburn of a course of annual lectures, free to the public, on historic, scientific or other educational subjects. In his last will he donated the sum of \$4,000, additional to his other gifts, making the munificent sum of \$15,000 for the purpose of these lectures. In order to honor an ancestral family, small numerically, but once considerable in influence in Woburn, he named his course the Burbeen Free Lecture Course.

He married, May 26, 1847, Miss Maria Laurens Smith, daughter of Cyrus and Tryphena (Brooks) Smith, of Lincoln, Massachusetts. Their children were Jennie Lind, the wife of James Burbeck, and mother of Ethel S., Benn Thompson and Bertha M. Burbeck; Lewis Waldo, associated in business for many years with his father and now his successor; Nellie Smith, who married Edward L. Shaw of Woburn, having two daughters, Sibyl and Marion Shaw; and Edgar Bradford, a distinguished mechanical engineer of St. Paul, Minnesota.

In forming a general estimate of his character it may be said of him that he was a friend of education; that he believed in education as the best means of enabling the people to help themselves; that while libraries and lectures and practical experience might be one means, extensive travel was another equally important. He was a good example in his own career of all four processes or influences for the uplifting of the individual. He is no longer here to inspire us, but his memory will remain, in the words of his pastor for forty years, that of "a good man desirous of fulfilling the full measure of his existence."

This notice is condensed from a memoir in the REGISTER for October, 1899, by WILLIAM R. CUTTER, Esq.

AUGUSTUS RAMSAY BAYLEY was born May 23, 1818, at Wentworth, New Hampshire. He was the son of Simon and Selina (Ramsay) Bayley. He was descended from Richard Bayley, who came over in 1638, in ship "Bevis," presumably with Sir Richard Dummer. His descent is as follows: Richard¹ and Ednah Halstead of Rowley, Mass.; Joseph² and Abigail Trumbull of Bradford, Mass.; Richard³ and Joanna Webster of Bradford; Richard⁴ and Rachel Page of Haverhill, Mass.; Richard⁵ and Mehitabel Emerson of West Haverhill, who moved to Plymouth, New Hampshire, about 1777 and later to Berlin, Vermont; Simon⁶ and Selina Ramsay of Rumney and Wentworth, New Hampshire.

Simon^e kept the tavern at Wentworth, where Augustus was born, the youngest of six, and soon after moved to Boston, where he died when his son was quite young, and the boy was sent to Rumney to his maternal grandfather, James Ramsay, with whom he remained several years and attended school. His mother moved to Lowell, Massachusetts, and he joined her for a time, but in 1831, when thirteen years old, he went to Cambridge, Massachusetts, to his uncle, Alexander Hamilton Ramsay, who kept a drug store near the College. He went into the store and learned the business. In 1855 he purchased the drug business of Henry Thayer, on Main St., corner of Essex, Cambridgeport, and remained here until he moved into a new block in Central Square, a short distance from his old store. He remained in this store until his death, which took place Jan. 30, 1899, after a short illness. He married, in 1847, Sarah, daughter of Capt. Francis Wells of Cambridgeport and had two children, Francis Augustus and Helen Louise, who, with his widow, survive him.

He was a sunny tempered, genial man, who did many kind deeds quietly and left many friends. He was fond of books, paintings and music, and was much interested in the genealogy of his family. His devotion to his business left him little time for social pleasures, but his friends in visiting him at his place of business were assured of a hearty welcome. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1876. He was also a member of the Boston Commandery of Knight Templars, of Mizpah Masonic Lodge of Cambridge and of the Union Club of Cambridge.

By FRANCIS AUGUSTUS BAXLEY.

DANIEL BAXTER STEDMAN was a descendant of Isaac Stedman, who came to this country from London, England, in the "Elizabeth," in 1635, and settled at Scituate. In 1650 he removed to Muddy River (now Brookline), where he died in 1678. The line of descent from Isaac¹ is as follows: Thomas,² Joseph,³ Josiah,⁴ Josiah,⁵ Daniel Baxter.⁶

The subject of this sketch received his early education at private schools in Boston, in which city he was born on the 18th of April, 1817. Later, he continued his studies at Concord, Massachusetts, where he was a classmate of Judge Hoar, of whom he often spoke in tones of marked affection. Having completed his studies, he was apprenticed to the firm of Marsh, Capen & Lyon, at that time the leading publishers of Boston. Here he became acquainted with many eminent men of letters, historians and writers, and from his intercourse with them, derived his love for deep reading, which followed him, and was a great source of pleasure to him all through his life. During his apprenticeship he lived, as was the custom in those days, in the home of one of the co-partners, Mr. Nahum

Capen. Mrs. Capen was a very lovely, motherly woman, of whom he became very fond, and who had much to do in strengthening a naturally strong character. Here he met and was thrown into very close relationship with the leading Democratic statesmen of the country, who were accustomed to visit Mr. Capen's for the purpose of exchanging ideas as to the welfare of the nation. He was often present during their discussion of Government matters, and gave close attention to their reasonings. While he appreciated and applauded the ability and earnestness shown in their discussions, they were not in accord with his feelings or with the opinions he had formed from reading the arguments of both parties, and his virgin vote was thrown for the candidate of the old Whig party, to whose principles he always held, becoming later in life a strong Anti-Slavery Republican. Finishing his apprenticeship, he did not elect to follow the publishing business, but with his brother-in-law, Isaiah Atkins, formed a co-partnership under the firm name of Atkins & Stedman for the importation of china, glass and earthenware. After a few years Mr. Atkins retired, and Mr. Stedman, with his brother and two of his sons, continued the business under the firm name of D. B. Stedman & Co., and was very successful until Boston's conflagration in 1872, at which time, the insurance being almost wholly in Boston companies, he lost his entire fortune. In 1867 he was a representative from Dorchester in the General Court, where he performed good service to the State as chairman of the Hoosac Tunnel Committee. Political life required more time than he felt justified in taking, and he declined a re-nomination.

In October, 1887, he removed to Chicago where, with his wife, he made his home with two of his sons, who were in business in that city. Mr. Stedman was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1870 and became a life member in 1871. He was a member of the Union League Club and in Chicago of the Tippecanoe Club. He was a 32d degree Mason. He married, March 13, 1839, his cousin, Miriam White Stedman, who with five sons, eight grandchildren and three great-grandchildren, survives him. He was a man of very strong affections, not alone for his own family, whose pleasures and happiness were his first thought, but among his friends and acquaintances. To know him was to love and respect him. Especially among the poorer classes was he loved and honored and his name revered to this day. For many years he suffered much from rheumatic gout, an unusually severe attack of which caused his death in Chicago on the 3d of March, 1899.

By DANIEL BAXTER STEDMAN, Jr.

GEORGE ROGERS HOWELL, A.M., son of Charles and Mary (Rogers) Howell, was born June 15, 1833, in the town of Southamp-

ton, Long Island, where he passed his boyhood. His first American ancestor was Edward Howell of Marsh Gibbon, Buckinghamshire, England, who settled in Boston in 1639, and soon thereafter removed to Southampton, where he was one of the earliest settlers. Southampton, Long Island, was the first town settled by the English in the State of New York.

Mr. Howell attended the district school and the academy at Southampton. He early manifested a love for books, and after due preparation at the academy he entered the sophomore class at Yale College in 1851, at the age of 18. Yale was under the presidency of Theodore D. Woolsey, D.D., assisted by Professors Silliman, Olmstead and Hadley. Mr. Howell made rapid progress in his studies, and graduated in 1854 with high honors. He spent several years in teaching at academies, continuing his researches at the same time. In the spring of 1861, Mr. Howell decided to study for the ministry, and in September of that year he entered Princeton Theological Seminary, from which he was graduated in 1864. He engaged in ministerial work in western New York for about two years. An incident then occurred that turned Mr. Howell's attention to a literary life. In 1865, the 225th anniversary of the settlement of Southampton was to be celebrated, and Mr. Howell was invited to deliver the address on that occasion. He interested and delighted his audience. In the following year his address was enlarged and printed under the title of "The Early History of Southampton, Long Island, with Genealogies." A second edition of this work was published in New York in 1887, making an octavo volume of 473 pages.

In 1865, on the recommendation of Dr. Macauley, secretary of one of the Presbyterian boards at Philadelphia, Mr. Howell was offered a professorship of Latin or Greek, at his option, in a college in Iowa. His engagements forbade his accepting the offer. A short time after his declination of the professorship, the presidency of the college was offered him, but this, too, he declined. In 1872, at the suggestion of Dr. S. B. Woolworth, he was induced to accept an office in the State library at Albany, New York, as assistant librarian. In this office Mr. Howell rendered the State valuable service. His early study of various languages stood him in good stead in the classification, cataloguing and arranging of the many volumes in the general library. His suggestions with regard to the purchase of suitable and desirable volumes have been very useful in the development of the resources of the library.

In 1866 Mr. Howell was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. For several years he was the secretary of the Albany Institute, in the welfare of which he took a very deep interest. He read several valuable papers on scientific subjects before the Institute, some of which have been

published in the "Transactions of the Albany Institute," including "Linguistic Discussions," "The Open Polar Sea," and "Heraldry in America." His wide knowledge of existing works of local history and genealogy, as well as his literary and scientific attainments, made him especially valuable to the readers of the library. In addition to his works on scientific and literary subjects Mr. Howell wrote an amusing book entitled "Noah's Log Book," that gained for him much favorable criticism.

On March 18, 1868, Mr. Howell was married to Miss Mary Catherine Seymour, daughter of Norman and Frances Hale (Metcalf) Seymour of Mount Morris, Livingston County, New York. Mrs. Howell as well as her husband, has been engaged in literary and social work. She has been especially active in prosecuting the cause of the woman suffragists. Mr. and Mrs. Howell had one son, Seymour, who died while a student at Harvard College. Mr. Howell died at Albany, April 5, 1899.

By WILLIAM HERRICK GRIFFITH, Esq.

A fuller memoir of Mr. Howell with portrait appeared in the REGISTER for April, 1900.

HON. FREDERICK SMYTH, A.M., was born in Candia, New Hampshire, March 9, 1819. He was the son of Stephen and Dolly (Rowe) Smyth. His grandfather was Joseph Chase Smyth, and his great-grandfather, Chase Smyth. His ancestors were farmers, men and women of thrift and intelligence, and young Smyth was early trained in the hardest kind of farm labor. He received such education as the good common schools of his native town could give, supplemented by a term at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. With a view to pursuing a college course, he taught school several winters. He early went into trade at Candia, but in 1839 came to Manchester and entered the employ of George Porter, who carried on a general merchandise business. At the end of the year Mr. Smyth's employer persuaded him to give up the idea of a college education and adopt a mercantile life. He soon became a partner in the business, which was successfully carried on until 1849, when he was elected city clerk,—the beginning of a long official career, local and national. After serving as city clerk for three years, he was elected mayor of Manchester in 1852, and re-elected in 1853 and in 1854.

In 1857 and 1858, Mr. Smyth was a member of the legislature of New Hampshire, and was also made treasurer of the Reform School, as it was then called. About the same time he was selected as treasurer of the New Hampshire Agricultural Society, a position he held ten years. He was a director in the United States Agricultural Society, and was a manager of the three great fairs held at Richmond, Chicago and St. Louis by the national association.

He was also vice-president of the American Pomological Society. In 1861 he was appointed one of the agents on the part of the United States to the International Exhibition at London. His appointment gave him unusual facilities for study and observation in the highest circles of London and England, and he was also accredited, from the various associated bodies with which he was connected at home, to the Royal Agricultural Society. After visiting England, he took a trip on the continent. The gathering proportions of the war at home, however, led him to cut short his travels, and in September he returned to Manchester. After the battle of Gettysburg, and again after the battle of the Wilderness, he went to the front and gave efficient aid in caring for the sick and wounded. One result of exposure to the burning sun and malaria of the battlefield was the first serious illness of his life.

In 1865 Mr. Smyth was elected Governor of New Hampshire, and he was re-elected in 1866. In 1878 he was appointed by President Hayes honorary commissioner to the International Exposition at Paris. He went on this trip accompanied by Mrs. Smyth and visited Egypt and Palestine, as well as many European countries before returning home. In his later life he made repeated European trips and also traveled extensively in this country and in Mexico and Cuba. These travels contributed to make Governor Smyth an interesting man. He was a pleasant *raconteur*, and his experiences in the different parts of the globe furnished him with an abundant fund of information. His pleasant home abounded in tokens of travel, curious and rare bits of many lands, telling of a spirit that loved nature and loved to travel among mankind and study the habits and customs of those with whom he was thus brought in contact.

Mr. Smyth was a generous and benevolent man. He gave cheerfully of his abundance, and no man ever more readily lent a hand to those who were trying to help themselves. He was an honored member of the Franklin-street Congregational Society, where his influence for good was always felt. In 1865 Dartmouth college conferred upon him the honorary degree of master of arts. He was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1888, and was vice-president of the Society 1894-96.

Mr. Smyth was married in 1844 to Miss Emily Lane, a daughter of John Lane of Candia. In 1885 Mrs. Smyth died, and in 1886 he married while in Scotland, Miss Marion Hamilton Cossar, who survives him. He died in Hamilton, Bermuda, April 22, 1899.

CHARLES BURNHAM WHITMAN, a life member since 1896, who died at Rampart City, Alaska, April 26, 1899, was born in South Boston, August 22, 1848, son of Snow and Mary Kidder (Frost) Whitman. He was descended from John Whitman¹, who was of Weymouth, Mass., as early as 1638, through Thomas² born 1629,

Nicholas³, John⁴ born 1704, Ezra⁵ born 1747, David Snow⁶ born 1774, Snow⁷ born 1801.

Mr. Whitman married in Boston, September 5, 1894, Anna Howard Bowen of Warren, R. I., daughter of Henry A. and Deborah Luther (Bushee) Bowen, who survives him. He was educated at the Lawrence Grammar School, receiving there a Franklin medal, at the Boston Latin School and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. His experience in a law office for several years gave him some familiarity with public records, which he subsequently used to advantage, as he had a decided faculty for research, and became not only an enthusiastic but an expert genealogist. He rendered valuable assistance in connection with the compilation of the Whitman Genealogy, and in many other similar undertakings, being especially interested in the Frost and Bowen families. His exceedingly quiet manner and retiring disposition doubtless prevented him from assuming the position warranted by his fitness for and familiarity with genealogical work. But notwithstanding he was noticeably modest and unassuming, he made many friends by his genial manners and his kindness, being ever ready to give assistance to others. He was also interested in scientific matters, and latterly devoted much time to the study of facts relating to mining in Alaska, which resulted in his joining a party going there in 1898. About six months later his life work was ended, his death being caused by asphyxiation in descending a mine.

By FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE.

WILLIS BARNABEE MENDUM was born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, December 7, 1826, the fifth of the eleven children of John and Adeline (Perkins) Mendum. His father, a man greatly respected for many substantial qualities, was, during more than thirty years, one of the stage drivers of the line of coaches between Portsmouth and Boston,—an establishment which was the pride of the good people of those towns and of the intermediate country, for its admirable equipment of high-fed, well groomed, fast horses and elegant Concord-built coaches, and for their skilful drivers. These energetic and faithful men were renowned for the punctuality and safety with which their daily trips were made, heedless of weather or any obstruction. Carrying news and messages gratuitously from neighbor to neighbor, and bearing orders and remittances which the high rates of postage then prevailing excluded from the mail, they fulfilled the service now rendered by the modern system of express companies. When their occupation was superseded by the building of railways, many of these men became railway officials and express messengers or managers.

The subject of this sketch, a diligent scholar from his youth, stood high in his class in the Portsmouth High School, and was there fitted

for college, but failing health compelled him to relinquish study, and in 1843 he accepted a position in the Suffolk Bank, Boston, which then, with a large staff of clerks, fulfilled some the duties of the modern clearing-house. His health suffered from the close confinement, and he was led to adopt a line of business affording exercise in the open air. He bought out an established grocery concern in Boston, and soon had several profitable branches. He was instrumental in forming a union of the trade, himself presiding at the early meetings, which established the Grocers' Association, now widely known for its successful Food Fairs. During his busiest years he retained his fondness for literary work, pursuing classic studies in leisure hours at home, and enjoying visits to the Boston Athenaeum when he could steal a few hours from business appointments. Earnest in the love of progress, he was an early and constant worker for the temperance cause, and an advocate for the abolition of slavery at a time when such efforts were not only unpopular, but positively hazardous. Early in the war for the Union, he so incurred the ill-will of a large number of sympathisers with slave power, that he felt obliged to remove his family from their home to escape threatened violence.

His home during the last twenty years of his life was at "Cottage Side," East Cottage Street, Dorchester, near to "The Old Blake House," the home of the Dorchester Historical Society, of which he was the diligent and honored Secretary. Early interested in the study of political economy, his reading of Dr. Wayland's and similar treatises confirmed him in the principles of free trade and the hope of their acceptance by all the commercial nations. Of the liberal school of religion, he was a constant attendant on the services of the Universalist church, and in the last year of his life was much interested in the erection of the church on Virginia Street. To the many calls upon him for aid in works of progress and reform, he responded to the full extent of his pecuniary ability, as well as by wise advice and personal effort. Within a few hours of his death he had been engaged exhaustively in philanthropic labors. He was an inspiring example of modest, conscientious, unselfish service.

He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society from the year 1895. He died in Dorchester, May 8, 1899.

By JOHN JOSEPH MAY.

WILLIAM WALLACE BAILEY, A.B., LL.B., was born in Hopkinton, New Hampshire, November 11, 1829. He was the son of Thomas and Jemima (Smith) Bailey. He attended the district schools of his native place, and was a student at Pembroke Academy and the New Hampshire Conference Seminary at Northfield, where he fitted for college. He entered Dartmouth College in 1850, and was graduated in the class of 1854. He read law in the office of

George & Foster in Concord, New Hampshire, and completed his course of study in the law school at Albany, New York, where he was graduated in 1856. Following his graduation he settled in Nashua and continued his practice there up to the time of his death.

He was known as a sound and able lawyer, having the confidence of the court, his associates at the bar and a numerous clientage. He was city solicitor of Nashua for 1884, during which time the legal interests of the city were faithfully cared for. He was active in public affairs and represented his ward in the legislature in 1863 and 1864, and was supported by his party for state senator in 1867 and 1868, for presidential elector at large on the democratic ticket in 1884, and for member of congress in 1886. Mr. Bailey served the state as a trustee of the New Hampshire College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts from 1871 to 1876, and as a trustee of the state library. He also served the city of Nashua for a number of years as a member of the Board of Education, and as trustee of the public library from 1873 to 1897. In all these positions he rendered faithful service, his integrity and singleness of purpose never having been called in question.

He was director and president of the Wilton Railroad Company from 1871 to 1874, when he was elected a director of the Nashua & Lowell Railroad, a position to which he was re-elected every year to the time of his death. He was also treasurer of the corporation since 1891. He was president of the Nashua Savings Bank from 1879 to 1895, and also a director in the Indian Head National Bank and the Hillsboro Mills, being president of the latter company as well. He was appointed a trustee of the state library by Governor Ramsdell, and held that position at the time of his death.

He was a member of the First Congregational Church in Nashua. He had been connected with the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1885. He was a member of Rising Sun lodge, A.F. and A.M., of which he was the worshipful master in 1862 and 1863, and was a Scottish Rite Mason of the 32d degree. Beside attending to the duties of his profession he found time to devote to the preparation of articles of historic interest, which he read before the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He was prominent in the New Hampshire Society of the Sons of the Revolution.

Mr. Bailey was married in 1858 to Mary B. Greeley, who survives him. He also leaves two children, Dr. William T. Bailey of Boston and Miss Helen G. Bailey of Nashua. He died in Nashua, June 9, 1899.

WILLIAM WHITWELL GREENOUGH, A.B., only child of William and Sarah (Gardner) Greenough, and grandson of the Rev. William Greenough of Newton, Mass., was born in Boston, June 25,

1818, and died there June 17, 1899. The first William Greenough came to Boston before 1650, and has been represented by seven generations of citizens to the present time.

Mr. Greenough was fitted for college at the Latin School in Boston, and at the private school of Mr. F. P. Leverett. He entered the Freshman class in Harvard University in 1833, and graduated in 1837. Before and after graduating, having an earnest desire to accomplish himself as a linguist, and especially to become an Oriental scholar, with the expectation of an appointment to a professorship, he went to Andover, where he spent a year in the pursuit of his favorite studies. But in the autumn of 1838, after much reflection, he decided to relinquish the plan of becoming a teacher of languages, and to enter the counting-room of his father, who was a merchant in the hardware trade. Here he remained, after becoming a partner in the business, till February, 1852, when he was appointed Agent of the Boston Gaslight Company. In 1853 he was elected also its Treasurer, and these positions he held until 1889, when he retired from business.

Mr. Greenough led a very busy and active life. He was a member of the City Council in 1847, 1848 and 1849, "having accepted the office for the purpose of furthering the introduction of a proper water supply for the city." In 1849 he delivered the Fourth of July oration before the city authorities of Boston. In 1842, at its foundation, and for some years afterwards, he was a member of the American Oriental Society of Boston. In 1843 he was elected a member of the Société Orientale of Paris; in 1845, of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society; in 1849, of the Phi Beta Kappa of Harvard University; in 1879, of the Massachusetts Historical Society; in 1884, Corresponding Member of the Rhode Island Historical Society; and also a member of other organizations, societies and associations since 1879. Besides all these, Mr. Greenough gave a great deal of time and valuable service to the Boston Public Library, of which he was chosen a Trustee in 1856, and, by annual election, President of the Board from 1866 until 1889. He was also a Trustee of the Museum of Fine Arts from its foundation in 1870. His published writings were mainly addresses and reports in connection with his duties as Trustee of the Public Library; some articles in the first volume of the *Journal of the American Oriental Society*; articles in the *N. Y. Review*, 1838, and the *Biblical Repository* at Andover, 1838, and a *Mæso-Gothic Grammar*.

He made repeated visits abroad, sometimes for needed rest and relief from continuous work, and sometimes to examine the gas supplies and the administration of the large manufactories of gas in England, Scotland, Holland, Belgium, France and Germany; as well as those established at St. Petersburg, Stockholm, Copen-

hagen and Hamburg. Besides attending to these interests in his travels in Europe in 1840, 1858, 1868, 1872, 1881 and 1886, he had in view to visit the great libraries and art galleries of London, Paris, Berlin and St. Petersburg, and those of other cities of Great Britain and in the north, centre and south of Europe.

Mr. Greenough was married on the 15th of June, 1841, to Catherine Scollay Curtis, daughter of Charles Pelham and Anna (Scollay) Curtis. By this marriage he had six children, four of whom survive him—three sons and one daughter. They are all married and have families.

By CHARLES P. GREENOUGH, Esq.

WALBRIDGE ABNER FIELD, A.B., LL.D., the eldest child of Abner and Louisa Griswold Field, was born in North Springfield, Vermont, April 26, 1833, and died in Boston, Massachusetts, July 15, 1899. He first went to the district school of his native town; when thirteen he attended the academy at Perkinsville, close by, for a short time; then the Springfield Wesleyan Seminary until he went to Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, New Hampshire, where he spent two years (1849–51), and in the latter year entered Dartmouth College, whence he was graduated, with signal honors, in 1855. He at once became Tutor in that institution, and served as such for two years. He studied law with Harvey Jewell, Esq., in Boston the following two years. From September, 1859, to January, 1860, he attended Harvard Law School, and having been admitted to the bar in May of that year, he entered upon the practice of law with Mr. Jewell, and so continued until July, 1860, when he was appointed Assistant U. S. Attorney for the District of Massachusetts, in which capacity he served for about four years. In May, 1869, he was appointed Assistant Attorney-General of the United States and removed to Washington; returned to Boston in 1870 and became a member of the law-firm of Jewell, Gaston & Field; served as a member of the School Committee of that city in 1863 and 1864, and member of its Common Council in 1865, '66 and '67. In 1876 he was elected Representative to Congress, receiving the certificate of election and occupying his seat until, upon a contest, it was awarded to the contestant; but at the next election he was returned to Congress and served his term, at the end of which he declined a renomination. In February, 1881, he was appointed by Gov. Long to the bench of the Supreme Judicial Court of his adopted state, and in September, 1890, was promoted to its Chief Justiceship, which position he filled till the time of his death.

October 14, 1869, he married Eliza Ellen McLoon of Rockland, Maine, by whom he had two daughters, who survive him. His first wife died March 8, 1877; and Oct. 31, 1882, he married Frances Eaton Farwell of Rockland, Maine, who survives to mourn her irreparable loss.

To fairly estimate the life and character of Judge Field would require more space than the necessary brevity of this paper will permit. For that character he had the best possible foundation, compacted of generations of a stalwart New England ancestry, being descended on his father's side from the Fields of Rhode Island, a stock from which have sprung so many eminent men, and being the seventh in direct lineal descent from Roger Williams, that staunch defender of religious freedom. On his mother's side he was descended from the Griswolds of Connecticut, whose ancestor, Edward Griswold, came from England and settled at Windsor, in that State, in 1645. As a boy he was, to use the words of his surviving brother, "bright, quick, active, and a good deal of an athlete, besides being a most excellent scholar." His father was what was called "well-to-do," yet, like many of his classmates, more from a spirit of self-helpfulness than necessity, he taught school several seasons during his academic and college course.

Born and reared among the hills of New England, he went forth from the simple, but sufficient, comforts of a New England home, imbued with its best influences and inspired with a laudable ambition for success in life, according to a high New England standard. In college he at once took rank as the head of his class in scholarship, and maintained it until the end of the course. During the four years he never missed a question at recitations, and acquitted himself with like credit in the other class exercises, receiving perfect marks during every term, a distinction never earned by any other graduates of the college except Rufus Choate and Prof. Putnam, his instructor in Greek. His reading at that time, not connected with his studies, was less expensive than that of some of his classmates; but thoroughness in what he undertook was one of his characteristics, in which respect the boy was father to the man. He was always kind and friendly in his intercourse with his classmates, and retained a deep and tender interest in their after lives. In 1895 he, with eight others, among them the Hon. Nelson Dingley, Jr., and the writer, was present at the reunion of his class at Hanover, to celebrate its fortieth anniversary, and no one evinced a deeper or more sympathetic interest in the occasion and in the recounting of what of good or ill had befallen our different classmates. At that Commencement he was elected President of the College Alumni Association.

He brought to the practice of his profession a zeal, a well-trained mind, and habits of industry, which did not fail to win success; but the bench was doubtless his most congenial place and gave best scope to his highest qualities and attainments. In Congress he was out of his natural element, and told the writer that only the obligation under which he felt to the constituency which believed it had once fairly elected him, induced him to accept a second nomination.

His bent of mind was judicial rather than forensic, as I should make the distinction, and it required no little effort for him to unhitch himself from the star of his highest intent and mingle in the turmoil of men. He took his seat upon the bench exceptionally equipped for its duties, as well by natural gifts and temperament as by great learning, untiring industry and incorruptible integrity. While giving to the members of the bar a patient and courteous hearing in the presentation of their cases, to which they have borne willing testimony, yet the truth of facts and principles of law involved seldom eluded his keen perceptions, and justice was the constant motive of his decisions. Upon his judicial ermine the shadow of suspicion was never cast. As Chief Justice of the highest court of the great Commonwealth, whose decisions are deservedly held in such general esteem by the courts of her sister States, his name will hold a proud and lasting place among those of his illustrious predecessors. In the private walks of life he was pure, honorable, charitable, generous, and, while not a votary of what is styled "society," he was sincerely affectionate,—true alike to the ties of friendship and family. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1891.

By SAMUEL R. BOND, A.M.

ELIAS SILL HAWLEY, A.B., was born in Moreau, Saratoga County, New York, October 28, 1812. He was the son of Seth^c and Susan (Sill) Hawley. The line of his earlier ancestry was as follows: Amos,^c Ebenezer,^c Capt. Joseph,^c Samuel,^c Joseph^c. Joseph^c Hawley was born in England about 1603, came to America about 1630 and resided at Stratford, Connecticut, from 1650 to the time of his death, May 20, 1690.

The subject of this sketch attended district school winters and worked on the farm summers until fifteen years of age. One of his uncles offering to give him an education or to give him one thousand dollars when he should reach the age of twenty-one, the lad accepted the former, and fitted for college at Cambridge Academy in Washington County. After spending two years in Middlebury College he taught one year and then entered the senior class in Union College, from which he was graduated in 1833. He then taught for some time in Weston Academy, Connecticut, and at Glen's Falls, New York; and in the autumn of the year 1836 removed to Buffalo, New York, which was ever after his home. Here he entered into partnership with Rev. Philos G. Cook in the management of a private school. When the public schools of the city were first made free in 1838, he was appointed teacher for No. 8, the first school opened under the new system. He studied law in the office of Barker and Hawley, and after three years was admitted to practice in the Supreme Court of the State, and the next year was

admitted to the old Court of Chancery. After practising a short time in partnership with Jesse Walker, afterwards Judge of the Erie County Court, he abandoned his profession and engaged in other occupations.

He was Superintendent of the public schools of Buffalo in 1844, '46 and '47, alderman of the city in '67 and '68, during which term he was largely instrumental in securing the land now forming the City Park of Buffalo. He was for twenty-three years Superintendent of the extensive iron works and blast furnace at Black Rock, now Buffalo. In 1883 he was a member of the State Assembly. The same year he was appointed Secretary and Treasurer of the Buffalo Insane Asylum, now the Buffalo State Asylum, a position which he retained to the time of his death. For many years he was in charge of large real estate interests. He was much interested in the Buffalo Historical Society, and was its president in 1880. He was a member of the Buffalo Library Association, of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, and since 1853, of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He was much interested in the genealogical history of his family, and for forty years was collecting material for *The Hawley Record*, which he published in a large folio volume, Buffalo, 1890. He was connected with the North Presbyterian Church, and was one of its trustees. Through his long and honorable career, he was noted for his integrity, faithfulness and honesty.

He married, May 30, 1845, Lavinia Hurd Selden, daughter of Huntington and Laura Hurd Selden of Middle Haddam, Connecticut. She survives him, with a son, Edward S. Hawley of Buffalo, and three daughters, Mrs. Delia A. Brush, wife of Dr. Edward N. Brush, Superintendent of the Shepard Asylum, Baltimore, Miss Mary Hawley and Miss Lavinia Hawley of Buffalo. Mr. Hawley died in Buffalo, July 26, 1899.

GEORGE WHITE, A.M., LL.B., for more than forty years a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, died at his home in Wellesley, July 29, 1899. He was a descendant of Thomas' White, who probably was a native of Weymouth, England. He was admitted a freeman of Massachusetts Colony, March 3, 1635, being then and previously an inhabitant of Weymouth. He was born in 1599; died in 1679. His wife's name unknown, probably Hannah. His son, Ebenezer' White, was born in Weymouth in 1648, was admitted a freeman 1674, died August, 1703 or 1705. He married Hannah Phillips, born in Weymouth, Nov. 25, 1654, daughter of Nicholas Phillips and Hannah Salter, who were married in Boston, Dec. 4, 1651. His son, Thomas' White, was born in Weymouth, and died April 28, 1752, aged 79. His wife was Mary, daughter of James and Sarah (Baker) White of Dorchester.

His son, Nathaniel,⁴ born Sept. 4, 1701, Harvard College 1725, married April 27, 1726, Sarah Lovell, who died May 15, 1732. He was an eminent physician in Weymouth, and died Nov. 23, 1757 or 1758. His second wife was Ruth Holbrook, who died May, 1752. Their son, Nathaniel,⁵ was born May 16, 1749, and married Sarah, daughter of William White and Sarah (Daggett) White, 1770. He died Nov. 16, 1784. His son, Nathaniel,⁶ was born Dec. 27, 1772. Married Nov. 27, 1794, Mary Hollis of Braintree, born Feb. 25, 1776, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hollis and Lydia Holbrook. He died Feb. 16, 1837. His wife died Aug. 12, 1878, aged 102. His son, Nathaniel,⁷ was born Sept. 6, 1795. Married Mehitable Curtis Nov. 2, 1819, daughter of Theophilus, born Nov. 29, 1769, and Rebecca French, born March 9, 1770. Nathaniel died in Quincy, Jan. 29, 1867. His son, George⁸ White, was born Nov. 9, 1821, in Quincy.

Judge White was fitted for college, under Dr. Soule, at Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., where he was easily the leader in forensic power, and, as President of the Golden Branch Society, was the organized head of the leading literary school society of that time. After a year's study at Yale he entered the Sophomore class at Harvard. He stayed there, however, but a few months, returning to Yale, where he remained until his graduation in '48. While at Yale he was a member of the Linonian Debating Society, and was its President for some time. He also was a member of the Skull and Bones Society and the Phi Beta Kappa. On leaving Yale he spent two years at Harvard Law School and one in the office of Hon. Robert Rantoul as a student. In 1851, on his admission to the bar, he became Mr. Rantoul's partner, and continued as such until Mr. Rantoul's death. He then entered into partnership with Hon. Asa French, which continued until his appointment as Judge of Probate and Insolvency of Norfolk County, July, 1858, which office he held till his death. Judge White was by nature and business association greatly interested in practical politics. He was influential in the conduct of public affairs in Quincy when quite young, and was recognized early as a man of ability, the town sending him, in 1853, as a delegate to the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention, which included in its membership Rufus Choate, Charles Sumner, B. F. Butler, H. L. Dawes, N. P. Banks, Geo. S. Boutwell and many others of the same stamp,—a wonderful school in politics for a young student with a taste for that branch of knowledge.

Judge White was chosen president of the "Young Men's Convention" in 1857, which nominated N. P. Banks for Governor of Massachusetts, who, after his election, appointed his friend to the office which he held the remainder of his life. It seems somewhat remarkable that his very success in politics in his early experience should have absolutely barred his farther progress in this direction. His

position in college, his popularity in his native town, his aptness in political management, his success in his forensic attempts, all had great promise of advancement in public office, and yet it cannot be said that the work that he did was any the less important to the world or his fellow-men than that done by those who had been his associates, and who afterward attained higher political position. The anxieties he has relieved, the burdens he has lessened, the wrongs he has righted, the sorrows he has soothed, make a grand total of success which any politician may well envy. His work was not, however, confined to his court, but extended to a large law practice and to the care of trust estates. While he lived in Quincy he took an active interest in church and school, serving as Superintendent of the Sunday school of the Old Stone Temple (Unitarian) for twelve years, as Chairman of the Parish Committee, and as Chairman of the School Committee for many years. At his home in Wellesley, although declining for the most part any activity in local politics, he was always recognized as a safe counsellor, and was invariably appealed to for advice in any doubtful matter. He did not refuse at times active participation in public matters, as, for example: he was at the head of the committee to introduce water into the town, and carried the matter through to a successful issue. He kept a diary through his life from his early school days, and, while there was not always a daily entry, yet every event of consequence, of a public or private character, was duly noted with his personal comments on the events and the men of the hour. He held the office of Judge of Probate longer than any other judge in Massachusetts or New England.

He was married Oct. 28, 1863, to Frances Mary Edwena Noyes, daughter of Edward Noyes of Boston, and grand-daughter of Rev. Thomas Noyes and Benjamin Slack, both of whom lived within the limits of the present town of Wellesley and were men of wide influence. His wife and three children survive him. His oldest child is Dr. George Rantoul White, Instructor at Phillips Exeter Academy; Harvard A.B., '86; A.M., '87; Ph.D., '96. His daughter, Mary Hawthorne, Radcliffe '94, is the wife of Clarence Alfred Bunker. His youngest son, Edward Noyes White, is a student.

By the Hon. JOSEPH E. FISKE, A.M.

REV. GEORGE FABER CLARK was elected a corresponding member of this Society in 1855, admitted a resident member in 1871, and a life member in 1872. He was born at Shipton (now Richmond), Canada East, February 17, 1817, during the temporary residence there of his parents, Jonas and Mary (Twitchell) Clark. In a carefully compiled manuscript account of his own branch of the Clark family, Mr. Clark derives his descent in a direct line from Arthur Clark, who was admitted freeman at Hampton, 1640, and

was afterwards of Salem and Boston, through Samuel^a of Concord, and Rachel (Nicholls), William^a and Eunice (Taylor), William^a and Sarah (Locke) of Townsend; Jonas^a and Mary (Twitchell) Clark, his parents. Soon after his birth Mr. Clark's parents returned from Canada to Dublin, New Hampshire. Here Mr. Clark's boyhood was passed. His father's large family, of which he was the twelfth child, rendered it necessary that he should, from an early age, share the hard work in gaining a livelihood. At eight years of age he was put out to service and underwent many hardships. When fourteen years old he was apprenticed to Andrew Emery of Jaffrey, New Hampshire, to learn the shoemakers' trade. His term of service was to be seven years, with the privilege of two months' schooling in the winter. When about half this term had passed he became interested in religion, and at nineteen years of age, with the reluctant consent of his father, he purchased the balance of his time from his master, and, with but a small amount of money, and entirely dependent upon himself, he entered Melville Academy at Jaffrey, to begin his preparation for the Christian ministry.

In 1837 he entered Phillips Exeter Academy, being obliged to teach school in the winter, and to work at his trade in the summer vacations, in order to meet his expenses. When nearly ready for admission to college his health broke down and he was obliged to suspend his studies for a year and a half. In 1843 he entered Harvard Theological School and graduated in 1846. He then preached for some time at Leverett, Charlemont and Shelburne, Massachusetts. He was pastor at Warwick, Massachusetts, from 1848 to 1852; at Norton, Massachusetts, from 1852 to 1862, and at Stow, Massachusetts, 1862 to 1867. After some months of service as lecturer for the Grand Lodge of Good Templars in Massachusetts, he preached at Castine, Maine, until 1870. He was pastor at Mendon, Massachusetts, from 1871 to 1883, and at Hubbardston, Massachusetts, from 1883 to 1889.

Then, at the age of 72, he retired from active service in the ministry, and removed to West Acton, Massachusetts, where he spent the remainder of his life. In all his parishes his pure life and blameless character have left an abiding influence. As a preacher he was plain, earnest and practical; as a pastor, faithful and devoted to his charge. He was a good citizen as well as a faithful minister; but he will probably be remembered longest for his work as a lifelong temperance reformer. He was a member and in 1871-2 Chairman of the State Committee of the Prohibition party, and was for twelve years, 1876-1888, a member of the national committee. In all the fraternal temperance organizations Mr. Clark was a distinguished leader; especially in the Good Templars, he having received the highest honors of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts, and having been for years an eminent member of the supreme lodge of the United States.

Besides his constant contributions to the press on temperance topics, Mr. Clark published two volumes, "The History of Norton" and the "History of the Temperance Reform in Massachusetts." He was a member of the "Society of Antiquity" of Worcester, and a corresponding member of the "Wisconsin Historical Society." Mr. Clark married, April 1, 1847, Miss Harriet Emery, daughter of Lieut. Daniel Emery of Jaffrey, New Hampshire. He died in West Acton, July 31, 1899.

By the Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE, A.M.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, A.M., twenty-nine years a member of this Society, died at his summer home at Nahant, 13 August, 1899, aged 73 years. He was the son of Samuel and Charlotte Abigail (Howe) Johnson, and was born in Boston 20 March, 1826, and received his education at Sandwich Academy and Chauncy Hall school. At the age of sixteen he was placed in the store of Hovey, Williams & Co., Water street, and was assigned the usual hard work expected of boys in those days. He was very conscientious in the performance of every task, however menial, and soon rose to favor with his employers. In 1850 he became a partner with C. F. Hovey & Co., and remained in the firm until his death, Mr. Henry Woods and Mr. William Endicott having been associated with him during the entire period. He frequently visited Europe in the interest of the house, assuming the responsibility for its large purchases during the years when there was no Atlantic cable to aid one in such transactions.

Mr. Johnson was married, 29 March, 1859, to Mary A. Stoddard, daughter of Deacon Charles and Mary A. (Noble) Stoddard of Boston; and the following year he joined the Old South Church, in which he had been brought up, and in which he took a life-long interest, serving in its standing committee, often as chairman, and devoting his best energies to its financial, social and religious work. During the last twelve years he was treasurer of the society, and managed its affairs with characteristic prudence and zeal. He was one of the leading advocates of the removal of the Old South Church to the Back Bay, believing that only by so doing could it properly minister to the religious needs of the congregation, which, in the course of years, had almost wholly removed to the new territory. His loyalty to the pastors was always hearty and true, affording abundant evidence of his readiness to support them in every effort to promote the welfare of the church.

In addition to his regular business, Mr. Johnson gave much of his time and thought as a trustee and adviser in the management of several large estates. Many smaller trusts also sought and obtained his valuable, though often gratuitous, assistance. His judgment was uniformly wise and helpful, and his large experience gave him a

recognized authority beyond that of most men. His generosity to religious and educational institutions was widely known and gratefully acknowledged. His regular gifts for missions have seldom been exceeded. His name appears in most of the charitable and philanthropic movements of our time; and the representatives of many good causes will hardly know where to find his successor.

Among the important positions held by Mr. Johnson it is an honor to his memory to recall the fact that he was a trustee in the Provident Institution for Savings, the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, the Boston Young Men's Christian Association, the Home for Aged Women, the Boston Dispensary, the Massachusetts Bible Society and Wheaton Seminary. He was a director of the Webster National Bank, president of the American Congregational Association, and for several years one of the Commissioners of the Sinking Fund of the City of Boston. He was an active member of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts and of the Congregational Club, and a life member of the Bostonian Society. In 1899 he received the deserved compliment of the degree of Master of Arts from Williams College.

By the Rev. EDWARD G. PORTER, A.M.

A fuller memoir of Mr. Johnson, with portrait, appeared in the REGISTER, January, 1900.

BENJAMIN GREEN SMITH was born in Boston, October 1, 1816, graduated from the Boston English High School in the class of 1830, and died in Cambridge, August 23, 1899, leaving a widow, the daughter of Moses Warren, and one daughter, to mourn an exceptionally devoted and affectionate husband and father. He was the son of Benjamin Smith, born in Rowley, Massachusetts, in 1793, and grandson of Joseph Smith, born in Rowley in 1765.

Mr. Smith retired from business many years ago, his health at that time being in a precarious condition, and he had the rare privilege of realizing fully the dream of his early life, which was the opportunity to practice scientific and practical horticulture. His ambition was to grow every variety of fruits and flowers. He had one hundred varieties of hybrid perpetual roses. Nothing was too difficult for him to attempt. It was deemed impossible to cultivate the high-bush blueberry, yet Mr. Smith studied the natural conditions of the fruit, and energetically undertook what proved to be a great success. Among his specialties were hardy grapes, of which he had more than sixty varieties. He also raised English gooseberries, currants of all kinds, pears, apples, quinces, raspberries and strawberries in great variety. His conservatory, forcing-house and cold grapery were models.

He was specially interested in the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, of which he was for a long time vice-president. For many

years he was treasurer of the American Pomological Society, president of the Massachusetts Agricultural Club, life member of the Middlesex Agricultural Society, of the American Forestry Association, of the Bay State Agricultural Society, of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and local secretary of the Audubon Society. He was elected to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1870, and became a life member in 1872.

The last summons came quietly and without pain, as befitted his peaceful and serene old age. Bright and active to the last, in the full use of all his faculties, with but slight evidence of the marks of advancing years, his departure has left us bereft indeed, consoled only by the remembrance of the character of one whom it was a rare privilege to know. Mr. Smith was strongly averse to all display and ostentation. Although during his life he held many positions of honor and responsibility, he was not ambitious, except in the highest and noblest sense, and he refused more offices than he ever accepted. He was a man of whom all who knew him intimately will say that if there was a kind, thoughtful, considerate act to be performed he would improve the opportunity with a rare discernment. The most loving memory of a pure, kindly, loyal, unselfish nature is left to those who knew him best and longest.

By BENJAMIN CUTLER CLARK, A.B.

EDWARD HENRY WILLIAMS, a life member, elected February 2, 1887, died at Jamaica Plain, formerly West Roxbury, and now a part of Boston, August 24, 1899. He was a native of West Roxbury or Jamaica Plain, and was born there on Green street, on April 27, 1856. He was the son of George Henry Williams and his wife, Hannah Ellis Coney. He was a descendant of Roger Williams of Dorchester, through George H.,⁷ John,⁶ John,⁵ Zebadiah,⁴ Ebenezer,³ Ebenezer,² Roger,¹ and on his mother's side a descendant of William Coney of Stoughtonham, thus: Hannah Ellis,¹ Jabez,² William.¹ His father was a native of Boston and his mother a native of Dedham.

Mr. Williams was educated in the West Roxbury schools, and after working two years in the Atlantic Felting Mill at Quincy, entered Comer's Commercial College in Boston, where he graduated. In 1876, after his father's death, he entered the law office of John D. Bryant and Isaac H. Sweetser, Esqrs., where, from the branch of conveyancing, he gradually worked into negotiating western mortgages and became a director in the Equitable Trust and Investment Company, a corporation organized under the laws of Kansas in 1885. Of this organization he was also vice-president. Although not entering the legal profession, he was well informed in office practice. His business being affected by the general depression and failure of western mortgages in 1891, he entered the

grocery business at Jamaica Plain, in the old and successful stand of his wife's father, Mr. Daniel A. Brown, on Green street. Mr. Brown having died at about that time, Mr. Williams succeeded him as proprietor of the firm of E. A. Brown & Co. In this business Mr. Williams was engaged at the time of his death, regarding which sad event the general feeling among merchants of his community was that a man of much esteem had passed from their midst. He was quiet and unassuming, and respected by all who knew him. He was a kind husband and father, and, as one who knew him intimately and loved him has said, was one of "God's noblemen."

Mr. Williams married, December 8, 1880, Miss Jessie Lena Brown, daughter of Daniel Andrew Brown, of Jamaica Plain. She survives him. Their children were: George Henry, born May 23, 1882; Francis Edward, born November 18, 1884, died December 5, 1884; Roger Bryant, born May 24, 1887; Harold Ellis, born May 28, 1889; Edward Everett, born April 12, 1892, died November 1, 1894; Edna Elizabeth, born October 17, 1893.

By WILLIAM R. CUTTER, Esq.

ROBERT CLARKE was born in Annan, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, May 1, 1829. He came with his parents to this country in 1840, the family making their home in Cincinnati. Here the lad was educated at Woodward College. After completing his studies he was employed for a short time as a bookkeeper, but he soon followed his bent by acquiring an interest in a little second-hand book store in Cincinnati. The business grew until the firm of Robert Clarke & Co. became the Robert Clarke Company, and the little bookstore was exchanged for extensive quarters in the heart of the city.

Mr. Clarke had a genuine love for books and collected a large private library, which was especially rich in Americana. In the bookstore, too, he gave special attention to publications on American and local history. Justin Winsor, in his "Narrative and Critical History of America," says: "The most important lists at present issued by American dealers are those of the Robert Clarke Company of Cincinnati." Mr. Clarke was not only a successful bibliophile, but a cyclopedia of bibliography. He was always a diligent student. He edited "Colonel George Rogers Clark's Campaign in the Illinois, 1778-9," "James McBride's Pioneer Biographies," 1869, and "Captain James Smith's Captivity with the Indians," 1870. He was the author of a pamphlet entitled "The Prehistoric Remains which were Found on the Site of the City of Cincinnati, with a Vindication of the Cincinnati Tablet," printed privately in 1876.

Among his employees, Mr. Clarke was greatly loved and respected, many of them having been with the firm for years. His valuable private library of between six and seven thousand volumes has, by the gift of Mr. William A. Procter, come into the possession of the

University of Cincinnati. Mr. Clarke was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1869. He never married. He died in Cincinnati, August 26, 1899.

By the REV. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

CHARLES WHITTIER, a resident member of this Society since 1893, was born in Vienna, Kennebec County, Maine, November 26, 1829, and died in Roxbury, Massachusetts, August 28, 1899. He was the second child of John Brodhead Whittier and Lucy (Graham) Whittier. He traced his descent from Thomas Whittier, the immigrant ancestor of the family, who, at the age of sixteen, came from Wiltshire, England, in the ship "Confidence," in 1638, with Benjamin Rolfe, to whom it is thought he was related. The line of descent is as follows: Thomas,¹ lived in Newbury and Haverhill, Massachusetts, married Ruth Green in 1688, built the house which has since become widely known as the birthplace of one of his descendants—John Greenleaf Whittier, was made a freeman May 23, 1666, and died at Haverhill, November 28, 1698; Nathaniel,² born August 11, 1658, married first, Mary, daughter of William Osgood, and second, Mary, daughter of Philip and Mary (Buzwell) Brown; Reuben,³ born May 17, 1686, married Deborah Pillsbury, December 19, 1708; Nathaniel,⁴ born Salisbury, August 12, 1711, married Hannah Clough, November 16, 1734; Nathaniel,⁵ born Salisbury, February 23, 1743, married Elizabeth Prescott in 1766; Jedediah,⁶ born August 2, 1771, married his cousin, Ruth Whittier; John Brodhead,⁷ the father of Charles,⁸ born June 2, 1800, in Vienna, Maine, died at Danby, Tompkins County, New York, May 19, 1848. Mr. Whittier also traces his descent from William Bullard, one of the first settlers of Dedham, Massachusetts, his mother being the daughter of William Graham and Lucy Bullard his wife, of Walpole, Massachusetts.

Charles Whittier received his education in the public schools of Roxbury and Boston. He early displayed an inventive genius and a decided mechanical inclination, and at the age of seventeen entered on a regular apprenticeship of three years in the machinist trade. Meanwhile he studied mechanical engineering, devoting two winters to the study of drawing at the Lowell Institute. In 1859 he became associated in the firm of Campbell, Whittier and Company, at the same time taking the position of superintendent of the machine works. About 1874 the firm was incorporated as the Whittier Machine Company, and Mr. Whittier was made President.

He was one of the first to engage in the manufacture of passenger and freight elevators, and he introduced many improvements, increasing their speed, safety and convenience. For these inventions he received many medals and diplomas from Industrial Exhibitions, including a gold medal from the Middlesex Exhibition at Lowell in

1869, a "Special" from the International Exhibition of Sydney, New South Wales, in 1879, a gold medal from the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association in 1887, and a diploma from the Exhibition at Augusta, Georgia, in 1891. Mr. Whittier was elected to the Massachusetts Senate in 1884, where he was chairman of the Committee on Manufactures. He was a member of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, the American Society of Mechanical Engineers, the Boston Art Club, the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, the Mount Pleasant Republican Club, the Roxbury Charitable Society, the Joseph Warren Monument Association and others. He was one of the vice-presidents of the Eliot Five Cent Savings Bank, a trustee of Tufts College and of Dean Academy of Franklin, Massachusetts. For more than thirty-five years he was a member of the First Universalist Church in Roxbury. He married, in 1855, Eliza Isabel Campbell, eldest daughter of Benjamin F. and Eliza (Everett) Campbell. They had no children.

"He was a public spirited citizen, always advocating and working for the supremacy of those ideas and measures which would prove a lasting good to the community. He was a liberal and philanthropic man, always ready to give a helping hand whenever and wherever it was needed. In all the relations of life he was found faithful. We may truthfully associate with his memory the words :

‘That best portion of a good man’s life,—
His little, nameless, unremembered acts
Of kindness and of love.’”

By HENRY A. SILVER.

PETER EBENEZER VOSE was born in Robbinston, Washington County, Maine, November 20, 1820, son of Peter Thacher and Lydia Cushing (Buck) Vose. He was eighth in descent from Robert Vose, born 1599, who came from Great Britain to New England in 1635 and settled in Dorchester (now Milton), Massachusetts. His ancestral line includes the families of Thacher, Sumner, Prince, Oxenbridge, Tucker, Partridge, Hinckley (last colonial governor of Massachusetts), Williams (the same family from which sprang Oliver Cromwell), Adams and Buck.

Mr. Vose married May 24, 1847, Lydia Kilby, daughter of Dea. John and Lydia Cushing (Wilder) Kilby of Dennysville, Maine, and had four children—Mary Matilda, married Edmund B. Sheahan; John Thacher, married Lizzie E. Mack (a direct descendant of Governor Hinckley); Ida Sumner, married Clinton A. Woodbury (who has a common ancestry with Mr. Vose in the Thacher family); and Lydia Caroline, married William B. Johnson. There are seven grand-children. Mr. Vose was the oldest of eight children, but one of whom, the youngest, Dr. E. Howard Vose of Calais, Maine, sur-

vives. His early advantages for education were meagre, but extensive reading, opportunities for travel and other circumstances gave him a broad outlook, keen perception, a judicial cast of mind, excellent judgment and earnest seeking for truth in all matters, so that he readily became an authority in genealogical and historical matters. His life was spent as a merchant and lumber manufacturer in Dennysville, Maine, and in the civic and religious life of the town he played a very large part, holding for a period of more than a quarter of a century the four most important town offices. For the same period he was treasurer of the Washington County Agricultural Society and of the Washington County Bible Society. He was a Justice of the Peace for fifty years, a deacon in the Congregational Church, clerk and trustee of its funds for thirty years, superintendent of its Sunday School for the same length of time and a Sunday School teacher for fifty-eight years.

Born and bred a Whig, he early imbibed anti-slavery ideas, and connected himself with the Free Soil Party in 1848, going with this organization into the Republican party at its formation. He was always active in temperance work, and never drank a glass of intoxicating liquors, or used tobacco in any form; and though for years he "supplied" men in the lumber camps, he never sold a pipe, a cigar, or an ounce of tobacco. He gave liberally to all benevolent and missionary enterprises, was a life member of the American Missionary Association, of the Boston Young Men's Christian Association, and a resident member since 1857 of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society. He died in Dennysville, September 5, 1899, aged almost seventy-nine years.

"An honored life, a peaceful end,
And heaven to crown it all."

By IDA VOSE WOODBURY.

OAKES ANGIER AMES, a life member of this Society since 1883, was born at Easton, Massachusetts, April 15, 1829, of the eighth generation in the following line of descent. William,¹ came from Bruton, Somersetshire, England, in 1640, and settled in Braintree, Massachusetts; John,² Thomas,³ Thomas,⁴ Captain John,⁵ Oliver,⁶ who married Oakes Angier of Cambridge, Massachusetts; Oakes,⁷ who married Eveline Oville, daughter of Joshua Gilmore; Oakes Angier.⁸

After obtaining the education provided in the public schools of his native town, Mr. Ames attended the Fruit Hill Academy, near Providence, Rhode Island, and the Academy at Leicester, Massachusetts. At the age of eighteen he entered the Ames shovel works, laboring several months in each department, till he had fully mastered the business, so that when older members of the family re-

tired, he was able to join his brother in charge of the business in 1860, and in 1873 became sole superintendent. At the re-organization of the firm in 1876, he was appointed one of the directors, and president the year following. From this time till his death he held the entire management of the mills. His perfect knowledge of details, his sound judgment and unwavering integrity, gave him special fitness for the position. He devoted himself wholly to the business, resisting every temptation to enter political contests or to embarrass himself with other enterprises, however promising. Like all successful men, he had an eye single to the one business of his life. He was sought for many responsible positions, and accepted such as did not interfere with his higher trust at home. He was president of the savings bank in his own town, a director in the Lincoln National Bank of Boston, president of the Ames Security Register Company, vice-president of the Easton National Bank, trustee of the State Lunatic Asylum at Taunton, a director of the American Loan and Trust Company and of the United Electric Securities Company. He was a broad-minded, public-spirited man, sharing with his brother and other members of the firm in generous gifts to the town, notably, a school house at North Easton, a fine town hall as a memorial of his father, and a village cemetery of about nine acres.

July 19, 1855, Mr. Ames married Catharine, daughter of Honorable Aaron and Maria (Leach) Hobart of East Bridgewater, and had four children: Maria Hobart married Dr. R. H. Harte of Philadelphia; Hobart married Julia Colony of Keene, New Hampshire, and is engaged in the business at North Easton; Winthrop graduated at Harvard in class of '95, and is on the staff of the *American Architect*; and Catharine; all of whom, with the widow, survive him. In politics Mr. Ames was a Republican, and for many years Chairman of the Republican Town Committee. He was a decided temperance man in both principle and practice, and generous in helping the cause. In religion he was a Unitarian, a constant attendant upon Sabbath worship, chairman of his Church Committee, and one of the society trustees. None knew him more intimately than his pastor, from whose testimony the estimate of his character, here presented, is substantially taken.

In person he was a man of dignified and noble presence, combined with genial cordiality toward all. Entirely free from pride of wealth or station, he never looked down upon the poorest laborer, but tried to judge all men only by their real worth, without regard to external conditions. Independent in thought and action himself, he freely conceded the same independence to others. Strong in character, even-tempered and self-controlled, those who knew him well were impressed with the justice, moderation and charity of his personal judgments. None ever heard him speak harshly or un-

kindly of others. His cautious and conservative nature led him to distrust extreme and sweeping statements, and his quiet question, "How do you *know* that?" often pricked the bubbles of dogmatic conceit and emotional exaggeration. Personal intercourse with him was exceedingly pleasant, for with him discussion could not degenerate into heated controversy, and whatever the topic of conversation, whether national or local affairs, the weather or the scenery of nature, the incidents of a day's journey or the common blessings of home life, he showed a lively interest in all.

Mr. Ames was a man of unusual courage and power of patient endurance. His last years were subject to attacks of severe pain and the conscious peril of instant death. But with cheerful bravery he made light of his illness, and continued diligent in business long after most men would have succumbed to hopeless invalidism. When, in the early morn of September 19, 1899, he passed away after a brief attack of heart disease, the blow brought not only deep grief to his many personal friends, but a most serious loss to the community, by whom he was esteemed and beloved for the manly strength and simplicity of his character, his kindness of heart, and the purity and uprightness of his life. The lives of few men better illustrate the poet's words—

"Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet and blossom in the dust."

By the Rev. SILVANUS HAYWARD, A.M.

ELBRIDGE GERRY ALLEN of Boston, a resident member, elected 1894, died in New York City, September 25, 1899. He was born in Sweden, Maine, May 14, 1850. His parents were Charles and Harriet Kennard Allen. Mr. Allen was a self-made man. He began railroad work at an early age, starting on a gravel train at fifteen. From that work he became section foreman on a small railroad in Maine, being only seventeen years of age at the time. He worked hard, and soon decided to go West. This was in 1867 or 1868. He engaged himself as baggage master, spare conductor, and in other capacities on a railroad in Michigan, and returned in a few years after to Boston. In 1880 he was division superintendent on the New York and New England road. In 1884 the Vanderbilts made him an offer to take the position of division superintendent on the New York Central. He remained with that road until he accepted a position on the Old Colony. He was superintendent of this road until 1898, when he resigned.

He left a widow, Mrs. Flora E. Allen, to whom he was married, January 25, 1899, and a son, Elbridge G. Allen, Jr., by a former marriage.

By WILLIAM R. CUTTER, Esq.

EDWARD FRANKLIN EVERETT, the older of the two sons of Oliver Capen Everett and Betsey Williams Weld, was born in Northfield, Massachusetts, May 28, 1840. He was a direct descendant, on his father's side, of Richard Everett, who came to this country from England in 1634; and, on his mother's side, of William Pynchon, the founder of Springfield, Massachusetts. William Pynchon bought the land from the Indians, and on the deed transferring it, dated July 15, 1636, Richard Everett appears as one of the witnesses. Edward F. Everett's father, Rev. Oliver Capen Everett, graduated from Harvard in 1832, and from the Divinity School in 1836. He first settled as minister in Northfield, Massachusetts, and in 1849 accepted a call, as minister-at-large, to Charlestown, where he remained until 1869.

Edward F. Everett graduated from the Charlestown High School, and then entered Harvard College, graduating in 1860. At the close of his college course, he entered the army, enlisting for nine months in the Charlestown City Guards, with rank as sergeant. He re-enlisted as second lieutenant in the Second Mass. Heavy Artillery, and served until the end of the war. Since that time he was engaged in the insurance business in Boston. He lived for the past twenty-eight years in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he died, September 26, 1899. He was twice married. His first wife was Letitia Buchanan of Philadelphia, daughter of Gen. Buchanan of Bellefont, Pennsylvania. In 1870 he married Mrs. Sarah J. Parker, widow of Capt. Samuel Parker, of Ogdensburg, New York. There were no children by either marriage.

Mr. Everett was a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1859, and was intensely interested in everything pertaining to genealogy. He was engaged for many years on what he regarded as his life work, "The History and Genealogy of the Everett Family." It would have been finished in a few months had he been permitted to live. His work on the Capen family also was nearly complete. In addition to these, he wrote for the July number of the Genealogical Magazine a "Genealogy of the Fuller Family of Ipswich, Mass.," and for Burt's History of Springfield an article on William Pynchon and Richard Everett, giving the names of all the college graduates in this country by the name of Everett. He belonged to many other organizations, the chief of which are the "Loyal Legion" and the Edward W. Kinsley Grand Army Post 113. He was also Past Master of the Henry Price Masonic Lodge of Charlestown. He led a very active life, with many and varied interests. He was cheerful and happy in disposition, open-handed and generous. He has left as a precious legacy to his family and friends the name of an honest and true-hearted man.

PERKINS BASS, A.B., who died October 9, 1899, at his country home in Peterboro, New Hampshire, was born in Williamstown, Vermont, April 30, 1827. Being the oldest of a large family of children he helped his father carry on the farm, and in winter attended the short term of the district school. After much family discussion, and despite the opposition of many relatives, he, at the age of eighteen, gained his father's consent to leave the farm in order to get an education and become a lawyer. Entering Dartmouth College in 1848 he graduated in 1852. During his vacations and in the winter terms he taught school or worked on a farm to help pay his expenses. After graduating he divided his time for several years between the study of law and teaching school, to pay debts incurred in obtaining his education.

In the autumn of 1854 Mr. Bass started for Chicago. He arrived in that city knowing no one and with his funds almost exhausted. From such a beginning he gradually built up a large and lucrative law business, in which he continued until 1873, when forced by failing health to retire from active practice. He was one of the early men whose great energy, untiring efforts and enormous force of character made the history of Chicago possible. He was an influential figure in the history of the city, and his advice was constantly sought in various enterprises to promote its growth and welfare. He was always interested in educational matters. For many years he was a member of both State and City Boards of Education; and through his influence measures were passed in the Illinois Legislature for more advanced educational facilities. In recognition of his services one of the largest schools in Chicago is named for him.

Mr. Bass possessed two characteristics which gave him much influence over men, personal magnetism and a thorough knowledge of human nature. To these traits, to his sound judgment, to his indomitable will, and to his sturdy character derived from a long line of New England ancestry on both sides, he owed his success and the esteem of the men among whom he lived. To his friends he was known as a big hearted man of strong sympathies. Throughout his life he enjoyed helping others, but, always undemonstrative and unpretentious, it was by accident that his acts of kindness became known. As a lawyer and man of business he acquired a reputation for honesty, thoroughness and foresight in preparing for every possible contingency. His success at the bar brought him in close contact with the leading lawyers of the State. Among these men he came to know Abraham Lincoln. At the time of Lincoln's nomination for a second term, he sent to Mr. Bass, asking him to look after the campaign in Illinois. So well pleased was President Lincoln with Mr. Bass's management that, entirely unsolicited, he appointed him U. S. District Attorney for Northern Illinois.

From 1882 Mr. Bass lived with his family in the East in order to

be with his children while they acquired their education. His home was in Boston and on his farm in Peterboro. He was twice married; first, in 1856, to Maria L. Patrick of Chicago, who died two years later; second, in October, 1861, to Clara Foster, daughter of John H. Foster of the same city. Three children were born of this union, all of whom are living: Gertrude B. Fiske of Chicago, John F. and Robert P. Mr. Bass's descent on his father's side from the New England immigrant is as follows: Perkins,⁸ Joel, Jr.,⁷ Joel,⁶ Captain Ebenezer,⁵ Henry,⁴ John,³ Thomas,² Deacon Samuel.¹ Mr. Bass became a life member of the Historic Genealogical Society in 1895.

By ROBERT PERKINS BASS.

JOHN CODMAN ROPES, A.B., LL.B., LL.D., forty years a member of this Society, died at his residence, 99 Mount Vernon Street, Boston, October 27, 1899, aged 63. He was the son of William and Mary Anne (Codman) Ropes, and was born April 28, 1836, at St. Petersburg, where his father was engaged in business. He was fitted for college at Chauncy Hall School and joined the class of '57 at Harvard, where he soon gained distinction for original and earnest thought, warm sympathies and hearty fellowship. He joined the Alpha Delta Phi and the Hasty Pudding Club; and although physically incapacitated from engaging in the ordinary sports he took a keen interest in them, especially in the regattas. He received a graduate prize for an essay upon *The Limits of Religious Thought*. In 1859 he accompanied his father to England and Russia. On his return he studied at the Harvard Law School and was admitted to the bar in 1861, and afterward headed the firm of Ropes, Gray and Loring. Although he could not go to the war, Mr. Ropes took the greatest interest in those who went, among whom was his brother Henry (H. C. '62), 1st Lieut. in the 20th Massachusetts Volunteers, who was killed at Gettysburg. During the exciting campaigns that followed, he made a critical study of every movement and eagerly discussed the situation with his friends, not knowing that he was thus preparing for the elaborate literary achievements of his later years.

From boyhood Mr. Ropes was an admirer of Napoleon; and his frequent visits to the European battlefields and libraries gave him special opportunities for obtaining that full and exact information which characterized his Lowell lectures on "The First Napoleon," soon after published in a volume. He wrote "The Army under Pope," in the campaign series of the Civil War, and published numerous articles in Scribner's and the Atlantic: *e.g.*, "The Likenesses of Julius Cæsar," "Who Lost Waterloo?" "The Campaign of Waterloo," "Some Illustrations of Napoleon and his Times," "General McClellan," "The Battle of Gettysburg," "The War as

we See it Now," "General Sherman," etc. Also brief memoirs of his friends Palfrey, Devens and Gray for the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society. His last work was "The Story of the Civil War," two volumes of which have appeared; others were contemplated but left unfinished.

Mr. Ropes was associated with the Republican party, was an overseer of Harvard College, vice-president of the Union Club, fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, a member of various historical societies, and the founder of the Military Historical Society of Massachusetts. President Hayes appointed him on the board of visitors to the U. S. Military Academy at West Point. He was the first president of the first Civil Service Reform Club in Massachusetts. He enjoyed the rare distinction of being made a companion of the Loyal Legion of the U. S., besides being an honorary member of the U. S. Cavalry Association, and a fellow of the Royal Historical Society of London. Some of the characteristics of this remarkable man, with a fuller account of his life, will appear in the next volume of the REGISTER.

By the Rev. EDWARD G. PORTER, A.M.

THOMAS LEIGHTON JENKS, M.D., was born May 22, 1830, in Conway, New Hampshire, the son of David and Deborah (Leighton) Jenks. The public schools gave him his early educational training. Coming to Boston in 1845, he became clerk in a drug store. In 1847 he entered the navy as hospital steward on board the United States frigate "United States." When he returned to Boston in 1849 he entered the drug business on Merrimac street. A few years later he took a full course at the Harvard Medical School, graduating in 1854. By close attention to business he built up a large practice and thus laid the foundation of his future success. He took a deep interest in the public affairs of the city. He was a member of the Boston Common Council in 1868, 1869 and 1872. He was a member of the legislature in 1870 and 1876. Subsequently he was elected trustee of the City Hospital for five years, and a ferry director for six years, during two of which he served as president of the board. He was chairman of the Board of Police Commissioners from 1882 to 1885. He was appointed a commissioner of Public Institutions by Mayor Hart in 1889 and resigned in 1893. He was president of the College of Pharmacy, also of the Boston Druggists' Association, of which he was the founder and in which he took a deep interest. At the time of his decease he was president of the North End Savings Bank. He was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1898.

After his retirement from public life, he devoted much of his time to large business interests, especially the bank, and the various estates of which he was trustee. His interest in municipal affairs re-

mained unabated, and frequently his opinions on matters of importance were sought and freely given. As a club man he was very popular, being closely identified with the Boston Club and the American Pharmaceutical Association, and a member of the Algonquin and New Hampshire Clubs and of the Universalist Association. His wide knowledge, gathered from extensive reading, and his varied experience made him an interesting conversationalist. He was a great reader and had a very retentive memory. He possessed a well-selected library, composed largely of historical and biographical works, although he took keen interest in scientific, sociological and theological matters. He enjoyed the friendship of many public men, chiefly those whom he met in banking circles and professional life. He was always ready to respond to any reasonable demand upon his time. He was a straightforward, honest man, and his loss will be keenly felt.

Dr. Jenks married in 1850, Lydia M. Baker, who, with a daughter, survives him. He died in Boston, October 31, 1899.

By WILLIAM T. LEGGETT.

WILLIAM PITT BRECHIN, M.D., was born in Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, March 11, 1851, and died in Boston, December 10, 1899. His father, Perez Martin Brechin, was born in Halifax, N. S., in 1821, and his grandfather, James Brechin, in Halifax about 1796. His great grandfather, James Brechin, was born in Aberdeen, Scotland, and died in Halifax about 1796. Dr. Brechin's mother was a Miss Harrington, and through her he was widely and honorably connected in Nova Scotia and New England. He married twice in Massachusetts: first, December 25, 1884, Alice F. Edmonds, who died in 1894; second, October 30, 1894, Bertha H. Hall, who survives him. He had no children by either marriage. In private life and in his practice he was more than commonly charitable, sympathetic and kind, and there are many besides his immediate relatives to mourn his comparatively early and very sudden death. To the poor he gave his services freely, without thought of recompense, and his heart was always open to those in distress.

Dr. Brechin's early education was received at the Upper Canard School in his native town, and at the age of seventeen he began the study of medicine. In 1872, after two full courses and one special course, the whole occupying three years, he graduated with honor at the Harvard Medical School. The next year he spent in study abroad, and he then settled in Boston, where he practiced his profession till the time of his death. His practice was wide and eminently successful, and, besides the regular duties of his profession, he was examiner for six or seven insurance companies, and was often in court as an expert.

It is as a careful student of genealogy, however, that Dr. Brechin

will be best remembered by many. For, perhaps, twenty years he has been gathering and publishing in local newspapers facts of interest, chiefly concerning families that, in 1760, migrated from New England to Nova Scotia, and settled on the lands of the exiled Acadians. In the field of genealogy there have been few more diligent explorers than he, and his library contains a mass of published and unpublished notes that must in time be of great use to others who shall succeed to the work that he has laid down. One great service he has done the cause of local history is the faithful transcription of the valuable town books of the three townships that compose his native county. He is also the author of several published medical papers.

Dr. Brechin was a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, the American Medical Association, the Boston Medical Association and the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, to which he was elected in 1890. From 1872 to 1874 he was assistant surgeon at the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary. He was prominent in Masonic circles, being a member of De Molay commandery, Knights Templar, the Massachusetts Consistory, Boston lodge of Odd Fellows, Boston encampment, Shawmut canton, St. Paul's Royal Arch chapter and the Grand Royal Arch chapter of Massachusetts. He had been grand representative of the grand Royal Arch chapter of Nebraska to the grand chapter of Massachusetts, and was at the time of his death junior grand warden of Mt. Olivet chapter of Rose Croix, Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite, of the northern Masonic jurisdiction.

By the Rev. ARTHUR W. H. EATON, A.B.

MARY STILES (PAUL) GUILD, one of the first forty women who availed themselves of the newly granted privilege, in 1898, of becoming members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, was the daughter of Bela and Mary (Briggs) Paul, and was born January 26, 1830, at Hanover, New Hampshire. In 1831 the family removed to Woodstock Green, Vermont, and in 1840 to Barnard, Vermont, where, in May, 1841, the mother died. Up to this time Mary had attended school constantly; but the mother's death and the father's ill-health, of necessity, broke up the family, and the two younger children, Mary and her brother Henry, were "put out" to earn their board. During the next four years she received more or less schooling, but in the fall of 1845 began to make her own living by working in a cotton mill at Lowell, Massachusetts. After three years of this she went to a private school at Claremont, New Hampshire, for three terms; and having found factory life too hard and confining, she learned the trade of a vest-maker; but, after several years, was obliged, on account of failing health, to give up sewing altogether. In the spring of 1854 she was induced to join

some friends who were about to try the experiment of living at the North American Phalanx, a then prosperous joint-stock association, at Monmouth, New Jersey. Miss Paul was in full sympathy with the objects of this association, which peculiarly adapted themselves to the needs of her nature; and she was deeply grieved at its dissolution in October, 1855, after a successful existence of over thirteen years. She always looked back to the eighteen months spent at the "N. A. P." as "one of the most delightful periods" of her life. Returning to her New England home, she was, on the 7th of October, 1857, married at Lowell to Mr. Isaac Orr Guild, of Lynn, Massachusetts, with whose family in Lowell she had been acquainted since her fifteenth year. Mr. Guild, who survives her, was a manufacturer of monuments and gravestones at Lynn, where they resided until 1893, when they removed to North Cambridge.

Mrs. Guild possessed a warm and affectionate nature, and was ever true to the highest ideals of wife and motherhood. Her tastes were eminently refined and literary, and while not an aspirant for literary fame she employed much of her time for many years in writing, the only occupation of time and mind which her health permitted. From one of her Briggs ancestors she inherited a decidedly artistic gift, shown by her work in crayon portraiture; and this strain of heredity is still more pronounced in her two surviving sons, Irving Tracy Guild, editor and publisher of the *Architectural Review*, of Boston; and Sydney Paul Guild, artist in stained glass in Boston. Her love of flowers was a passion. She was a keen, though self-taught botanist. No green thing, or weed of the fields was unknown to her. She knew them by their scientific names, and by their common "folk" names; and was as well acquainted with their habits and characteristics, needs and "freaks" as with those of her own children.

While naturally of a retiring nature, Mrs. Guild's strong sense of justice and her interest in all forms of human progress, led her to become the advocate of many of the reforms of the day, even when such reforms involved a measure of reproach. Thus, she was an abolitionist, a believer in Theodore Parker and his doctrines, a firm advocate of the equality of the sexes, of "woman suffrage" and of the "single-tax." Yet, firm as she was in all her convictions, and always ready to defend them, she was never obtrusive or arrogant. "Under the quietness of her manner there was a tremendous mental energy and will-power, which invariably carried her through any undertaking which she attempted, and in spite of all obstacles."

Notably was this so in her genealogical work, always prosecuted under adverse circumstances, particularly that of ever-present and constantly increasing physical suffering. Her genealogical studies seem to have been commenced originally as a mental recreation, and many years ago she had traced her own descent from the following

early emigrants to this country, viz. : In the maternal line, Reginald Foster, Geo. Blake, Robert Eames, Robert Stiles, John Frye, John Burbank, William Hartwell, Ralph Houghton, Thos. Wilder, Rich. Sanger, Rich. Cutter, Robert Reynolds and Rich. Briggs; in the paternal line from John Richmond, William Paul, John French, John Andrews, Edmund Jackson, Wm. Strobridge, Sarah Montgomery. When, therefore, in 1882, she commenced upon her most important work, *The Massachusetts Families of Stiles*, of Robert of Rowley, and William of Dover, New Hampshire (pub. 1892), she must have acquired a very considerable acquaintance with genealogical work. She also prepared the Strobridge and Strawbridge genealogies, and one of a branch of the Morrison family (pub. 1891). Her interest in historical and genealogical matters was still further evinced by her membership in the Old Colony Historical and the Essex Historical Societies. She was also a member of the Lynn Woman's Club, from its formation in 1879; and of the Lynn Woman's Suffrage Club.

Mrs. Guild died at North Cambridge, Massachusetts, December 12, 1899. Blessed be her memory !

By HENRY R. STILES, A.M., M.D.

INDEX OF MEMOIRS.

	Page		Page
Allen, Elbridge Gerry . . .	cxlii	Hills, William Smith . . .	lxxx
Ames, Frank Morton . . .	xciii	Howell, George Rogers . . .	cxix
Ames, Oakes Angier . . .	cxl	Jenks, Thomas Leighton . .	cxlvi
Bailey, William Wallace . .	cxxiv	Johnson, Samuel . . .	cxxxiv
Balch, Francis Vergnies . .	lxviii	Jones, Charles Colcock . .	lii
Barrett, Edward Shepard . .	cxi	King, Franklin	xciv
Bass, Perkins	cxliv	Lee, Henry	cv
Bayley, Augustus Ramsay . .	cxvii	Lincoln, Frederic Walker . .	xcv
Bradbury, Horace Denison . .	xci	Lyman, Elihu Oliver . . .	li
Brechin, William Pitt . . .	cxlvii	McAllister, John Allister . .	lxi
Brown, Haydn	cxv	Mendum, Willis Barnabee . .	cxxxiii
Bush, Solon Wanton . . .	lxxv	Oliver, Andrew	lxlii
Chase, Dudley Tappan . . .	cxiv	Payen-Payne, James Bertrand	xcvii
Child, Addison	lxv	Perry, William Stevens . . .	lxxxiii
Clark, George Faber	cxxxii	Peters, William Cowper . . .	lix
Clarke, Henry Martyn . . .	cix	Phelps, Franklin Stiles . . .	lxxlii
Clarke, Robert	cxxxvii	Phillips, Henry	lviii
Cothren, William	lxxlii	Rice, Henry Augustus . . .	cx
Crollalanza, Giovanni		Richardson, Frederic Lord . .	lxvii
Battista di	li	Ropes, John Codman . . .	cxlv
Cummings, John	cxii	Scharf, John Thomas . . .	lxxi
Davenport, Amzi Benedict . .	lvi	Sears, Philip Howes	lxxxii
Davenport, Henry	lxvi	Smith, Benjamin Greene . . .	cxxxv
Denison, John Newton . . .	cvii	Smith, George Plumer . . .	lxx
Densmore, Lyman Willard . .	xc	Smith, Joseph Heber	c
Douglas, Benjamin	lv	Smyth, Frederick	cxxi
Draper, Lyman Copeland . .	xlix	Stedman, Daniel Baxter . . .	cxviii
Endicott, George Munroe . .	cvi	Thayer, David	liv
Everett, Edward Franklin . .	cxliii	Thayer, William Makepeace	lxxxii
Field, Walbridge Abner . . .	cxxvii	Thompson, Leonard	cxvi
Fisher, Warren	lxi	Thomson, George Newton . .	lx
Forbes, John Murray	xcviii	Veazey, Wheelock Graves . .	lxxix
Gay, Erastus Emmons . . .	lxii	Vose, Peter Ebenezer	cxxxix
Greenough, William Whitwell	cxxv	Weston, Byron	ci
Gladstone, William Ewart . .	lxxxiv	White, George	cxxx
Guild, Mary Stiles Paul . . .	cxlviii	Whitman, Charles Burnham	cxxii
Haines, Andrew Mack	cli	Whittier, Charles	cxxxviii
Hamlin, Hannibal	xlvi	Wildes, George Dudley . . .	lxxxviii
Harman, Samuel Bickerton . .	l	Williams, Edward Henry . . .	cxxxvi
Hawley, Elias Sill	cxxxix	Wood, Isaac Francis	lx
Hazard, Rowland	xci	Woodbury, Charles Levi . . .	lxxxviii
Hewins, Charles Amasa . . .	ciii	Worthington, Roland	lxxvii
Hill, Edward Judkins	lxii		



THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. LIV.—JANUARY, 1900.

WHOLE NUMBER, 213.



BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1900.

Editor,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1900.

Illustrations:

1. Portrait of SAMUEL JOHNSON (to face page 11).
2. Portrait of WILLIAM MARTIN (following page 25).
3. Portrait of Mrs. WILLIAM MARTIN (following page 26).
4. Bookplate of WILLIAM MARTIN (following page 26).
5. Bookplate of JOSIAH MARTIN (following page 26).
6. Bookplate of Sir HENRY MARTIN (following page 26).

I. MEMOIR OF SAMUEL JOHNSON, A.M. By Rev. Edward G. Porter, A.M.	11
II. FIRST BOOK OF RAYNHAM RECORDS. (Continued.)	15
III. THE NEW HAVEN (CONN.) POTTERIES, 1639. By James Shepard, Esq.	20
IV. WILLIAM MARTIN, ESQ., REPRESENTATIVE FROM NORTH YARMOUTH TO THE GENERAL COURT OF MASS., 1792-5. By Edward Payson Payson.	25
V. LETTERS OF JONATHAN BOUCHER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON. (Concluded.) Com. by Worthington C. Ford.	27
VI. REV. RICHARD BLINMAN OF MARSHFIELD, GLOUCESTER AND NEW LONDON. By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M.	33
VII. LIST OF THE FIRST CLASS OF SETTLERS (OF CHESTER, LUNESBURG CO., N. S.) WITH THEIR FAMILIES. Com. by Miss Emily W. Leavitt.	40
VIII. NICHOLAS MINGER OF GUILFORD (CONN.) AND DESCENDANTS. Com. by Bernard C. Steiner.	45
IX. RECORDS OF THE ORIGINAL DISTRICT OF CARLISLE, MASS. Com. by Robert T. Swan.	50
X. ANCIENT BURIAL-GROUNDS OF LONG ISLAND, N. Y. (Continued.) By Edward Doubleday Harris, Esq.	53
XI. WILLS OF THE SHERMANS OF YARLEY IN SUFFOLK, ENGLAND. By a Descendant of Capt. John Sherman.	61
XII. INSCRIPTIONS AT GREAT BARRINGTON, MASS. (Continued.) Com. by L. Hombrock von Sahler.	67
XIII. ORDERLY BOOK OF SERGEANT JOSHUA PERRY. Com. by Miss Ellen D. Larned.	70
XIV. NOTES ON USHER GENEALOGY. By Rollin Usher Tyler, A.B.	75
XV. RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN BOLTON, CONN. Com. by Miss Mary K. Talcott.	80
XVI. WATERTOWN FIDELITY MEN. By Ruth Wood Hoag, A.B.	85
XVII. EXTRACTS FROM THE DIARY OF MOSES PAINE, OF TRURO, MASS. Com. by Josiah Paine, Esq.	87
XVIII. JOHN GALLOT OF TAUNTON, MASS. By Almon D. Hodges, Jr.	90
XIX. WITBINGTON'S ABSTRACTS OF ENGLISH WILLS. (Continued.) Com. by Lathrop Withington, Esq.	91
XX. MUSTER ROLL OF CAPT. JOSEPH PRAY'S COMPANY. Com. by Miss Eliza M. Gill.	95
XXI. MANUSCRIPT RECORD OF JOSEPH BRYANT. Com. by Rev. Charles E. Beals.	101
XXII. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Savery in Davis's "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth," 102; Dow; Peter Darby; Terry; White and Terry, 103; Elizabeth, Queen of Virginia; Two Wingfield Entries; Colby Notes from Fressingfield Register; Hammond-Peach, 104; Glover, 105.	
Queries.—A Rare Medal. What is it? Lowden, 105; Allyn; Rev. Jacob Johnson's Pamphlet; Elizabeth Fitch; Raymond; Boardman; Harvey; Thorncraft, 106; Newhall and Cook; Thomas; Parents Wanted; Hammond; Denning; Prodden-Field; Pease-King, 107.	
Replies.—Guthrie or Cushing; Alden, Correction, 108.	
Historical Intelligence.—Barton; Dictionary of American Book Publishers; Wills of the Shermons of Yarley, 108; Genealogies in Preparation, 109.	
XXIII. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY	109-110
XXIV. BOOK NOTICES	110-131
XXV. RECENT PUBLICATIONS	131-134
XXVI. DEATHS	133-134

Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

Committee on Publication.

G. B. TILLINGHAST, CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE, DON GLEASON HILL,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms \$3.00 a year in advance. Terms of Advertising, \$16.00 a page, or at that rate for a less space.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, Treasurer,

18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

PUTNAM'S HISTORICAL MAGAZINE.

SOME CURRENT TOPICS.

BEVERLY, Mass., Baptisms (with maiden name of mothers).

PURINGTON genealogy (showing English origin).

HIGGINSON genealogy (showing English and Virginia connections).

PABODIE genealogy (with allied families).

BISHOP families of Salem.

NEWINGTON, Conn., census of 1774.

WESTERN MASS., early Episcopal marriage records.

ENDICOTT family in England.

ATHERTON genealogy.

The magazine has been published since 1890. We need the support of the genealogical public. Send for specimen copies.

Published by EBEN PUTNAM, Salem, Mass., at \$2 per annum.

For Essex Co., Mass., material this publication is indispensable. It is particularly useful to students of Massachusetts and Connecticut genealogy.

Send for circulars regarding co-operative genealogical research in England.

Putnam's Ancestral Charts (they will roll) \$1.

INDEX TO TESTATORS IN WATERS'S GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS,

IN N. E. HIST. & GEN. REGISTER,

VOLS. XXXVII-LII.

By WILLIAM S. APPLETON, A.M.

PRICE 50 CENTS.

For sale by B. B. TORREY, 18 Somerset St., Boston.

PEDIGREES TRACED.

I offer my services to all requiring assistance in tracing pedigrees. Searches made of State, Town, Probate and other Records.

FRANCIS H. FULLER, 286 Chestnut Avenue,

BOSTON, Mass.

THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER.

A Quarterly Magazine of Family History. Issued in March, June, September and December. Subscription for the year 1900, \$1.00, payable in advance. Advertising rates upon application. Volumes one and two (1898 and 1899), \$1.50 each in numbers, \$2.00 each bound in black cloth. Covers for binding volumes one and two, thirty cents each, postpaid.

Principal contents of volumes one and two: Plymouth County Marriages; Bristol and Bremen (Maine) Records; Plymouth County Probate Records; Pembroke Records; Kingston Records; East Yarmouth Church Records; Weymouth Second Church Records; Stow Epitaphs; Cox Genealogy; Biographies with portraits (photogravures) of Hon. Peter Bulkeley, M.A., and John Ward Dean, A.M.; Notes; Queries and Answers; and Brief Notices of Recent Genealogies. LUCY HALL GREENLAW, Editor and Publisher, Gordon Place, Cambridgeport, Mass.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

COMPLETE INDEX TO THE REGISTER.

THE Committee charged with the preparation of the new full and consolidated Index to the first fifty volumes of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER take this opportunity to report the progress already made on this important work.

The preparation of such an index of persons and places naturally divides itself into three distinct stages:—

1. The transfer from the pages of the REGISTER to slips or cards of the names of each person and place to be found in the whole fifty volumes.
2. The classification and arrangement of these slips and the preparation of them for the printer.
3. The printing.

A similar process in regard to subjects must be followed.

The Committee take great pleasure in announcing the completion of the first stage of this work.

All the names of persons and places in these volumes of the REGISTER are now copied on slips. When it is considered that there are 850,000 of these slips, the stupendous character of the undertaking begins to be realized.

The funds already so generously subscribed have been found amply sufficient to meet the cost of the work thus far, but to classify and arrange this enormous mass of material, to put it in a shape in which it can be consulted and to prepare it for the printer, more money is required.

The Committee refer to their first appeal, herewith reprinted, and earnestly hope that it may be carefully read. It sets forth the need and importance of the work and requires no further comment.

This announcement is made for the double purpose of giving information to those persons and Societies who have already subscribed, of the progress and present state of this undertaking, and of affording to those who have not yet done so an opportunity to send in their subscriptions as soon as possible in order that there may be no delay or halt in the further prosecution of the work.

The rapidity with which it can be pushed depends solely upon the amount of the funds at the disposal of the Committee.

If all kindred Societies and Libraries and all persons of New England descent, in every part of the country, who are interested in genealogical and historical researches, would promptly respond to this appeal, according to their means, we should speedily see the completion of this long needed and indispensable work.

Communications may be addressed and contributions sent, as heretofore, to JOHN WARD DEAN, Editor of the REGISTER, at the Society's House, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

JOHN T. HASSAM, *Chairman.*



THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

SUPPLEMENTARY NUMBER, 1900.

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

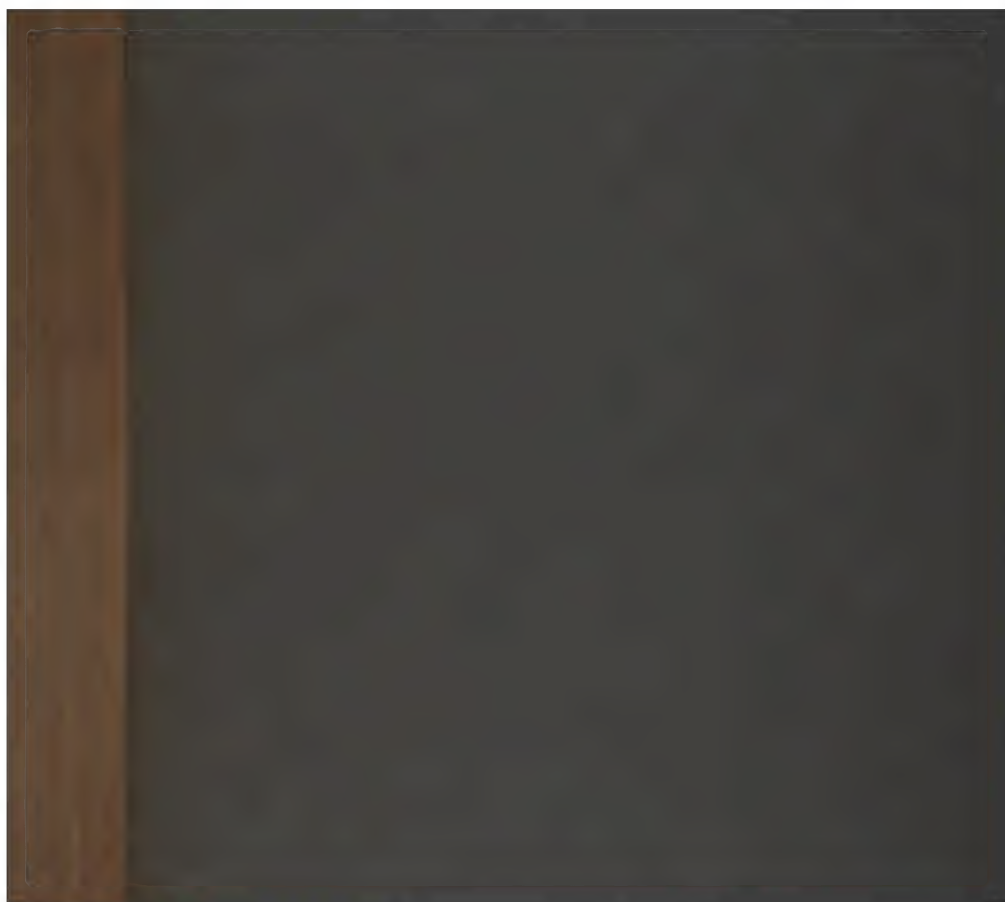
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AT THE

ANNUAL MEETING, 16 JANUARY, 1900.

WITH

MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS, 1645-1899.















STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
Stanford, California

SPRING 1984

~~AUG 18 1975~~

